

---

**Descendants of  
John Pease**

Charles E. G. Pease  
Pennyghael  
Isle of Mull

---

# Descendants of John Pease

---

## 1-John Pease

John married someone. He had three children: **Richard, John, and Edward.**

## 2-Richard Pease

## 2-John Pease

John married someone. He had one son: **John.**

## 3-John Pease

2-**Edward Pease**, son of **John Pease**, was born in 1515.

General Notes: This Edward Pease moved from Great Stambridge, Essex to Fishlake in Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Great Stambridge, Essex.
- He had a residence in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Edward married someone. He had six children: **William, Thomas, Richard, Robert, George, and Arthur.**

3-**William Pease** was born in 1530 in Fishlake, Yorkshire and died on 10 Mar 1597 in Fishlake, Yorkshire at age 67.

William married **Margaret** in 1561. Margaret was buried on 25 Oct 1565 in Fishlake, Yorkshire. They had two children: **Sibilla** and **William.**

General Notes: Foster gives Margarets burial as 27 May 1585, which puts her death some twenty years after Alicia's marriage to him as his second wife.

4-**Sibilla Pease** was born on 4 Sep 1562 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 12 Oct 1562.

Sibilla married **Edward Eccles.**

4-**William Pease** was buried on 25 Apr 1586.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 29 May 1565.

William next married **Alicia Clyff** on 25 Nov 1565 in Fishlake, Yorkshire. Alicia was buried on 19 May 1601. They had one daughter: **Maria.**

## 4-Maria Pease

## 3-Thomas Pease

## 3-Richard Pease

Richard married **Elizabeth Pearson.**

## 3-Robert Pease

## 3-George Pease

# Descendants of John Pease

---

George married **Susanna ?**. They had six children: **Robert, Nicholas, Elizabeth, Alicia, Francis, and Thomas**.

4-**Robert Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1605.

General Notes: Sold lands in Belbeck 20 Jas I. He subsequently removed to Amsterdam because, it is said, he disapproved of the Restoration settlement

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chamberlain of Hull 1639.
- He emigrated to the Netherlands from Hull, Yorkshire.

Robert married **Ann Richardson**. They had three children: **Robert, Anne, and George**.

## 5-**Robert Pease**

### 5-**Anne Pease**

Anne married \_\_\_\_\_ **Aldersley**.

5-**George Pease** was born in 1653 and died in 1685 at age 32.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Cleasby, Darlington, County Durham.
- Miscellaneous: This connection is SPECULATIVE, but not without reason.

George married **Mary Ward**, daughter of **William Ward** and **Dorothy**. They had two children: **John** and **Edward**.

## 6-**John Pease**

6-**Edward Pease** was born in 1670, died on 22 Feb 1722 in Darlington, County Durham at age 52, and was buried on 24 Feb 1722 in Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Mary Warsho**, daughter of **William Warsho**. They had two children: **Margaret** and **John**.

## 7-**Margaret Pease**

7-**John Pease** died on 7 Jul 1770.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 13 Jun 1696.
- He worked as a Mercer & Grocer in Whitby, Yorkshire.

John married **Elizabeth Bateman**, daughter of **Robert Bateman** and **Margaret ?**, on 31 Jul 1726. Elizabeth was born in 1702 and died on 25 Feb 1782 at age 80. They had 16 children: **John, Robert, William, Ralph, Mary, Robert, Edward, George, William, Robert, Isabella, James, Bristowe, Elizabeth, Mary, and Margaret**.

General Notes: Whitby Parish Records

8-**John Pease** was born on 3 May 1727 in Whitby, Yorkshire and died on 29 Dec 1794 in Kirkby Ravensworth at age 67.

General Notes: Of Darlington

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Cleasby, Darlington, County Durham.

John married **Hannah Haigh**. Hannah died on 10 Jan 1766. They had five children: **John, James, Elizabeth, Harriet, and Mary**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Of Halifax. See Cleveland Archive Diaries of Ralph Jackson.

9-**John Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1761 and died in East Indies Dsp.

9-**James Pease** died in Died in Infancy.

9-**Elizabeth Pease**<sup>2</sup> was born about 1770.

Elizabeth married **Cornelius Harington Stovin**,<sup>2</sup> son of **James Stovin**<sup>2</sup> and **Theodosia Sparrow**, on 21 Feb 1797 in Whitby, Yorkshire. Cornelius was born in 1777 and died on 21 Oct 1814 in Hirst Priory, Belton, Lincolnshire at age 37. They had one son: **Cornelius Hartshorne**.

10-**Cornelius Hartshorne Stovin** was born in 1798 in Crowle, Lincolnshire, was christened on 2 Feb 1798 in Crowle, Lincolnshire, died on 7 May 1845 in Belton, Lincolnshire at age 47, and was buried on 14 May 1845 in Belton, Lincolnshire.

9-**Harriet Pease** was born in 1761 and died in 1799 at age 38.

9-**Mary Pease** was born in 1765 and died in 1848 at age 83.

8-**Robert Pease** was born on 9 Aug 1728 and died on 9 Aug 1728.

8-**William Pease** was born on 13 May 1729 and died on 15 May 1729.

8-**Ralph Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1730 and died on 2 Feb 1730.

General Notes: It seems more probabale that Ralph was in fact the son of Edward Pease and Dorothy Ward.

8-**Mary Pease** was born in 1731 and died in Died in Infancy.

8-**Robert Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1732 and died on 29 Oct 1732.

8-**Edward Pease** was born on 5 May 1737 and was buried on 8 Jun 1737.

8-**George Pease** was born on 10 May 1740 and died in Died in Infancy.

8-**William Pease** was born on 2 Jun 1742 and died in Died in Infancy.

8-**Robert Pease** was born on 16 Dec 1744 and died on 12 Apr 1747 at age 2.

8-**Isabella Pease** was born in 1745.

Isabella married **Ralph Robson**.

8-**James Pease** died in Aged 33 Dsp.

8-**Bristowe Pease**<sup>3</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1748 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 8 Jan 1824 in Darlington, County Durham at age 75, and was buried on 22 Jan 1824 in Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Went bankrupt 1776

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Ironmonger of Darlington.

Bristowe married **Susannah Allan**,<sup>3</sup> daughter of **James Allan**<sup>3,4</sup> and **Elizabeth Pemberton**,<sup>3,4</sup> on 12 Dec 1770 in Darlington, County Durham. Susannah was born on 27 Nov 1751 and died on 24 Nov 1814 in Aged 62 at age 62. They had five children: **Elizabeth**, **Moses Harrison**, **Catherine**, **Margaret**, and **Isabella**.

General Notes: At Darlington Nov. 1814 aged 62 the wife of Mr Bristowe Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(dec'd) Aunt of George Allan, Esq., M.P.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 9 Jan 1752.

9-**Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1771 in Darlington, County Durham and was christened on 14 Jul 1771 in St. Cuthbert's, Darlington, County Durham.

9-**Moses Harrison Pease** was born in 1772 in Darlington, County Durham.

9-**Catherine Pease** was born in 1773 in Darlington, County Durham and was christened on 4 May 1773 in St. Cuthbert's, Darlington, County Durham.

9-**Margaret Pease** was born in 1774 in Darlington, County Durham and was christened on 11 Sep 1774 in St. Cuthbert's, Darlington, County Durham.

9-**Isabella Pease** was born in 1779 in Darlington, County Durham and was christened on 20 Jan 1780 in St. Cuthbert's, Darlington, County Durham.

8-**Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1751.

8-**Mary Pease**

8-**Margaret Pease**

Edward next married **Dorothy Ward**, daughter of **John Ward**, in 1695 in Darlington, County Durham. Dorothy died in 1731. They had three children: **William**, **Susan**, and **Priscilla**.

7-**William Pease** was born in 1696.

7-**Susan Pease** was born in 1698.

7-**Priscilla Pease** was born in 1700.

Robert next married **Esther Clifford**. They had three children: **George**, **William**, and **Joseph**.

5-**George Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Nov 1683 in Netherlands and died on 13 Feb 1743 in Ballinagown, Limerick at age 59.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to Limerick, Ireland from The Netherlands.
- He worked as a Linseed miller in Limerick, Ireland.

George married **Elizabeth Randall**, daughter of **Samuel Randall**<sup>1</sup> and **Rebecca Atkins**.

5-**William Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Mar 1687 and died on 10 Jan 1747 in Amsterdam, Netherlands at age 59.

General Notes: dsp

5-**Joseph Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Nov 1688 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died on 11 Mar 1778 at age 89.

General Notes: Came to England in 1709 from Amsterdam. Established Bank in 1754 in Hull

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker & Merchant in Hull, Yorkshire.

Joseph married **Mary Turner**,<sup>1</sup> daughter of **Joseph Turner** and **Mary Thorsby**, in 1717 in Hull, Yorkshire. Mary died on 12 Feb 1728. They had four children: **Robert**, **Hester**, **Joseph**, and **Mary**.

6-**Robert Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Nov 1717 and died on 19 Mar 1770 in Dsp at age 52.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Captain of company of gentleman volunteers, raised in Hull due to the disturbances of 1745

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker of Hull.

6-**Hester Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Sep 1720 and died in Dsp.

Hester married **Lawrence Jobson**.

6-**Joseph Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1724.

6-**Mary Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1727 and died on 6 Mar 1757 at age 30.

Mary married **Robert Robinson**,<sup>1</sup> son of **John Robinson** and **Mary Hibbert**, on 21 Apr 1751. Robert died in 1756. They had one son: **Joseph Robinson**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Merchant in Manchester.

7-**Joseph Robinson Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Feb 1752 and died on 29 Mar 1807 at age 55. Another name for Joseph was Joseph Robinson.

General Notes: Assumed the name of PEASE

Joseph married **Anne Twigge**, daughter of **Nicholas Twigge** and **Sarah Bagshaw**. They had seven children: **Joseph Robinson, Clifford, George, Sarah, Mary, Charlotte, and Anne**.

8-**Joseph Robinson Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 21 Nov 1789 and died on 27 May 1866 at age 76.

General Notes: Pease, Joseph Robinson.

Adm. Fell.-Com. at TRINITY HALL, Mar. 9, 1807. [Eldest s. of Joseph Robinson, of Hessle Wood House, Hull (who assumed, by sign-manual, according to his grandfather's will, the surname of Pease, 1773) (and Anne, dau. of Nicholas Twigge, of Ashover, Derbs.).

B. Nov. 21, 1789.] Matric. Michs. 1807.

Of Hessle Wood, near Hull.

J.P. and D.L. for the E. Riding of Yorks.

Head of the banking firm of Pease, Hoare and Pease, of Hull. [The family of Pease was long settled in Hull.

One of its members, Robert, went to Amsterdam c. 1660, where he married Esther Clifford; their 3rd son, Joseph, settled in Hull, where in 1754 he established the bank.] Married, Apr. 7, 1818, Harriet, dau. of James Walker, of Springhead and Beverley, Yorks.

Died May 27, 1866, at Hessle Wood.

Father of George C. (1841) and James R. (1843); brother of George (1814). (Burke, L.G.; G. Mag., 1866, II. 263.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with JP DL.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Head of the banking firm of Pease, Hoare and Pease in Hull, Yorkshire.

Joseph married **Harriet Walker**, daughter of **James Walker** and **Jane Porter**. They had six children: **Joseph Walker, George Clifford, James Robinson, Arthur Burton, Emily Jane, and Harriet**.

9-**Lt. Col. Joseph Walker Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 24 May 1820, was christened on 29 May 1820 in Hull, Yorkshire, and died in 1882 at age 62.

General Notes: JP. DL.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a MP for Hull.
- He resided at Hesslewood House in Hull, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Joseph married **Barbara Catherine Palmer**, daughter of **Rev. Henry Palmer**<sup>1</sup> and **Elizabeth Heyrick**. They had seven children: **Henry Joseph Robinson, Charles Clifford, Francis Richard, Barbara Mary, Eleanor Louisa, Charlotte Emily**, and **Edward Heyrick**.

10-**Henry Joseph Robinson Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 29 Dec 1843 and died on 6 May 1892 at age 48.

General Notes: JP. DL.

Henry married **Dorothy Elizabeth Barkworth**,<sup>1</sup> daughter of **John Boulderson Barkworth**<sup>1</sup> and **Martha Dorothea Barton**, on 15 Apr 1869 in Sculcoates, Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire. Dorothy was born on 30 Jul 1849, died on 20 Jul 1926 in Burley, East Woodhay, Hampshire at age 76, and was buried in East Woodhay, Hampshire. They had five children: **Dora Mary Robinson, Joseph Robinson, William Henry Barkworth Robinson, Barbara Valence Isobel Robinson**, and **Godfrey Barton Robinson**.

11-**Dora Mary Robinson Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Jan 1871.

Dora married **Vere D'oyley Noble**, son of **Major General William Henry Noble** and **Emily Marriott**, on 24 Jan 1895 in Hambleton. Vere was born in 1868.

11-**Lt. Col. Joseph Robinson Pease**<sup>1,5,6</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1873, died on 17 May 1915 in Grove House, Lymington, Hampshire at age 42, and was buried in Haltempriice (Hessle) Cemetery, Yorkshire. The cause of his death was Influenza.

General Notes: LIEUT.-COLONEL J. R. PEASE

Royal Garrison Artillery

The Knoll 87-90 Aged 42 May 17th, 1915

Eldest son of H. J. Robinson Pease, Banker, of Hesslewood, near Hull.

Pembroke College, Cambridge. J. P. for the East Riding of Yorkshire. Married, and leaves a widow, two sons and a daughter.

Lieut.-Colonel Pease had served for many years in the East York Artillery Militia, of which he became Lieut.-Colonel. He was on the Reserve of Officers and held the rank of Captain in the Army. On the outbreak of the War he was put in command of the Fort at Gosport. He died at the Grove House, Lymington, Hants, of pneumonia following influenza.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Garrison Artillery.

Joseph married **Nony Isobel Colvile**,<sup>5</sup> daughter of **Henry Algernon Colvile** and **Lomas**, on 26 Aug 1899 in St. Andrew's, Wolverhampton. Nony was born in 1875 and died in 1953 in Henley on Thames, Oxfordshire at age 78. Another name for Nony was Nony Isabel Colvile. They had three children: **Nony Barbara, Humphrey Joseph Robinson**, and **Heyrick Colville**.

12-**Nony Barbara Pease**<sup>7</sup> was born on 29 Aug 1900 and died in 1969 at age 69.

Nony married **Col. David Johnston Keswick**,<sup>7</sup> son of **Henry Keswick**, in 1928. David was born on 6 Jul 1901 in Yokohama, Japan and died on 12 Apr 1976 at age 74. They had four children: **Amelia Sophie, David, Marion**, and **Stella**.

General Notes: Asst Private Sec. to Governor-Gen. of New Zealand, 1924– 27; Private Sec. to Sir Thomas Inskip, KC, MP, Attorney-Gen. 1927– 29; Samuel Montagu & Co., Bankers, 1930– 39 and from demobilisation. Commissioned KOSB Sept. 1939; employed on staff duties; demobilised, 1946. Mem., Royal Company of Archers (Queen's Body Guard for Scotland). JP Dumfriesshire 1958

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CMG.
- He worked as a merchant banker with Samuel Montagu & Co.

### 13-**Amelia Sophie Keswick**

Amelia married **Capt. Anthony Edward Weatherall**. Anthony was born on 27 Sep 1924 and died on 2 Nov 2013 at age 89. They had four children: **Catherine Nony, Edward Percy Keswick, Isobel Charlotte**, and **Benjamin Joseph Keswick**.

### 14-**Catherine Nony Weatherall**

Catherine married **Rt. Hon. Sir Arthur Nicholas Winston Soames**, son of **Arthur Christopher John Soames Baron Soames** and **Mary Churchill**. They had one son: **Arthur Harry David**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Arthur Harry David Soames

14-Edward Percy Keswick Weatherall

Edward married **Clara Mary Johnston**, daughter of **Nicholas John Johnston** and **Susanna Maria Chancellor**. They had four children: **Bertram, Stella, Ruby, and Honor**.

15-Bertram Weatherall

15-Stella Weatherall

15-Ruby Weatherall

15-Honor Weatherall

14-Isobel Charlotte Weatherall

Isobel married **Michael Fergus Bowes-Lyon 18th Earl of Strathmore**, son of **Fergus Michael Claude Bowes-Lyon 17th Earl Of Strathmore** and **Mary Pamela McCorquodale**, in 1984. Michael was born on 7 Jun 1957 and died on 27 Feb 2016 at age 58. They had three children: **Simon Patrick, John Fergus, and George**.

15-Simon Patrick Bowes-Lyon 19th Earl of Strathmore

15-Hon. John Fergus Bowes-Lyon

15-Hon. George Bowes-Lyon

14-Benjamin Joseph Keswick Weatherall

13-David Keswick was born in 1933 and died in 1933.

13-Marion Keswick

13-Stella Keswick

12-Humphrey Joseph Robinson Pease was born on 28 Feb 1902.

12-Heyrick Colville Pease was born on 25 Apr 1906.

11-William Henry Barkworth Robinson Pease was born on 21 Sep 1874.

William married **Amye Frances Wright**, daughter of **Alfred Wright**. They had two children: **(No Given Name)** and **(No Given Name)**.

12-Pease

12-Pease

11-Barbara Valence Isobel Robinson Pease was born on 25 May 1881 and died on 31 Jan 1884 at age 2.

11-Godfrey Barton Robinson Pease was born on 15 May 1887.

Godfrey married **Editha Rachel Le Hunte**, daughter of **Sir George Ruthven Le Hunte** and **Caroline Rachel Clowes**. They had two children: **Ann** and **Godfrey Philip Desmond**.

12-Ann Pease

Ann married **Lt. Col. William Elliott** on 17 Oct 1938. William was born on 11 Feb 1906.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-Lt. Col. **Godfrey Philip Desmond Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1913 and died on 8 Mar 2007 at age 93.

10-**Charles Clifford Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 7 Dec 1845, died on 6 Oct 1900 in Dublin, Ireland at age 54, and was buried in Deansgrange Cemetery, Dublin, Ireland.

Charles married **May Biddulph**. They had three children: **Francis, Ellen,** and **Charles**.

11-**Francis Pease**

11-**Ellen Pease**

11-**Maj. Charles Pease** died on 22 Oct 1919 and was buried in Charlton Cemetery, Greenwich, London. Grave 2C. J. 316.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Loyal North Lancashire Regiment.

Charles married **May Teresa Biddulph**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Edward Biddulph** and **Annabella Kennedy**, in 1904. May was born on 29 May 1879 and died on 20 Nov 1925 in Alassio, Italy at age 46. They had two children: **(No Given Name)** and **Francis Kennedy**.

12-**Pease**

12-**Francis Kennedy Pease** was born on 13 Feb 1908 in Naas, County Kildare, Ireland and died in Jun 1987 in Weymouth, Dorset at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Explorer and Author.

Francis married **Evelyn Hyman**. They had one daughter: **Joscelyn**.

13-**Joscelyn Pease**

10-**Francis Richard Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 25 May 1848 and died on 18 Jan 1913 at age 64.

General Notes: JP. DL.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Forest Mere, Liphook, Hampshire.
- He had a residence in 17 Lancaster Gate, London.

Francis married **Isabel Mary Cole-Hamilton**,<sup>1</sup> daughter of **Capt. William Claude Cole-Hamilton**<sup>1</sup> and **Caroline Elizabeth Josephine Stuart**, on 15 Dec 1885. Isabel died on 21 Dec 1942. They had four children: **Francis Claude, Isabel Catherine, Elizabeth,** and **William Geoffrey**.

11-**Francis Claude Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1886.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton College in 1902.
- He had a residence in Stanmore, Sydney, New South Wales.
- He resided at Broadoaks Estate in 1912 in Rydalmere, Sydney. New South Wales, Australia.

11-**Isabel Catherine Pease**

11-**Elizabeth Pease**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**William Geoffrey Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Jan 1888.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton College.

10-**Barbara Mary Pease** was born about 1850 and died on 21 Feb 1911 about age 61.

Barbara married **Rev. William Greville Hazlerigg**,<sup>1</sup> son of **Sir Arthur Gray Hazlerigg 12th Bt.**, on 20 Apr 1876. William was born on 8 Jun 1847 and died on 1 Nov 1893 at age 46. They had five children: **Roger Greville**, **Guy Maynard**, **Charlotte Isabel**, **Barbara Henrietta**, and **Eleanor Frances**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Rector of Hallaton, Leicestershire.

11-**Roger Greville Hazlerigg** was born in 1877 in Sculcoates, Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire and died in 1952 in Chichester, West Sussex at age 75.

Roger married **Esther Rosamond Everett** on 2 Sep 1919. Esther died in 1976. They had one daughter: **Jean Mary**.

12-**Jean Mary Hazlerigg**

Jean married **Maj. Kenneth Leonard Perrin**.

11-**Maj. Guy Maynard Hazlerigg** was born on 8 Feb 1887 and died in 1963 at age 76.

General Notes: Military Cross

Guy married **Erne Irene Heidenreihe** on 15 Mar 1913. Erne died in 1924. They had one son: **George Maynard**.

12-**George Maynard Hazlerigg** was born on 25 Aug 1915 and died on 19 Aug 1916.

Guy next married **Margaret Jennie Francis** in 1929. Margaret died in 1958.

11-**Charlotte Isabel Hazlerigg** died on 1 Jan 1942.

Charlotte married **Capt. William John Hilyer**.

11-**Barbara Henrietta Hazlerigg** died on 13 Feb 1917.

Barbara married **Sir Herbert Castleman Lushington 6th Bt.**, son of **Algernon Hay Lushington** and **Emma Jane Castleman**, on 22 Feb 1908. Herbert was born on 15 Sep 1879 and died on 5 Oct 1968 at age 89. They had three children: **Henry Edmund Castleman**, **Algernon Herbert Greville**, and **Stephen Arthur Hay**.

12-**Sir Henry Edmund Castleman Lushington 7th Bt.** was born on 12 May 1909 and died in 1988 at age 79.

Henry married **Pamela Elizabeth Daphne Hunter**, daughter of **Maj. Archer Richard Hunter**. They had three children: **John Richard Castleman**, **Caroline Elizabeth**, and **Penelope Daphne**.

13-**Sir John Richard Castleman Lushington 8th Bt.**

John married **Bridget Gillian Margaret Longfield**, daughter of **Col. Foster Longfield**. They had three children: **Richard Douglas Longfield**, **Greville Edmund Longfield**, and **Thomas Robert Longfield**.

14-**Sqdn. Ldr. Richard Douglas Longfield Lushington**

Richard married **Christianne Jane Tipping**.

14-**Greville Edmund Longfield Lushington**

Greville married **Tracey Nicola Binns**. They had two children: **Oliver William John** and **Henry Robert James**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Oliver William John Lushington

15-Henry Robert James Lushington

14-Thomas Robert Longfield Lushington

13-Caroline Elizabeth Lushington was born on 4 Apr 1942 and died on 19 Dec 1995 at age 53.

Caroline married **Patrick Donald Bloss**. They had three children: **Diana Elizabeth**, **Victoria Caroline**, and **James Patrick**.

14-Diana Elizabeth Bloss

14-Victoria Caroline Bloss

Victoria married **Stephen Vaughan**. They had one son: **William James Lushington**.

15-William James Lushington Vaughan

14-James Patrick Bloss

13-Penelope Daphne Lushington

Penelope married **Ronald Gulliver**, son of **Ronald Charles Gulliver**. They had two children: **Christopher Ronald** and **Patricia Jean**.

14-Christopher Ronald Gulliver

14-Patricia Jean Gulliver

12-Algernon Herbert Greville Lushington was born on 22 Oct 1910 and died on 11 Jan 1995 at age 84.

Algernon married **Mary Elizabeth Gwenyth Dunbar** in 1948. Mary died in 1959.

Algernon next married **Marjorie Lorraine Le Pastrier**.

12-Stephen Arthur Hay Lushington was born on 17 Jun 1914 and died on 15 May 1990 at age 75.

Stephen married **Joyce Crump**.

11-Eleanor Frances Hazlerigg died on 22 May 1963.

10-Eleanor Louisa Pease<sup>1</sup> was born about 1853 and died on 24 Aug 1911 about age 58.

Eleanor married **Maj. Arthur Hancock Edwards**,<sup>1</sup> son of **Sir Henry Edwards 1st Bt.** and **Maria Churchill Coster**, on 22 Jan 1874. Arthur was born on 4 Jul 1847 and died on 19 Dec 1924 at age 77. They had five children: **Eleanor Churchill**, **Geoffrey Otho Charles**, **Barbara Florence**, **Henry Arthur Rolleston**, and **Winifred Delia**.

General Notes: DL JP

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at MA.

11-Eleanor Churchill Edwards was born on 5 Feb 1875 and died on 27 Dec 1968 at age 93.

Eleanor married **Dr. William Henry Boger**.

11-Geoffrey Otho Charles Edwards was born on 2 Oct 1876 and died on 7 Jul 1916 in Killed In Action at age 39.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Barbara Florence Edwards** was born in 1879 and died on 27 Dec 1952 at age 73.

Barbara married **Capt. Basil John Orlebar**, son of **John Orlebar** and **Julia Charlotte**, on 12 Sep 1912. Basil was born on 8 Sep 1875 and died on 15 Jan 1915 in Killed In Action at age 39.

11-**Henry Arthur Rolleston Edwards** was born on 21 Jan 1881 and died on 9 Nov 1934 at age 53.

11-**Winifred Delia Edwards** was born in 1880 and died on 20 Jan 1946 at age 66.

Winifred married **Captain Spencer Allen Hickley**, son of **Admiral H D Hickley**, on 11 Dec 1902. Spencer died on 27 Sep 1914.

General Notes: Royal Navy

Winifred next married **Lt. Cmdr. George William Seymour Seton**, son of **Col. Alexander David Seton**.

10-**Charlotte Emily Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born about 1856 and died on 27 Jun 1931 in Bournemouth, Dorset about age 75.

Charlotte married **Major Gen. Henry Willoughby Trevelyan**,<sup>1</sup> son of **Henry Willoughby Trevelyan** and **Emelia Anne Greig**, on 17 Jul 1879. Henry was born in 1847 in Bath, Somerset and died on 27 Aug 1929 in Poole, Dorset at age 82.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Rothley, Northumberland.

10-**Edward Heyrick Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Dec 1858 and died in 1883 at age 25.

9-**Rev. George Clifford Pease**<sup>5</sup> was born on 21 Nov 1822 in Hesslewood, Hull, Yorkshire and died in Jun 1894 in (Mar 1883 also given in Blain's) at age 71.

General Notes: Pease, George Clifford.

Adm. pens. (age 18) at MAGDALENE, Apr. 22, 1841. [2nd] s. of Joseph Robinson, Esq. (1807), of Hessle Wood, near Hull (and Harriet Walker). [B. Nov. 21, 1822.] School, private. Matric. Michs. 1841; B.A. 1846; M.A. 1849.

Ord. deacon (Peterb.) 1845; priest, 1847; C. of Christ Church, Leicester, 1845-8. C. of West Hoathly, Sussex, 1848-50.

C. of Hungerford, Berks., 1850-6. V. of Paull with Thorngumbald, Yorks., 1856-65.

R. of Routh, 1865-93.

Married, Sept. 26, 1850, Clarissa, youngest dau. of John Turner, of Gravetye Manor, Sussex.

Died in 1894.

Brother of James R. (1843); father of James E. (1888). (Burke, L.G.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; Crockford.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Vicar of Routh, Beverley.

George married **Clarissa Turner**,<sup>1,5</sup> daughter of **John Turner**, on 26 Sep 1850. Clarissa was born about 1824 in Horley, Surrey. They had eight children: **George Turner, Percival Henry, Arthur Clifford, Joseph Frederick, James Ernest, Clara Harriet, Fanny Maria**, and **Edith Catherine**.

10-**George Turner Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Jul 1851 and died on 5 Jun 1870 at age 18.

10-**Percival Henry Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Aug 1857.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated New Zealand.

Percival married **Elizabeth Smith**, daughter of **Andrew Smith** and **Harriet Louisa Peveril**, in 1897. Elizabeth was born on 9 Feb 1870 in Patea and died on 22 Sep 1951 in Eltham at age 81.

10-**Arthur Clifford Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Aug 1859.

Arthur married **Lucy Hodgson**, daughter of **James Lee Hodgson**. They had one son: **Clifford Arthur**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 11-Clifford Arthur Pease

Clifford married **Marion Isabel Dunn**.

10-**Joseph Frederick Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1861 and died in 1911 at age 50.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Rossall School 1874 To 1878.
- He emigrated New Zealand.

Joseph married **Rhoda Lucy Sparrow**, daughter of **Eric Sparrow** and **Lucy Hailes**. Rhoda was born on 29 Jun 1869 in Takaka, Nelson, New Zealand and died on 24 May 1937 at age 67.

10-**Rev. James Ernest Pease**<sup>1,5</sup> was born on 21 Feb 1869 in Beverley, Yorkshire and died on 19 Dec 1926 in Heydon, Norfolk at age 57.

General Notes: 21 Dec 1926 obituary The Times He was a good golfer PEASE was not licensed in New Zealand – presumably had family members here: 1927 clerk in holy orders, intestate letters of administration New Plymouth New Zealand, but probate Norwich, to widow, £3,599

-----  
Pease, James Ernest.

Adm. pens. (age 20) at PEMBROKE, Oct. 1, 1888.

S. of the Rev. George [Clifford] (1841), of Routh, near Beverley (and Clarissa Turner).

B. [1869], at Beverley. [School, Malvern College.] Matric. Michs. 1888; B.A. 1891.

Ord. deacon (Norwich) 1893; priest, 1894; C. of Hevingham, Norfolk, 1893-1906.

V. of Haveringland, and R. of Brandiston, 1906-13.

P.C. of Hackness with Harwood Dale, Yorks., 1913-16.

R. of Heydon with Irmingland, 1916-26, and V. of Guestwick, Norfolk, 1918-26.

Died Dec. 19, 1926.

(Malvern Coll. Reg.; Crockford; The Times, Dec. 21, 1926.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Malvern College.
- He was educated at Cambridge.
- He worked as a Curate 1893 To 1906 in Hevingham, Norfolk.
- He worked as a Vicar of Haveringland and Rector of Brandiston 1906 To 1913 in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Perpetual Curate of Hackness with Harwood Dale 1913 To 1916 in Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Rector of Heydon 1916 To 1926 in Heydon, Norfolk.

James married **Janet Elizabeth Little**. They had one son: **John Clifford**.

11-**Dr. John Clifford Pease**<sup>8</sup> was born on 22 Jan 1916, died on 6 Nov 2009 at age 93, and was buried in St. Nicholas Church Cemetery, Wells-next-the-Sea, Norfolk.

General Notes: John Clifford Pease was a general physician and diabetologist at Mansfield Hospital, Nottinghamshire. He was born in Hackness, Yorkshire, but soon moved to Heydon, Norfolk, where his father, James Ernest Pease, was the rector. His father unfortunately died when he was aged 10, and he and his mother, Janet Elizabeth Pease née Little, were then invited to live with his aunt, Isabelle Little, in Oxford. She was setting up the first female general practice in the city and later, controversially, the first family planning clinic. With this environment it is perhaps hardly surprising that medicine became the focus of his life.

He was educated at Newlands School, Seaford, and Haileybury College. At University College Oxford, he received a BA in 1936, and went on to the Middlesex Hospital, qualifying in 1941. His first medical jobs were at the Radcliffe Infirmary, Oxford.

In January 1942 he joined 158 Field Ambulance and was then, for three years, resident medical officer in the 92 Field Regiment in India, Iran and Italy. From December 1945 to October 1946 he worked as a graded physician in Hamburg, Berlin and Glasgow. This was to give him invaluable experience of general medicine, tropical diseases and tuberculosis.

Once John was de-mobbed, he returned to the Radcliffe, Oxford, to work under Alec Cooke [Munk's Roll, Vol.XI, p.127], who was to be influential in helping to form his understanding of the needs of diabetics. He wrote his thesis on 'The place of the diabetic clinic in the management of patients suffering from diabetes mellitus'. He gained his DM (Oxford) in 1950.

In 1952 he was appointed as a consultant physician in general medicine and diabetes in Mansfield, Nottinghamshire. In 1956 he was instrumental in setting up and becoming the physician in

## Descendants of John Pease

---

charge of Langwith Lodge Diabetic Convalescent Home. It was the only unit of its kind in the UK. It was his pioneering work there which led to developments in the areas of diabetic nursing, health visiting in the management of diabetic patients, and diabetic clinics. He was a dedicated teacher and did much to raise money for the postgraduate medical centre at Mansfield. He became a member of the Nottingham University Medical School from 1975. He received a Queen's Silver Jubilee medal in June 1977. He retired in 1980. Shortly after this, the King's Mill Hospital near Mansfield opened a new diabetic wing, and he was delighted when they called it the 'John Pease Diabetic Centre'.

While at Oxford he met the person who was to mean so much to him throughout his life, Barbara Higham. They married with great celebration in 1941 – despite the war! During the late 1940s and early fifties his four children were born, James, Juliet and the twins, Rosie and Colin. He retired to Wells-next-the-Sea, Norfolk, although he continued some part-time work for the next five years as a clinical assistant at the Norfolk and Norwich diabetic outpatients. Once in Wells he was able to pursue many of his other interests: bird watching, bowls, croquet, gardening and the Pensthorpe Nature Reserve.

Two of his children and five of his 10 grandchildren have become doctors. Throughout his life he was steadfast in his love for his family, medicine and the environment.

Colin Pease

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with BA BM BCh MRCP DM FRCP.
- He worked as a Physician and diabetologist.

John married **Barbara Joan Heron**<sup>8</sup> in 1941. Barbara was buried in St. Nicholas Church Cemetery, Wells-next-the-Sea, Norfolk. They had four children: **James, Juliet, Rosie, and Colin.**

12-**James Pease**

12-**Juliet Pease**

12-**Rosie Pease**

12-**Colin Pease**

10-**Clara Harriet Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1852 and died in 1926 at age 74.

Clara married **Rev. Arthur Trosse Fortescue**<sup>1</sup> on 23 Oct 1894 in Newark on Trent, Nottinghamshire. Arthur was born on 7 Apr 1848 in Fallapit, East Allington, Devon and died on 21 Nov 1899 in Marylebone at age 51.

10-**Fanny Maria Pease**

10-**Edith Catherine Pease**

Edith married **Capt. Cecil Henry Wray**<sup>1</sup> on 21 Feb 1875. Cecil was born on 1 Aug 1855. They had two children: **Henry Cecil** and **Gerald Christopher.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Thurlby Hall, Lincoln, Lincolnshire.

11-**Maj. Henry Cecil Wray** was born on 11 Dec 1878 and died in 1957 at age 79.

General Notes: DSO. JP.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO JP.
- He was educated at Haileybury.

11-**Gerald Christopher Wray** was born on 7 Sep 1881.

9-**James Robinson Pease**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1824 and died on 13 Jan 1888 in Scarborough, Yorkshire at age 63.

General Notes: Pease, James Robinson.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Adm. pens. (age 19) at MAGDALENE, Apr. 27, 1843. [3rd] s. of Joseph Robinson (1807), Of Hessle, near Hull (and Harriet Walker). [B. Feb. 28, 1824.] School, Uppingham.  
Matric. Michs. 1843; B.A. 1847; M.A. 1852.  
Of Westwood, Beverley, Yorks.  
J.P. for the East Riding of Yorks.  
Married.  
Feb. 28, 1854, Louisa Frances, dau. of John Barkworth, of Tranby House, near Hull, and had issue.  
Died Jan. 13, 1888.  
Brother of George C. (1841).  
(Uppingham Sch.  
Roll.; Burke, L.G.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Westwood, Hampshire.

James married **Louisa Frances Barkworth**,<sup>1</sup> daughter of **John Barkworth**<sup>1</sup> and **Emma Boulderson**,<sup>1</sup> on 28 Feb 1854. Louisa was born on 5 Apr 1832 in Tranby House, Hull, Yorkshire, was christened on 8 May 1832 in Kirkella, Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire, and died on 23 Jul 1884 in Beverley, Yorkshire at age 52. They had six children: **Alice Louisa**, **James Cecil Robinson**, **Katherine Frances**, **Harold Robinson**, **Hugh Robinson**, and **Emma Cecilia**.

10-**Alice Louisa Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born in 1856 in Ferriby, Yorkshire and died on 14 Dec 1933 at age 77.

Alice married **Hugh Ripley**,<sup>1,4</sup> son of **Sir Henry William Ripley 1st Bt.**<sup>4</sup> and **Susan Milligan**, on 1 Dec 1881. Hugh was born on 4 Mar 1851 and died on 9 Apr 1913 at age 62.

10-**James Cecil Robinson Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 18 Sep 1856 and died on 14 Nov 1860 at age 4.

10-**Katherine Frances Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born in 1859 in Ferriby, Yorkshire and died in 1902 in Llanwrst, Carnavon at age 43.

Katherine married **Herbert Crossley**,<sup>4</sup> son of **Joseph Crossley**<sup>4</sup> and **Hannah Smith**, in 1879 in Beverley, Yorkshire. Herbert was born on 16 Feb 1854 in Halifax and died in 1907 at age 53. They had one daughter: **Mary Frances**.

11-**Mary Frances Crossley** was born in 1880 in Bowness on Windermere, Cumbria.

Katherine next married **Samuel Sandbach**, son of **Henry R. Sandbach**.

10-**Col. Harold Robinson Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 7 Dec 1859.

Harold married **Beatrice Emilie Hill**, daughter of **Edward Nicholson Hill** and **Frederica Mary Hamilton**, in 1888. Beatrice was born in 1865 in Dublin, Ireland and died in 1888 in Beverley, Yorkshire at age 23.

Harold next married **Violet Hester Barkworth**, daughter of **Henry Boulderson Barkworth** and **Catherine Hester Smith**, on 21 Jul 1891 in Sculcoates, Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire. Violet was born on 12 Aug 1866 in Tranby House, Hull, Yorkshire. They had five children: **Mark Robinson**, **Hester Catherine Louisa**, **Claude Norman**, **Phyllis Evelyn**, and **Paul James**.

11-**Lt. Mark Robinson Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1892 in Tranby House, Hessle, Hull, Yorkshire, died on 20 Oct 1914 in Prèmesques, Lille, France. Killed in action at age 22, and was buried in Houplines Communal Cemetery, Pas de Calais, France.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Haileybury.
- He was educated at Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst.
- He worked as an Officer of the East Yorkshire Regiment.

11-**Hester Catherine Louisa Pease** was born in 1893 and died in 1897 at age 4.

11-**Claude Norman Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1897 and died on 12 May 1982 at age 85.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Inniskillin Dragoons.

Claude married **Sylvia Noel Ellison**, daughter of **Noel Ellison**, in 1922 in Easingwold, Yorkshire. Sylvia was born in 1900. They had one daughter: **Verity Sylvia**.

12-**Verity Sylvia Pease** was born in 1927 and died on 27 Mar 1997 at age 70.

General Notes: She was a correspondent of my father, Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt.

11-**Phyllis Evelyn Pease** was born in 1898 and died in 1975 at age 77.

11-**Paul James Pease** was born in 1899 and died in 1980 at age 81.

10-**Col. Hugh Robinson Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1862.

Hugh married **Margaret Eliza Smart**, daughter of **Henry Smart**. They had four children: **Sylvia**, **Diana Emma Alice**, **(No Given Name)**, and **(No Given Name)**.

11-**Sylvia Pease**

Sylvia married **Michael Woodhead**. They had one daughter: **Valerie Margaret Pease**.

12-**Valerie Margaret Pease Woodhead**

11-**Diana Emma Alice Pease**<sup>7,10</sup> was born in 1905, was christened on 27 Sep 1905 in Maddington, Wiltshire, died in 1992 at age 87, and was buried in Harlow Hill cemetery, Harrogate, Yorkshire.

Diana married **Dr. Cyril William Curtis Bain**,<sup>7,10</sup> son of **Dr. William M. Bain**<sup>10</sup> and **Ellen Curtis**,<sup>10</sup> in 1930. Cyril was born on 5 Jun 1895 in Thornfield, Heaton Mersey, Manchester, died on 14 Aug 1987 at age 92, and was buried in Harlow Hill cemetery, Harrogate, Yorkshire. They had three children: **Hugh William Curtis**, **(No Given Name)**, and **(No Given Name)**.

General Notes: Cyril William Curtis Bain

b.5 June 1895 d.14 Aug 1987

MC(1918) MA BM BCh Oxon(1922) MRCP(1924) DM(1933) FRCP(1938)

Curtis Bain was senior physician to Harrogate General Hospital, a distinguished cardiologist, son of a remarkable father, and president of the BMA in 1949 - the first year of the National Health Service.

He was born at Thornfield, near Manchester. His father, William Bain, spent twelve years in general practice at Heaton Chapel, where he married Ellen Curtis. He gained the membership of the College, was elected FRCS Edinburgh, and settled in Harrogate as a spa physician, being elected a Fellow of the College in 1912 [Munk's Roll, Vol.IV, p.522]. Curtis Bain grew up in an atmosphere of medical research and practice in Harrogate, and was educated at Wellington College, Christ Church Oxford and St Thomas's Hospital, London.

His studies were interrupted by the first world war, when he was gazetted to the Duke of Wellington's Regiment in August 1914 and saw active service in France and Flanders with the West Riding Regiment attached to the Machine Gun Corps. He ended the war with the rank of major, was mentioned in despatches and awarded the Military Cross for conspicuous gallantry and devotion to duty.

In 1917, with a shortage of doctors, he was asked to resume his studies and qualified in 1922. After early appointments at St Thomas's he became RMO at the National Heart Hospital before being appointed physician at Harrogate General Hospital, and to the cardiographic department at the Royal Bath Hospital. He obtained the membership of the College in 1924, the DM in 1933, and was elected a Fellow in 1938.

Like his father before him, he combined a busy practice in a Yorkshire spa town with active research, and wrote several original papers on the electrocardiograph and conduction defects. A walking holiday in the Black Forest in the spring of 1928 started a fruitful collaboration with Terence East of King's College, with whom he wrote Recent Advances in Cardiology, London, J&A Churchill, 1929, which went to five editions before passing to Wallace Brigden. He also served on the council of the British Cardiac Society.

A loyal BM A member, he was honorary secretary of the Harrogate division from 1925-29, chairman from 1939-46, and as president welcomed the British Medical Association to its annual meeting in Harrogate in 1949. Meetings of the scientific sections were extended to four days, and the handbook included an advertisement for the fourth edition of Recent Advances.... His presidential address was on the theme 'Man and the machine', in which he warned his colleagues against making machines their masters. Reliance upon tests, he said, engendered a habit of mind in which more confidence was felt in a figure than in an opinion based upon clinical judgement.

He was a tall, precise, commanding figure. On his consulting room wall he had a map of Harrogate indicating the distribution of rheumatic fever cases, and his electrocardiogram became a feature of domiciliary practice in the town.

He retired to St Ives, Cornwall, in 1958 and, already a keen walker and trout fisher, taught himself to sail. For 15 years - based on Falmouth - he explored the roads, and the Helford River in his cruiser Zest, with his customary determination. Who's Who gave gardening as his later recreation. He renewed his friendship with Terence East as they investigated the Cornish saints together. In 1930 he married Diana Pease, who survived him together with their daughter, a general practitioner in Portsmouth, and their two sons; one of whom is an ENT surgeon in Ontario.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Fortunately, his enquiring mind and forthright views remained intact until his death, which followed an operation for a fractured hip. AGS [Brit.med.J. 1987,295,790; The Times, 21 Aug 1987; Photo] (Volume VIII, page 13)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC MA BM BCh MRCP DM FRCP.
- He worked as a President of the British Medical Association.
- He worked as a Consulting Physician, Harrogate General Hospital in Harrogate, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an officer of the Machine Gun Corps.

12-**Hugh William Curtis Bain** was born in 1933, died in 1978 at age 45, and was buried in Harlow Hill cemetery, Harrogate, Yorkshire.

12-**Dr. Bain**

12-**Dr. Bain**

11-**Pease**

11-**Pease**

10-**Emma Cecilia Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1865.

9-**Arthur Burton Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 27 May 1825.

Arthur married **Emma Caroline Wilkinson**, daughter of **John Wilkinson**. They had two children: **Arthur Godfrey** and **Leonard Joseph**.

10-**Capt. Arthur Godfrey Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born on 29 Nov 1861, died in 1899 at age 38, and was buried in St. John The Baptist, Kirkby Wharfe, Yorkshire.

10-**Leonard Joseph Pease**<sup>1</sup> was born on 29 Apr 1867 in Sculcoates, Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire.

Leonard married **Ellen Armytage Wade**, daughter of **John Edward Wade** and **Emily Hall**, on 25 Sep 1895 in Parish Church, Brantingham, Yorkshire. Ellen was born in 1869 and died in 1917 at age 48. They had two children: **Edward Godfrey** and **Nancy**.

Marriage Notes: They were married by the Rt. Rev. Lord Bishop of Sodor and Man, assisted by the Rev. B. S. Wilson, Vicar of Brantingham and the Rev. Henry Hilyard, Vicar of Rowley.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Miscellaneous: The London Standard, 30 Sep 1895.

11-**Edward Godfrey Pease** was born in 1896 in Brantingham, Yorkshire.

11-**Nancy Pease**

9-**Emily Jane Pease**<sup>1,4</sup> was born in 1838 and died in 1918 at age 80.

Emily married **Henry Baines**<sup>1,4</sup> son of **Hewley Mortimer Baines**<sup>1,4</sup> and **Mary Harrison**, on 11 Jun 1857. Henry died in Feb 1865.

Emily next married **Rt. Rev. Norman Dumesnil Straton**<sup>1</sup> son of **Rev. George William Straton** and **Eleanor Katherine Norman**, on 20 Feb 1873. Norman was born on 4 Nov 1840 in Somersal Herbert, Derbyshire and died on 5 Apr 1918 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bishop of Sodor & Man., then Newcastle. Former Vicar of Wakefield.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 9-Harriet Pease

Harriet married **Rev. John Richard Hill**. They had six children: (No Given Name), and (No Given Name).

10-Hill

10-Hill

10-Hill

10-Hill

10-Hill

10-Hill

8-**Clifford Pease** was born on 24 Dec 1793 and died on 27 Dec 1873 at age 80.

Clifford married **Sarah Paulden Cookson**, daughter of **Robert Cookson**, on 25 Jun 1846 in Holy Trinity, Hull, Yorkshire. Sarah was born in Elleray, Windermere, Cumbria and was christened on 5 Jun 1823 in Manchester. They had four children: **Annie Marie**, **Clifford Robinson**, **Douglas Clifford**, and **Catherine**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Hull, Yorkshire.
- They had a residence in Isle of Man.

9-**Annie Marie Pease** was born in Jun 1847 in Beverley, Yorkshire and died on 27 Jul 1900 in Blackheath, London at age 53.

General Notes: Also given as Annie Sarah Pease. See John McCreight's line to Clifford Pease. His facts are more likely accurate and are so given.

Annie married **Dr. Richard Fegan**, son of **John Fegan** and **Mary Crangle**, on 14 Oct 1868. Richard was born on 18 Jun 1839 in Rathfriland, Northern Ireland, died on 9 Feb 1927 in Blackheath, London at age 87, and was buried in Charlton Cemetery, London. They had nine children: **Richard Ardra**, **Clifford Pease**, **John Herbert Crangle**, **Mary**, **Annie Kathleen**, **Edward**, **Ethel Sophia**, **Gwendoline Elizabeth**, and **Adeline Constance Gladys**.

10-**Richard Ardra Fegan** was born on 6 Aug 1869, died on 27 Feb 1947 at age 77, and was buried in Charlton Cemetery, London.

Richard married **Isabella Brigstocke**. Isabella was born on 16 Sep 1860, died on 3 Mar 1949 at age 88, and was buried in Charlton Cemetery, London. They had three children: **John Ardra De Crespigny**, **Norah Joanne**, and **Annie Marjory**.

11-**John Ardra De Crespigny Fegan** was born on 16 Jan 1899.

John married **Barbara Johnston**. Barbara was born on 26 Jun 1903. They had two children: **Gillian Barbara** and **Robin Ardra**.

12-**Gillian Barbara Fegan**

Gillian married **James Morrison**. They had two children: **Sheena Catherine** and **Fiona Isobel**.

13-**Sheena Catherine Morrison**

13-**Fiona Isobel Morrison**

12-**Captain Robin Ardra Fegan**

11-**Norah Joanne Fegan** was born on 1 Apr 1900.

11-**Annie Marjory Fegan** was born on 5 May 1902.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

10-**Clifford Pease Fegan** was born on 22 Oct 1870 and died in May 1946 at age 75.

General Notes: Emigrated to South Africa. They had no children.

Clifford married **Lizzie**.

10-**Dr. John Herbert Crangle Fegan** was born on 22 Jan 1872 and died on 26 Jul 1949 at age 77.

General Notes: MRCS. England rugby international

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MRCS.

John married **Mollie Barrington Mackinnon**, daughter of **W Mackinnon**. They had four children: **Richard Mackinnon**, **Nannie Marion**, **Edna Constance**, and **Phyllis**.

11-**Richard Mackinnon Fegan** was born in 1899 and died in 1964 at age 65.

Richard married **Barbara Petherick**. They had one son: **Robert**.

12-**Robert Fegan**

Robert married **Patricia**. They had four children: **Beverley**, **Helen**, **John**, and **Pamela**.

13-**Beverley Fegan**

13-**Helen Fegan**

13-**John Fegan**

13-**Pamela Fegan**

11-**Nannie Marion Fegan** was born on 2 Oct 1902.

Nannie married **Richard Neall**. Richard was born in 1899. They had three children: **John**, **Patricia**, and **Una**.

12-**John Neall**

John married **Unknown**. They had two children: **Antony** and **Richard**.

13-**Antony Neall**

13-**Richard Neall**

12-**Patricia Neall**

Patricia married **David Laker**. They had two children: **Patricia** and **Carolyn**.

13-**Patricia Laker**

13-**Carolyn Laker**

12-**Una Neall**

Una married **Patrick Daly**. They had three children: **Sarah**, **Michael**, and **Stephen**.

13-**Sarah Daly**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-Michael Daly

13-Stephen Daly

11-Edna Constance Fegan was born on 2 Oct 1902.

Edna married **John Dawbarn**. John died in 1954. They had two children: **Ann** and **Susan**.

12-Ann Dawbarn

Ann married **John Lys**. They had four children: **Alison, Deborah, Jane**, and **Sarah**.

13-Alison Lys

13-Deborah Lys

13-Jane Lys

13-Sarah Lys

12-Susan Dawbarn

Susan married **Brian Mobsby**. They had two children: **Melayn** and **Neil**.

13-Melayn Mobsby

13-Neil Mobsby

11-Phyllis Fegan was born in Sep 1905.

10-Mary Fegan was born in 1873 and died in 1873.

10-Annie Kathleen Fegan was born on 10 Nov 1874 in Blackheath, London, died on 29 Apr 1962 in Belfast, Ireland at age 87, and was buried in Ballynahinch.

Annie married **Thomas McCreight**, son of **Thomas McCreight** and **Eliza Phenix**, on 18 Apr 1901. Thomas was born on 25 Dec 1865 in Lisburn, Ireland, died on 1 Jan 1948 in Belfast, Ireland at age 82, and was buried in Ballynahinch. They had four children: **Richard Thomas, Evelyn Annie Kathleen, Dorothy Ethel**, and **Charles Clifford**.

11-Richard Thomas McCreight was born on 4 Mar 1902 in Ballynahinch and died on 19 Jul 1988 in Dundrum at age 86.

Richard married **Norah Cooke** on 18 Apr 1934 in Carlton, Yorkshire. Norah was born on 31 Jan 1907 and died on 4 Jun 1962 in London at age 55. They had two children: **Patrick Thomas** and **Robert Brian**.

12-Patrick Thomas McCreight was born on 15 Mar 1935 in Ruislip and died on 29 Jan 1995 in Long Wittenham at age 59.

Patrick married **Ruth Elizabeth Bamford**. They had three children: **Joanna Mary, Catherine Norah**, and **Gillain Patricia**.

13-Joanna Mary McCreight

Joanna married **Dmitry Goldin**. They had two children: **Hayley Victoria** and **Tori Isabella**.

14-Hayley Victoria Goldin

14-Tori Isabella Goldin

13-Catherine Norah McCreight

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Catherine married **Graham Keith Youngs**. They had two children: **Alice Elizabeth** and **Imogen Margaret**.

14-**Alice Elizabeth Youngs**

14-**Imogen Margaret Youngs**

13-**Gillain Patricia McCreight**

Gillain married **Douglas George Waite**. They had two children: **Lucy Natasha** and **Sophie Patricia**.

14-**Lucy Natasha Waite**

14-**Sophie Patricia Waite**

12-**Robert Brian McCreight**

Robert married **Charmain Moberly**. They had two children: **Mary Caroline** and **Edward Robert**.

13-**Mary Caroline McCreight**

Mary married **Dominique Bon**. They had two children: **Josephone Charlotte** and **Jeremy Patrick**.

14-**Josephone Charlotte Bon**

14-**Jeremy Patrick Bon**

13-**Edward Robert McCreight**

Edward married **Sachiko Ishizuka**. They had two children: **Marlon Edward** and **Jesse**.

14-**Marlon Edward McCreight**

14-**Jesse McCreight**

11-**Evelyn Annie Kathleen McCreight** was born on 17 Apr 1904 in Ballynahinch and died on 2 Nov 1998 in Newcastle, N. Ireland at age 94.

11-**Dorothy Ethel McCreight** was born on 24 Aug 1906 in Ballynahinch, died on 23 Apr 2000 in Belfast, Ireland at age 93, and was buried in Ballynahinch.

11-**Charles Clifford McCreight** was born on 9 Feb 1909 in Ballynahinch and died on 21 Dec 1968 in Bangor at age 59.

Charles married **Josephine H Poole**.

Charles next married **Kathleen Grace Cull**, daughter of **John Edward Cull** and **Catherine Carson**. They had four children: **Patricia Anne**, **Maureen Elizabeth**, **Michael Charles**, and **John**.

12-**Patricia Anne McCreight**

Patricia married **Gerald Kennedy**. They had four children: **Helen Denise**, **Jillian**, **Jaqueline**, and **Joanne**.

13-**Helen Denise Kennedy**

13-**Jillian Kennedy**

Jillian married **Marc Valade**. They had two children: **Ethan** and **Trisha Marie**.

14-**Ethan Valade**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Trisha Marie Valade**

13-**Jaqueline Kennedy**

Jaqueline married **Joseph Alvin Lee Him**. They had one son: **Joshua Lee**.

14-**Joshua Lee Him**

13-**Joanne Kennedy**

Patricia next married **Douglas Duncan**.

12-**Maureen Elizabeth McCreight** was born on 22 May 1948 in Belfast, Ireland, died on 16 Feb 2007 in Toronto, Ontario, Canada at age 58, and was buried on 19 Jul 2007 in Bangor, N. Ireland.

12-**Michael Charles McCreight** was born on 16 Feb 1951 in Belfast, Ireland, died on 30 Jan 2009 in Kingston, Ontario at age 57, and was buried on 22 May 2009 in Clandeboye Cemetery, Bangor.

Michael married **Karen Macmurray**. They had one son: **Ryan Michael Charles**.

13-**Ryan Michael Charles McCreight**

Michael next married **Lindsay Simpson** on 31 Dec 1998. Lindsay died on 7 May 2009 in Chatham, Ontario.

12-**John McCreight**

John married **Marie Elaine Carrington**. They had two children: **Sean Patrick Carrington** and **James Thomas Carrington**.

13-**Sean Patrick Carrington McCreight**

13-**James Thomas Carrington McCreight**

10-**Edward Fegan** was born in 1876 and died in 1876.

10-**Ethel Sophia Fegan** was born on 17 Mar 1877 and died on 4 Aug 1975 in Newcastle, N. Ireland at age 98.

10-**Gwendoline Elizabeth Fegan** was born on 30 Aug 1879 and died on 4 Jan 1942 in London at age 62.

Gwendoline married **Gordon Farrar**. Gordon died in 1915 in Action WWI.

Gwendoline next married **Lt. Col. C Bridges**.

10-**Adeline Constance Gladys Fegan** was born on 6 Feb 1884 in Blackheath, London and died on 16 Apr 1941 in London at age 57.

Noted events in her life were:

- Miscellaneous: The heaviest raid of the war took place that night., 16 Apr 1941, London.

9-**Clifford Robinson Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1850 in Onchan, Isle of Man (28th given in School Register) and was christened on 9 Feb 1851 in Onchan, Isle of Man.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Elizabeth College in 1860-1865 in Guernsey, Channel Islands.
- He worked as a Businessman in 1878 in Port Elizabeth, South Africa.

Clifford married **Helena Sophia Plumridge Webb**, daughter of **George Webb** and **Mary Anne Peake**, on 9 Jul 1890 in Trinity Church, Port Elizabeth, South Africa. Helena was born on 9 Jul 1869 and was christened on 10 Jul 1872 in St. Mary Magdalene, Woolwich, Kent. They had two children: **Elaine Catherine** and **Neville Clifford**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Port Elizabeth, South Africa.

### 10-Elaine Catherine Pease

Elaine married **Brig. Gen. George Tagore Mair** in 1931. George was born on 28 Apr 1873 and died on 25 Nov 1941 at age 68.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CMG DSO.

10-**Neville Clifford Pease** was born about 1893 in London.

9-**Douglas Clifford Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1854 in Hull, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: He was studying to be a pharmacist, 1872.

### 9-Catherine Pease

8-**Rev. George Pease** was born on 30 Jun 1796 and died on 23 Oct 1876 in Bridlington, Yorkshire at age 80.

General Notes: Pease, George.

Adm. pens. at ST JOHN'S, Dec. 24, 1814.

Of Yorkshire. [3rd s. of Joseph Robinson, of Hesslewood (who assumed the name Pease in 1773) (and Anne, dau. of Nicholas Twigge, of Ashover, Derbs.).

B. June 30, 1796.

School, Louth Grammar.] Matric. Michs. 1815; B.A. 1819; M.A. 1822.

Ord. deacon (York) 1822; priest, 1822.

C. of Seighford, Staffs., 1823-5. C. of Tachbrook, Warws., 1825-31.

V. of Darrington, Yorks., 1831-75.

Married, Apr. 14, 1831, Jane, dau. of John Swinfen.

Died Oct. 23, 1876, at Bridlington.

Brother of Joseph R. (1807). (Goulding, Some Louth Gr. Sch.

Boys; Burke, L.G.; The Times, Nov. 6, 1876.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Vicar of Darrington.

George married **Jane Swinfen**, daughter of **John Swinfen** and **Anne Ford**. They had one daughter: **Mary Ann**.

9-**Mary Ann Pease** was born in 1834.

8-**Sarah Pease** died on 25 Sep 1840.

8-**Mary Pease** died on 4 Jul 1839.

8-**Charlotte Pease** died on 24 Feb 1824.

Charlotte married **Capt. Henry Browne Mason**.

### 8-Anne Pease

Anne married **Col. Arthur Maister**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

4-**Nicholas Pease** was buried on 18 Mar 1627 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 25 Mar 1566 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Nicholas married **Maria Taylor**. They had four children: **Barbara, Maria, George, and Elizabeth**.

### 5-**Barbara Pease**

Barbara married **Richard Whitacres**.

5-**Maria Pease** died in 1640 and was buried on 15 Dec 1640.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 25 Nov 1622.

5-**George Pease** died in 1640 and was buried on 21 Jan 1640.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 22 Aug 1634.

5-**Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1627.

Elizabeth married **Jonathan Barwick**.

Elizabeth next married **John Smith**, son of **Alexander Smith** and **Margaret**, on 28 Oct 1696 in Cantley. John was born on 27 Mar 1636.

### 4-**Elizabeth Pease**

Elizabeth married **Henry Middleton**.

4-**Alicia Pease** was born on 7 Nov 1568 and was buried on 17 Nov 1568.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 8 Nov 1568.

4-**Francis Pease** was buried on 4 May 1600.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 9 Jul 1570.

4-**Thomas Pease** was born on 20 Apr 1572 and died on 15 Jan 1643 at age 70.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Of Fishlake.

Thomas married **Anna Beaumont** on 2 Feb 1606 in Fishlake, Yorkshire. Anna was buried on 14 Feb 1632. They had seven children: **William, Thomas, John, George, Elizabeth, Nicholas, and Isabella**.

### 5-**William Pease**

William married **Margaret**. Margaret was buried on 27 May 1655.

5-**Thomas Pease** was born in 1613, died in 1666 at age 53, and was buried on 8 Oct 1666.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 30 Mar 1613.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Briggs**. They had four children: **Nicholas, Anna, Thomas, and Margeria**.

6-**Nicholas Pease**

6-**Anna Pease**

Anna married **Thomas Fish**.

6-**Thomas Pease** was buried on 4 Mar 1684.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 31 Dec 1645.

Thomas married **Gracia ?** on 12 Jul 1680. Gracia was buried on 4 Sep 1682.

6-**Margeria Pease**

5-**John Pease** was born in 1616 and was buried on 14 Feb 1672.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 12 Oct 1616.

John married **Elizabeth**. They had seven children: **Thomas, James, Francis, Joseph, Hannah, Anna, and Anna**.

6-**Thomas Pease** was born in 1645 and died in 1685 at age 40.

Thomas married **Gratia Wright**. They had one son: **Joshua**.

7-**Joshua Pease**

6-**James Pease**

6-**Francis Pease**

6-**Joseph Pease**

Joseph married **Dorothy**. They had one son: **Joseph**.

7-**Joseph Pease** was born in 1702 and died in 1782 at age 80.

Joseph married **Alice Hepworth**. Alice died in 1768. They had six children: **Thomas, Hannah, Elizabeth, John, Joseph, and James**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Great Preston, Garforth, Leeds, Yorkshire.

8-**Thomas Pease** was born in 1735 and died in 1781 at age 46.

Thomas married **Sarah Audley** in 1759. Sarah was born in 1729 and died in 1797 at age 68. They had four children: **Joseph, Thomas, James, and George**.

9-**Joseph Pease** was born in 1760 in Pontefract, Yorkshire and died in 1788 at age 28.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

9-**Thomas Pease** was born in 1762 and died in 1836 at age 74.

Thomas married **Alice Rushforth**. Alice died in 1815.

9-**James Pease** was born on 1 Sep 1766 in Pontefract, Yorkshire and died in 1817 in Woolwich, Kent at age 51.

James married **Rebecca Smith**, daughter of \_\_\_\_\_ **Smith**. They had three children: **Thomas, Isaac**, and **William**.

10-**Thomas Pease** was born in 1795 in Pontefract, Yorkshire and died in 1795.

10-**Isaac Pease** was born in 1797 in Woolwich, Kent and died in 1827 at age 30.

10-**William Pease** was born in 1799 in Woolwich, Kent, died on 18 Sep 1848 at age 49, and was buried in Woolwich Churchyard, Woolwich, Kent.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Artist.

William married **Susannah Moore** in 1819. Susannah was born in 1798, died on 3 Mar 1881 in Woolwich, Kent at age 83, and was buried in Woolwich Churchyard, Woolwich, Kent. They had 11 children: **Emily R. E., James William, Miriam Jane, Selina, Joseph, Joseph Ambrose, Augustus, Thales, Olinthus Augustus, Josephine Sophia**, and **Charles Hutton Gregory**.

General Notes: HO 107 1588 367 17

8 rectory place Woolwich

11-**Emily R. E. Pease** was born in 1820, died on 21 Dec 1844 in Woolwich, Kent at age 24, and was buried in Woolwich Churchyard, Woolwich, Kent.

11-**James William Pease** was born in 1822, died on 31 May 1864 at age 42, and was buried in Woolwich, Kent.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Mechanic of Woolwich.

11-**Miriam Jane Pease** was born in 1824 in Woolwich, Kent and died in 1897 in Hastings at age 73.

11-**Selina Pease** was born in 1826 in Woolwich, Kent.

General Notes: Birth also given as 1831

Selina married **Edward Thomas Bunn** in 1855 in Greenwich, London. Edward was born in 1831 in Hadleigh, Suffolk. They had six children: **Emily M., Edward, Edith M., Sidney Charles, Annie Maud**, and **Cecil A.**

General Notes: 1881 Census RG11/742 & RG11/1887

1871 Census RG10/1763

1891 Census RG12/1480

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chemist & Druggist.

12-**Emily M. Bunn** was born in 1856 in Wickham, Suffolk.

12-**Edward Bunn** was born in 1859 in Wickham, Suffolk.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Marine engineer.

Edward married **Hannah G.** Hannah was born in 1862 in Portsmouth.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Edith M. Bunn** was born in 1862 in Wickham, Suffolk.

12-**Sidney Charles Bunn** was born in 1866 in Wickham, Suffolk.

General Notes: RG13/571 Census 1901

Sidney married **Gertrude**. Gertrude was born in 1864 in Ipswich, Suffolk. They had one son: **Edward**.

13-**Edward Bunn** was born in 1899 in Southsea, Hampshire.

12-**Annie Maud Bunn** was born in 1868 in Wickham, Suffolk.

12-**Cecil A. Bunn** was born in 1870 in Wickham, Suffolk.

11-**Joseph Pease** was born in 1828, died on 31 May 1830 in Woolwich, Kent at age 2, and was buried in Woolwich, Kent.

11-**Joseph Ambrose Pease** was born on 30 Jan 1831 and was christened on 25 Feb 1831 in St. Mary Magdalene, Woolwich, Kent.

Joseph married **Mary Avern Toplin**. They had one daughter: **Mary Avern**.

12-**Mary Avern Pease** was born in 1885 in Woolwich, Kent and died in 1960 at age 75.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Artist.

Mary married someone. She had one daughter: **Gina Marion**.

13- **Gina Marion** was born on 20 Jan 1919 and died in Nov 1999 in Bath, Somerset at age 80.

Gina married \_\_\_\_\_ **Coombes**.

11-**Augustus Pease** was born in 1833, died on 19 Apr 1837 in Woolwich, Kent at age 4, and was buried in Woolwich, Kent.

11-**Col. Sir Thales Pease**<sup>11,12</sup> was born on 12 Aug 1835 in Plumstead, Kent and died on 26 Feb 1919 at age 83.

General Notes: Ref: 1901 Census RG13/37 Ref: 1881 Census RG11/742 Ref: 1891 Census. RG12/864.

KCB. Sudan Expedition 1884-85 (despatches, medal & clasp), Khedive's Star.

53 Drayton Gardens, South Kensington in 1915

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Deputy Commissary General of Naval Ordnance.
- He worked as a Storekeeper General of Naval Ordnance. In 1891-1902.

Thales married **Lavinia Jolly**,<sup>12</sup> daughter of **Robert Jolly** and **Frances**, in 1856. Lavinia was born in 1836 in Woolwich, Kent and died on 20 Nov 1902 at age 66. They had five children: **Leonard Thales, Annie Emilie, Lawrence Willoughby, Percy D., and Jessie Mabel**.

General Notes: Ref: Dods Peerage & Knightage 1915

They were married by the Rev. Herbert Raynes, a cousin of Thales' daughter's husband Mr. Sowter. Note from Stephen Coke. 14/5/11.

12-**Lt. Gen. Leonard Thales Pease**<sup>11,12</sup> was born on 11 Dec 1857 and died on 24 Jul 1936 at age 78.

General Notes: CB 1922. RMA. Retired pay 1922. of Eaglesfield, Camberley, Surrey

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CB.
- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Marine Artillery.
- He had a residence in Eaglesfield, Park Road, Camberley, Surrey.

Leonard married **Gertrude Catherine Mordaunt**, daughter of **John Murray Mordaunt** and **Elizabeth Evelyn Cotes**, on 9 May 1911. Gertrude died in 1938. They had one son: **Roger Thales**.

13-Lieut. **Roger Thales Pease** was born in 1912, died on 21 Mar 1933 in Killed in an accident at age 21, and was buried in St. Peter's. Frimley, Surrey.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Engineers.

12-Annie Emilie Pease was born about 1862 in Charlton, Kent.

Annie married **John Sowter**.

12-Lawrence Willoughby Pease was born on 11 Sep 1862.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Army officer. 8Th Battalion Prince Consort's Own (Rifle Brigade) on 23 Sep 1881.

12-Percy D. Pease was born in 1866 in Charlton, Kent.

General Notes: 1881 Census RG11/742

12-Jessie Mabel Pease<sup>12</sup> was born in 1869 in South Africa, died in Jan 1954 in Kensington at age 85, and was buried in Margravine Cemetery, Hammersmith.

Jessie married **Surgeon-Captain Edmund Percival Isaacs-Coke**,<sup>12</sup> son of **Lionel Edmund Isaacs**<sup>12</sup> and **Caroline Isabella Coke**,<sup>12</sup> on 16 Apr 1899 in St. Jude's, Kensington. Edmund was born in 1869 in Jamaica, West Indies, died on 23 Jun 1925 in Kensington, London at age 56, and was buried in Margravine Cemetery, Hammersmith. They had two children: **Ursula Lesley** and **Lionel Thales Percival**.

General Notes: Marriage Records. St Judes, Kensington. No 257 Page 129

1 Sinclair Road, West Kensington

British Medical Journal. Br Med J 1904;1:1466-1467 (18 June), doi:10.1136/bmj.1.2268.1466 states that in 1904 he changed his name from Isaacs to Coke.

1901 Census RG13/50

London Gazette 22 dec 1908 states that as of 1 apr 1908 to transfer from 2nd Middlesex (South Middlesex) Volunteer Rifle Corps to be Capt. with precedence as in the Volunteer Force.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Physician & Surgeon.

13-Ursula Lesley Coke<sup>12</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1900 in Kensington and died in Aug 1947 in Stepney at age 47.

Ursula married **Stuart D. Hobson**<sup>12</sup> in Aug 1928 in St. George's, Hanover Square, London. Stuart died about Jan 1929.

13-Lionel Thales Percival Coke<sup>12</sup> was born on 16 Aug 1901 in Fulham, London and died in 1976 in Chelsea, London at age 75.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor.

Lionel married **Kama Lucretia St. Roche Sturrock**<sup>12</sup> on 27 Jul 1940 in St. Philip's, Earls Court Rd, Kensington. Kama was born in 1910 in Chelsea and died in Apr 1990 in Sutton, Surrey at age 80. They had two children: **Christopher Lionel** and **Stephen Philip**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Christopher Lionel Coke

Christopher married **Elsbeth Paton Gardner**.

### 14-Stephen Philip Coke

Stephen married **Patricia Vivienne Elsie Gibbs**. They had one son: **Timothy Philip Lionel**.

### 15-Timothy Philip Lionel Coke

Timothy married **Amy Clark**. They had two children: **Nicholas Derek Lionel** and **Donald Philip**.

### 16-Nicholas Derek Lionel Coke

### 16-Donald Philip Coke

Thales next married **Flora Louise Hubert**.

11-**Olinthus Augustus Pease** was born in 1839, died on 19 Jun 1867 at age 28, and was buried in Woolwich, Kent.

11-**Josephine Sophia Pease** was born in 1841, died on 28 Jul 1847 at age 6, and was buried in Woolwich, Kent.

### 11-Charles Hutton Gregory Pease

James next married **Mary Smith**, daughter of \_\_\_\_\_ **Smith**. They had four children: **Mary Ann, James, James, and Sarah**.

10-**Mary Ann Pease** was born in 1808.

10-**James Pease** was born in 1809.

10-**James Pease**

10-**Sarah Pease**

9-**George Pease** was born in 1773 and died in 1773.

### 8-Hannah Pease

Hannah married **John Moore**.

### 8-Elizabeth Pease

Elizabeth married **Cuthbert Harling**. They had one daughter: **Mary**.

### 9-Mary Harling

Mary married **Thomas Spenser**, son of **Michael Spenser** and **Sarah Wright**, on 13 May 1791 in Sherburn in Elmet, Leeds, Yorkshire. Thomas was born in 1770 in Micklefield, Garforth, Leeds, Yorkshire.

### 8-John Pease

### 8-Joseph Pease

### 8-James Pease

### 6-Hannah Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Hannah married **George Hemburgh**.

6-**Anna Pease** died in Died in Infancy.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 16 Jan 1651.

6-**Anna Pease**

5-**George Pease** was born in 1621 and was buried on 7 Jun 1680.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 31 Mar 1621.

George married **Isabella**. They had five children: **Sarra, Anna, Mary, John, and Mary**.

6-**Sarra Pease**

6-**Anna Pease**

6-**Mary Pease** was buried on 23 Oct 1661.

6-**John Pease** was buried on 24 Feb 1685.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 2 May 1649.

John married **Rebecca Brooks** on 8 Oct 1678. Rebecca was buried on 13 Jun 1686. They had one daughter: **Hannah**.

7-**Hannah Pease** was buried on 29 Nov 1683.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 9 Dec 1679.

6-**Mary Pease** was buried on 12 Sep 1675.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 27 Aug 1663.

George next married **Ellen ?**. They had four children: **George, George, George, and Sarra**.

6-**George Pease** was buried on 9 Apr 1672.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 5 Jul 1666.

6-**George Pease** died in Died in Infancy.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 14 Sep 1671.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 6-George Pease

### 6-Sarra Pease

Sarra married **Joanthan Saile**.

### 5-Elizabeth Pease

5-**Nicholas Pease**<sup>13</sup> was born in 1609, died in 1654 at age 45, and was buried on 14 May 1654 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 7 May 1609 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Nicholas married **Unknown**. They had five children: **Isabella, Nicholas, Nicholas, William, and Elizabeth**.

6-**Isabella Pease** was born in 1642.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 9 May 1642.

6-**Nicholas Pease** was born in 1643, died in 1650 at age 7, and was buried on 4 Sep 1650.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 26 Sep 1643.

6-**Nicholas Pease** was born in 1647 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 14 Mar 1647.

Nicholas married **? Butler**. ? was buried on 12 Dec 1682. They had three children: **Lucia, Anna, and Jane**.

### 7-Lucia Pease

### 7-Anna Pease

### 7-Jane Pease

Jane married **John Wayte**.

6-**William Pease**<sup>13</sup> was born in 1648 in Fishlake, Yorkshire, died in 1692 at age 44, and was buried on 22 Dec 1692.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 28 Jan 1648.

William married **Margaret** in 1665. Margaret was buried on 11 May 1720. They had three children: **Nicholas, William, and Joseph**.

### 7-Nicholas Pease

Nicholas married **Mary Bottony**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

7-**William Pease**<sup>14</sup> was born in 1648 in Fishlake, Yorkshire and died on 22 Mar 1693 in Fishlake, Yorkshire at age 45.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

William married **Mary**. They had three children: **Elizabeth**, **Mary**, and **Hannah**.

8-**Elizabeth Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1672 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

8-**Mary Pease** was born on 5 Feb 1674 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

8-**Hannah Pease** was born on 20 Nov 1675 in Fishlake, Yorkshire and died on 1 Dec 1738 at age 63.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.

Hannah married **Richard Leedom** on 7 Oct 1701 in Sherburn in Elmet, Leeds, Yorkshire. Richard was born in 1675 in Sherburn in Elmet, Leeds, Yorkshire and died in 1744 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania at age 69. They had two children: **John** and **William**.

General Notes: Emigrated with his wife in 1712, to America, as Quakers.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 30 Jul 1665 in Sherburn in Elmet, Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He was a Quaker by Convincement.

9-**John Leedom** was born in 1703 in Yorkshire and died in 1750 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania at age 47.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 3 Oct 1703 in Sherburn in Elmet, Leeds, Yorkshire.

John married **Susannah** in 1731. Susannah died in 1763 in Cheltenham. Montgomery, Pennsylvania. They had three children: **John**, **Ann**, and **Samuel**.

10-**John Leedom** was born in 1733 and died on 29 Apr 1818 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania at age 85.

General Notes: John LEEDOM, Southampton, yeoman. April 9, 1818. Proved May 19, 1818.

Sons Joseph, Isaac and Lucius C. Leedom exrs. Daus. Mary Meredith and Ann Leedom. Ch. of son John Dec'd. Ch. of Daus. Sarah Davis and Rachel Biles. Wits: John McNair and James Anderson.

Abstracts of Bucks County, Pennsylvania, Wills, 1785-1825 Book 9 Page 268.

John married **Ruth Strickland**. They had eight children: **Joseph**, **John**, **Rachel**, **Sarah**, **Isaac**, **Mary**, **Ann**, and **Miles**.

11-**Joseph Leedom** was born on 26 Feb 1757 in Middletown, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, USA and died on 7 May 1842 at age 85.

Joseph married **Euphane Baner** on 22 Dec 1783. Euphane died on 7 Sep 1829.

11-**John Leedom** was born on 23 Apr 1759.

John married **Ann Yardley**, daughter of **Richard Yardley** and **Lucilla Stackhouse**. Ann was born on 27 Mar 1766.

11-**Rachel Leedom** was born on 20 Feb 1763.

Rachel married **Charles Biles**.

11-**Sarah Leedom** was born on 8 Jan 1764.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Sarah married \_\_\_\_\_ **Davis**.

11-**Isaac Leedom** was born on 2 Sep 1766 in Middletown, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, USA, died on 12 Mar 1848 at age 81, and was buried in Radnor Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania.

Isaac married **Ann Jones**. Ann was born on 28 Dec 1771 and died on 27 Mar 1809 at age 37. They had five children: **John, Jesse, Silas, George, and Isaac**.

12-**John Leedom** was born on 7 Aug 1797 and died on 12 Jan 1860 at age 62.

John married **Susannah M. Steel** on 25 Dec 1820 in Radnor PA. Susannah was born on 22 Apr 1806 and died on 20 Feb 1882 at age 75.

12-**Jesse Leedom** was born on 23 Jun 1801 in Radnor Township, Pennsylvania and died on 4 Aug 1883 at age 82.

Jesse married **Elizabeth Williamson** on 19 Nov 1835. Elizabeth was born on 22 Jun 1813 and died on 7 Mar 1883 at age 69.

12-**Silas Leedom** was born on 4 Mar 1804 and died on 10 Aug 1898 at age 94.

12-**George Leedom** was born on 12 Dec 1805 and died on 2 Apr 1859 at age 53.

12-**Isaac Leedom** was born on 3 Sep 1807 and died on 16 Nov 1882 at age 75.

Isaac next married **Rebecca Matlack**, daughter of **Simeon Matlack** and **Elizabeth Yarnall**. Rebecca was born on 19 Aug 1786 in Radnor Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania and died on 1 Apr 1848 in Radnor Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania at age 61. They had nine children: **Ann Leedom, Elizabeth, Benedict, Joseph, Sidney Mary, William, Simeon, Mary M., and Enoch**.

12-**Ann Leedom Leedom** was born on 30 Nov 1811 in Radnor Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, died on 24 Mar 1878 in Willistown, Chester County, Pennsylvania at age 66, and was buried in FBG Willistown.

Ann married **Amos Yarnall**, son of **Benjamin Yarnall** and **Susanna Truman**, on 18 Mar 1847. Amos was born on 26 Mar 1809 in Willistown, Chester County, Pennsylvania and died on 20 Jan 1873 in Willistown, Chester County, Pennsylvania at age 63.

12-**Elizabeth Leedom** was born on 1 May 1813, died on 30 Jun 1885 in Radnor Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania at age 72, and was buried in Newtown, Pennsylvania, USA.

Elizabeth married **Lewis Garrett**, son of **Joseph Garrett** and **Margaret Lewis**, on 23 Apr 1837 in FMH Radnor, Pennsylvania. Lewis was born on 4 Jun 1814 and died on 9 Jan 1896 at age 81.

12-**Benedict Leedom** was born on 24 Aug 1814 and died on 10 Oct 1899 at age 85.

Benedict married **Sarah Ann Jones**. Sarah was born in 1820 and died in 1884 at age 64.

12-**Joseph Leedom** was born on 11 Apr 1816 and died on 12 Nov 1830 at age 14.

12-**Sidney Mary Leedom** was born on 23 Oct 1817 and died on 11 Jun 1887 at age 69.

12-**William Leedom** was born on 4 Oct 1819, died on 12 May 1877 in Eastown, PA at age 57, and was buried in Radnor Meeting Cemetary.

William married **Hannah Ann Green**. Hannah was born on 4 May 1824 and died on 1 Jul 1899 at age 75.

12-**Simeon Leedom** was born in 1821 and died on 7 Jun 1823 at age 2.

12-**Mary M. Leedom** was born on 9 Oct 1823 and died on 21 Jan 1897 at age 73.

Mary married **Robert Paiste**. Robert died on 21 Jan 1906.

12-**Enoch Leedom** was born on 14 Sep 1825 and died on 18 Nov 1902 at age 77.

Enoch married **Mary Pennell** on 16 Feb 1854. Mary was born on 24 Apr 1832.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Mary Leedom** was born on 18 Mar 1768.

Mary married **James Meredith**.

11-**Ann Leedom** was born on 7 Sep 1769 and died in 1820 at age 51.

11-**Miles Leedom** was born on 8 Sep 1771 and died in May 1773 at age 1.

John next married **Mary Hayhurst**. They had one son: **Lucius Carter**.

11-**Lucius Carter Leedom** was born in 1786 and died in 1821 at age 35.

Lucius married **Ann Buckman**.

10-**Ann Leedom** was born in 1735.

Ann married **Bernard Croft**.

10-**Samuel Leedom** was born in 1737 and died before 23 Apr 1831.

Samuel married **Hannah Staats** on 28 Oct 1762 in Churchville, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, USA. Hannah was born on 7 Oct 1739 and died in 1831 at age 92. They had three children: **John**, **Edmund**, and **Elizabeth**.

General Notes: From Pennsylvania Vital Records from the PA Genealogical Magazine: Hannah's baptism date from Register of Baptised Children in the Reformed Low Dutch Community of Bucks Co. PA, p. 243

11-**John Leedom** was born on 7 Mar 1763 in Bucks County, Pennsylvania and died in 1842 in Prob Montgomery Co PA at age 79.

General Notes: Settled in Montgomery County per family records and papers. Also referred to in "History of Delaware County, Pennsylvania", by Henry Graham Ashmead, as "a prosperous farmer in Montgomery County, PA".

John married **Rachel Bond** in 1788. Rachel was born in 1766 and died in 1830 at age 64. They had eight children: **Charles B.**, **John B.**, **Esther**, **Joseph B.**, **Samuel**, **Elijah**, **Hannah**, and **Ruth Ann**.

12-**Charles B. Leedom** was born in 1790 and died in 1848 at age 58.

Charles married **Susannah Roberts**. Susannah was born in 1792 and died in Dec 1890 at age 98. They had three children: **Charles**, **Susan**, and **Ruth Ann**.

13-**Charles Leedom** was born on 17 Feb 1826 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: In 1864, he sold the farm and went to Oil City PA.

Charles married **Sara J. Miller** in 1866. Sara was born in May 1844 in Ohio.

13-**Susan Leedom** was born in 1827 and died on 26 Apr 1891 at age 64.

13-**Ruth Ann Leedom** was born in 1829 and died on 19 Dec 1906 at age 77.

Ruth married **Samuel P. Barlston**.

12-**John B. Leedom** was born in 1792 and died in 1842 at age 50.

John married **Elizabeth Thomas**. They had one son: **Joseph Brookfield**.

13-**Joseph Brookfield Leedom**

12-**Esther Leedom** was born in 1794.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Esther married **Jesse Thomas**.

12-**Joseph B. Leedom** was born on 8 Mar 1796 in Merion, Pennsylvania and died on 28 Mar 1864 at age 68.

General Notes: Death date from Sara Eachus Leedom book.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Miller, proprietor of mil.

Joseph married **Mary Maris Worrall** in 1821. Mary was born on 17 Jun 1787 and died on 26 Aug 1866 at age 79. They had four children: **Myra W., John W., Maris W., and Joseph B.**

13-**Myra W. Leedom** was born in 1822 and died on 16 Oct 1879 at age 57.

Myra married **Charles H. Worrell** on 16 Apr 1867. Charles was born in 1841.

13-**John W. Leedom** was born on 30 Nov 1823 and died on 25 Dec 1901 at age 78.

John married **Hannah T. Worrell** on 29 Mar 1845. Hannah was born on 9 May 1823 and died on 15 Apr 1885 at age 61.

13-**Maris W. Leedom** was born on 10 Jun 1825 and died on 8 Apr 1873 at age 47.

Maris married **Elvira Miller Clark** on 19 Jun 1855. Elvira was born on 4 Apr 1827 and died on 7 Jul 1889 at age 62.

13-**Joseph B. Leedom** was born on 2 Jan 1827.

Joseph married **Emily Pyle** in 1852. Emily was born on 30 Aug 1826 and died in 1926 at age 100.

12-**Samuel Leedom** was born on 31 Dec 1797 in Merion Township, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1872 in Cobbs Creek, Haverford Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, USA at age 75, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

Samuel married **Eliza Steele**, daughter of **Robert Steele** and **Jane A. Bishop**, on 18 Mar 1824. Eliza was born in 1802 in Chester County, Pennsylvania, died on 10 Jun 1862 in Haverford, Pennsylvania, USA at age 60, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA. They had five children: **Augustus Bond, Emmor Steel, Jane Ann, George B., and Samuel J.**

13-**Augustus Bond Leedom** was born on 26 Sep 1824 in Cobbs Creek, Haverford Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, USA, died on 18 Dec 1902 at age 78, and was buried on 22 Dec 1902 in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

General Notes: Member of Pennsylvania State Legislature 1868-1869 Augustus Bond Leedom and wife Hannah settled at Lawrence's Mills, on Darby Creek and West Chester Pike, in Haverford, but about 1862 removed to his father's mill on Cobb's Creek, which he operated about 10 years.

Augustus married **Hannah Margaret Hoopes** on 6 Jun 1850 in Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA. Hannah was born on 25 May 1826 in Newtown, Chester County, Pennsylvania, died on 17 Dec 1903 at age 77, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA. They had three children: **Samuel Winfield Scott, Ella Hoopes, and George Howard.**

14-**Samuel Winfield Scott Leedom** was born on 4 Jan 1852 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA, died on 29 Jan 1902 at age 50, and was buried on 3 Feb 1902 in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

General Notes: Resided 11 Willard St, Newtown MA from letter addressed to him from A. B. Leedom, Adele PA, dated 7 Oct 1888, with an enclosed Railroad pass issued to PA State legislators.

Samuel married **Mary Ella Conroy** on 30 Oct 1884 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA. Mary was born on 10 Dec 1857 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA, died in Feb 1927 in Trenton, New Jersey, USA at age 69, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA. They had one son: **Laurie Moyes.**

General Notes: According to Mary Elizabeth Lobo, on 7-27-1996, this woman may have been Mary Ella Williams prior to this marriage. Aunt Betty believes "there was a divorce in here somewhere".

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Aunt Betty remembers her as a musician, playing piano. She died of pneumonia.

15-**Laurie Moyes Leedom** was born on 11 Jul 1892 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA, died on 15 May 1962 in Newark, New Jersey, USA at age 69, and was buried on 17 May 1962 in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

General Notes: From Genealogy of the Smedley Family by Gilbert Cope: Born at 19 Union Park, Boston MA

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Engineer, Newark NJ Water.

Laurie married **Sara Alys Crowell** on 6 Mar 1918 in St. Stephen's Church, Philadelphia PA. Sara was born on 29 Mar 1891 in Greene County, Tennessee, USA, died on 22 Mar 1958 in Bloomfield, New Jersey, USA at age 66, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA. They had two children: **Samuel Craig** and **Mary Elizabeth**.

16-**Samuel Craig Leedom** was born on 30 Nov 1918 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA, died on 20 Nov 1985 in Delaware County, Pennsylvania at age 66, and was buried in FBG Haverford.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Wilson Owens** on 26 Sep 1942. Elizabeth was born on 21 Sep 1917 in Salisbury, Maryland, USA. They had two children: **Robert Craig** and **James Wilson**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Teacher.

17-**Robert Craig Leedom**

Robert married **Jacqueline Elizabeth Rayner**.

17-**James Wilson Leedom**

James married **Susan**.

Samuel next married **Marcia Wilemine Lubbers** on 10 Oct 1953 in Staten Island, Richmond County, New York, USA. Marcia was born on 4 Jan 1920 in Cedar Grove, Sheboygan County, Wisconsin, USA. They had three children: **Kathryn Demasters**, **Laurie Alyson**, and **Allison Craig**.

17-**Kathryn Demasters Leedom**

Kathryn married **Scott Stewart Ives**.

17-**Laurie Alyson Leedom**

Laurie married **David James Harbeck**.

17-**Allison Craig Leedom**

Allison married **Barbara Lyons**.

16-**Mary Elizabeth Leedom**

Mary married **Benjamin Lobo**.

Laurie next married **Jessie Warden**.

14-**Ella Hoopes Leedom** was born on 1 Mar 1853 in Haverford Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, died on 2 Jun 1895 in Haddington PA at age 42, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Ella and Nathan had 10 children, all dead by 1900.

Ella married **Nathan Jones Leger** in 1873 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA. Nathan was born in 1854 and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Carpenter and builder.

14-**George Howard Leedom** was born on 20 Mar 1857 in Haverford Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, died on 24 Apr 1940 at age 83, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

General Notes: George and Rebe had no children.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an owned grist mill near Med.

George married **Rebe Crans Adler** on 23 Dec 1891 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA. Rebe was born on 16 Nov 1862, died on 23 May 1938 at age 75, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

13-**Emmor Steel Leedom** was born on 19 Feb 1827, died on 26 Jan 1908 at age 80, and was buried on 30 Jan 1908 in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Schoolmaster.

Emmor married **Joanna W. Williams**. Joanna was born on 16 May 1834, died on 5 Feb 1920 at age 85, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA. They had five children: **Elizabeth W., Augustus John, Elizabeth Jane, Charles,** and **Mary Williams**.

14-**Elizabeth W. Leedom** was born in 1854 and died on 23 Jan 1921 at age 67.

14-**Augustus John Leedom** was born in 1857 and died on 18 Jul 1939 at age 82.

14-**Elizabeth Jane Leedom** was born in 1863 and died on 22 Jul 1929 at age 66.

14-**Charles Leedom** was born in 1864 and died on 3 Jul 1865 at age 1.

14-**Mary Williams Leedom** was born in 1866 and died after 1956.

General Notes: Article from the Aldan Sun, 2/19/56, regarding Miss Mary Williams Leedom 90th birthday gives her and her father's occupations as teacher and schoolmaster.  
The clipping is signed by "Rudy".

13-**Jane Ann Leedom** was born in 1829, died on 2 Mar 1862 in Haverford, Pennsylvania, USA at age 33, and was buried in FBG Old Haverford, Delaware, USA.

Jane married **Lilburn Harwood Steel**, son of **Canby Steel** and **Amelia Peirson**, on 10 Sep 1857 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA. Lilburn was born on 14 Sep 1828 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA, died on 24 May 1885 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA at age 56, and was buried in FBG Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. They had one son: **George Peirson**.

14-**George Peirson Steel** was born in Aug 1858 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA.

George married **Mercy Kelsey Sanderson** on 15 Jun 1882. Mercy was born 28 Oct 1857 and died on 19 Feb 1947 in Los Angeles, California, USA.

13-**George B. Leedom** was born in 1834 in Pennsylvania and died in Charlestown.

George married **Josephine (Leedom)**. Josephine was born in 1841. They had one son: **Levi Linwood**.

14-**Levi Linwood Leedom** was born in Jul 1864.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Levi married **Carrie Boyd**.

13-**Samuel J. Leedom** was born in 1840.

Samuel married **Mary Jane Karnard**. They had six children: **Charles Thomas, John K., Elizabeth, Eva, Mary, and Harriett**.

14-**Charles Thomas Leedom** was born on 23 May 1867.

Charles married **Jessie Dungan Shelden**. Jessie was born on 22 Sep 1872 and died on 11 Mar 1900 at age 27.

14-**John K. Leedom** was born on 20 Feb 1870 and died on 10 Dec 1950 at age 80.

John married **Mary Elizabeth Boyle**. Mary was born on 17 Feb 1870 and died on 15 Dec 1961 at age 91.

14-**Elizabeth Leedom**

Elizabeth married \_\_\_\_\_ **Scott**.

14-**Eva Leedom**

Eva married \_\_\_\_\_ **Allen**.

14-**Mary Leedom**

Mary married \_\_\_\_\_ **Mooney**.

14-**Harriett Leedom**

Harriett married \_\_\_\_\_ **Smith**.

Samuel next married **Olivia (Leedom)**. Olivia was born in 1808.

12-**Elijah Leedom** was born in 1801 and died on 6 Apr 1875 in Bucks County, Pennsylvania at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Farmer.

Elijah married **Jane Anderson** on 12 Aug 1830. Jane was born in 1814 and died in 1886 in Bucks County, Pennsylvania at age 72.

12-**Hannah Leedom** was born after 1801.

Hannah married **Charles Jones**.

12-**Ruth Ann Leedom** was born on 11 Feb 1808, died on 18 Mar 1890 at age 82, and was buried in Merion, Pennsylvania.

Ruth married **Jacob Carncross**. Jacob died before 18 Mar 1890.

John next married **Elizabeth Collins** on 23 Apr 1831 in FMH Cherry Street, Philadelphia. Elizabeth died after Aug 1840.

General Notes: Quaker preacher/minister mentioned in August 1840 minutes of Radnor (PA) Monthly Meeting Minutes 1827-1851. Lived to be 98 years old.

11-**Edmund Leedom** was born in 1764 and died in 1848 at age 84.

Edmund married **Sarah S. Worrell**.

11-**Elizabeth Leedom**

9-**William Leedom** was born in 1705 and died in 1743 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania at age 38.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

William married **Sarah Phipps**. They had three children: **Richard**, **William**, and **Thomas**.

10-**Richard Leedom** was born on 13 Nov 1739 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania and died after 3 Sep 1823 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania.

Richard married **Sarah Twining**. Sarah died in 1816 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania.

10-**William Leedom** was born on 29 Nov 1741 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania.

10-**Thomas Leedom** was born on 3 Mar 1744 in Southampton Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania.

William next married **Ann Pearson**. They had two children: **Lydia** and **Rachel**.

8-**Lydia Pease**<sup>14,15</sup> was born on 24 May 1687 in Fishlake, Yorkshire.

Lydia married **Edward Hobson**, son of **Edward Hobson** and **Ann Pilkington**. They had one son: **Joshua**.

9-**Joshua Hobson**<sup>14,15,16</sup> was born on 16 Aug 1728 in Balby MM records, died on 17 Aug 1782 in Southwark, London at age 54, and was buried on 25 Aug 1782 in Southwark, London.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in London.

Joshua married **Martha Holmes**,<sup>14,16</sup> daughter of **George Holmes** and **Susannah Hayllar**, on 14 Dec 1750 in FMH Southwark. Martha was born on 7 Apr 1726 in Ifield, Crawley, Sussex. They had two children: **William** and **Joshua**.

10-**William Hobson**<sup>4,14,15,16,17</sup> was born on 9 Nov 1752 in Southwark, London, died on 23 May 1840 at age 87, and was buried in All Saints' Church, Tottenham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Builder.
- He had a residence in Markfield House, Tottenham, London.
- He was a Quaker but disowned in 1801 in Southwark MM.

William married **Ann Rickman**,<sup>14,15</sup> daughter of **Caleb Rickman**<sup>15</sup> and **Susannah Sheppard**,<sup>15</sup> on 15 Jul 1779 in FMH Horsham. Ann was born on 15 Nov 1758 in Hookland Park, Shipley, Sussex and died in 1831 at age 73. They had 16 children: **Martha**, **William**, **Joshua**, **Sheppard**, **Ann**, **Susannah**, **Laura**, **Lydia**, **Emma**, **Emily**, **Adeline**, **Caroline Georgiana**, **Hannah Blades**, **Georgiana**, **Mary**, and **Ellen**.

General Notes: John Constable spent over two weeks during June and July 1806 at Markfield House, Tottenham, as a guest of William Hobson. He made a number of sketches of William Hobson, his wife, and at least six of their sixteen children including five of their daughters; they were Ann (b. 1785), Susanna (b. 1786), Laura (b. 1788), Lydia (b. 1789) and Emma (b. 1791). He made large number of drawings of the daughters, many of which can be seen in two intact sketchbooks (one in the Louvre, the other at Yale). Most of the sketches of the girls were hastily executed, on a small scale and in pencil. The present lot is larger and in watercolour and is similar to a large portrait made by Constable of Laura Hobson in 1808 after her marriage to Robert Moubray.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was a Quaker but disowned in 1804 in Southwark MM.

11-**Martha Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 22 Jul 1780 in Southwark, London.

Martha married **William Pulsford**,<sup>15</sup> son of **Robert Pulsford** and **Mary Richards**, on 2 Nov 1805 in All Hallows, Tottenham, London. William was born on 29 Apr 1773 in Bush Lane, Cannon Street, London and died on 17 Dec 1833 at age 60. They had four children: **Anne**, **Frances**, **William**, and **Robert**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Wine Merchant in 7 Great St Helens, City of London.

12-**Anne Pulsford** was born in 1808 in Clapton, London and died on 2 Jun 1889 in Hyde Park Terrace, Kensington, London at age 81.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Anne married **Rt. Hon. Sir William Goodenough Hayter 1st Bt.** on 18 Aug 1832. William was born on 28 Jan 1792 in Winterbourne Stoke, Wiltshire, died on 26 Dec 1878 in South Hill Park, Bracknell, Berkshire. Drowned in his lake. Suicide at age 86, and was buried on 2 Jan 1879 in Easthampstead, Berkshire. They had two children: **Mary Pulsford** and **Arthur Divett**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with PC QC MP JP DL.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Wells in 1837-1865.

13-**Mary Pulsford Hayter**<sup>18</sup> was born on 29 Dec 1833 in Chester Terrace, Regent's Park, London and died on 27 Jul 1906 in Barkham Manor, Wokingham at age 72.

Mary married **Lt. Gen. William Rickman**, son of **Rickman**, on 17 Jun 1857. William was born on 11 May 1827 in Tottenham, London and died on 22 Aug 1900 in Barkham Manor, Wokingham, Berkshire at age 73. They had two children: **Ellen** and **Ethel Mary**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Barkham Manor, Wokingham, Berkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Barkham Manor, Wokingham, Berkshire.

14-**Ellen Rickman**<sup>18</sup> died in 1905.

Ellen married **William Shedden Allfrey**,<sup>18</sup> son of **Frederick William Allfrey**<sup>4</sup> and **Emily Moubray**, in 1891. William was born on 27 Sep 1857. They had three children: **Eustace**, **Graham**, and **Ethel**.

15-**Eustace Allfrey** was born on 27 Sep 1893.

Eustace married **Mina Murray**.

15-**Graham Allfrey** was born on 12 Oct 1899 and died on 2 Apr 1947 at age 47.

15-**Ethel Allfrey** was born on 8 Jul 1892.

Ethel married **Claud Spiller**.

14-**Ethel Mary Rickman** was born in 1863 in Walmer, Kent and was christened on 10 Apr 1863 in Walmer, Kent.

Ethel married **Charles Bunce Greenfield** on 24 Jun 1885. Charles was born on 17 Jul 1857 and died on 13 Dec 1919 at age 62.

Ethel next married **Egbert Hargreaves** on 20 Jan 1909. Egbert was born on 4 Apr 1872.

13-**Lt. Col. Rt. Hon. Sir Arthur Divett Hayter 1st Baron Haversham**<sup>18</sup> was born on 9 Aug 1835 in Chester Terrace, Regent's Park, London and died on 10 May 1917 at age 81.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Wells in 1865-1868.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Bath in 1873-1885.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Walsall in 1893-1895.

Arthur married **Henrietta Hope**, daughter of **Capt. Adrian John Hope** and **Matilda Rapp Countess Rapp**.

12-**Frances Pulsford** was born on 9 Feb 1810 and died on 18 Apr 1880 in Torquay, Devon at age 70.

Frances married **Alfred Latham**, son of **Thomas Latham**, on 25 May 1833. Alfred was born on 13 Mar 1801 in Camberwell, London and died on 1 Jul 1885 in 23 Norfolk Street, Hanover Square, London at age 84. They had one son: **Alfred Pulsford**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Merchant Banker. Partner in Arbuthnot Latham.
- He worked as a Governor of The Bank of England in Threadneedle Street, London.

### 13-Alfred Pulsford Latham

12-**William Pulsford** was born on 4 Dec 1812, was christened on 20 Aug 1813 in St John's, Hackney, London, and died on 1 Sep 1879 at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in 11 Hyde Park Terrace, London.

12-**Robert Pulsford** was born in 1815, was christened on 21 Apr 1815 in St. John's, Hackney, London, and died on 3 Jun 1888 at age 73.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in 6 Upper Belgrave Street, London.
- He had a residence in Hennock, Devon.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Hertford in 1824-1842.

11-**William Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 3 Aug 1781 in Southwark, London and died in 1863 at age 82.

William married **Sarah Pulsford**,<sup>15</sup> daughter of **Robert Pulsford** and **Mary Richards**. Sarah was born on 6 Jun 1786.

11-**Joshua Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 26 Sep 1782 in Southwark, London and died in 1842 at age 60.

Joshua married **Jane Pulsford**,<sup>15</sup> daughter of **Robert Pulsford** and **Mary Richards**. Jane was born on 3 Sep 1779 in Cripplegate, London.

11-**Sheppard Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1783 in Southwark, London.

11-**Ann Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1785 in Southwark, London and died on 8 May 1810 at age 24.

Ann married **Lt. Col. Charles Clement Deacon**.<sup>15</sup> Charles was born in 1779 and died in 1852 at age 73. They had one son: **Charles**.

12-**Charles Deacon** was born in 1810 and died in 1810.

11-**Susannah Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 19 Dec 1786 in Southwark, London.

Susannah married **John Daniel Aubert**<sup>15</sup> on 21 Feb 1829. John was born on 22 Feb 1779 in Spitalfields, London and died on 2 Sep 1853 in London at age 74. They had one son: **William Hobson**.

12-**William Hobson Aubert** was born on 2 Jan 1831, was christened on 4 Jun 1831 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire, and died on 26 Oct 1895 in Brussels, Belgium at age 64.

William married someone. He had one daughter: **Elizabeth Anna**.

13-**Elizabeth Anna Aubert** was born in 1863 in Brussels, Belgium and died in 1935 in London at age 72.

Elizabeth married **Francis Oke Buckland**. They had one son: **Geoffrey Ronald Aubert**.

14-**Geoffrey Ronald Aubert Buckland** died on 27 Dec 1968.

Geoffrey married **Lelgarde Edith Eleanor Eden**, daughter of **Arthur Yelverton Eden** and **Fanny Spencer Le Blanch**.

11-**Laura Hobson**<sup>4,15,17</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1788 in Southwark, London and died in 1860 at age 72.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Laura married **Lieut. Col. Sir Robert Moubray**<sup>4,15,17</sup> son of **Robert Moubray**<sup>4</sup> and **Arabella Hussey**, in Sep 1807. Robert was born on 16 Dec 1774 and died in 1848 at age 74. They had 11 children: **Robert Frederick North Bickerton, Richard Hussey Charles, Adeline Frances, William Hobson, Matilda, Edward, Ann, Jane Laura, Emily, Ellen, and Clara.**

General Notes: Knighted at Carlton Place, 20 apr 1825

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KH.
- He had a residence in Cockairny House, Cockairney, Fifeshire, Scotland.

12-**Capt. Robert Frederick North Bickerton Moubray**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 21 Jul 1808 and died on 31 Mar 1875 at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Fife Militia.
- He had a residence in Cockairney, Fifeshire, Scotland.

12-**Capt. Richard Hussey Charles Moubray**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 26 May 1810 and died on 20 Apr 1843 at age 32.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a 1st Madras Light Cavalry.

12-**Adeline Frances Moubray**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 21 Feb 1817 in Cockairney, Fifeshire, Scotland and died in 1855 at age 38.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 19 Jun 1817.

Adeline married **Henry Wells Allfrey**<sup>4</sup> son of **Edward Allfrey** and **Margaret Shedden**. Henry was born on 17 Sep 1817 and died in 1887 at age 70.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Hemingford House, Stratford on Avon, Warwickshire.

12-**Cmdr. William Hobson Moubray RN**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1818 in Cockairney, Fifeshire, Scotland and died in 1885 at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with JP DL.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Navy.
- He had a residence in Otterston, Aberdour, Fifeshire, Scotland.

William married **Selina Mary Anna Rooper**, daughter of **John Bonfoy Rooper** and **Harriott Pott**, on 16 Dec 1846. Selina was born in 1823 in Abbots Ripton, Huntingdonshire and was christened on 10 Jan 1823 in Abbots Ripton, Huntingdonshire. They had one son: **William Henry Hallowell Carew**.

13-**Maj. William Henry Hallowell Carew Moubray**<sup>4</sup> was born on 17 Nov 1852 in Dalgety, Fife, Scotland.

William married **Marie Jeanne Beyerle**, daughter of **Henry Charles Beyerle**.

William next married **Adeline Hannah Babington**, daughter of **Capt. William Babington**<sup>15</sup> and **Adeline Hobson**<sup>15</sup> in 1857. Adeline was born in 1828 and died on 16 Jan 1922 at age 94. They had one daughter: **Laura**.

13-**Laura Moubray** was born in 1861 in Otterston, Aberdour, Fifeshire, Scotland.

Laura married **Francis Drake**. They had two children: **Ellen Mercy** and **Francis**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Ellen Mercy Drake** was born on 22 Jul 1889 in Spain, was christened on 17 Nov 1889 in Seville, Spain, and died in 1987 at age 98.

Ellen married **Sir Thomas Clark 3rd Bt.**, son of **Sir John Maurice Clark 2nd Bt.** and **Helen Marder Douglas**, on 18 Jun 1914. Thomas was born on 30 Mar 1886 and died in 1977 at age 91. They had four children: **Laura Moubray**, **John Douglas**, **Francis Drake**, and **Cynthia Adeline**.

### 15-Laura Moubray Clark

Laura married **Maj. Hugh Mackinlay Renwick**, son of **William Barr Renwick**. They had three children: **Diana Elizabeth**, **Cynthia Caroline**, and **William Norman Hugh**.

#### 16-Diana Elizabeth Renwick

Diana married **Allan Miller Duthie**.

Diana next married **David Richardson**. They had one daughter: **Susan Carolyn**.

#### 17-Susan Carolyn Richardson

#### 16-Cynthia Caroline Renwick

#### 16-William Norman Hugh Renwick

William married **Patricia Jamieson**. They had two children: **George Martin** and **Paul William**.

#### 17-George Martin Renwick

#### 17-Paul William Renwick

15-**Sir John Douglas Clark 4th Bt.** was born on 9 Jan 1923 and died in 1991 at age 68.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Gordonstoun.

John married **Anne Gordon**, daughter of **Angus Gordon**.

### 15-Sir Francis Drake Clark 5th Bt.

Francis married **Mary Andrews**, daughter of **John Alban Andrews**. They had one son: **Edward Drake**.

#### 16-Edward Drake Clark

Edward married **Alison McInroy**. They had one daughter: **Ellen Mary**.

#### 17-Ellen Mary Clark

### 15-Cynthia Adeline Clark

14-**Francis Drake** was born on 21 Feb 1891 in St. George, Midlothian, Scotland.

12-**Matilda Moubray**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 12 Jul 1820 in Cockairney, Fifeshire, Scotland.

12-**Lt. Col. Edward Moubray**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 7 Apr 1825.

Edward married **Adelaide Lucy Katherine Marton**,<sup>4</sup> daughter of **George Marton**, on 30 Apr 1867. Adelaide was born in Capernwray Hall, Carnforth, Lancashire and was christened on 4 Sep 1838 in St Cuthbert's, Over Kellet, Lancashire.

### 12-Ann Moubray

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 12-Jane Laura Moubray

### 12-Emily Moubray

Emily married **Frederick William Allfrey**,<sup>4</sup> son of **Edward Allfrey** and **Margaret Shedden**, on 4 Sep 1845 in Dalgety, Fife. Frederick was born on 15 May 1819 and died in 1915 at age 96. They had five children: **Frederick Vere, Moubray, William Shedden, Emily**, and **Louisa**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Of Silwood Lodge, Stanbury, Berkshire.

13-**Frederick Vere Allfrey** was born on 21 Dec 1854 in Ashridgewood, Berkshire and died on 1 Dec 1929 at age 74.

Frederick married **Maud Hamilton Bruce** on 23 Oct 1889. Maud was born about 1860 and died on 18 Aug 1949 about age 89. They had two children: **Vera Maud** and **Frederick De Vere**.

14-**Vera Maud Allfrey** was born about 1890 and died in 1960 about age 70.

Vera married **Lt. Col. Francis Anderson**, son of **George Anderson** and **Alice Cadogan**, on 15 Apr 1916. Francis was born on 15 Mar 1888. They had two children: **Ian** and **Eve**.

15-**Ian Anderson** was born on 25 Feb 1917 and died on 9 Apr 1941 at age 24.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Lieutenant, Black Watch.

### 15-Eve Anderson

Eve married **John Arthur Meade**.

14-**Frederick De Vere Allfrey** was born on 21 Sep 1891 and died on 6 Sep 1914 at age 22.

13-**Capt. Moubray Allfrey** was born on 8 Feb 1853 and died on 28 Mar 1940 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Of Hillside, Sunningdale, Surrey.

Moubray married **Hon. Beatrice Emmeline Twisleton-Wykeham-Fiennes**, daughter of **John Fiennes Twisleton-Wykeham-Fiennes 11th Baron Saye and Sele** and **Lady Augusta Sophia Hay-Drummond**, on 11 Jan 1881. Beatrice died on 16 Jul 1929. They had one son: **Arthur**.

14-**Arthur Allfrey** was born on 31 Oct 1881.

Arthur married **Joan Clutterbuck**. Joan died on 11 Nov 1916. They had one son: **Moubray Anthony**.

### 15-Moubray Anthony Allfrey

Moubray married **Kathrine Forjahn**.

Arthur next married **Cecilia Plowden**.

13-**William Shedden Allfrey**<sup>18</sup> was born on 27 Sep 1857.

14-**Eustace Allfrey** was born on 27 Sep 1893.

14-**Graham Allfrey** was born on 12 Oct 1899 and died on 2 Apr 1947 at age 47.

14-**Ethel Allfrey** was born on 8 Jul 1892.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 13-Emily Allfrey

Emily married **James Andrews**.

13-**Louisa Allfrey** died on 19 Feb 1944.

Louisa married **Walter Mortimer Allfrey**, son of **Robert Allfrey** and **Caroline Hobson**, on 22 Feb 1872. Walter was born on 6 Dec 1843 and died on 8 Aug 1937 at age 93. They had six children: **Charles Moubray**, **Margaret Louise**, **Edith**, **Beatrice**, **Gladys**, and **Edward Mortimer**.

14-**Charles Moubray Allfrey** was born on 29 Jul 1874 and died on 12 Aug 1943 at age 69.

Charles married **Violet Thompson**, daughter of **Archibald Thompson** and **Emily Birkett**. Violet was born in 1886 and died on 8 Feb 1927 at age 41. They had three children: **Richard Moubray**, **Hubert Mortimer**, and **Maurice Charles**.

15-**Maj. Richard Moubray Allfrey** was born on 29 Apr 1906.

Richard married **Bridget Iris Blake**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Arthur O'Brien Ffrench Blake** and **Laura Iris Walker**.

15-**Col. Hubert Mortimer Allfrey** was born on 12 Jan 1911 and died on 14 Nov 2001 at age 90.

Hubert married **Joan Bullock-Marsham**, daughter of **Maj. Cloudesley Henry Bullock-Marsham** and **Algitha Parker**, on 6 Feb 1935. Joan was born on 16 Nov 1911 and died on 20 Aug 1962 at age 50. They had four children: **Nigel**, **Bryan**, **Guy**, and **Vanda Joan**.

16-**Nigel Allfrey**

16-**Bryan Allfrey**

16-**Guy Allfrey**

16-**Vanda Joan Allfrey**

Vanda married **John Gurney Pelly**, son of **Douglas Gurney Pelly** and **Monica Tate**, on 13 Oct 1972. John was born on 3 Jun 1938 in Kensington, London and died on 20 Nov 2015 at age 77. They had three children: **Sam Gurney**, **Jamie Rupert**, and **Guy Wignall**.

17-**Sam Gurney Pelly**

Sam married **Susannah Lennox**. They had three children: **Melocina**, **Mirella Mary**, and **Juno Mary**.

18-**Melocina Pelly**

18-**Mirella Mary Pelly**

18-**Juno Mary Pelly**

17-**Jamie Rupert Pelly**

17-**Guy Wignall Pelly**

Guy married **Elizabeth Alleen Wilson**, daughter of **Charles Kemmons Wilson II** and **Norma Carruthers Thompson**.

15-**Capt. Maurice Charles Allfrey** was born on 13 Apr 1916, died on 1 Jul 1942 in Killed In Action. El Alamein at age 26, and was buried in El Alamein War Cemetery Xxiv.

14-**Margaret Louise Allfrey** was born on 14 Nov 1875 and died on 4 Jul 1957 at age 81.

Margaret married **Rev. Alexander Ross Biddle**, son of **Capt. Waring Alexander Biddle** and **Caroline Emma Gilliatt**, about 1907. Alexander was born on 22 Apr 1864 in Longham, Hampreston, Wimborne Minster, Dorset, was christened on 21 Jun 1864 in Hampreston, Wimborne Minster, Dorset, and died on 5 Dec 1927 at age 63. They had one daughter: **Auriol Lilian Evelyn**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Temple Hill, East Budleigh, Devon.

### 15-Auriol Lilian Evelyn Biddle

Auriol married **Col. Richard Shirley Butler**, son of **Charles Walter Butler** and **Vivien Eleanor Bowen**, on 30 Apr 1940. Richard was born on 28 May 1907 and died in 1988 at age 81. They had two children: **Penelope Eve** and **Patrick James Richard**.

### 16-Penelope Eve Butler

Penelope married **Lt. Col. Thomas Christopher Peter Brooke**, son of **Peter Maurice Hewlett Brooke**. They had one son: **James Richard Henry Ormonde**.

### 17-James Richard Henry Ormonde Brooke

### 16-Patrick James Richard Butler

14-**Edith Allfrey** was born in 1877.

14-**Beatrice Allfrey** was born in 1879 and died on 18 Mar 1947 at age 68.

14-**Gladys Allfrey** was born in 1881.

Gladys married **D. L. Speller**.

14-**Edward Mortimer Allfrey** was born on 13 Jul 1886 and died on 27 Mar 1957 at age 70.

Edward married **Ellen Huggins**. They had one daughter: **Kathleen**.

### 15-Kathleen Allfrey

Kathleen married **Michael Smallwood**.

### 12-Ellen Moubray

12-**Clara Moubray**<sup>4,17</sup> was born on 14 Feb 1830 in Dalgety, Fife and was christened on 20 Apr 1830 in Dalgety, Fife.

Clara married **David Henry Lee**,<sup>4</sup> son of **Dr. John Lee**, on 19 Apr 1852 in Dalgety, Fife. David was born in 1826. They had one son: **John Henry Alexander**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Merchant and Tea planter in India.

13-**Lt. Col. John Henry Alexander Lee**<sup>19</sup> was born on 13 May 1853 in Calcutta, West Bengal, India, was christened on 21 Jun 1853 in Calcutta, West Bengal, India, died on 18 Dec 1927 in Auckland, New Zealand at age 74, and was buried in Weikumete cemetery, Auckland, New Zealand.

General Notes: John Henry Alexander Lee (1853-1927), sailor, surveyor and military engineer, was born on 13 May 1853 in Calcutta, India, son of David Henry Lee, merchant and tea-planter, and his wife Clara, née Moubray. He was a grandson of the celebrated polymath Dr John Lee, principal of the University of Edinburgh. He left school in Britain at 14 to train for the merchant service. After three years in H.M.S. Worcester, at the end of which he gained a first class extra certificate, he joined the firm of Devitt & Moore whose fleet plied between Britain and the Australian colonies. He served seven years with this line, passing the examination for ship's mate.

In 1877 Lee gave up the sea, settled in New South Wales, and found work as a surveyor in country districts. In 1879 he joined the Surveyor-General's Department as a draughtsman in the Sydney office. On 15 September 1880, at St Paul's Church, Melbourne, he married Anna Maria Anderson, a 23-year-old Scotswoman who had only recently arrived in the colony after having been shipwrecked; they had two daughters.

In 1883 Lee was commissioned as a lieutenant to command the newly raised New South Wales Naval Artillery Volunteers. Five years later he was given the task of choosing men for the army's proposed submarine mining unit, and was himself appointed to command it, as a captain. In 1891 he was sent to England for training with the Royal Engineers. He returned with

## Descendants of John Pease

---

satisfactory certificates from the electrical and the submarine mining courses as well as from that on the Brennan torpedo which was widely used in coastal defence. In January 1894 he was promoted major, his command being No.3 (Submarine Mining) Company of the New South Wales Engineers.

On the outbreak of war in South Africa in 1899 Lee applied to join a contingent from Australia but could not be spared from submarine mining duties. In January 1902 he was allowed to join the 1st Battalion, Australian Commonwealth Horse, as second-in-command. The regiment reached South Africa too late to take part in the major campaigns, but was used in May to clear scattered Boer units. There was little fighting. For a period Lee acted as brigade major to the column commander. Early in June he was promoted lieutenant-colonel to command the 1st Battalion, but hostilities were at an end and the unit was disbanded. He reverted to major and returned to his former unit in Sydney, by this time a company of the Australian Engineers.

In April 1903 Lee was promoted lieutenant-colonel and assumed command of the Corps of Australian Engineers in New South Wales. His command included two field companies, a submarine mining company and an electric company. He served on the defence committee of the 2nd Military District, and in 1906 was member of a committee to consider all Australian coastal defences. That year he was seconded in his corps and appointed to command the 4th Military District, with headquarters in Adelaide. His term was twice extended until October 1911 when he was placed on the retired list with an honorary colonelcy.

Lee was appointed inspector of rifle ranges for the Commonwealth. When war broke out in August 1914 he was made transport officer in Sydney, handling the embarkation of units of the Australian Imperial Force. He filled this appointment until the end of July 1918. Lee died at the home of one of his daughters, in Auckland, New Zealand, on 18 December 1927. He was buried in Weikumete cemetery with Anglican rites. His record shows that he was competent and versatile. It was his misfortune that he had so few chances of active service.

### Select Bibliography

H. T. Burgess (ed), Cyclopedia of South Australia, vol 1 (Adel, 1907)

Australian Defence Department, Official Records of the Australian Military Contingents to the War in South Africa, P. L. Murray ed (Melb, 1911)

R. McNicoll, The Royal Australian Engineers, 1835 to 1902 (Canb, 1977)

Royal Commission into the Military Service of New South Wales, Report, Parliamentary Papers (New South Wales), 1892-93, 7, p 881  
Argus (Melbourne), 21 Dec 1927.

### Citation details

Ronald McNicoll, 'Lee, John Henry Alexander (1853– 1927)', Australian Dictionary of Biography, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://adb.anu.edu.au/biography/lee-john-henry-alexander-7148/text12339>, accessed 16 October 2013.

This article was first published in hardcopy in Australian Dictionary of Biography, Volume 10, (MUP), 1986

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a sailor, surveyor and military engineer.

John married **Anna Maria Anderson**<sup>19</sup> on 15 Sep 1880 in St Paul's Church, Melbourne. Anna was born in 1857. They had two children: **(No Given Name)** and **(No Given Name)**.

14-Lee

14-Lee

11-**Lydia Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 10 Dec 1789 in Southwark, London and died in 1879 at age 90.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Fowlers, Hawkhurst, Kent.
- She had a residence in 3 Connaught Place, Hyde Park, London.
- She had a residence in 3 Adelaide Terrace, Brighton, East Sussex.

Lydia married **James Lambert**.

Lydia next married **Rear-Admiral Sir Richard Grant**<sup>15</sup> on 29 Jul 1846 in St. George's, Hanover Square, Westminster, London. Richard was born in 1783 and died in 1859 at age 76.

General Notes: Grant (Sir Richard Grant), Richard, Sir (1783-1859) - British Rear Admiral (7 February 1855). Born in 1783, in June 1798 he joined the Royal Navy, October 5, 1805 - Lieutenant, November 7, 1818 - Commodore, with the May 17, 1827 commanded the 38-gun frigate, the flagship of Admiral Ogle (Sir Charles Ogle) on the marine station of Halifax (Halifax), May 17, 1828 - Captain, until June 1830 headed the 28-gun frigate. From May 2 to September 1832 - Commander of the 26-gun frigate in Chatterme (Chatham), from February 17, 1837 on June 2, 1839 - Commander of the 74-gun ship of the line, the flagship of Vice-Admiral Paget (Sir Charles Paget) at sea stations in North America (North America) and the West Indies (West

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Indies). On November 7, 1845 headed the 120-gun ship of the line in Portsmouth (Portsmouth), February 7, 1855 he retired with the rank of a rear admiral. He died in 1859 at the age of 76 years. Knight of the Order of Bath (1826). On July 28, 1846 was married to Lydia Lambert (Lydia Lambert). Portrait of Admiral, written in 1855 by artist Stephen Pierce (Stephen Pearce), is the property of the National Portrait Gallery in London (National Portrait Gallery, London).

11-**Emma Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 11 Nov 1791 in Southwark, London and died in 1874 at age 83.

Emma married **Admiral Sir Richard Hussey Hussey**, son of **Robert Moubray**<sup>4</sup> and **Arabella Hussey**. They had one daughter: **Eleanor**.

12-**Eleanor Hussey** died on 28 Nov 1899.

Eleanor married **St. Andrew Beauchamp St. John 15th Baron St. John**, son of **St. Andrew St. John 14th Baron St. John**<sup>20</sup> and **Louisa Rouse-Boughton**,<sup>20</sup> on 12 Mar 1838. St. was born on 8 Nov 1811 and died on 27 Jan 1874 at age 62. They had five children: **Eleanor Louisa, St. Andrew, Laura, Beauchamp Moubray**, and **Edmund Tudor**.

13-**Hon. Eleanor Louisa St. John** died on 26 Feb 1923.

13-**St. Andrew St. John 16th Baron St. John** was born on 5 Oct 1840 and died on 2 Nov 1887 at age 47.

St. married **Ellen Georgiana Senior**, daughter of **Edward Senior**, on 25 Apr 1868. Ellen died on 26 Dec 1890. They had two children: **Ellen Sydney** and **Margaret Beaufort**.

14-**Hon. Ellen Sydney St. John** was born on 16 Oct 1869 and died on 15 Jan 1959 at age 89.

Ellen married **Maximilian Gowran Townley**.

14-**Hon. Margaret Beaufort St. John** was born on 18 Jan 1875 and died on 2 Jan 1949 at age 73.

Margaret married **Arthur Francis Anderdon Weston**, son of **Alexander Anderdon Weston**, on 2 Jun 1896. Arthur died on 26 Jan 1937.

13-**Hon. Laura St. John** was born on 12 Jun 1842 and died on 21 Oct 1919 at age 77.

Laura married **Conolly Thomas McCausland** on 8 Jun 1867. Conolly was born on 13 May 1828 and died on 25 Jun 1902 at age 74. They had two children: **Lucia** and **Maurice Marcus**.

14-**Lucia McCausland** died on 10 Jan 1940.

Lucia married **Rev. Reginald Gibbs** on 4 Jun 1899. Reginald was born on 29 Jun 1867 and died on 27 Oct 1940 at age 73. They had five children: **Michael McCausland, Thomas Reginald, Denis Lucius Alban, Bridget Julia**, and **Joanna Isabel**.

15-**Very Rev. Michael McCausland Gibbs** was born on 1 Sep 1900 and died on 27 Jul 1962 at age 61.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Dean of Cape Town in Cape Town, South Africa.

Michael married **Edith Marjorie Ward** on 4 Aug 1926. Edith died on 18 Oct 1968. They had five children: **Denis Dunbar, John Michael Francis, Mary Elizabeth, Peter McCausland**, and **Bridget Anne Susan**.

16-**Dr. Denis Dunbar Gibbs**

Denis married **Rachel Elizabeth Youard**. They had two children: **Nicholas Mark** and **Sarah Mary**.

17-**Nicholas Mark Gibbs**

17-**Sarah Mary Gibbs**

16-**John Michael Francis Gibbs**

John married **Carol Margaret Williamson**. They had four children: **Michael Alban, Caroline Mary, Dominic Faure**, and **Peter Denys**.

17-**Michael Alban Gibbs**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-Caroline Mary Gibbs

17-Dominic Faure Gibbs

17-Peter Denys Gibbs

16-Mary Elizabeth Gibbs

Mary married **Maurice Fraser Carver**.

16-Peter McCausland Gibbs

Peter married **Judith Ann Orgill**. They had two children: **Simon Michael** and **Joanna Bridget**.

17-Simon Michael Gibbs

17-Joanna Bridget Gibbs

16-Bridget Anne Susan Gibbs

Bridget married **John Walton Beauchamp Perry**.

15-Rev. **Thomas Reginald Gibbs** was born on 3 Nov 1902.

15-Lt. Col. **Denis Lucius Alban Gibbs** was born on 15 Oct 1905 and died in 1984 at age 79.

Denis married **Lady Hilaria Agnes Edgcumbe**, daughter of **Kenelm William Edward Edgcumbe 6th Earl Mount Edgcumbe**, on 17 Oct 1933. Hilaria was born on 16 Jan 1908 and died on 11 Nov 2009 at age 101. They had four children: **Jillianne Bridget**, **Margaret Hilaria**, **Rosamund Lucia**, and **Penelope Mary**.

16-Jillianne Bridget Gibbs

Jillianne married **Capt. Martin John Minter Kemp**. They had one daughter: **Emma Hildaria**.

17-Emma Hildaria Kemp

16-Margaret Hilaria Gibbs

Margaret married **Rev. Mark Lyon Thornewill**.

16-Rosamund Lucia Gibbs

16-Penelope Mary Gibbs

15-Bridget Julia Gibbs was born on 29 Aug 1907 and died on 22 Jun 1935 at age 27.

15-Joanna Isabel Gibbs was born on 29 Aug 1907.

Joanna married **Dr. Victor Bremner Purvis**, son of **Rev. John Bremner Purvis**. They had two children: **Lucia Elizabeth** and **Christopher Thomas Bremner**.

16-Lucia Elizabeth Purvis

16-Christopher Thomas Bremner Purvis

14-Rt. Hon. **Maurice Marcus McCausland** was born on 9 Apr 1872 and died on 14 Jan 1938 at age 65.

Maurice married **Eileen Leslie Ogilby** in 1902. Eileen was born in 1879 and died on 10 Aug 1955 at age 76. They had two children: **Helen Laura** and **Conolly Robert**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Helen Laura McCausland**<sup>21</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1903.

General Notes: Assumed the name Thompson-McCausland by Royal Licence, 16 apr 1942

Helen married **Lucius Perronet Thompson-McCausland**,<sup>21</sup> son of **Sir John Perronet Thompson** and **Ada Lucia Tyrell**, on 30 Apr 1930. Lucius was born in 1904 and died in 1984 at age 80. They had six children: **Marcus Mccausland**, **Marianne Lucia**, **Dominic John**, **Benedict Maurice**, **Eileen Teresa**, and **Emma Virginia Peronnet**.

16-**Marcus Mccausland Perronet**

16-**Marianne Lucia Perronet**

Marianne married **Harry More Gordon**.

16-**Dominic John Perronet** was born on 7 Oct 1936 and died on 4 Apr 1937.

16-**Benedict Maurice Perronet**

16-**Eileen Teresa Thompson-McCausland**

16-**Emma Virginia Peronnet Thompson-McCausland**

Emma married **Dr. Henry Angus Armstrong**, son of **Dr. Reginald Armstrong**<sup>22,23</sup> and **Phyllis Alwin Fenwick**,<sup>23</sup> They had three children: **Dominick**, **Alice**, and **Alexander Henry Fenwick**.

17-**Dominick Armstrong**

17-**Alice Armstrong**

17-**Alexander Henry Fenwick Armstrong**

Alexander married **Hannah Bronwen Snow**. They had four children: **Rex**, **Patrick**, **Edward**, and **Henry**.

18-**Rex Armstrong**

18-**Patrick Armstrong**

18-**Edward Armstrong**

18-**Henry Armstrong**

15-**Lt. Col. Conolly Robert McCausland** was born on 11 Jul 1906 and died on 22 Apr 1968 at age 61.

Conolly married **Lady Margaret Louisa Edgcumbe**, daughter of **Kenelm William Edward Edgcumbe 6th Earl Mount Edgcumbe**, on 6 Jun 1932. Margaret was born on 21 Mar 1912 and died in 1988 at age 76. They had three children: **Marcus E.**, **Anthony R.**, and **Caroline Ann**.

16-**Marcus E. McCausland** was born in 1933 and died in 1972 at age 39.

Marcus married someone. He had one daughter: **Marianne**.

17-**Marianne McCausland**

Marianne married **Christopher Richard Adrian Scrope**, son of **John Frederick Scrope**. They had two children: **Thomas Marcus John** and **Constance Lilian**.

18-**Thomas Marcus John Scrope**

18-**Constance Lilian Scrope**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Anthony R. McCausland

16-Caroline Ann McCausland

Caroline married **Simon Maxwell Weatherby**, son of **Peter Mansfield Weatherby** and **Hon. Mary Helen Kathleen Ward**. They had two children: **Maxwell Peter** and **Rebecca Margaret**.

17-Maxwell Peter Weatherby

17-Rebecca Margaret Weatherby

13-Sir **Beauchamp Moubray St. John 17th Baron St. John** was born on 4 Dec 1844 and died on 10 May 1912 at age 67.

Beauchamp married **Helen Charlotte Thornton**, daughter of **Henry Thornton** and **Caroline Margaret Christie**, on 4 Feb 1869. Helen died on 23 Mar 1909. They had 12 children: **Helen Mary**, **Alice Gertrude**, **Mabel Eleanor**, **Barbara Ethel**, **Henry Beauchamp Oliver**, **Moubray St. Andrew Thornton**, **Edith Laura**, **Emily Caroline Emma**, **Rowland Tudor**, **Eva**, **Charles Paulet**, and **Margaret**.

14-Helen Mary St. John was born on 8 Oct 1869 and died on 7 Feb 1947 at age 77.

Helen married **Capt. Francis George Courthope Mansel Morgan**.

14-Alice Gertrude St. John was born on 26 Jan 1873 and died on 14 Jan 1954 at age 80.

Alice married **Capt. Francis Geach Crossman**, son of **Col. William Henry Crossman**.

14-Mabel Eleanor St. John was born on 8 Jul 1874 and died on 27 Aug 1953 at age 79.

Mabel married **Henry William De Salis**.

14-Barbara Ethel St. John was born on 27 Jun 1875 and died on 10 Oct 1954 at age 79.

14-Henry Beauchamp Oliver St. John 18th Baron St. John was born on 24 Jun 1876 and died on 17 Oct 1920 at age 44.

14-Moubray St. Andrew Thornton St. John 19th Baron St. John was born on 5 Nov 1877 and died on 28 Oct 1934 at age 56.

Moubray married **Evelyn Geraldine Russell**, daughter of **Capt. Andrew Hamilton Russell**, on 4 Oct 1905. Evelyn died on 7 Dec 1918. They had six children: **Helen Evelyn**, **Katherine Barbara**, **Margaret Beaufort**, **Gertrude Eleanor**, **Sybilla Laura Russell**, and **John Moubray Russell**.

15-Hon. **Helen Evelyn St. John** was born on 4 Oct 1906 and died on 24 Aug 1996 at age 89.

15-Hon. **Katherine Barbara St. John** was born on 15 Oct 1907.

Katherine married **George William Uttley**. They had one daughter: **Alathea St John**.

16-Alathea St John Uttley

15-Hon. **Margaret Beaufort St. John** was born on 5 Oct 1909.

Margaret married **Charles Somerville Carmichael**. They had one daughter: **Margaret Mary**.

16-Margaret Mary Carmichael

15-Hon. **Gertrude Eleanor St. John** was born on 23 Sep 1910 and died on 3 Apr 1960 at age 49.

Gertrude married **Friedrich Max Hagedorn**.

15-Hon. **Sybilla Laura Russell St. John** was born on 25 Oct 1915.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Sybilla married **Howard Ernest Churchill Fey**. They had two children: **Margaret Angela** and **Deborah Susan**.

16-**Margaret Angela Fey**

16-**Deborah Susan Fey**

15-**John Moubray Russell St. John 20th Baron St. John** was born on 3 Aug 1917 and died on 13 Apr 1976 at age 58.

Moubray next married **Elizabeth May Griffith**, daughter of **Lloyd Walter Griffith**. Elizabeth died on 25 Oct 1978.

14-**Hon. Edith Laura St. John**<sup>24</sup> was born on 8 Sep 1879 and died on 2 Aug 1941 at age 61.

Edith married **George Lawson-Johnston 1st Baron Luke**<sup>24</sup> on 4 Dec 1902. George was born on 9 Sep 1873 in 2 Blacket Place, Newington, Edinburgh, died on 23 Feb 1943 in 2 Weymouth Street, London at age 69, and was buried on 26 Feb 1943 in St Paul's Church, Bedford, Bedfordshire. They had five children: **Ian St. John, Margaret Beaufort, Charlotte Enid, Hugh de Beauchamp, and Laura Pearl**.

General Notes: Johnston, George Lawson, first Baron Luke (1873– 1943), food manufacturer and philanthropist, was born on 9 September 1873 at 2 Blacket Place, Newington, Edinburgh, the second son of the thirteen children of John Lawson Johnston (1839– 1900), nutrition promoter and food manufacturer, and his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of George Lawson, baker and confectioner of Newington, Edinburgh. Both parents were Scottish.

Lawson Johnston was initially educated privately in Canada, where his father had significant business interests. He subsequently attended Dulwich College for one academic year, and then Blair Lodge in Scotland, after his parents had returned to live in Britain. He worked for Bovril, his father's company, even before leaving full-time education, and was a cashier at the Paris International Exhibition of 1889. On joining the firm, he was trained on the job and travelled extensively in South America, the main source of raw materials. In 1896 Bovril was floated as a public company by Ernest Terah Hooley (1859– 1947), and Lawson Johnston joined the board. Following the death of his father in 1900 he became vice-chairman. He succeeded to the chairmanship in 1916, and in 1932 became joint managing director, both of which positions he held until his death. On 4 December 1902 he married the Hon. Edith Laura St John (1879– 1941), fifth daughter of Beauchamp Moubray St John, seventeenth Baron St John of Bletso. They had four daughters and two sons, both of whom joined Bovril. Lawson Johnston became the main decision maker in the firm after the death of his father, showing especial care in the marketing and financial fields, and diversifying the company into related products. He considered Bovril's sources of raw materials to be so insecure that it needed to acquire them itself, and so large tracts of land in both South America and Australia were purchased and stocked with beef cattle. Subsidiary companies were established in 1908 and 1909 to run these operations, and in subsequent years he arranged for prize bulls, purchased in England, to be shipped out to improve the quality of the herd. The estates in Argentina eventually exceeded 1½ million acres, and included a fully fitted factory and river boats to carry the cattle to it. Lawson Johnston took a personal interest in these estancias, visiting them most years. The estates in Australia were never as productive or as important to Bovril, because rainfall was inadequate and transport facilities poor.

The other policy pursued by Lawson Johnston was to reduce Bovril's reliance on a single product by diversifying the range of commodities offered to the public. This strategy concentrated on other foodstuffs with a 'healthy' image. In 1899 a malt tonic, Virol, was introduced and became so popular that a separate company was formed and a new factory was built at the junction of Western Avenue and the North Circular in London. This was soon followed by Stelna corned beef, a by-product of making the meat extract; it was later renamed Bovril corned beef to cash in on the well-known brand name. In the 1920s Bovril acquired the Marmite Company, which had been established in Burton upon Trent in 1902 by Frederick Wissler, a Swiss citizen, to manufacture yeast extract with similar uses to Bovril, but catering for a vegetarian clientele. However, in order to keep the two companies separate in the public mind, no formal announcement of this was made and the shares were owned by a family trust. In the same decade Bovril (through Virol) bought into Ambrosia, which manufactured a range of milk-based products, thus further diversifying its product range.

Lawson Johnston also reorganized the finances of Bovril, as the flotation by Hooley had left the company over-capitalized and illiquid. Lawson Johnston set about building up a reserve fund and ensuring that the family, who had become only minority shareholders after the launch, albeit holding the single largest block, retained control of the destiny of the firm. The annual profits rose from £125,000 in 1899 to £400,000 in the late 1920s and the reserve fund grew to over £1 million by 1940. Lawson Johnston rearranged the capital base of Bovril, raising finance via eight-year notes, and then redeeming those and the debentures via an issue of pre-preference shares taken up mainly by the family, and giving them greater control by means of double voting rights. When Lawson Johnston died Bovril was financially secure, diversified into a number of strong brands, and had large holdings abroad providing the raw materials.

Lawson Johnston was on many boards of directors by virtue of large shareholdings, family or business relationships, and his knowledge of certain areas of business. The companies of which he was a director included the Daily Express, Sir Isaac Pitman & Sons, Lloyds Bank, the Ashanti Goldfields Corporation, the Forestal Land, Timber, and Railways Company, and the Australian Mercantile, Land, and Finance Company. He was also chairman of the national committee of the International Chamber of Commerce and attended many general congresses. Politically Lawson Johnston began as a Liberal, serving on several committees to do with raw materials in the First World War, for which in 1920 he was knighted. He switched allegiance after the war to the Conservatives, supporting Baldwin and Neville Chamberlain, and helping to establish the Conservative Research Department. In Baldwin's 1929 dissolution honours he was ennobled as Baron Luke. He was throughout his life an active and committed Christian, moving to the Church of England on his marriage, but remaining low church, and abhorring all ritual in church services. Luke endowed the Scripture Knowledge Foundation, sat on its committee, and was president at the time of his death. He also supported the Boy's Own Paper and Girl's Own Paper, and established the Luke Trust, the income from which endowed Christian charities.

A governor of the Regent Street Polytechnic from 1915 to 1943, and a tireless worker to raise funds for voluntary hospitals, Luke served on a number of hospital boards, including those for King Edward's Hospital Fund, the Royal Northern Hospital, and the Thankoffering Fund for George V's recovery. He also introduced clauses to bills in the House of Lords to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

allow hospitals to recoup from insurance companies the costs of treating accident victims. He was chairman of the Ministry of Health's advisory committee on nutrition from 1935 to 1941 and of the ministry of information's advisory committee on advertising agents from 1941 to 1943.

Luke was a great patriarch, placing immense store on his large extended family. He took responsibility for the family's financial stability, involving members in his own financial successes through shareholdings, directorships, and other investments. An inveterate worker, perpetually making notes and jotting down ideas, he rarely relaxed, except in the countryside, which he loved. He enjoyed riding to hounds, in spite of an aversion to dogs. He was a poor public speaker, but a firm and effective chairman. The death of his wife in 1941 was a great blow to him, and he himself died from lung cancer on 23 February 1943 at 2 Weymouth Street, London; he was buried at St Paul's Church, Bedford, on the 26th.

**15-Ian St. John Lawson-Johnston 2nd Baron Luke**<sup>24</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1905 and died on 25 May 1996 at age 90.

General Notes: Ian St John Lawson Johnston, second Baron Luke (1905– 1996), food manufacturer and company director, was born on 7 June 1905. He attended Eton College and read history at Trinity College, Cambridge, graduating in 1927. He then joined Bovril, with the understanding that eventually he would take over running the business, and studied beef production in Australia and South America. He married on 4 February 1932 Barbara (b. 1911), the younger daughter of Sir Fitzroy Hamilton Anstruther-Gough-Calthorpe, first baronet; they had four sons and one daughter. Lawson Johnston served in the Territorial Army and on the outbreak of the Second World War in 1939 became second in command of the 5th battalion, the Bedfordshire and Hertfordshire regiment. In 1940 he was transferred to the 9th battalion, which he commanded, and so escaped the appalling fate of the 5th in Malaya. Released from the army following the death of his father, Luke became chairman of Bovril and its subsidiaries. Under his leadership the business, including Ambrosia and Marmite, expanded and prospered. He continued his family's interest in advertising. He retired in 1970 (shortly after which Bovril was acquired by Sir James Goldsmith's company Cavenham). His other appointments included directorships of Electrolux, Lloyds Bank, IBM, the Gateway Building Society, the Ashanti Goldfields Corporation, and other companies. Like his father, Luke was a devoted Anglican and did much voluntary work, in particular for hospital charities. A friend, admirer, and host of Billy Graham, he criticized Michael Ramsay, the archbishop of Canterbury, in 1967 for unenthusiastic remarks about the evangelist. He was British member of the International Olympic Committee (1951– 88) and after his retirement was replaced by the princess royal. He lived at Odell Castle, near Pavenham, Bedfordshire, which had been bought by his father in 1934, and was a county councillor, JP, and deputy lieutenant for Bedfordshire. He was appointed KCVO in 1976. He died on 25 May 1996, survived by his wife and their five children, and was succeeded as third baron by his eldest son, Arthur Charles St John Lawson Johnston (b. 1933).

John Armstrong

Sources The Times (24 Feb 1943), 7 · J. Armstrong, 'Hooley and the Bovril Company', Business History, 28 (1986), 18– 34 · TNA: PRO, MH 56/49, 79/343, 79/345 · TNA: PRO, INF 1/341 · GL, MS 14164/1– 7 · Companies House, files 50, 220; 141, 748 · Beds. & Luton ARS, LJ1/1, 1/2, 1/6 · Viscount Camrose [W. E. Berry], British newspapers and their controllers, rev. edn (1948) · Evening Standard (23 Feb 1943) · Boy's Own Paper (April 1943) · J. Armstrong, 'Johnston, George Lawson', DBB · G. Lawson Johnston, 'John Lawson Johnston, 1873– 1896' [typescript] · A. J. P. Taylor, Beaverbrook (1972) · b. cert. · CGPLA Eng. & Wales (1943) · private information (2004) · Burke, Peerage · WWW · The Times (28 May 1996) · Daily Telegraph (31 May 1996) · CGPLA Eng. & Wales (1996)

Archives Companies House, file 50, 220 · GL, MS 14164 · TNA: PRO, MH and INF files

Likenesses Lafayette, photograph, 1929, NPG [see illus.] · W. Brealey, oils, Shire Hall, Bedford · portrait, repro. in Grocery, 2/2 (2 Feb 1900), 117

Wealth at death £411,606 17s. 5d.: probate, 25 June 1943, CGPLA Eng. & Wales · £395,575— Ian St John Lawson Johnston, second Baron Luke: probate, 1996, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

John Armstrong, 'Johnston, George Lawson, first Baron Luke (1873– 1943)', Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, 2004; online edn, Jan 2008

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/34210>]

Ian married **Barbara Anstruther-Gough-Calthorpe**<sup>24</sup> on 4 Feb 1932. Barbara was born on 24 Oct 1911 and died on 30 Dec 2006 at age 95. They had five children: **Arthur Charles St. John, Caroline Jean, Ian Harry Calthorpe, George Andrew, and Philip Richard.**

**16-Arthur Charles St. John Lawson-Johnston 3rd Baron Luke**

Arthur married **Silvia Maria Roigt**. They had two children: **Rachel Honoria** and **Ian James St. John**.

**17-Hon. Rachel Honoria Lawson-Johnston**

Rachel married **Anthony Parrack**.

**17-Hon. Ian James St. John Lawson-Johnston**

Ian married **Rowena Jane Aldington**. They had three children: **Samuel Arthur St. John, Jemima Gillian, and Thomas John**.

**18-Samuel Arthur St. John Lawson-Johnston**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-**Jemima Gillian Lawson-Johnston**

18-**Thomas John Lawson-Johnston**

Arthur next married **Sarah Louise Hearne**. They had one son: **Rupert Arthur**.

17-**Hon. Rupert Arthur Lawson-Johnston**

Rupert married **Lucy Zara Janaway**. They had two children: **Daisy Zöe** and **India Pearl**.

18-**Daisy Zöe Lawson-Johnston**

18-**India Pearl Lawson-Johnston**

16-**Hon. Caroline Jean Lawson-Johnston**

Caroline married **James Bristow**, son of **James Percy Bristow**. They had two children: **Timothy Dominic Ian James** and **George Edward Fitzroy**.

17-**Timothy Dominic Ian James Bristow**

17-**George Edward Fitzroy Bristow**

16-**Hon. Ian Harry Calthorpe Lawson-Johnston**

Ian married **Lady Pamela Lemina Gordon**, daughter of **Douglas Charles Lindsey Gordon 12th Marquess of Huntly** and **Mary Pamela Berry**. They had one son: **Percy**.

17-**Percy Lawson-Johnston**

Percy married **Annabel Muir**. They had three children: **Oscar Charles**, **Scarlett Florence**, and **Mathilda Lucy**.

18-**Oscar Charles Lawson-Johnston**

18-**Scarlett Florence Lawson-Johnston**

18-**Mathilda Lucy Lawson-Johnston**

16-**Hon. George Andrew Lawson-Johnston** was born on 15 Nov 1944 and died on 16 Jan 2006 at age 61.

George married **Sylvia Josephine Ruth Hayes**. They had four children: **Justin**, **Giles Spencer**, **Tania Georgiana**, and **Daniel George**.

17-**Justin Lawson-Johnston**

Justin married **Sarah Parker**. They had three children: **Zara**, **Jake**, and **Fergus**.

18-**Zara Lawson-Johnston**

18-**Jake Lawson-Johnston**

18-**Fergus Lawson-Johnston**

17-**Giles Spencer Lawson-Johnston**

17-**Tania Georgiana Lawson-Johnston**

Tania married **Zachary Mapes**. They had one daughter: **Annabel Jane Lawson**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-**Annabel Jane Lawson Mapes**

17-**Daniel George Lawson-Johnston**

16-**Hon. Philip Richard Lawson-Johnston**

Philip married **Saskia Moyne Andrews**. They had two children: **Edward** and **Harry**.

17-**Edward Lawson-Johnston**

Edward married **Christabel Marie-Jeanne Brudenell-Bruce**, daughter of **Andrew Robert Joel Brudenell-Bruce** and **Sophie Inch**. They had one daughter: **Grace Iola**.

18-**Grace Iola Lawson-Johnston**

17-**Harry Lawson-Johnston**

Harry married **Charlotte A. Harvey**. They had one daughter: **Poppy Otilia Lulu**.

18-**Poppy Otilia Lulu Lawson-Johnston**

15-**Hon. Margaret Beaufort Lawson-Johnston**<sup>24</sup> was born in 1907 and died in 1983 at age 76.

Margaret married **Sir Isaac James Pitman**,<sup>24</sup> son of **Ernest Pitman** and **Frances Isabel Butler**, on 28 Apr 1927. Isaac was born on 14 Aug 1901 in London and died on 1 Sep 1985 in 58 Chelsea Park Gardens, London at age 84. They had two children: **Peter** and **Margaret**.

General Notes: Pitman, Sir (Isaac) James (1901– 1985), educationist and publisher, was born in London on 14 August 1901, the eldest in the family of four sons and two daughters of Ernest Pitman, businessman, and his wife, Frances Isabel Butler, and grandson of Sir Isaac Pitman, the inventor of Pitman shorthand. His early childhood was spent in the neighbourhood of Bath and in country pursuits, while his enquiring mind was stimulated by his father's scientific experiments and innovations. He showed early promise as an athlete, setting up at Summer Fields, his preparatory school in Oxford, records which held for three-quarters of a century. At Eton College and Oxford University this promise was more than fulfilled. At Eton he gained the title of victor ludorum in 1918 and 1920, but, by a special rule, was not permitted to compete in 1919. He won the middleweight public school boxing in 1919. He played rugby football for Oxford University against Cambridge in 1921, and he was capped for England against Scotland in the Calcutta cup match of 1922. He also skied and ran for Oxford that same year. He went to South Africa with the combined Oxford and Cambridge athletics team, but had the misfortune to break a leg, which put him out of contention. Much later in life he competed in the Anglo-Swiss inter-parliamentary skiing, which he personally won several times.

Always of independent thought, Pitman had a very fertile brain which turned towards high finance. At Christ Church, Oxford, he obtained second-class honours in modern history (1923). He then entered the family business, whose three sections— office training, publishing, and printing— had been developed by his uncle Alfred and his father. On 28 April 1927 he married Margaret Beaufort (Beau; d. 1983) , second daughter of Sir George Lawson Johnston (later first Baron Luke), chairman of the firm of Bovril Ltd; they had three sons and a daughter. Pitman worked in close association with his father-in-law, who helped him to gain control of the Pitman business for his branch of the family, and he became chairman in 1934.

Having a paramount interest in youth and education, Pitman became the enthusiastic bursar of the Duke of York's and King's Camp (1933– 9), which was set up at the instigation of the duke of York (later George VI) as an annual camp at Southwold where boys from public schools mixed with boys from less fortunate backgrounds.

During the Second World War, Pitman served as a squadron leader in the Royal Air Force volunteer reserve from 1940 to 1943. In 1943 he was appointed to the Treasury as director of organization and methods. In 1941 he had become the youngest director of the Bank of England, an appointment he held until he entered parliament. He was asked to stand as Conservative candidate for Bath in the 1945 general election, and was elected. Although he never attained ministerial rank, he nevertheless played a prominent part in politics for nearly twenty years, until 1964, and he was a popular and most active member in his constituency. Besides his full-time job as chairman and joint managing director of Pitman, he served for many years on the boards of several public companies, notably Boots, Bovril, and Equity and Law.

Pitman's later years were much occupied by his efforts to establish the Initial Teaching Alphabet (ITA) as a method of teaching children, especially those who had difficulties in learning to read. He had been considerably influenced by the spelling reform ideas of his grandfather, and became increasingly involved in spelling reform after he entered parliament. He was invited to become a trustee under the terms of the will of George Bernard Shaw for the development of a new alphabet. This influenced him further and he then turned to his ITA. In this he augmented the twenty-six-letter alphabet with sufficient new characters to achieve a system which was phonetic but by which the superficial appearance of most words altered little. It was found that fluency in reading in the ITA could, by a simple transition, lead to fluency in reading conventionally. It was in practice largely successful, but Pitman worked tirelessly for the remainder of his life endeavouring to persuade education authorities and teachers to adopt this new means to successful reading. The reluctance of many left him puzzled and disappointed. After his retirement from Pitman in 1966 he was able to devote all his time and his considerable energy to promotion of the alphabet.

A great joy of his later life was his appointment as charter pro-chancellor of the University of Bath. He took his duties conscientiously and paid frequent visits on ceremonial and other occasions over a number of years. This, like everything else he did, was associated with his desire for the improvement and expansion of education worldwide.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Pitman was appointed KBE in 1961 and had honorary degrees from the universities of Bath and Strathclyde. He died on 1 September 1985 at his home, 58 Chelsea Park Gardens, London.

Hugh Lawson Johnston, rev.

Sources The Times (5 Sept 1985) · The Times (7 Sept 1985) · The Bookseller (7 Sept 1985) · personal knowledge (1990) · CGPLA Eng. & Wales (1986)

Archives BLPES, papers · University of Bath Library, papers SOUND BL NSA, documentary footage

Likenesses photograph, repro. in The Times (5 Sept 1985)

Wealth at death £144,250: probate, 5 Sept 1986, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal noticeOxford University Press

Hugh Lawson Johnston, 'Pitman, Sir (Isaac) James (1901– 1985)', rev. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, 2004

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/31551>]

### 16-Peter Pitman

Peter married someone. He had one daughter: **Joanna Beaufort**.

#### 17-Joanna Beaufort Pitman

Joanna married **Giles Arthington Worsley**, son of **Sir William Marcus John Worsley 5th Bt.** and **Hon. Bridget Assheton**, in 1996. Giles was born on 22 Mar 1961 and died on 17 Jan 2006 at age 44.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Architectural historian.

16-Margaret Pitman was born in 1940 and died on 17 Mar 2016 at age 76.

Margaret married **Timothy Miller**.

15-Hon. Charlotte Enid Lawson-Johnston was born in 1910 and died in 1991 at age 81.

Charlotte married **Capt. George McCorquodale**, son of **Norman McCorquodale** and **Constance Helena Burton**. George was born on 10 Dec 1904 and died in 1979 at age 75. They had five children: **Laura Jane**, **Duncan Hugh**, **Christina**, **Hamish Norman**, and **Lucy Enid**.

16-Laura Jane McCorquodale was born on 5 Jun 1935 and died on 9 Apr 2015 at age 79.

Laura married **Hugh Dudley Wilbraham** on 27 Apr 1957. Hugh was born in 1929 and died on 22 Apr 2020 at age 91.

16-Duncan Hugh McCorquodale was born in 1936 and died in 1942 at age 6.

#### 16-Christina McCorquodale

Christina married **Simon Biddulph**, son of **Anthony Biddulph** and **Mary Dearman Birchall**,<sup>25</sup> They had three children: **John Simon**, **Anthony George**, and **Sarah Rose**.

#### 17-John Simon Biddulph

John married **Hon. Sarah Margaret Gretton**, daughter of **John Henrik Gretton 3rd Baron Gretton** and **Jennifer Ann Moore**. They had three children: **Alice Emily Christina**, **Thomas George Henrik**, and **Freddie Jack Lysander**.

#### 18-Alice Emily Christina Biddulph

#### 18-Thomas George Henrik Biddulph

#### 18-Freddie Jack Lysander Biddulph

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 17-Capt. Anthony George Biddulph

Anthony married **Annabel Simpson**, daughter of **Walter Simpson**. They had two children: **Henry Patrick** and **Alexander James**.

### 18-Henry Patrick Biddulph

### 18-Alexander James Biddulph

### 17-Sarah Rose Biddulph

Sarah married **William Pope**, son of **James Pope**.

### 16-Hamish Norman McCorquodale

### 16-Lucy Enid McCorquodale

15-Hon. **Hugh de Beauchamp Lawson-Johnston** was born on 7 Apr 1914 and died on 12 Oct 2002 at age 88.

Hugh married **Audrey Warren Pearl** on 18 Jul 1946. Audrey was born on 5 Feb 1915 and died on 11 Jan 2011 at age 95.

15-Hon. **Laura Pearl Lawson-Johnston** was born in 1916 and died on 10 Aug 2008 at age 92.

14-**Emily Caroline Emma St. John** was born on 29 Nov 1880 and died on 27 Nov 1969 at age 88.

14-Lt. Col. Hon. **Rowland Tudor St. John** was born in 1882 and died in 1948 at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Of Langford Court, Wellington, Somerset.

Rowland married **Katharine Madge Lockwood**, daughter of **Sir Frank Lockwood**<sup>24,26</sup> and **Julia Rosetta Salis Schwabe**,<sup>24,26</sup> Katharine died on 24 Nov 1954. They had four children: **Oliver John Frank Lockwood**, **Stephen Rowland**, **Andrew Beauchamp**, and **Elaine Barbara**.

15-Rev. **Oliver John Frank Lockwood St. John** was born on 31 Mar 1914 and died on 6 Aug 1972 at age 58.

Oliver married **Elva Rosemary Skinn**. They had four children: **Vyvian Elaine**, **Juliet Rosemary**, **Diana Hazel Susan**, and **Margaret Vanessa Lucy**.

### 16-Vyvian Elaine St. John

Vyvian married **Patrick Nelson Maudsley**. They had one daughter: **Ruth Claire**.

### 17-Ruth Claire Maudsley

### 16-Juliet Rosemary St. John

Juliet married **Brian William Ellis Johnson**. They had three children: **George St. John**, **Katherine Alice**, and **Hugh William Nicholas**.

### 17-George St. John Johnson

### 17-Katherine Alice Johnson

### 17-Hugh William Nicholas Johnson

### 16-Diana Hazel Susan St. John

Diana married **Ewart John Holmes**. They had three children: **Rowland St John**, **Oliver John**, and **Genevieve Anne**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Rowland St John Holmes**

17-**Oliver John Holmes**

17-**Genevieve Anne Holmes**

16-**Margaret Vanessa Lucy St. John**

Margaret married **George Marlay Spencer**. They had two children: **Rachel Marlay** and **Abigail**.

17-**Rachel Marlay Spencer**

17-**Abigail Spencer**

15-**Maj. Stephen Rowland St. John** was born in 1915 and died on 31 Oct 1943 in Italy. Killed in action at age 28.

15-**Lieut. Col. Andrew Beauchamp St. John 21st Baron St. John** was born on 23 Aug 1918 and died on 11 Feb 1978 at age 59.

Andrew married **Katharine Von Berg**, daughter of **Alfred Von Berg**. They had one son: **Anthony Tudor**.

16-**Anthony Tudor St. John 22nd Baron St. John**

Anthony married **Dr. Helen Jane Westlake**, daughter of **Michael Westlake**. They had three children: **Oliver Beauchamp**, **Alexander Andrew**, and **Athene Emma**.

17-**Hon. Oliver Beauchamp St. John**

17-**Hon. Alexander Andrew St. John**

17-**Hon. Athene Emma St. John**

15-**Elaine Barbara St. John**

Elaine married **Lt. Col. John Francis Whidborne**. They had three children: **Richard St. John**, **Stephen Barham**, and **Julia Laretta**.

16-**Richard St. John Whidborne**

Richard married **Linda Beverley Sherwood**. They had two children: **Nicholas St John** and **James Oliver St John**.

17-**Nicholas St John Whidborne**

17-**James Oliver St John Whidborne**

16-**Stephen Barham Whidborne** was born on 8 Aug 1940 and died in 1965 at age 25.

16-**Julia Laretta Whidborne**

14-**Eva St. John** was born on 25 Jan 1884 and died on 7 Dec 1948 at age 64.

Eva married **Lt. Col. George Gerald Montague Tyrell**, son of **George Gerald Tyrell**.

14-**Charles Paulet St. John** was born on 11 Oct 1886 and died on 21 Jun 1945 at age 58.

Charles married **Noreen Mary Ilay Napier**, daughter of **Maj. Robert Francis Ladeveze Napier**.

14-**Margaret St. John** was born on 24 Nov 1887.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Beauchamp next married **Ethel Susan Lutley**, daughter of **John Habington Lutley**, on 26 Apr 1911. Ethel died on 3 Jan 1945.

13-**Rev. Hon. Edmund Tudor St. John** was born on 17 Sep 1848 in Bedfordshire, died on 30 Sep 1884 in Bletsoe, Bedfordshire at age 36, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Edmund married **Adeline Farquhar**, daughter of **Admiral Sir Arthur Farquhar of Drumnagesk**<sup>14</sup> and **Ellen Rickman**,<sup>14</sup> on 11 Jul 1877. Adeline was born on 10 May 1857 in Brighton, East Sussex, died on 28 Sep 1937 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 80, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire. They had five children: **Eleanor Louisa, Edmund Farquhar, Beauchamp Tudor, St. Andrew Oliver**, and **Richard**.

14-**Eleanor Louisa St. John** died on 26 Feb 1923.

Eleanor married **Lt. Col. Herman Wayne**.

14-**Edmund Farquhar St. John** was born on 27 Feb 1879 and died on 24 Apr 1945 at age 66.

Edmund married **Henrietta Frances Dalmahoy**. They had two children: **Edmund Oliver** and **Francis Dalmahoy**.

15-**Edmund Oliver St. John**

Edmund married **Elizabeth Frances Nicholl**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Henry Rice Nicholl**<sup>27</sup> and **Marjorie Joicey Dickinson**. They had three children: **Nicola Rosemary, Charles Henry Oliver**, and **Emma Harriet**.

16-**Nicola Rosemary St. John**

16-**Charles Henry Oliver St. John**

Charles married **Emma Catherine Sewell Moore**, daughter of **Henry Moore**. They had one daughter: **Poppy Rebecca Harriet**.

17-**Poppy Rebecca Harriet St. John**

16-**Emma Harriet St. John**

15-**Francis Dalmahoy St. John** was born on 25 Jul 1931 and died on 1 May 2002 at age 70.

14-**Maj. Beauchamp Tudor St. John** was born on 17 Jul 1880 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire, died on 5 Apr 1965 in Aberdeen, Scotland at age 84, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Beauchamp married **Madeleine Ethel Goodbody**, daughter of **James Ellis Goodbody**, on 31 Mar 1910. Madeleine died in 1982. They had two children: **Roger Ellis Tudor** and **Michael Beauchamp**.

15-**Maj. Gen. Roger Ellis Tudor St. John** was born on 4 Oct 1911 and died on 15 Oct 1998 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CB MC.

Roger married **Rosemary Jean Douglas Vickers**, daughter of **Ronald Vickers** and **Mildred K. Higgs**, on 20 Nov 1943. Rosemary was born in 1918 and died on 17 May 2015 at age 97. They had four children: **Angela Lucy, Jane Margaret, Henry Edward Tudor**, and **Alice Rosemary**.

16-**Angela Lucy St. John**

Angela married **Maj. Christopher Rohan Delacombe**, son of **Maj. Gen. Sir Rohan Delacombe**. They had three children: **Caroline May, Sophie Clare**, and **Katharine Joyce**.

17-**Caroline May Delacombe**

17-**Sophie Clare Delacombe**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Katharine Joyce Delacombe**

16-**Jane Margaret St. John**

16-**Henry Edward Tudor St. John**

Henry married **Kerra Lockhart**. They had two children: **Oliver Tudor Lockhart** and **Atalanta Victoria**.

17-**Oliver Tudor Lockhart St. John**

17-**Atalanta Victoria St. John**

16-**Alice Rosemary St. John**

Alice married **Hugh Martyn Williams**. They had five children: **Emily, Florence, Martha, Patrick, and Veronica**.

17-**Emily Williams**

17-**Florence Williams**

17-**Martha Williams**

17-**Patrick Williams**

17-**Veronica Williams**

15-**Cmdr. Michael Beauchamp St. John** was born on 13 May 1915 and died on 23 Jan 2009 at age 93.

Michael married **Pamela Patience Guinness**, daughter of **Sir Arthur Rundell Guinness** and **Frances Patience Wright**. They had three children: **Andrew Beauchamp, Clare Pamela, and Hermione Patience**.

16-**Andrew Beauchamp St. John**

Andrew married **Hon. Sally Haytor Rootes**, daughter of **William Geoffrey Rootes Rootes 2nd Baron Rootes** and **Marian Haytor**.

16-**Clare Pamela St. John**

Clare married **David Waldorf Astor**, son of **Hon Michael Langhorne Astor** and **Barbara Mary Colonsay McNeill**. They had four children: **Henry Waldorf, Joanna Colonsay Clare, Thomas Ludovic David, and Rose Nancy Langhorne**.

17-**Henry Waldorf Astor**

Henry married **Leslie Kay Jowett**. They had three children: **Jake, Charles Edgar Spence, and Michael Allstar**.

18-**Jake Astor**

18-**Charles Edgar Spence Astor**

18-**Michael Allstar Astor**

17-**Joanna Colonsay Clare Astor**

17-**Thomas Ludovic David Astor**

Thomas married **Clarissa Berning**. They had three children: **Eva Daisy, Frederick Michael, and Vincent David**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-Eva Daisy Astor

18-Frederick Michael Astor

18-Vincent David Astor

17-Rose Nancy Langhorne Astor

Rose married **Hugh Ralph Van Cutsem**, son of **Hugh Bernard Edward Van Cutsem** and **Jonkvrouwe Emilie Elise Christine Quarles van Ufford**. They had three children: **Grace Emilie Clare**, **Rafe Michael Waldorf**, and **Charles Hugh Valentine**.

18-Grace Emilie Clare Van Cutsem

18-Rafe Michael Waldorf Van Cutsem

18-Charles Hugh Valentine Van Cutsem

16-Hermione Patience St. John

Hermione married **William Stanhope Owen**. They had two children: **Georgina Hermione** and **Sam Arthur Stanhope**.

17-Georgina Hermione Owen

17-Sam Arthur Stanhope Owen

14-**Cmdr. St. Andrew Oliver St. John** was born on 18 Mar 1882, died on 17 Oct 1967 at age 85, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

14-**Cmdr. Richard St. John** was born on 10 Jul 1883 and died on 9 Oct 1967 at age 84.

Richard married **Eda Meriel Edmonstone**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Neil Benjamin Edmonstone**, on 3 Jun 1909. Eda died on 4 Apr 1971.

Richard next married **Margaret Louise Causton** on 30 Jul 1913. Margaret died on 25 May 1957. They had one son: **John Richard**.

15-**Capt. John Richard St. John** was born on 7 Feb 1917 and died on 2 Dec 1988 at age 71.

John married **Helen Coleman**. They had two children: **Lucinda Jill** and **Tudor Richard**.

16-Lucinda Jill St. John

Lucinda married **Andrew John Cameron-Beaumont**. They had two children: **Charlotte Lucinda** and **Richard Peregrine**.

17-Charlotte Lucinda Cameron-Beaumont

17-Richard Peregrine Cameron-Beaumont

16-Tudor Richard St. John

Tudor married **Marilyn Foster**.

John next married **Diana Elwell Sinnott**, daughter of **Col. Edward Stockley Sinnott**, on 10 Oct 1952. Diana was born in 1920, died on 9 Jul 2014 at age 94, and was buried on 18 Jul 2014 in Cremated at Golders Green. They had two children: **Clare Sylvia** and **Katharine Elinor Margaret**.

16-Clare Sylvia St. John

16-Katharine Elinor Margaret St. John

Katharine married **Erik Austin Flakoll**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Katharine next married **Albert Sidney Griffin**.

11-**Emily Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1793 in Southwark, London and died on 22 May 1869 in Kent at age 75.

Emily married **Thomas Appach**<sup>15</sup> on 5 May 1825 in Tottenham, London. Thomas was born in 1791 in London and died on 6 Jan 1877 in Kent at age 86. They had one son: **Francis Hobson**.

### 12-Francis Hobson Appach

11-**Adeline Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 16 Oct 1794 in Southwark, London and died in 1870 at age 76.

Adeline married **Capt. William Babington**<sup>15</sup> on 5 Oct 1825. William was born on 19 Nov 1789 and died in 1828 in India at age 39. They had two children: **William** and **Adeline Hannah**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Madras Cavalry.

12-**William Babington** was born on 25 Sep 1826.

12-**Adeline Hannah Babington** was born in 1828 and died on 16 Jan 1922 at age 94.

13-**Laura Moubray** was born in 1861 in Otterston, Aberdour, Fifeshire, Scotland.

14-**Ellen Mercy Drake** was born on 22 Jul 1889 in Spain, was christened on 17 Nov 1889 in Seville, Spain, and died in 1987 at age 98.

### 15-Laura Moubray Clark

16-**Diana Elizabeth Renwick**

17-**Susan Carolyn Richardson**

16-**Cynthia Caroline Renwick**

16-**William Norman Hugh Renwick**

17-**George Martin Renwick**

17-**Paul William Renwick**

15-**Sir John Douglas Clark 4th Bt.** was born on 9 Jan 1923 and died in 1991 at age 68.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Gordonstoun.

15-**Sir Francis Drake Clark 5th Bt.**

16-**Edward Drake Clark**

17-**Ellen Mary Clark**

15-**Cynthia Adeline Clark**

14-**Francis Drake** was born on 21 Feb 1891 in St. George, Midlothian, Scotland.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Caroline Georgiana Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 10 Sep 1795 in Southwark, London and died in 1835 at age 40.

Caroline married **George Rougemont**<sup>15</sup> on 14 Oct 1819. George was born on 1 Oct 1791. They had four children: **George, Caroline, Mary Ann,** and **Arthur Moubray**.

12-**George Rougemont** was born in 1820.

12-**Caroline Rougemont** was born in 1822.

12-**Mary Ann Rougemont** was born in 1826.

12-**Arthur Moubray Rougemont** was born in 1828 and died on 20 Aug 1872 at age 44.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in 13 South Street, Thurloe Square, Brompton, London.

11-**Hannah Blades Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 11 Nov 1796 in Southwark, London and died on 22 Jul 1870 at age 73.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Of Shinfield Lodge, Berks.

11-**Georgiana Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 7 Feb 1799 in Southwark, London and died in 1880 at age 81.

Georgiana married **Rev. George Hodgson Thompson**, son of **John Thompson** and **Elizabeth Hodgson**. They had one son: **Archibald**.

12-**Archibald Thompson** was born about 1836.

Archibald married **Emily Birkett**, daughter of **Daniel Birkett**. Emily was born in 1810. Another name for Emily was Emily Beckett. They had one daughter: **Violet**.

13-**Violet Thompson** was born in 1886 and died on 8 Feb 1927 at age 41.

14-**Maj. Richard Moubray Allfrey** was born on 29 Apr 1906.

14-**Col. Hubert Mortimer Allfrey** was born on 12 Jan 1911 and died on 14 Nov 2001 at age 90.

15-**Nigel Allfrey**

15-**Bryan Allfrey**

15-**Guy Allfrey**

15-**Vanda Joan Allfrey**

16-**Sam Gurney Pelly**

17-**Melocina Pelly**

17-**Mirella Mary Pelly**

17-**Juno Mary Pelly**

16-**Jamie Rupert Pelly**

16-**Guy Wignall Pelly**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Capt. Maurice Charles Allfrey** was born on 13 Apr 1916, died on 1 Jul 1942 in Killed In Action. El Alamein at age 26, and was buried in El Alamein War Cemetery Xxiv.

11-**Mary Hobson**<sup>14,15</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1800 in Southwark, London and died on 12 Nov 1889 at age 89.

Mary married **Samuel Philip Rickman**<sup>14,15</sup> in 1824. Samuel died in 1844 in Edmonton, Middlesex. Another name for Samuel was Samuel Philip Levi. They had one daughter: **Ellen**.

General Notes: Formerly Levi.

12-**Ellen Rickman**<sup>14</sup> was born on 4 Dec 1826 in Edmonton, London, died on 5 Apr 1898 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 71, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Ellen married **Admiral Sir Arthur Farquhar of Drumnagesk**,<sup>14</sup> son of **Rear-Admiral Sir Arthur Farquhar** and **Jane Murray**, on 14 Jan 1851. Arthur was born on 9 Jan 1815 in Hatfield, Hertfordshire, died on 29 Jan 1908 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 93, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire. They had 12 children: **Ellen Phillppa Mary, Jane Gertrude, Arthur Murray, Adeline, Richard Bowles, William Rickman, Moubray Gore, Albert, Alice, Stuart St. John, Charles Gordon Darroch, and Hobart Brooks**.

13-**Ellen Phillppa Mary Farquhar** was born in 1852 in Brighton, East Sussex, died on 27 Nov 1886 at age 34, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Ellen married **Col. Robert Townley Caldwell** in 1883. Robert was born on 16 Mar 1843 in Barbados, Caribbean, died on 8 Sep 1914 in Aboyne Churchyard, Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 71, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire. They had one son: **Keith Farquhar Townley**.

14-**Capt. Keith Farquhar Townley Caldwell** was born in 1884, died on 3 May 1956 at age 72, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Keith married **Isabel Kathleen Bingham**. Isabel was born in 1896, died on 21 Jun 1984 at age 88, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

13-**Jane Gertrude Farquhar** was born in 1853 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire and died on 6 Dec 1935 at age 82.

13-**Admiral Sir Arthur Murray Farquhar**<sup>14</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1855 in Brighton, East Sussex, died on 16 Nov 1937 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 82, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCB CVO.
- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Navy.
- He resided at Acheron in 1936 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire.
- He resided at Dungrianach in 1936 in Oban, Argyll.

Arthur married **Helen Eva McNeill**,<sup>14</sup> daughter of **Sir Malcolm McNeill**, on 1 Jun 1893. Helen was born on 1 Nov 1867 in Colonsay, died on 20 Jul 1960 in New Kilpatrick, Dumbartonshire at age 92, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire. They had three children: **Arthur McNeill, Malcolm, and John Wentworth**.

14-**Arthur McNeill Farquhar** was born on 17 Jun 1894 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland and died on 9 Jun 1964 in Maidenhead, Berkshire at age 69.

Arthur married **Genesta Mary Heath**, daughter of **Cuthbert Eden Heath**, on 16 Dec 1919. The marriage ended in divorce in 1924. Genesta was born on 5 May 1899, died on 20 Nov 1990 at age 91, and was buried in Coldharbour, Surrey. They had one daughter: **Heather Eva Genesse**.

### 15-**Heather Eva Genesse Farquhar**

Heather married **Group Captain Paul Gillespie Bullen** on 19 Feb 1944. Paul was born on 1 Nov 1910 and died on 3 Jul 1991 at age 80. They had four children: **Diana Beatrice Allegra McNeill, Fenella Hazel, Michael Patrick Alistair, and James Gerard**.

16-**Diana Beatrice Allegra McNeill Bullen** was born on 27 Aug 1946 and died on 28 Aug 1946.

### 16-**Fenella Hazel Bullen**

Fenella married **Christopher Geoffrey Hood Clark**. They had one son: **James Christopher Hood**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**James Christopher Hood Clark**

16-**Michael Patrick Alistair Bullen**

16-**James Gerard Bullen**

14-**Capt. Malcolm Farquhar** was born on 10 Nov 1895 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland and died in Mar 1989 at age 93.

Malcolm married **Agnes Katherine Forbes** before 1922. Agnes was born on 14 Feb 1901 in Berwickshire and died on 11 Nov 1983 at age 82. They had three children: **Peter Forbes**, **David John**, and **Susan**.

15-**Lieut. Cdr. Peter Forbes Farquhar** was born on 25 Nov 1922 in London and died on 25 Apr 1978 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland at age 55.

Peter married **Susan Athenais Hume Greenfield**. Susan was born on 18 Feb 1922 in London and died on 14 Feb 2015 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland at age 92. They had four children: **Janet**, **Jean Clare**, **Louise Mary**, and **Angus Malcolm**.

16-**Janet Farquhar** was born on 6 Jun 1955 and died on 6 Jun 1955.

16-**Jean Clare Farquhar**

16-**Louise Mary Farquhar**

16-**Angus Malcolm Farquhar**

15-**Lieut. Cdr. David John Farquhar** was born on 12 Aug 1931 in Alverstoke, Hampshire and died on 14 Oct 2017 at age 86.

15-**Susan Farquhar**

14-**Capt. John Wentworth Farquhar RN** was born on 23 Apr 1897 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland and died on 17 Oct 1985 in Johnston, Midlothian at age 88.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO.
- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Navy.

13-**Adeline Farquhar** was born on 10 May 1857 in Brighton, East Sussex, died on 28 Sep 1937 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 80, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

14-**Eleanor Louisa St. John** died on 26 Feb 1923.

14-**Edmund Farquhar St. John** was born on 27 Feb 1879 and died on 24 Apr 1945 at age 66.

15-**Edmund Oliver St. John**

16-**Nicola Rosemary St. John**

16-**Charles Henry Oliver St. John**

17-**Poppy Rebecca Harriet St. John**

16-**Emma Harriet St. John**

15-**Francis Dalmahoy St. John** was born on 25 Jul 1931 and died on 1 May 2002 at age 70.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Maj. Beauchamp Tudor St. John** was born on 17 Jul 1880 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire, died on 5 Apr 1965 in Aberdeen, Scotland at age 84, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

15-**Maj. Gen. Roger Ellis Tudor St. John** was born on 4 Oct 1911 and died on 15 Oct 1998 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CB MC.

16-**Angela Lucy St. John**

17-**Caroline May Delacombe**

17-**Sophie Clare Delacombe**

17-**Katharine Joyce Delacombe**

16-**Jane Margaret St. John**

16-**Henry Edward Tudor St. John**

17-**Oliver Tudor Lockhart St. John**

17-**Atalanta Victoria St. John**

16-**Alice Rosemary St. John**

17-**Emily Williams**

17-**Florence Williams**

17-**Martha Williams**

17-**Patrick Williams**

17-**Veronica Williams**

15-**Cmdr. Michael Beauchamp St. John** was born on 13 May 1915 and died on 23 Jan 2009 at age 93.

16-**Andrew Beauchamp St. John**

16-**Clare Pamela St. John**

17-**Henry Waldorf Astor**

18-**Jake Astor**

18-**Charles Edgar Spence Astor**

18-**Michael Allstar Astor**

17-**Joanna Colonsay Clare Astor**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Thomas Ludovic David Astor**

18-**Eva Daisy Astor**

18-**Frederick Michael Astor**

18-**Vincent David Astor**

17-**Rose Nancy Langhorne Astor**

18-**Grace Emilie Clare Van Cutsem**

18-**Rafe Michael Waldorf Van Cutsem**

18-**Charles Hugh Valentine Van Cutsem**

16-**Hermione Patience St. John**

17-**Georgina Hermione Owen**

17-**Sam Arthur Stanhope Owen**

14-**Cmdr. St. Andrew Oliver St. John** was born on 18 Mar 1882, died on 17 Oct 1967 at age 85, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

14-**Cmdr. Richard St. John** was born on 10 Jul 1883 and died on 9 Oct 1967 at age 84.

15-**Capt. John Richard St. John** was born on 7 Feb 1917 and died on 2 Dec 1988 at age 71.

16-**Lucinda Jill St. John**

17-**Charlotte Lucinda Cameron-Beaumont**

17-**Richard Peregrine Cameron-Beaumont**

16-**Tudor Richard St. John**

16-**Clare Sylvia St. John**

16-**Katharine Elinor Margaret St. John**

13-**Admiral Richard Bowles Farquhar** was born on 12 Jan 1859 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire, died on 27 Aug 1948 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire at age 89, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Richard married **Mary Matilda Frederica Reade**. Mary was born in 1882 in Libya, died on 23 Jan 1944 in Aberdeenshire at age 62, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire. They had two children: **Mary Ellen Sophia** and **Nina**.

14-**Mary Ellen Sophia Farquhar** was born in 1883 and died in 1963 at age 80.

14-**Nina Farquhar** was born in 1887 and died in 1963 at age 76.

13-**William Rickman Farquhar** was born on 13 Jun 1860 and died on 2 Jan 1952 at age 91.

13-**Col. Moubray Gore Farquhar** was born on 19 Sep 1862, died on 24 Sep 1948 at age 86, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Albert Farquhar** was born on 4 May 1864 in Greenock, Renfrewshire, died on 10 Nov 1935 in Woodnesborough, Kent at age 71, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Albert married **Alice Jane Nicol**, daughter of **Alex Nicol**, on 9 Feb 1887 in St. Andrew's Church, Aberdeen. Alice was born on 24 May 1858 in Aberdeen, Scotland, died on 13 Nov 1900 in Kalgoorlie, Western Australia at age 42, and was buried in Kalgoorlie, Western Australia. They had one son: **Alastair Charles Nicol**.

14-**Lt. Alastair Charles Nicol Farquhar** was born on 4 Mar 1888 and died on 17 Jun 1916 at Sea. Killed in action at age 28.

13-**Alice Farquhar** was born on 4 May 1864, died on 13 Jan 1947 at age 82, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Alice married **James Augustine Harvey Thursby-Pelham**, son of **Walter Harvey Thursby-Pelham** and **Emily Sarah FitzGerald Butler**, in 1890. James was born in 1869 and died in 1947 at age 78. They had one daughter: **Synolda Emily**.

14-**Synolda Emily Thursby-Pelham** died on 27 Jun 1975.

Synolda married **Maj. Sir Robert James Milo Walker 4th Bt.**, son of **Capt. Sir James Heron Walker 3rd Bt.** and **Violet Maud Cecil Ives**, on 5 Jun 1913. The marriage ended in divorce in 1922. Robert was born on 18 Mar 1890 and died on 11 Feb 1930 at age 39. They had two children: **James Heron** and **Peter Arthur**.

15-**Sir James Heron Walker 5th Bt.** was born on 7 Apr 1914 and died on 9 Jan 2003 at age 88.

James married **Angela Margaret Beaufort**, daughter of **Victor Alexandre Beaufort**, on 22 Apr 1939. The marriage ended in divorce in 1972. Angela died in 1993. They had two children: **Victor Stuart Heron** and **Celia Elizabeth Synolda**.

16-**Sir Victor Stuart Heron Walker 6th Bt.**

Victor married **Caroline Louisa Wignall**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Frederick Edwin Barton Wignall**. They had three children: **James Frederick Heron**, **Andrew Robert Heron**, and **Rosanna Celia Louisa**.

17-**James Frederick Heron Walker**

17-**Andrew Robert Heron Walker**

17-**Rosanna Celia Louisa Walker**

Victor next married **Svea Borg**.

16-**Celia Elizabeth Synolda Walker** was born on 27 Apr 1948 and died on 10 Feb 1969 in South Africa at age 20. The cause of her death was In a car accident.

James next married **Sharonne Babette Read**. They had one son: **Simon Peter**.

16-**Simon Peter Walker**

15-**Maj. Peter Arthur Walker** was born on 7 Oct 1918 and died on 6 May 1994 at age 75.

13-**Admiral Stuart St. John Farquhar** was born on 2 Oct 1865 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire, died on 9 Jan 1941 in Hampshire at age 75, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Stuart married **Margeurite Ada Gilbey Riviere**. Margeurite was born on 23 Nov 1883 in Essex, died on 25 Aug 1950 in London at age 66, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

13-**Sir Charles Gordon Darroch Farquhar** was born on 12 Feb 1867 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire, died on 3 Jul 1946 in Aberdeen, Scotland at age 79, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCB.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Charles married **Leila Dorothy Stanier**, daughter of **Francis Stanier**, on 16 Apr 1903. Leila was born on 12 Jun 1876 in Newcastle under Lyme, Staffordshire, died on 26 Feb 1961 in Aberdeen, Scotland at age 84, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire. They had four children: **Eleanor Doris**, **Charles Robert Stanier**, **Caroline Mary**, and **Margaret**.

14-**Eleanor Doris Farquhar** was born in 1904.

Eleanor married **William Vaughan Poe**.

14-**Cmdr. Charles Robert Stanier Farquhar** was born on 9 Apr 1906 and died on 4 Feb 1968 at age 61.

Charles married **Eleanor Mary Clara MacDonald McHattie**. They had two children: **David John Charles** and **Gillian Mary**.

15-**David John Charles Farquhar**

15-**Gillian Mary Farquhar**

Gillian married **John Keil Tullis**. They had one son: **John Keil**.

16-**John Keil Tullis**

14-**Caroline Mary Farquhar** was born on 18 Sep 1907 in Market Drayton, Shropshire and died on 21 Apr 1996 at age 88.

General Notes: She was engaged to be married to Flying Officer Jack Hadden, when he was killed in an air crash involving his Bristol F.2b Fighter, on the 2nd April 1928 at Old Heath, Colchester, Essex.

Caroline married **Richard Walrond Pinker**. They had two children: **Travers George Charles Walrond** and **Ann Marion**.

15-**Travers George Charles Walrond Pinker**

15-**Ann Marion Pinker**

14-**Margaret Farquhar** was born on 12 Apr 1909, died on 2 Feb 1910, and was buried in Episcopal Churchyard, Kincardine O'Neil, Aberdeenshire.

13-**Capt. Hobart Brooks Farquhar** was born on 16 Apr 1874 in Aboyne, Aberdeenshire, died on 22 May 1916 in Vimy Ridge, France at age 42, and was buried in Arras Memorial, Arras, France. The cause of his death was Presumed killed in action.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the 15th Battalion, London Regiment (Prince of Wales' Own Civil Service Rifles).

11-**Ellen Hobson**<sup>15</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1801 in Southwark, London and died in 1875 at age 74.

Ellen married **John Austin**. They had one daughter: **Ellen**.

12-**Ellen Austin** died on 26 Apr 1906.

Ellen married **Rev. William Oliver**.

10-**Joshua Hobson**<sup>14</sup> was born in 1764.

8-**Rachel Pease** was born on 11 Oct 1690 in Fishlake, Yorkshire and died on 18 Apr 1720 in Fishlake, Yorkshire at age 29.

Rachel married **Thomas Jessop**.

7-**Joseph Pease**<sup>13,16,28,29,30,31</sup> was born in 1665, died in 1719 in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire at age 54, and was buried on 24 Sep 1719 in Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Birth also given as 1676

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Yeoman in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.
- Miscellaneous: Joseph's eldest brother William was a Quaker.

Joseph married **Ann Coldwell**,<sup>16,28,30,31</sup> daughter of **Robert Coldwell**, on 3 Sep 1706 in Royston, Barnsley, Yorkshire. Ann was born on 18 Mar 1681. They had five children: **Ann, Joseph, Edward, George, and Mary**.

8-**Ann Pease**<sup>30</sup> was born in 1707 in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

Ann married **Richard Downs**.

8-**Joseph Pease**<sup>30</sup> was born on 28 Jul 1709 in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

8-**Edward Pease**<sup>13,16,28,29,30,31,32,33,34</sup> was born on 26 Sep 1711 in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire, died on 14 Nov 1785 in Darlington, County Durham at age 74, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Came to Darlington in 1744 to join his uncle, Thomas Coldwell. His roots were in Felkirk near Pontefract. In the book, the Richardson's of Cleveland, it is said that he was discarded by his Yorkshire relatives, for having joined the Society of Friends. This is probably untrue, since his mother's family were of Quaker stock.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 25 Oct 1711 in Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Woolcomber & Mercer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He was a Quaker.

Edward married **Elizabeth Coates**,<sup>13,16,28,29,30,31,32,33,34</sup> daughter of **Michael Coates**<sup>16,28,35</sup> and **Margaret Welfoot**,<sup>16,28,35</sup> on 2 Oct 1735 in FMH Raby, Staindrop, County Durham. Elizabeth was born on 20 Apr 1715 in Caselee, County Durham, died on 22 Feb 1783 in Darlington, County Durham at age 67, and was buried on 25 Feb 1783 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had nine children: **Joseph, Margaret, Michael, Thomas, Ann, Edward, Elizabeth, John, and George**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was a Quaker.

9-**Joseph Pease**<sup>13,16,24,29,30,31,36</sup> was born on 25 Mar 1737 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Apr 1808 in Darlington, County Durham at age 71, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stuff & Woollen Manufacturer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He was Quaker.

Joseph married **Mary Richardson**,<sup>13,16,24,29,30,31,36</sup> daughter of **Richard Richardson**<sup>16,31</sup> and **Lydia Richardson**,<sup>16,31</sup> on 13 Oct 1763 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Mary was born on 28 Jul 1736 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 17 Jul 1821 in Darlington, County Durham at age 84, and was buried on 22 Jul 1821 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Mary, Joseph, Edward, Elizabeth, and Joseph**.

General Notes: Extract from the minutes of the Friends' Monthly Meeting held at Darlington, Co. Durham on 19 March 1822, containing a memorial to the late Mary Pease of Darlington, a "Minister" for about 40 years, who died 17 July 1821, aged 85, and was buried at Darlington, 22 July 1821.

Copy made by John Pease, Clerk of Darlington Monthly Meeting.

Paper 2ff.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.
- She was Quaker.

10-**Mary Pease** was born on 21 Nov 1764 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 21 Jan 1820 in Darlington, County Durham at age 55.

10-**Joseph Pease** was born on 6 Dec 1765 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jul 1768 in Darlington, County Durham at age 2.

10-**Edward Pease**<sup>13,16,24,25,27,30,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52</sup> was born on 31 May 1767 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 31 Jul 1858 in Northgate, Darlington, County Durham at age 91, and was buried on 5 Aug 1858 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. The cause of his death was Old age, compounded by liver failure.

General Notes: Pease, Edward (1767– 1858), woollen manufacturer and railway promoter, born at Darlington on 31 May 1767, was the eldest son of Joseph Pease, woollen manufacturer, and his wife, Mary Richardson. A brother, Joseph (1772– 1846), was one of the founders of the Peace Society in 1817, and a supporter of the Anti-Slavery Society, for which he wrote tracts in 1841 and 1842. Edward was educated at Leeds under Joseph Tatham the elder, and at the age of fifteen was placed in the woollen manufacturing business carried on by his father at Darlington. Pease married, on 30 November 1796, a fellow Quaker, Rachel, daughter of John Whitwell, of Kendal. They had five sons and three daughters. Rachel Pease died at Manchester on 18 October 1833. In 1809 Pease became interested in a scheme for improving navigation on the lower reaches of the River Tees, a project which eventually bore fruit as the Stockton and Darlington Railway, linking collieries in south-west Durham with the London coastal trade in competition with established interests on the Tyne and the Wear. In 1818 preliminary steps were taken to obtain parliamentary sanction for the proposed railway, but the bill was thrown out owing to the opposition of the duke of Cleveland, near one of whose fox-covers the line was to run. In 1819 a new route was proposed, and the measure received royal assent on 19 April 1821.

Originally the railway was only intended to carry coal, and be drawn by horses; but in the spring of 1821 Pease recruited the Tyneside colliery engine-wright, George Stephenson, as engineer to the line. Stephenson was the foremost locomotive engineer of the day and it was due to his advocacy that Pease was persuaded of the efficiency of steam locomotive haulage on the projected railway. Pease's role as the driving force behind the Stockton and Darlington Railway project was facilitated by his status as a Quaker entrepreneur with extensive familial contacts within the Quaker banking community in Norwich and London. Following the opening of the railway in September 1825, intermarriage within the Quaker 'cousinhood', reinforced by intra-family share transfers, resulted in the Pease family's emergence as the leading stockholders in the railway. Thus, despite its status as a publicly quoted company the Stockton and Darlington Railway soon aspired to the standing of a family-run firm.

Pease's role as provider of capital is well illustrated in his contribution to the founding of Robert Stephenson & Co. of Newcastle upon Tyne in 1823 as a purpose-built locomotive building establishment. Of the modest initial capital of £4000, £1600 was advanced by Pease, but he also loaned Robert Stephenson £500 towards his own subscription.

Pease retired from active business life in 1833. He spent the remaining years of his life, as a notably 'plain' Quaker, consumed with guilt about his worldly riches and worrying incessantly about his sons' business speculations. He died of heart failure at his residence, Northgate, Darlington, on 31 July 1858. His relations with George Stephenson and his son Robert remained cordial to the end of his life.

In his Lives of the Engineers, Samuel Smiles described Pease as 'a thoughtful and sagacious man, ready in resources, possessed of indomitable energy and perseverance'. His diaries were edited by his great-grandson Sir Alfred E. Pease in 1907. He was buried in the Quaker burial-ground, Skinnergate, Darlington.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1779 in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He was Quaker.
- He worked as a Woollen Merchant in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as an Anti-slavery campaigner.
- He had a residence in Northgate, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.
- He worked as a Railway Promoter and Principal founder of the Stockton & Darlington Railway in Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Rachel Whitwell**,<sup>13,16,24,25,27,30,37,45,50,51,52</sup> daughter of **John Whitwell**<sup>13,16,24,25,27,30</sup> and **Dorothy Wilson**,<sup>16,25,27,30</sup> on 3 Nov 1796 in FMH Kendal.

Rachel was born in Jul 1774 in Kendal, Cumbria, died on 18 Oct 1833 in Plymouth Grove, Manchester. At Wilson Crewdson's home. at age 59, and was buried on 27 Oct 1833 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. The cause of her death was Brain Haemorrhage. They had eight children: **John, Joseph, Rachel, Edward, Mary, Elizabeth, Isaac, and Henry**.

General Notes: In October, Edward and Rachel had gone to stay with their cousins Wilson and Margaret Crewdson, at Plymouth Grove, Manchester. One night she fell in her room and struck her

## Descendants of John Pease

---

head ; concussion of the brain followed a few hours after what was considered at first a slight accident. She died the following day (the 18th of October), very suddenly.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.
- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

**11-John Pease**<sup>13,16,27,30,37,38,43,44,47,49,53,54,55,56</sup> was born on 30 Sep 1797 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 29 Jul 1868 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 70, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1809-1811 in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Josiah Forster's Academy in Southgate, London.
- He worked as a Woollen manufacturer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of the Stockton and Darlington Railway in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of the Darlington Gas Company.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1819 in Darlington MM.
- He worked as a Director of the Stockton and Middlesbrough Water Company.
- He worked as a member of the Darlington Board of Health.
- He worked as a founder with Thomas Richardson and others, of Ayton School in 1841 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Trustee of the Flounder's Institute in 1845 in Ackworth, Pontefract, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in East Mount, Darlington, County Durham.

John married **Sophia Jowitt**,<sup>13,16,27,30,37,44,49,53,54,56</sup> daughter of **Joseph Jowitt**<sup>16,44,53,57,58</sup> and **Grace Firth**,<sup>16,44,53,57,58</sup> on 26 Nov 1823 in FMH Leeds. Sophia was born on 10 Oct 1801 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 6 Aug 1870 in Elm Ridge, Darlington, County Durham at age 68, and was buried on 11 Aug 1870 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had two children: **Sophia** and **Mary Anna**.

Marriage Notes: also given 29th

General Notes: **7 Aug 1870, Sun:** After Guisbro' meeting, drove down to Marske and dined with the children who seemed all very well - home at four o'clock, a nap, looked over my chapter for this evening and read at 6 o'clock. Heard that Aunt Pease had died yesterday afternoon, quietly, peaceably, full of hope.

**11 Aug 1870, Thurs:** Aunt Pease's funeral; rode over to Marske, found the children well and bathing; up to Darlington with Jane (coming from Saltburn). At the office a few minutes, then to Hummersknott, saw my father who seemed very nicely, then to Elm Ridge; after a prayer from G. Harvey, we followed the remains to the graveyard - a few words from Frederick Fryer (1824-1872) and a few from Cousin Katherine Backhouse, and into meeting, sermons from John Ford, John Dodgson, Isaac Sharp a prayer. In the evening a considerable family gathering; one generation seems now to be fast succeeding another. Home with Edgar Gilkes & Co., & Isaac Sharp. John William Pease's boy Howard has come out in scarlet fever. The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt. (Unpublished)

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister. In 1834 in Darlington MM.
- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1810-1814 in York, Yorkshire.

**12-Sophia Pease**<sup>7,13,16,24,27,30,37,49,53,54,59,60</sup> was born on 11 Jun 1837 in East Mount, Darlington, County Durham, died on 30 Mar 1897 in The Grand Hotel, Biarritz, France at age 59, and was buried on 3 Apr 1897 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Fry [née Pease], Sophia, Lady Fry (1837– 1897), philanthropist and political activist, was born on 11 June 1837 at East Mount, Darlington, co. Durham, the first of the two daughters of John Pease (1797– 1868), woollen manufacturer and director of the Stockton and Darlington Railway, and Sophia Pease, née Jowitt (d. 1870). Sophia Fry's outstanding contribution to philanthropy and politics was a consequence of the three main formative influences of her early life: the Quaker faith, Liberalism, and her family. The parental home at East Mount, Darlington, was run in accordance with Quaker culture and teachings, with an emphasis on philanthropy and public service. Sophia and her only sister, Mary Anna, were given an

## Descendants of John Pease

---

unusually well-rounded education: academic lessons from a governess were part of a regime which emphasized healthy outdoor pursuits and moral development. At the age of fourteen she spent one year at the Miss Taylors' school at Frenchay, near Bristol, where she developed a lifelong friendship with Sarah Sturge, who later married her cousin, Edward Pease, and first met her husband-to-be, Theodore Fry (1836– 1912), a scion of the family of cocoa and chocolate manufacturers.

They were married on 14 August 1862, and by all accounts theirs was a compatible and companionable union, producing eight children (four girls and four boys), and with shared interests in public service and politics. After an initial four years in Bristol, they set up a permanent home at Woodburn in Darlington, where Theodore became a partner in the iron-rolling mills at Rise Carr. He subsequently served on the town council, school board, and the board of guardians, and was mayor in 1877– 8. Sophia became involved in a number of religious, charitable, and educational activities in which her organizational flair and gift for public speaking began to mature.

Following family tradition, Sophia Fry had been drawn into visiting work from an early age, and developed a youthful interest in education for the poor. Her capacity for innovation was shown when, still a very young woman, she started a weekly class for pupil teachers, and set up a centre for cookery classes— well before the development of domestic skills teaching in state elementary schools. After her marriage she helped to establish the Girls' Friends Day School in Bristol, and was active in the affairs of the Darlington High School for Girls, which was attended by her daughters. She ensured that women had a responsible share in the management of the British and Foreign School Society's North of England College to train mistresses for elementary schools, established in Darlington in 1879. A supporter of the Association for the Care of Girls and the Darlington Temperance Society, her broader philanthropic work included the running of mothers' meetings and savings clubs for women at the Hopetown mission. Perhaps her most significant contribution to the civic life of Darlington was a successful campaign to raise £10,000 to build the general hospital, which was opened in 1884.

Sophia Fry was perhaps most notable for her pioneering work in encouraging women's active involvement in party politics and in establishing the national Women's Liberal Federation. The election of her husband as MP for Darlington in 1880 propelled her into campaigning and canvassing. Recognizing the valuable skills which women could bring to local constituency work, and inspired, as were others, by W. E. Gladstone's call to women during his Midlothian campaign, she set up a Women's Liberal Association (WLA) in Darlington in 1881, among the first in the country. Although the role of women in party politics was at this stage a contested one, she believed it to be their duty to work for the electoral success of the Liberal Party and thus to promote its stance on many of the great moral issues of the day. Later commentators have remarked that the experience she gained as an active philanthropist was the forerunner of her interest in politics. Aware of the need for local associations to have a national forum for communication and mutual development, she established the Women's Liberal Federation (WLF) in London in 1887, taking the position of honorary secretary, with Catherine Gladstone as a not very effective president. It quickly grew into a formidable organization of some 75,000 members and 360 local WLAs by 1892.

However, it also acquired a reputation for 'strong feminism' and its national conferences aired many of the women's issues of the time. The most divisive and controversial of these was women's suffrage which Sophia, although personally in favour, rightly viewed as a threat to the harmonious working of the federation and a deflection from their main purpose of electing Liberals to office. When a group of rebel progressives succeeded in establishing women's suffrage as one of the official aims of the federation, Sophia led a group of moderates into forming a secessionist Women's National Liberal Association in 1892, which adhered to the WLF's original aims and preserved the important principle of local WLA autonomy. She became its first vice-president (1892– 7).

When her husband was created a baronet in 1894, Sophia assumed the title of Lady Fry. A serious accident while on holiday with her husband in Italy was the prelude to her untimely death the following year at the Grand Hotel, Biarritz, on 30 March 1897. She was buried in the Quaker meeting-house graveyard in Darlington on 3 April. Sir Theodore remarried in 1902. Sophia Fry is honoured for her pivotal role in bringing women to the fore of Liberal politics.

Linda Walker

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Philanthropist.
- She was educated at Lydia Rous was her Governess.
- She worked as a Founding member of the Women's Liberal Federation in 1886.
- She worked as a Founding member of the Women's Liberal National Association in 1892.

Sophia married **Sir Theodore Fry 1st Bt.**,<sup>7,13,16,27,30,37,49,53,54,59,60</sup> son of **Francis Fry**<sup>7,24,44,61,62,63,64</sup> and **Matilda Penrose**,<sup>7,24,44,62,63,64</sup> on 14 Aug 1862 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Theodore was born on 1 May 1836 in Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 5 Feb 1912 in Beechhanger Court, Caterham, Surrey at age 75. They had eight children: **John Pease, Sophia Matilda, Anna Gertrude, Theodore Wilfrid, Walter Raymond, Bernard Cecil, Hilda Geraldine, and Isobel Penrose.**

Marriage Notes: **14 Aug 1862, Thurs:** Sophy's wedding morning, a wet morning but it cleared up; to meeting with Rachel *Leatham* and Elizabeth *L. Fowler* and the two children, the party soon formed and all went off well, the Bride spoke well; 'as soon as meeting was over, the party went up to the Station; I went home, found *Minnie* nicely; wrote to my mother-in-law, and then up to the Station where I joined the party and in the midst of exploding fog signals we went off to Ayton, we ran over the new line close to Cleveland Lodge; the feast was very well done indeed and so, Brown said, was the photographing. Uncle Henry and I came away early, and so home. Found *Minnie* tired but better than yesterday, Helen most kindly with her. *The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FSA MP JP DL.
- He worked as an Ironmaster. In Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington in 1877-1878.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Darlington 1880 To 1895.
- He had a residence in Woodburn, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of Shildon and Weardale Waterworks.
- He worked as a Director of the Bearpark Coal and Coke Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman of Fry Janson and Co. In Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Sir John Pease Fry 2nd Bt.**<sup>7,27,59</sup> was born on 26 Feb 1864 in Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 25 Jan 1957 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 92.

General Notes: MA FSA DL JP.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Coal Owner in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire.

John married **Margaret Theodora Fox**,<sup>7,27</sup> daughter of **Francis Edward Fox**<sup>7,65,66</sup> and **Maria Crewdson**,<sup>65,66,67</sup> on 4 Jun 1891 in FMH Plymouth. Margaret was born on 21 Oct 1866 in Tottenham, London and died on 17 Nov 1941 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 75. They had six children: **Theodore Penrose, Helen Joyce, John Nicholas Pease, Margaret Isobel, Sophia Geraldine**, and **Francis Wilfrid**.

14-**Sir Theodore Penrose Fry 3rd Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1892 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 6 Aug 1971 at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.

Theodore married **Emily Sheila Kaye-Smith**,<sup>7</sup> daughter of **Edward Kaye-Smith** and **Emily Janet De La Condamine**, on 16 Oct 1924 in St Leonards. Emily was born on 4 Feb 1887 in St Leonards and died on 14 Jan 1956 in Northiam, Essex at age 68.

General Notes: Between 1872 and 1880, he lived presumably with his family, in America. They then returned to live in Hastings.

14-**Helen Joyce Fry** was born on 11 Jan 1896 in Woodburn, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1972 at age 76.

Helen married **John Christopher Wilson**,<sup>27</sup> son of **George Edward Wilson**<sup>27</sup> and **Henrietta Rachel Pease**,<sup>27,68,69,70</sup> on 14 Jul 1921 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire. John was born on 15 Apr 1892 in Park Hall, Kidderminster, Worcestershire. They had two children: **Diana Margaret** and **Christopher Nevil**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Albright & Wilson. Chemical manufacturers.

### 15-Diana Margaret Wilson

Diana married **Guy Willoughby Ward**, son of **Bernard Joseph Ward** and **Olga Gwendoline Bates**, on 17 Oct 1953 in Wolverley, Worcestershire. Guy was born on 26 Jul 1924 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire. They had two children: **Deidre Elizabeth** and **Gillian Margaret**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OBE in 1986.

16-**Deidre Elizabeth Ward**

16-**Gillian Margaret Ward**

15-**Christopher Nevil Wilson**

Christopher married **Rhona Margeurite Ibbotson**, daughter of **Lancelot William Ibbotson** and **Joan Marguerite Jeffcock**. They had one daughter: **Annabel Rose**.

16-**Annabel Rose Wilson**

14-**Sir John Nicholas Pease Fry 4th Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 23 Oct 1897 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 14 Jan 1985 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1915-1919.

John married **Helen Murray Gibson Bott**, daughter of **Dr. William Gibson Bott** and **Jane Campbell Richardson**. They had two children: **Margaret Jane** and **Geraldine Ann**.

15-**Margaret Jane Fry**

Margaret married **Arthur Keith Redway**, son of **Arthur Redway** and **Zoe May Bultz**, on 25 Aug 1956 in St. Tudy, Cornwall. Arthur was born on 13 Mar 1933 in Thames Ditton and died on 20 Jul 2008 at age 75. They had one son: **Jeremy Nicholas Fry**.

16-**Jeremy Nicholas Fry Redway**

15-**Geraldine Ann Fry** was born in 1929 and died in 1930 at age 1.

14-**Margaret Isobel Fry** was born on 4 Apr 1900 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire, died in 1978 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire at age 78, and was buried in St. Andrew & St. Mary churchyard, Grantchester, Cambridge.

Margaret married **Lt. Col. Miles Crawford Burkitt**, son of **Francis Crawford Burkitt** and **Amy Persis Parry**, on 18 Apr 1923 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire. Miles was born on 27 Dec 1890 in Cambridge, died on 22 Aug 1971 in Grantchester, Cambridge at age 80, and was buried in St. Andrew & St. Mary churchyard, Grantchester, Cambridge. They had three children: **Judith Amy Sophia**, **John Francis Crawford**, and **Miles Theodore Crawford**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Archaeologist.

15-**Judith Amy Sophia Burkitt**

Judith married **Rev. Timothy Bruce Fyffe**, son of **Rt. Rev. Rollstone Sterritt Fyffe** and **Annis Kathleen Hardy**. They had one daughter: **Margaret**.

16-**Margaret Fyffe**

15-**John Francis Crawford Burkitt**

15-**Miles Theodore Crawford Burkitt**

14-**Sophia Geraldine Fry** was born on 25 Jun 1902 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Sir Francis Wilfrid Fry 5th Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 2 May 1904 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 26 Jul 1987 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 83.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MIME JP.
- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Mining area manager in County Durham.
- He worked as a Bomb disposal officer in 1940-1942.
- He worked as an Area General Manager, Mid-West Durham Area, Durham Division, National Coal Board.

Francis married **Ann Pease Wilson**,<sup>7</sup> daughter of **Kenneth Henry Wilson**<sup>7,27</sup> and **Mary Isabel Cadbury**,<sup>7,27</sup> on 19 Jun 1943 in Stourbridge, Worcestershire. Ann was born on 19 Oct 1913 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 13 Jan 2001 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 87.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire.

13-**Sophia Matilda Fry** was born on 8 Jun 1865 in Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 30 Jan 1945 in Radnage at age 79.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Member of the Darlington School Board, 1892-1900. Quaker Minister.

13-**Anna Gertrude Fry** was born on 23 Jun 1866 in Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 22 Jul 1906 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 40.

Anna married **Edward George Wills**, son of **Maj. Reuben Wills**, on 14 Jul 1904 in Cricket, Somerset. Edward was born on 13 Nov 1865 in Gibraltar and died in London.

Marriage Notes: Also given as 11th

13-**Theodore Wilfrid Fry**<sup>7</sup> was born on 6 May 1868 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Jun 1947 in Hampton Court at age 79.

General Notes: FSA.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FSA OBE.
- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law, Inner Temple.
- He worked as a Bow Street Magistrate.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Tees District Maritime Board.

13-**Walter Raymond Fry**<sup>71</sup> was born on 21 Sep 1870 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 23 Nov 1944 in Canaan Lake, Patchogue, Long Island, New York, USA at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Sewaren, New Jersey, USA..

Walter married **Lilian Vallauri**,<sup>71</sup> daughter of **M. Vallauri**, on 26 Jun 1897 in Plainfield, New Jersey. Lilian was born in Athens, Greece and died in 1957. They had one daughter: **Eleanor Priscilla**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Eleanor Priscilla Fry**<sup>30,71,72</sup> was born on 20 Sep 1898 in New York, New York, USA.

Eleanor married **Frank Edwin Ransome**,<sup>18,71,72</sup> son of **Egbert Ransome**<sup>18,23,71,72,73,74</sup> and **Blanche Gertrude Fellows**,<sup>18,23,72</sup> on 20 Sep 1923 in New York, New York, USA. Frank was born on 2 Aug 1891 in Helena, Montana, USA and died on 16 Dec 1959 in Patchogue, Long Island, New York, USA at age 68. They had two children: **Frank Fellowes** and **John Fry**.

### 15-Frank Fellowes Ransome

Frank married **Lois Adele Pape**, daughter of **Frederick Charles Pape** and **Frances Elizabeth Miller**. They had two children: **Steven Fellowes** and **Patricia Ellen**.

### 16-Steven Fellowes Ransome

Steven married **Donna Jean Wolfe**. They had two children: **James Fellows** and **Timothy Wolfe**.

### 17-James Fellows Ransome

### 17-Timothy Wolfe Ransome

### 16-Patricia Ellen Ransome

15-**John Fry Ransome** was born on 2 Dec 1927 in Paterson, New Jersey. USA and died in 2006 at age 79.

John married **Marjorie Fisher**, daughter of **Granville H. Fisher** and **Katherine Ida Adams**, on 30 Jul 1950 in Saratoga Springs. Marjorie was born on 29 Aug 1931 in Bayshore, New York, USA and died in 1999 at age 68. They had three children: **Blair Elizabeth**, **Barbara Fry**, and **Sara Jane**.

### 16-Blair Elizabeth Ransome

### 16-Barbara Fry Ransome

### 16-Sara Jane Ransome

13-**Bernard Cecil Fry** was born on 6 Aug 1872 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 19 Aug 1929 in Manchester at age 57.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stockbroker.

Bernard married **Denise M. Marguerite Angela De Goursac**, daughter of **Comte Henri De Goursac**, on 4 May 1916 in London. Denise was born in Dordogne, France and died on 18 Aug 1955 in Farnham, Surrey.

13-**Hilda Geraldine Fry**<sup>27</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1874 in Darlington, County Durham.

Hilda married **Rev. Edward Bates Harbin**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Thomas Bates** and **Matilda Jane Harbin**, on 7 Jan 1908 in Cricket St. Thomas, Somerset. Edward was born on 27 Aug 1862 in Kensington Gate, London and died on 14 Sep 1918 in Yeovil, Somerset at age 56. They had two children: **Sophia Wyndham** and **Francis Wyndham**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton. Jesus College, Cambridge.
- He worked as an In Holy Orders.

14-**Sophia Wyndham Bates**<sup>27</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1908 in Puckington, Somerset.

Sophia married **Cosmo Windham Hooper Rawlins**, son of **Maj. Francis Hooper Rawlins** and **Evelyn Smith Windham**, on 5 Sep 1939 in Yeovil, Somerset. Cosmo was born on 10 May 1904 in Woburn, Bedfordshire.

14-**Francis Wyndham Bates**<sup>27</sup> was born on 24 May 1911 in Newton Surmaville, Yeovil, Somerset and died on 8 Jun 1911 in Newton Surmaville, Yeovil, Somerset.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Isobel Penrose Fry** was born on 18 Sep 1876 and died on 8 Jan 1953 at age 76.

Isobel married **Sir George Keith Buller-Fullerton-Elphinstone**, son of **Hon. Edward Charles Buller-Fullerton-Elphinstone** and **Elizabeth Hariette Clerk**, on 16 Feb 1926. George was born on 11 May 1865 and died on 6 Jul 1941 at age 76.

General Notes: KBE.

12-**Mary Anna Pease**<sup>7,13,16,27,30,32,37,49,53,54</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1840 in East Mount, Darlington, County Durham, died on 25 Dec 1928 in Darlington, County Durham at age 88, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: **Fri 28 Dec 1928** - .....Mary Anna Hodgkin née Pease, the last of Edward Pease's grandchildren aged 88 died on Christmas Eve - they burnt her - & had a Memorial Service today - I could not go ..... *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt. (Unpublished)*

Mary married **Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin**,<sup>7,13,16,27,30,32,37,49,53,54,75,76,77,78</sup> son of **John Hodgkin**<sup>24,32,75,79,80,81,82,83,84,85</sup> and **Anne Backhouse**,<sup>24,32,75,83</sup> on 24 Apr 1873 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Jonathan was born on 27 Dec 1843 in Tottenham, London, died on 26 Apr 1926 in Darlington, County Durham at age 82, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Jonathan Edward, Henry Theodore, Harold Olaf, Ronald, and Mary.**

General Notes: **6 Aug 1874, Thurs** : At letters &c, then rode down to Middlesbro', rode 'Howard' who carried me well – met David Dale & attended to Estate matters, had a good deal of talk wth David Dale on Ironstone losses &c and on contracts &c; rode back; "Alfred Lloyd" with us, drove him and Minnie over to Pinchinthorpe & left him there. Poor Jonathan B. Hodgkin much stung with wasps & very ill at Rokeby excursion of the *Friends Sunday School* Conference party.  
*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

-----  
**Mon 26 April 1926** -..... Jonathan B. Hodgkin died today - born 1843, he would be 83. His whole life was devoted to "Friends" work, & religious movements - A very unattractive uncouth looking man but courteous, kind & well meaning - obstinate I should think & bound down to the limits of Quakerism. He was not the sort of Christian who would mix with publicans & sinners, but a Godly & conscientious person - when young, he used to rush about with a blue ribbon on - He was always delicate & epileptic. He did himself well when he married my cousin Mary Anna co-heiress of John Pease - she is a nice creature with a happy disposition. I signed the Certificate of their marriage in 1870 - 56 years ago!

**Thurs 29 April 1926** -.....to Darlington with Betty to Jon. Hodgkin Memorial meeting or 'Service' at the Friends Mg House, Darlington. She had never seen a Friends Meeting before & I am sorry to say I felt it very uninspiring & uncomfoting not to say uncomfortable - Everything has deteriorated amongst Friends, they are untidy, undignified & you don't know what is going to happen - All the Ministers in the Gallery when they spoke, you could not call it preaching, pulled out 'revised versions' of the Bible, read from notes, or used typed addresses - it was a full house - & we met a few relations whom it was pleasant to meet - He (JBH) was cremated - I took Betty to my father & mother's grave. It is a dreary graveyard - but has associations for me. She asked me if Friends brought the body into Meeting. My great Grandfather [*Edward Pease 1767- 1858*] directed that his should be brought into Meeting 'after the custom of ancient Friends' but since then I think it has rarely happened. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt. (Unpublished)*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington 1884 To 1885.
- He had a residence in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Elm Ridge, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Jonathan Edward Hodgkin**<sup>7,23,27,32,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,95</sup> was born on 4 Nov 1875 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 19 Dec 1953 in Dryderdale Hall, Hamsterley, Bishop Auckland, County Durham at age 78, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: A large man mentally and physically, with a "dominating personality, impatient of opposition and not always quick to understand any point of view but his own." DQB as cited in *British Quakerism, 1860-1920* (Oxford University Press) 2001. Prof. Thomas C. Kennedy

-----  
HODGKIN, Jonathan Edward

RBA; FSA; MIEE; MIMinE

Born Darlington, 4 Nov. 1875; e s of late J. Backhouse Hodgkin, Darlington; m 1902, Elspeth Lilian, 3rd d of late James E. Backhouse, Darlington; four s one d ; died 19 Dec. 1953  
JP for County of Durham

EDUCATION Bootham School, York; Leighton Park School, Reading

CAREER Apprenticeship as electrical engineer with Ernest Scott and Mountain Ltd of Newcastle on Tyne; subsequent business career includes thirty-five years with Motor Union

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Insurance Co. Ltd; now Chm. Darlington Wire Mills, Ltd, and about twenty other public and private companies; Consulting Electrical Engineer; for twelve years Chairman of Friends Central Education Committee; Member of Flounders Trust (formerly Treasurer); formerly Chairman; Committee of Visiting Magistrates Durham Prison; Wolsingham Petty Sessions; Vice-Chairman, Durham County Bench (Darlington) (now on supplementary list); Mem. County of Durham Standing Jt Cttee; member of governing body of Ayton School and Vice-Chm. of Leighton Park School; as archaeologist formed Piercebridge Excavation Committee and personally excavated British Camp at Hamsterley, Co. Durham; NE District representative of the Society of Antiquaries and of the National Trust; Chairman and Founder of Darlington Society of Arts; has exhibited water colours in Paris Salon and many British galleries. Founder Member Darlington Rotary Club, President, 1935– 36, Vice-Chairman No. 3 District, 1937– 38

PUBLICATIONS Little Guide to Durham County; The Hodgkin Apocrypha; Occasional Verse

RECREATIONS Travel; artist in water colour and pencil; motoring and shooting

ADDRESS Dryderdale, Hamsterley, Bishop Auckland, Co. Durham

Witton-le-Wear 44

'HODGKIN, Jonathan Edward', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U238660

-----  
HODGKIN.— On 19th December, 1953, at Darlington, Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), aged 78 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with RBA FSA MIEE MIMinE JP.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1888-1889 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Leighton Park in 1890-1893 in Reading, Berkshire.
- He worked as an Electrical Engineer. Ernest Scott & Mountain Ltd in 1893-1896 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Travelled around the world. In 1896-1897.
- He worked as a Director of Ernest Scott & Mountain Ltd., Electrical engineers in 1897-1911 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Councillor for Darlington and JP for Co. Durham.
- He had a residence in Dryderdale Hall, Hamsterley, Bishop Auckland, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1907.

Jonathan married **Elsbeth Lilian Backhouse**,<sup>7,23,27,32,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,96</sup> daughter of **James Edward Backhouse**<sup>22,23,31,32,96,97,98,99</sup> and **Elizabeth Barclay Fowler**,<sup>31,32,96,97,98,100</sup> on 15 Jul 1902 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Elspeth was born on 31 Aug 1880 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Mar 1969 at age 88, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had six children: **Neville Backhouse**, **Maurice Edward**, **Oliver Henry**, **Brian Maurice**, **Elizabeth Ann**, and **David Kenneth Ronald**.

Marriage Notes: HODGKIN-BACKHOUSE.-On 15th July, 1902, at the Friends' Meeting House, Darlington, Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888/89), to Elspeth Lilian Backhouse.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1895-Dec 1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Neville Backhouse Hodgkin**<sup>88</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1904 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jan 1999 at age 94.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 30th April, 1904, at Darlington, Elspeth L., wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1880-90), a son who was named Neville Backhouse.

Neville married **Evelyn May Hanson**, daughter of **Ernest Walter Hanson** and **Mary Ann Phelps**, on 27 Dec 1961 in Darlington, County Durham. Evelyn was born on 13 May 1906 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.

14-**Maurice Edward Hodgkin**<sup>86,89</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1906 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Nov 1909 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 17th February, 1906, at Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son, who was named Maurice Edward.

14-**Oliver Henry Hodgkin**<sup>90</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1908 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died in Mar 1983 at age 75.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 27th February, 1908, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth L. , wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Oliver Henry.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: connected with Pretoria Metal Industries.

Oliver married **Margaret McLellan**, daughter of **Basil Gordon McLellan** and **Winifred Appleton**. They had one daughter: **Janet Margaret**.

### 15-Janet Margaret Hodgkin

14-**Brian Maurice Hodgkin**<sup>91,101</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1910 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Jun 1963 at age 52.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 9th December, 1910, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Brian Maurice.

Brian married **Gwendolen Bevington-Smith**,<sup>101,102</sup> daughter of **Douglas Bevington Smith**<sup>23,101,102,103,104,105,106,107</sup> and **Edith Maud Binyon**,<sup>23,101,102,103,104</sup> on 18 Sep 1940 in Maldon, Essex. Gwendolen was born on 11 Feb 1905 in Wickham Bishops, Maldon, Essex and died in 1967 in Maldon, Essex at age 62. They had two children: **Jonathan George** and **Marigold Penelope**.

General Notes: SMITH.-On the 11th February, 1905, at Witham, Edith Maud Binyon, wife of Douglas Bevington Smith (1890-3), a daughter, who was named Gwendoline Bevington.

### 15-Jonathan George Hodgkin

Jonathan married **Jennifer Ann Bown**, daughter of **Ronald Henry Bown**<sup>101</sup> and **Iris Irene Mann**,<sup>101</sup> They had two children: **Julian Backhouse** and **Elspeth Rachel Bevington**.

### 16-Julian Backhouse Hodgkin

### 16-Elspeth Rachel Bevington Hodgkin

### 15-Marigold Penelope Hodgkin

Marigold married **Douglas Arthur Mabbott**. They had two children: **Christopher James** and **Stephen John**.

### 16-Christopher James Mabbott

### 16-Stephen John Mabbott

14-**Elizabeth Ann Hodgkin**<sup>92</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1912 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 23rd April, 1912, at Shelley, Darlington, Elspeth L. , the wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), a daughter , who was named Elizabeth Ann.

14-**David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin**<sup>93</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1914 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Mar 1977 in Woden, Canberra, Australian Capital Territory, Australia at age 62.

General Notes: HODGKIN.— On the 19th September, 1914, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian (Backhouse), wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named David Kenneth Ronald.

### **Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)**

There was a large gathering in the Coombs Lecture Theatre on 9 March when the Society of Friends and members of the University held a memorial meeting for David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin, former Registrar of the University, who died on 1 March after a brief illness. He was 62.

David Hodgkin came to Australia with his family in 1953 as Assistant Registrar in the early days of ANU. He became Deputy Registrar in 1957 and from 1961-67 he was Registrar, Institute of Advanced Studies. He was Registrar of the University and Secretary to Council from 1968 until his retirement at the end of 1974.

Born into a Quaker family in Darlington, England, David Hodgkin had wide experience of the Society of Friends in many countries. Before and during the 1939-45 war, he and his wife, Brigit, worked first at the Quaker centre, Vienna, where they helped refugees, and then served as founding wardens of the Friends International Centre in London.

Through Quaker International activities and other community interests, his active involvement in causes related to the search for peace continued throughout his life. He was a former

## Descendants of John Pease

---

president of the Canberra branch of the Australian Institute of International Affairs and a past-chairman of the Churches Commission on International Affairs of the Australian Council of Churches. His publications included articles on international relations, and *Quakerism: A Mature Religion for Today* (1971). He returned to full-time Quaker service when he retired from the University and from 1974 until his death he was Secretary of the Australia Yearly Meeting of the Society of Friends. In a tribute to him, the Vice-Chancellor, Professor Anthony Low, said: 'David Hodgkin was not here when the University was founded. But he was here during all its years of major growth.

'His concern was always for people. I can testify that as a young, newly-joined member of the academic staff, 18 years ago, I was soon conscious that in the University administration there was a certain David Hodgkin, who, for no good reason I could think of, was taking an interest in how I and my family were settling into Canberra; who was apparently also interested in what my interests were, and what I was working on. He was always an exemplary listener; and as I was later to know, he was excellent too, with visitors, and with prospective appointees.'

'At the same time, he displayed a quite special dedication to the University as an institution. He cared for it; slaved for it; took pride in it. One recalls his physical presence, which was never intimidating; his deep bass voice; his close interest in being told something of which he had not heard before; his characteristically quick, warm chuckle. He brought *dignitas* to this place. Not dignity; he was not the man to stand for that. What was orderly, seemly, of good report, and imbued with the milk of human kindness — these were the things he stood for; and for these we remember him.'

'Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)', Obituaries Australia, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://oa.anu.edu.au/obituary/hodgkin-david-kenneth-1378/text1377>.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1953.
- He worked as a Registrar in Australian National University.
- He worked as a Secretary to Australia Yearly Meeting in 1972-1977.

David married **Brigit Louise Kelsey**, daughter of **Raleigh Napier Kelsey** and **Grace Kilroy Dickson**. They had three children: **Stephen Barclay**, **Andrew Kelsey**, and **Mark William Backhouse**.

15-**Stephen Barclay Hodgkin**

15-**Andrew Kelsey Hodgkin**

15-**Mark William Backhouse Hodgkin**

13-**Dr. Henry Theodore Hodgkin**<sup>7,23,27,32,108,109,110,111,112</sup> was born on 21 Apr 1877 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 26 Mar 1933 in Dublin, Ireland at age 55, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Hodgkin, Henry Theodore.

Adm. at KING'S, Oct. 8, 1895. [2nd s. of Jonathan Backhouse, and Mary Anna Pease, of Elm Ridge, Darlington, Durham. B. Apr. 21, 1877. Schools, Bootham, York, and Leighton Park, Reading.] Matric. Michs. 1895; B.A. (Nat. Sci. Trip., Pt I, 1st Class) 1898; M.A., M.B. and B.C. 1902. At St Thomas's Hospital, London. House Surgeon to the Mildmay Mission Hospital, Bethnal Green, N.E. Travelling Secretary of the Student Christian Movement, 1902-5. Went as medical missionary to Chengtu, China, 1905-10. Returned to England, and became Secretary of the Friends' Foreign Missionary Association, 1910-20. Co-secretary of the National Christian Council in China, 1922-9. Helped to found the West China Union University, in which several British, American, and Canadian missionary societies co-operated. Very active as a pacifist during the War of 1914-19. Travelled widely in Asia and America, lecturing on religion and international questions. In 1925, when on furlough in England, responsible for a B.B.C. Studio Service, and was the first Quaker to give a wireless religious service. Assisted in the foundation of a new Quaker centre at Pendle Hill, Wallingford, Pa., U.S.A. In the United States, 1930-2. Author, Lay Religion; The Christian Revolution; China and the Family of Nations; Living Issues in China. Died Mar. 26, 1933, in Dublin. Brother of Ronald (1899). (King's Coll. Adm. Reg.; Medical Directories; Who was Who, 1929-40; The Times, Mar. 27, 1933.)

-----  
HODGKIN, Henry Theodore

MA, MB (Cantab.)

Born 21 April 1877; s of late Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin and Mary Anna Pease; nephew of late Dr Thomas Hodgkin, the historian; m 1903, Elizabeth Joy, d of Rev. Henry Montgomery, MA, DD, Belfast; three s ; died 26 March 1933

Director of Study of Pendle Hill, the Quaker Graduate School of Social and Religious Study, Wallingford, Pa, USA, 1930– 32

EDUCATION Bootham School, Yorks; Leighton Park School, Reading; King's College, Cambridge; St Thomas' Hospital, London

## Descendants of John Pease

---

CAREER Chairman Student Volunteer Missionary Union, 1902– 05; went to Chengtu, West China, as a medical missionary, 1905; returned to England and took position as Secretary of Friends' Foreign Mission Association, 1910– 20; Chairman of Fellowship of Reconciliation, 1915– 20; visited during 1911– 16, India, Syria, Madagascar, America, speaking on religious and international questions; Secretary, Board of Governors of West China Union University, 1910– 20; toured China lecturing on industrial, international and religious questions; Walker Prize winner (University of St Andrews) for Essay on Social Reconstruction; Secretary, National Christian Council of China, Headquarters, Shanghai, 1922– 29  
PUBLICATIONS Studies in the Epistle to the Hebrews; Mission and Message of Quakerism (with W. C. Braithwaite); Way of the Good Physician; Friends Beyond Seas; The Missionary Spirit (Swarthmore Lecture); Lay Religion; The Christian Revolution; China in the Family of Nations; The Way of Jesus; Personality and Progress; Jesus among Men; Seeing Ourselves through Russia; Living Issues in China  
RECREATIONS Lacrosse, lawn tennis, botany  
CLUB Shanghai  
'HODGKIN, Henry Theodore', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014  
[<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U211342>]

-----  
HENRY T. HODGKIN (1890) was only at Bootham for a short time. A man of abounding energy, optimism and courage, he was known, loved and respected by a great company of friends in China, America and England. *Bootham magazine - July 1933*  
HODGKIN.— On March 26th, Henry Theodore Hodgkin (1890), aged 55 years.  
-----

Henry Theodore Hodgkin (1876-1933)

Born in England in 1876. Quaker. Resident medical officer of Midmay Mission Hospital in London as of 1903. Founded the Fellowship of Reconciliation (FOR) in 1914 in UK and in 1915 in US. (Early FOR leaders included Jane Addams and Scott Nearing.) A medical missionary in China for 20 years, Hodgkin was chosen in July 1928 to help organize and serve as the first director of Pendle Hill, the new Quaker "center for study and contemplation" in Wallingford, Pennsylvania, near Philadelphia and three Quaker universities (Bryn Mawr, Haverford, and Swarthmore) -- and just over one mile from Rose Valley. He helped name Pendle Hill for the "mountain of vision" in Lancashire, England, from which Quaker founder George Fox received enlightenment in 1652. His son John Pease Hodgkin (d.1990) was a charter member in 1940 of Bryn Gweled Homesteads in Southampton, Pennsylvania, and in fact, coined the name "Bryn Gweled" (Welsh for "hill of vision") in imitation of Pendle Hill. Both Pendle Hill and Bryn Gweled Homesteads were members of the Fellowship of Intentional Communities (FIC) at or very soon after its creation in 1948. Hodgkin's health failed, his directorship was curtailed, and he died in 1932.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MA MB BC.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1890 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Leighton Park in Reading, Berkshire.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a St. Thomas' Hospital in London.
- He worked as a Physician.
- He worked as a Medical Missionary in 1905-1910 in Chengdu, Sichuan, China.
- He worked as a Secretary of the Friends' Foreign Missionary Association in 1910-1920.
- He worked as a Co-secretary of the National Christian Council in China in 1922-1929.
- He had a residence in 7 Old Park Ridings, Grange Park, Winchmore Hill, London.

Henry married **Elizabeth Joy Montgomery**,<sup>7,23,27,109,110,111</sup> daughter of **Very Rev. Henry Montgomery** and **Euphemia Annie Gowdy**, on 9 Dec 1903 in Belfast, Ireland. Elizabeth was born on 20 Oct 1870 in Bangor, Co. Down, died on 17 Nov 1962 at age 92, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had three children: **Herbert Montgomery, John Pease, and Patrick Henry**.

Marriage Notes: HODGKIN-MONTGOMERY.-On the 9th December, 1903, at Belfast, Henry Theodore Hodgkin, M.D. (1889-90), of Darlington, to Elizabeth Joy Montgomery, of Belfast.

**SILVER WEDDING.**

HODGKIN— MONTGOMERY.— On December 9th, 1903, Henry Theodore Hodgkin (1890), to Elizabeth Joy Montgomery.

14-**Dr. Herbert Montgomery Hodgkin**<sup>109</sup> was born on 5 Dec 1904 in Hampstead, London and died on 3 Nov 1971 at age 66.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 5th December, 1904, at Hampstead, Elizabeth Joy, wife of Henry T. Hodgkin, M.D. (1889-90), a son.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Physician.

14-**John Pease Hodgkin**<sup>110</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1909 in Chengdu, Sichuan, China and died on 2 Aug 1994 in Newtown, Pennsylvania, USA at age 85.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 12th January, 1909, at Chentu, West China, Elizabeth Joy, wife of Dr . Henry T. Hodgkin (1890), a son, who was named John Pease.

-----  
John Pease Hodgkin (1928), son of HTH (1895) and brother of HMM (1924), was born into a Quaker family on 12 January 1909 in Chengdu, China, where his father was working as a medical missionary. He was educated at Leighton Park School, Reading before coming up to King's to read Economics. Country dancing was a lifelong interest of John's and whilst at Cambridge he danced with The Round, the University country dance society. After graduation John emigrated to the US with his family and established himself in Pennsylvania. Initially he worked as a teacher but after several years retrained as an accountant; in 1947 he became a Certified Public Accountant. His specialism was taxes. John had married Ruth Walenta in July 1934 and the couple had three children, although sadly one son died in childhood. He was a founding member of the Bryn Gweled Homesteads in Southampton, Pennsylvania, a cooperative community, and is credited with having coined the name 'Bryn Gweled', 'Hill of Vision' in Welsh. He is also remembered as being a talented storyteller. Ruth died in 1961 and around this time John relocated to New York. He remarried in January 1963, to Elizabeth Davis, but she also predeceased him, dying in 1974. John had continued country dancing after his arrival in America and learned to Morris dance as well. A long-time supporter and treasurer for many years of the Country Dance and Song Society, he acted as the hobby horse for several Morris teams, collecting money and explaining the dance to bystanders. John enjoyed 'working' a crowd, the bigger the better, and was very successful collecting hundreds of dollars over the years. In later years John's health deteriorated and he suffered several strokes. He died on 2 August 1994 in Newtown, Pennsylvania, survived by his children Christopher and Meg.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He emigrated to America.
- He worked as a Schoolmaster.
- He worked as a Certified Public Accountant in Pennsylvania, USA.
- He worked as a founding member of the Bryn Gweled Homesteads in Southampton, Pennsylvania, USA.

John married **Ruth Sherlock Walenta**, daughter of **George John Walenta** and **Madelaine Jones**, on 2 Jul 1934 in Maine, USA. Ruth was born on 1 Aug 1909 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA and died in Dec 1961 at age 52. They had three children: **David Montgomery**, **Margaret**, and **Christopher Henry**.

15-**David Montgomery Hodgkin** was born on 21 Aug 1938 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA and died on 4 Dec 1948 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA at age 10.

15-**Margaret Hodgkin**

15-**Christopher Henry Hodgkin**

Christopher married **Margaret Scott Bryan**, daughter of **James Bryan** and **Sally Winton**. They had three children: **David Winton**, **Dorothy Scott**, and **Katharine McCurdy**.

16-**David Winton Hodgkin**

16-**Dorothy Scott Hodgkin**

16-**Katharine McCurdy Hodgkin**

John next married **Elizabeth Davis** in Jan 1963. Elizabeth died in 1974.

14-**Patrick Henry Hodgkin**<sup>111</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1911 in Winchmore Hall, London and died on 13 Aug 1998 in Rhode Island, USA at age 87.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 6th March, 1911, at Winchmore Hall, London, Elizabeth Joy, wife of Henry T. Hodgkin (1890), a son, who was named Patrick Henry.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

-----  
Patrick Hodgkin, age 87, a teacher at Culver Military Academy for 38 years, died August 18, 1998. After graduating from Haverford, he earned another degree from Middlebury Graduate School in Vermont, and later studied in England at Oxford. In 1936, he married Ann D. Smith but was widowed when she died two years later. In 1942 he became a U.S. citizen. He was an Army Air Corps veteran, serving in Europe during World War II in a bomber group in the 8th Air Force stationed in England. He was awarded the Distinguished Flying Cross. In 1945, he married Margaret Mason Curtis and returned to teaching. While teaching at Culver Military Academy, he headed the English department and the fine arts department, and served as sailing master for the Academy's Summer Naval School, retiring in 1976. In 1984 he and his wife moved to Jamestown, RI. He was a member of the Jamestown Historical Society. An artist and writer, he co-authored a regular column in The Jamestown Press and a book of Jamestown history, Jamestown Affairs. He also wrote a collection of verse based on Old Testament stories. He was a member of the Philadelphia Yearly Meeting of Friends and attended the Conanicut Friends Meeting in Jamestown. Besides his wife, he leaves three sons, Jonathan P. Hodgkin of Colchester, VT, Andrew M. Hodgkin of Barrington, VA, and Thomas C. Hodgkin of Colebrook, CT; and four grandchildren.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DFC.
- He was educated at Haverford College.
- He was educated at Middlebury Graduate School in Middlebury, Vermont, USA.
- He was educated at University of Oxford in Oxford, Oxfordshire.
- He was naturalized an American citizen in 1942.
- He worked as a Teacher. English Department, Culver Military Academy in Culver, Indiana, USA.
- He worked as an officer of the United States Air Corps.
- He was a Quaker in Jamestown, Rhode Island, USA.

Patrick married **Ann Dorothea Smith**, daughter of **Edward Wharton Smith** and **Anna Dorothea Atwater**, on 25 Aug 1936 in Abingdon, Pennsylvania. Ann was born on 16 Feb 1910 in Germantown, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, USA and died on 18 Jul 1939 in Germantown, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, USA at age 29.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Mount Holyoke College in South Hadley, Massachusetts, USA.
- She was educated at University of Pennsylvania.

Patrick next married **Margaret Mason Curtis**, daughter of **Claude Clayton Curtis** and **Ella Claire John**, on 18 Jul 1945 in Savannah, Georgia, USA. Margaret was born on 22 Jan 1917 in El Paso, Texas, USA and died on 21 Oct 2001 in St. Clare Home, 309 Spring Street, Newport, Rhode Island, USA at age 84. They had three children: **Jonathan Patrick**, **Andrew Montgomery**, and **Thomas C**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Mount Holyoke College.
- She was educated at Middlebury Graduate School in Middlebury, Vermont, USA.
- She worked as a Reporter and Editor for the Savannah Morning News in Savannah, Georgia, USA.
- She worked as an Editor of the Culver Military Academy Alumni magazine in Culver, Indiana, USA.
- She had a residence in 24 Standish Road, Jamestown, Rhode Island, USA.

### 15-Jonathan Patrick Hodgkin

Jonathan married **Ann Doris Laberge**.

### 15-Andrew Montgomery Hodgkin

Andrew married **Virginia Ann Pace**, daughter of **Elbert Leander Pace**.

### 15-Prof. Thomas C. Hodgkin

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Thomas married **Barbara G. Spiegel**. They had two children: **Jaime Spiegel** and **Alison**.

### 16-Jaime Spiegel Hodgkin

### 16-Alison Hodgkin

13-**Harold Olaf Hodgkin**<sup>27,32,64,86,113</sup> was born on 16 Apr 1879 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 13 Jul 1981 in Perth, Western Australia at age 102.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park in Reading, Berkshire.
- He had a residence in 1915 in Amboniriana, Madagascar.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1975.

Harold married **Lydia Grubb**,<sup>27,64,86,96,113</sup> daughter of **Joseph Ernest Grubb**<sup>96</sup> and **Hannah Rebecca Jacob**,<sup>96</sup> on 10 Aug 1905 in Tananarive, Madagascar. Lydia was born on 22 Mar 1878 in Carrick on Suir, Ireland and died in 1966 at age 88. They had six children: **Cecily Rebecca, Ernest Pease, Harold William, Erica Mary, Howard Paul, and Theodora Violet**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Saffron Walden in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1894-Jul 1896 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was educated at Westfield College.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Cecily Rebecca Hodgkin**<sup>27,113</sup> was born on 5 Apr 1907 in Tananarive, Madagascar and died on 16 Sep 1908 in Amboniriana, Madagascar at age 1.

14-**Ernest Pease Hodgkin**<sup>19,27</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1908 in Amboniriana, Madagascar and died on 23 Sep 1998 in Australia at age 90.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Biologist & Entomologist.
- He worked as a Government medical entomologist in 1931 in the Federated States of Malaya.
- He worked as a Prisoner of the Japanese at Changi, Singapore.

Ernest married **Mary Constance McKerrow**,<sup>19</sup> daughter of **Arnold McKerrow** and **Gwendoline Mary Jones**, on 13 Feb 1931 in St. Pancras, London. Mary was born on 5 Apr 1909 in Mobberley, Knutsford, Cheshire and died on 1 Mar 1985 in Mosman Park, Perth, Western Australia at age 75. They had four children: **Christopher Graham, Patricia Mary, Jonathan Howard, and Michael Arnold**.

General Notes: **Hodgkin, Mary Constance (1909-1985)**

by Dorothy Parker

This article was published in *Australian Dictionary of Biography*, Volume 17, (MUP), 2007

Mary Constance Hodgkin (1909-1985), anthropologist, lecturer and student adviser, was born on 5 April 1909 at Mobberley, Cheshire, England, daughter of Arnold McKerrow, manager of a lithographics works, and his wife Gwendolen Mary, née Jones. Mary was educated at Altrincham County High School for Girls and Victoria University of Manchester (B.Sc., 1930), where she majored in botany. On 13 February 1931 at the register office, St Pancras, London, she married Ernest Pease Hodgkin, a fellow student, who had been appointed government medical entomologist in the Federated States of Malaya. Four months later, after gaining her teaching diploma, she joined Ernest in Kuala Lumpur. A daughter and three sons were born there. She taught at several schools and was involved in the Girl Guides movement.

Following the Japanese invasion of Malaya Mary Hodgkin and her four children were evacuated in January 1942 to Perth and her husband was interned in Singapore. Helped by local Quakers to find temporary accommodation, she soon bought a house at Cottesloe, using a legacy from an uncle. She taught part time (1942-55) at various schools, including Presbyterian Ladies College (1942-54), and continued her association with the Girl Guides, becoming a district commissioner. In October 1945 Ernest joined his family and next year was appointed a lecturer in biology at the University of Western Australia.

In 1956 Mary Hodgkin returned to study as one of the first students in the new department of anthropology and comparative sociology established by Ronald Berndt at UWA (BA Hons, 1959; MA, 1962). In her honours thesis-published as *The Asian Student in the University of Western Australia* (1958)-she made useful suggestions (later implemented by the

## Descendants of John Pease

---

university) for assisting overseas students. Research for her master's thesis covered a wider sample of students including those attending schools and technical colleges. Appointed by the government of Malaya (Malaysia from 1963), Mrs Hodgkin served (1959-72) as a liaison officer for the country's students at UWA, providing generous hospitality, practical help and emotional support to hundreds of them. From 1965 she also cared for students from Singapore. A Freda Bage fellowship of the Australian Federation of University Women enabled her to spend eight months in 1961 in Malaya to gauge the adjustment of returned graduates. Assisted by a grant from the Myer Foundation, she travelled to Britain and the United States of America in 1967 to learn how these countries aided Malaysian students. In 1972-80 she was UWA's honorary adviser to overseas students. Mary Hodgkin tutored and lectured (1965-77) in the department of anthropology; her students remembered her as a lively, interesting and caring teacher. Her publications included *Australian Training and Asian Living* (1966) and *The Innovators: The Role of Foreign Trained Persons in South-East Asia* (1972). Active in the Anthropological Society of Western Australia, she was made an honorary life member in 1982. She served on the council of the Girl Guides Association of Western Australia until 1974. In 1972 she was awarded an honorary Ahli Mangku Negara by the Malaysian government, and in 1976 the British Empire medal. She enjoyed painting in water-colours. Survived by her husband and their four children, she died on 1 March 1985 at her Mosman Park home and was cremated.

### Select Bibliography

A. Wood (ed), *If This Should Be Farewell* (2003)  
*Anthropology News* , vol 22, no 3, 1985, p 2  
*Weekend News* (Perth), 12 Jan 1963, p 29  
*West Australian* , 7 Mar 1981, p 45  
family information.

### Citation details

Dorothy Parker, 'Hodgkin, Mary Constance (1909-1985)', *Australian Dictionary of Biography*, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://adb.anu.edu.au/biography/hodgkin-mary-constance-12643/text22781>, published in hardcopy 2007, accessed online 6 July 2014.

**This article was first published in hardcopy in *Australian Dictionary of Biography*, Volume 17, (MUP), 2007**

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Anthropologist.
- She worked as a Girl Guides Leader.
- She worked as a Schoolteacher & Lecturer.

15-**Christopher Graham Hodgkin**<sup>114</sup> was born on 9 Feb 1933 in Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia and died on 9 Aug 2009 in Perth, Western Australia at age 76. The cause of his death was Acute Myeloid Leukaemia.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: He was generally known as Graham Hodgkin.

Christopher married **Margaret Rose Woodward**, daughter of **Gwynne Edward Harcourt Woodward** and **Margaret Rose Sneddon**. They had six children: **Marie Anne, Susan Margaret, Alan Lindsay, Beth Lorraine Harcourt, Jonathan Gillespie**, and **Judi Patricia**.

### 16-Marie Anne Hodgkin

Marie married **Kenneth Gero Martin**. They had two children: **Jacob Hodgkin** and **Rebecca Anne**.

### 17-Jacob Hodgkin Martin

Jacob married **Emma Blankensop**. They had two children: **Isabelle** and **Isaac**.

### 18-Isabelle Martin

### 18-Isaac Martin

### 17-Rebecca Anne Martin

Rebecca married **Josh Davidson**. They had one daughter: **Sheolaura**.

### 18-Sheolaura Davidson

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Rebecca next married **Jacob Helmer**.

### 16-Susan Margaret Hodgkin

Susan married **Iain Henderson**. They had one daughter: **Sarah Margaret**.

#### 17-Sarah Margaret Henderson

### 16-Alan Lindsay Hodgkin

Alan married **Meredith Helen Lane**. They had two children: **Robin William** and **Timothy Alan**.

#### 17-Robin William Hodgkin

Robin married **Kerryn**.

#### 17-Timothy Alan Hodgkin

Timothy married **Carmel Howe**. They had one daughter: **Amity Audrey**.

#### 18-Amity Audrey Hodgkin

Alan next married **Deborah Stonehouse**. They had two children: **Molly Patricia** and **Joanna Caitlin**.

#### 17-Molly Patricia Hodgkin

#### 17-Joanna Caitlin Hodgkin

### 16-Beth Lorraine Harcourt Hodgkin

Beth married **Gavin Chadwick**.

Beth next married **Dan Reid**. They had two children: **Tamika Joy** and **Cathryn**.

#### 17-Tamika Joy Reid

#### 17-Cathryn Reid

### 16-Jonathan Gillespie Hodgkin

16-**Judi Patricia Hodgkin**<sup>114</sup> was born on 24 May 1968.

Judi married **Alexander John Hemsley**, son of **John Frederick Hemsley** and **Julia Maria Frances Konekamp**. They had one daughter: **Genevieve Elizabeth Selim Hodgkin**.

#### 17-Genevieve Elizabeth Selim Hodgkin Hemsley

### 15-Patricia Mary Hodgkin

Patricia married **Graham Edwin Wood**.

### 15-Jonathan Howard Hodgkin

### 15-Michael Arnold Hodgkin

Michael married **Anne**.

14-**Harold William Hodgkin**<sup>27,86</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1909 in Tananarive, Madagascar and died on 6 May 1910 in Diego Suarez, Madagascar (6 Apr 1910 given in AM).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Erica Mary Hodgkin** was born on 20 Oct 1911 in Carrick on Suir, Ireland and died on 14 Mar 2004 in Hobart, Tasmania, Australia at age 92.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Warden of Friends' House in Friends' House, Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.

Erica married **Donald George Groom**, son of **Ernest Robert Groom** and **Mildred Rayment**, on 30 Dec 1939 in Hoddesdon, Hertfordshire. Donald was born on 23 Feb 1913 in Peterborough, Cambridgeshire, died on 11 Aug 1972 in Palam, New Delhi, India at age 59, and was buried in Narmada River, India. His ashes were scattered on the water. The cause of his death was He died in an aircraft crash, returning home to Australia. They had three children: **Robert Paul**, **Helen Mary**, and **Brian Henry**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Secretary to Australia's Yearly Meeting in 1970 in Sydney, New South Wales, Australia.
- He had a residence in 1970 in Friends' House, Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.

15-**Robert Paul Groom**

15-**Helen Mary Groom**

15-**Brian Henry Groom**

14-**Howard Paul Hodgkin**<sup>64</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1915 in Tananarive, Madagascar, died on 14 Jun 1916 in Tananarive, Madagascar at age 1, and was buried in Tananarive, Madagascar.

14-**Theodora Violet Hodgkin** was born on 9 Feb 1922 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Nurse at Addenbrookes.
- She emigrated New South Wales, Australia.

Theodora married **Edward Nigel Spencer Trickett**. They had two children: **Mark Olaf** and **John Paul**.

15-**Mark Olaf Trickett**

15-**John Paul Trickett**

13-**Ronald Hodgkin**<sup>32,108</sup> was born on 23 Jul 1880 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 21 Jan 1966 at age 85, and was buried in FBG Cotherstone.

Ronald married **Jennett Rachel Backhouse**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **James Edward Backhouse**<sup>22,23,31,32,96,97,98,99</sup> and **Elizabeth Barclay Fowler**,<sup>31,32,96,97,98,100</sup> on 23 Feb 1915 in Staindrop, County Durham. Jennett was born on 15 Nov 1883 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Jul 1973 in County Durham at age 89, and was buried in FBG Cotherstone. They had three children: **Ruth Jennett**, **Lois**, and **Christine**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Dec 1901 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Ruth Jennett Hodgkin**

Ruth married **Charles Eric Barrington**, son of **Edward Charles Barrington** and **Annie Maud Woods**. They had two children: **Gillian Ruth** and **Ronald Edward**.

15-**Gillian Ruth Barrington**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Gillian married **Oliver H. Smeeth**. They had three children: **Ann Yvonne**, **Peter Charles**, and **David Timothy**.

16-**Ann Yvonne Smeeth**

16-**Peter Charles Smeeth**

16-**David Timothy Smeeth**

15-**Ronald Edward Barrington**

14-**Lois Hodgkin** was born on 23 May 1919 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Jan 2018 in Camelford, Devon at age 98.

General Notes: HODGKIN Lois (Auntie Lo) Died peacefully at home in Camelford on Monday 22nd January, aged 98 years. Loving Aunt of Gill and the Smeeth family. Private Cremation. A Thanksgiving Service will be held at Camelford Methodist Church on Friday February 9th at 11am. Family flowers only please, donations if desired by her request to The Faith Mission by retiring collection or c/o Stephens & Harris Funeral Directors Trewalder Delabole PL33 9ET Telephone 01840 212340.

14-**Christine Hodgkin** was born on 1 Mar 1923 in Darlington, County Durham and died in May 1995 in Bodmin, Cornwall at age 72.

13-**Mary Hodgkin**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1882 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Nov 1956 in Darlington, County Durham at age 74, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Secretary to the Darlington Town Mission.

11-**Joseph Pease**<sup>7,9,13,16,24,27,30,36,38,39,40,45,46,49,55,59,83,115,116,117,118,119,120,121,122,123</sup> was born on 22 Jun 1799 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 8 Feb 1872 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham at age 72, and was buried on 13 Feb 1872 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: First Quaker to be sent to The House of Commons.

At the end of his life, he was invited to accept from the King of Spain, the award of Knight of the Grand Cross of Charles III, for the Bible translations he made available to the people there.

-----  
JOSEPH PEASE (1799-1872), aided his father in carrying out the project for the railway from Stockton to Darlington in 1819 and 1820. The draft advertisement of the opening of the line, dated 14 Sept. 1825, in his autograph, is preserved by the company. Upon the extension of the railway to Middlesbrough in 1828, the mineral owners offered powerful opposition. Pease consequently purchased a coal-mine in the neighbourhood in order to prove the value of the new mode of conveyance. Four years later the colliery owners were convinced, and admitted their obligations to Pease for conquering their prejudices. After the passing of the Reform Bill in 1832, Pease was returned for South Durham, and retained the seat till his retirement in 1841. He was the first Quaker member who sat in parliament, and on presenting himself on 8 Feb. 1833 he objected to take the usual oath. A select committee was appointed to inquire into precedents, and on 14 Feb. he was allowed to affirm (HANSARD, P r/. Dcb.xv. 387, 639). He was a frequent speaker on matters of social and political reform, always avoiding the use of titles when addressing the house, and retaining his quaker dress (cf. Notes and Queries, 3rd ser. ix. 153). In addition to business of various kinds and politics, he devoted himself to philanthropic or educational work, aiding Joseph Lancaster and acting as president of the Peace Society from 1860. Before 1865 he became totally blind, but, with the aid of his secretary, republished and distributed many Friends' books ; and he had the 'Essays, Moral and Religious,' of Jonathan Dymond translated into Spanish, for which service the government of Spain conferred on him (2 Jan. 1872) the grand cross of Charles III. He died on 8 Feb. 1872. At the time of his death there were nearly ten thousand men employed in the collieries, quarries, and ironstone mines owned by him and his family, who also directed the older woollen and cotton manufactories. Pease married, on 20 March 1826, Emma (d. 1860), daughter of Joseph Gurney of Norwich, leaving five sons and four daughters.

The second son of Edward and Rachel Pease, Joseph Pease (1799'961872), Quaker railway company promoter and industrialist, was born at Darlington on 22 June 1799. Educated at Tatham's academy, Leeds, and Josiah Forster's academy, London, he subsequently aided his father in the projection of the Stockton and Darlington Railway, in 1819 and 1820 by preparing the company's first prospectus. He emerged as an influential voice in the management of the railway in 1828, when he took the lead in projecting an extension of the line from Stockton to the hamlet of Middlesbrough further down the Tees estuary. The effect of this development was twofold: first, to undermine the dominance of Tyne and Wear exporters in the London coastal market for coal; and, second, to lay the foundations for the emergence of Teesside as an outstanding centre for the production of iron. The latter was facilitated by Pease's in numerous railway projections in the north-east of England, all of them designed to open up the heavy mineral wealth of the region.

After the passing of the Reform Bill in 1832, Joseph Pease was elected MP for South Durham, and retained the seat until his retirement in 1841. He was the first Quaker member to sit in the House of Commons, and on presenting himself on 8 February 1833 he refused to take the usual oath. A select committee was appointed to inquire into precedents, and on 14 February he was allowed to affirm (Hansard 3, 15, 1833, 387, 639). As a 'worldly' Quaker, Joseph Pease was a frequent speaker on matters of social and political reform, always avoiding the use of titles when addressing the house, and retaining his Quaker dress.

Joseph Pease married, on 20 March 1826, Emma (d. 1860), daughter of Joseph Gurney of Norwich, and their surviving children comprised five sons and four daughters. Joseph Whitwell Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(1828'961903), the eldest son, who was created a baronet on 18 May 1882, was MP for South Durham from 1865 to 1885, and subsequently for Barnard Castle. Arthur Pease (d. 1898), the third son, was MP for Whitby from 1880 to 1885, and for Darlington from 1895.

In addition to commercial and industrial issues, Joseph Pease devoted himself to philanthropic and educational work, aiding Joseph Lancaster, and acting as president of the Peace Society from 1860. Before 1865 he became totally blind, but, with the aid of his secretary, republished and distributed many Friends' books; and in 1870 he had the Essays on the Principles of Morality of Jonathan Dymond translated into Spanish, for which service the government of Spain conferred on him (2 January 1872) the grand cross of Charles III.

Joseph Pease died on 8 February 1872 at his Darlington home, Southend, from heart disease. He was buried in the Quaker burial-ground in Darlington on 10 February. At the time of his death Pease's industrial concerns employed nearly ten thousand men in collieries, quarries, and ironstone mines. In addition he owned and directed woollen manufactories and was a leading shareholder in Robert Stephenson & Co., of Newcastle upon Tyne, numerous Teesside ironmaking concerns, and in the Middlesbrough estate.

-----  
Mary (Botham) Howitt, writing to her sister Anna (Botham) Harrison 23 Jul 1843, about her son Claude, "William thought then of taking him to Sir Benjamin Brodie; but that kind, excellent man, Joseph Pease, of Darlington, a very particular friend of William's, begged him first to ask the advice of Dr. Bevan, a Friend, a very clever and conscientious man, whom, supposing Claude were his child, he should employ."  
-----

My dear Cousin Joseph Pease,

Though sorry to part with an instrument which has been useful to us beyond all anticipation, we shall nevertheless under a grateful sense of thy kindness in allowing us the use of it so long, be ready to transfer it to the Flounders Institute, upon receiving instructions for its transmission. It is due to thee and to the other gentlemen to whom we are indebted for the loan briefly to mention some of its benefits which we have derived from it. Amongst the chief of these we enumerate the impulse which it has given to the pursuit of astronomical Science in the School, and the consequent taste for such pursuits with which many of our scholars have been imbued, so as to find in Astronomy an instructive and interesting occupation for leisure after they have left school. We have been able to make observations with sufficient frequency to keep true time for ourselves, and we have for some months been the authority for the regulation of the Minster clock, thereby conferring important benefits upon many thousands of persons and giving to the instrument a very extensive sphere of usefulness. We had hoped that the Flounders Institute would be provided with more complete provision for Astronomical observation than that of which a moveable or portable transit instrument would form a part, and we trust such provision will in time be made. Meanwhile in the possession of our old friend (if we really must part with him) the Institute will have an excellent and valuable instrument though we may reasonably question whether its benefits will be so widely diffused. In conclusion, I beg to offer on behalf of the Committee, the School, and myself, our very grateful thanks for your kindness in granting the use of the Instrument for so long a time, and I trust it will be some satisfaction to those to whom we are indebted for the loan, to be assured that it has been turned to good account. Awaiting thy instructions for the transmission of the Instrument,

I remain thy obliged and affectionate Cousin.

(signed) JOHN FORD 20 Bootham. 11 mo. 7 1849

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1810-1813 in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Josiah Forster's school, Tottenham.
- He worked as a Woollen Manufacturer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at Southend in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Railway promoter. Treasurer of the Stockton & Darlington Railway in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Tees Conservancy Commisioner 1852 to 21 Jun 1862.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder in 1855 in Darlington MM.
- He worked as a President of the Peace Society in 1860-1872.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1864 in Darlington MM.
- He worked as a Partner in J & JW Pease, Bankers in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a founder of Middlesbrough.
- He worked as a Treasurer to the Consett Iron Company after 1847.
- He worked as a Treasurer to the GNER Railway.
- He worked as a Secretary of the Board of Trustees, the Flounders Institute.

## Descendants of John Pease

- He was awarded with Knight of the Grand Cross of Charles III of Spain in 1871.
- He worked as a supporter of the British and Foreign Bible Society.
- He worked as a supporter of the Foreign School Society.
- He worked as a the First Quaker MP elected to Parliament. MP for Durham 1832 To 1841.

Joseph married **Emma Gurney**,<sup>4,7,13,16,24,27,29,30,37,39,45,50,120,121,123,124</sup> daughter of **Joseph Gurney**<sup>9,16,24,42,45,50,117,123,124,125,126,127,128</sup> and **Jane Chapman**,<sup>16,45,50,123,124,127,128,129</sup> on 20 Mar 1826 in FMH Norwich. Emma was born on 27 Sep 1800 in Lakenham Grove, Norwich, Norfolk, died on 11 Apr 1860 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham at age 59, and was buried on 17 Apr 1860 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had 12 children: **Jane Gurney, Joseph Whitwell, Emma Gurney, Rachel, Elizabeth Lucy, Edward, John Henry, Arthur, Gurney, Alfred, Charles, and Francis "Frank" Richard.**

General Notes: **11 April 1860, Wed:** Received a note early this morning from my father saying Jane Gurney Fox (née Backhouse) had died at Pau. Rode into Darlington and met Edmund Backhouse at Southend; He poor fellow seemed to feel Jane's (his sister's) death deeply. He starts for London by express to go abroad if needful. To the Stockton & Darlington Railway office; long chat with Ralph Ward Jackson, Henry King Spark and Isaac Wilson; On reaching our office I found Minnie who said my mother had had another attack upon her breathing. I went up home with her at once. On entering her room I felt sure hope was at a very low ebb. It seemed that about 2 o'clock a.m. an attack came on which gave way to stimulants and about 3 o'clock, my father had laid down. At 10 o'clock she was nicely again and continued so until about 1.30 p.m. when a very strong spasm came on, had Jane not poured ether into her mouth there is little doubt she would have passed away before medical aid arrived. My father and Dr. Piper were sent for; most anxiously we watched the result of continued doses of ether, brandy, champagne and most hopelessly we saw no revival of pulsation took place. For awhile she breathed laboriously but to my father's question she had no pain, but so faint amidst this she she ejaculated 'My God!, my God! help! help!' 'take me' 'take me' her breathing became quieter and gradually she sunk away till at last her spirit freed from its tenement of clay returned to Him who gave it - gone to join the just of all generations washed with the blood of Christ from all stain of sin - this was at about 5.30; words can never describe our feelings turned from the sad, sad present to the memories of the past rejoicing in the thought of her love and all that it has been to us, then to our loss, and most of all to our Dear Father whose lone state touches us most of all.

**12 April 1860, Thurs:** After breakfast, sat awhile with my father, his tender sorrowing resigned state is very touching - walked with him in te garden - walked with him in the garden - he telling me many of the pleasant thoughts about my dear mother, how happy they have been in their lives, especially lately. Edward and Rachel Leatham returned from Ben Rhydding and Wakefield at 2, Elizabeth Lucy Fowler at 6. o'clock, letters and messages come in fast.

**13 April 1860, Fri:** Busy with arrangements all day; Elizabeth walked out with my father, Minnie to Neasham to bring in the children ; a busy day with letters - up to Green Park to see them and the little Leathams ; evening wrote Bessie *Gibson* Fry, Uncle and Aunt Pease here; a little uneasy about the remains but all seems right and comfortable, so I leave it.

**14 April 1860, Sat:** A fine bright day, morning at arrangements and walking in the grounds. At 3.20 Aunt Gibson and Frank and Henry & Ann Fowler came, dinner soon after four o'clock, letters keep pouring in showing great sympathy and much affection. I thought it better that my beloved mother's remains should be closed this evening . H. & A. Fowler saw them, it was my last look.

**17 April 1860, Tues:** Some minutes conversation with my father on arrangements which he approved as made (Staindrop monthly meeting this morning) dinner (lunch) about 1.30 after which we kept in the quiet until about 3.30 when we assembled in the library and drawing room round the remains of Her so justly and inestimably dear to us. At four we left the house, the family servants acting as bearers the crowd all the way to the meeting house was very great, the shops were all closed many of those remaining closed all the day . There were more people, it is said, went away from meeting than got in. After a long solemn pause Cousin *Katherine Backhouse* made a few remarks, then a few works from J. B. Braithwaite and then into meeting. A prayer from John Ford, then a sermon from *Edwin Octavius* Tregelles and a sermon and prayer from J. B. Braithwaite. Then home round the garden with Henry Birkbeck - about 95 people to tea in the evening, then a sitting, read the VIII Chapter Romans, a payer from Isaac Sharp, then a most beautiful address from Uncle John , a few flat words from E. O. Tregelles. Soon after, we broke up. This morning at reading an exquisitely beautiful prayer from Ann Fowler . A day ever to be remembered , very full of feeling as to the great loss but full of comfort in Her infinite happiness.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.
- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

**12-Jane Gurney Pease**<sup>121</sup> was born on 10 Jan 1827 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 5 Apr 1894 in Wroxhall, Torquay, Devon at age 67, and was buried on 10 Apr 1894 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Jane Gurney and Emma Gurney, two maiden aunts aged 36 & 33 respectively in 1863. My father called them 'the girls' till death separated them in 1894 when Aunt Jane died. Aunt Emma died the following year at Southend, These two aunts 'ran' Southend for my grandfather, cared for him and provided for the large house's hospitality. Aunt Jane was large and handsome and given to poetry and serious pursuits and became a Minister in the Society of Friends. She was clever and had a natural gift of voice and language - dignified - very Protestant - read and believed 'The Times' daily, kept up a nice discipline and with Aunt Emma kept the house in perfect order and cleanliness and everything of the best. Aunt Emma was less austere and a jolly, stout, kind practical soul. Aunt Jane's laugh consisted mostly of a pretty smile and a long hiss - Aunt Emma's was almost a real one. but restrained to the extent that it made her eyes roll in her head with pleasure. They had good appetites, took chiefly carriage exercise, drank coffee and tea and kept

## Descendants of John Pease

up family 'Reading' in the evening with the servants after my grandfather's death. When these dear ladies died it was the end of Southend, and I am sure they have turned in their graves if they have heard that Southend is now a Popish Convent (Note JGP. and now, 2008, a hotel with 60 bedrooms viz:) Aunt Jane preached, and Aunt Emma practised charity - Aunt Jane was a little masculine sometimes in her dignity and would sit with legs crossed and show her white stockings! Uncle John Pease himself the most elegant in language and the most eloquent in preaching used to say "for elegance and purity of diction, my niece Jane surpasses all" or words to this effect. (Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt. - notes)

-----  
**5 April 1894, Thurs:** Packing up and to Darlington at 8.40. To frame Ridley's picture. To Harrisons and to Coachbuilders about wagonette and dog cart . Finance, no Consett and very little N.E.R. monies. Colliery meeting, better sold than last week but at low figures 7/3, 7/6, f.o.b.in the Tyne 10/4, 10/4 at ovens for coke. Mill meeting, nothing very fresh. Then lunch and to York, Albert to meet the Duke of York, at Newcastle. To York, N.E.R. Traffic Committee, sat late ! On going to the Hotel there came a telegram from my brother Arthur that my sister Jane died at Wroxhall, Torquay about 6 o'clock. So ends a life very close to my own, with much talent and sense & sympathy and power of expression lost for want of a good husband. But we shall miss her very much. Telegraphed to put off my appointment at Sheffield with Wilson M.P., and Ellis, M.P. on Opium.

**9 April 1894, Mon:** At my letters, and then to Darlington, met Arthur at Middlesbro', very glad to have him back again, he says he has been very well and lost a stone with the heat. It seems they have reported against Opium in Burma and against smoking very [sic *every*) where - if this is put in strongly enough it will answer our purpose as where is the China trade then. With Samuel Hare on funeral arrangements, and then with Arthur going through my analysis of all our accounts. We do want 2 years of good times or a good sale of our effects ! To the Burial ground; Jane's grave leaves one space between it and my Darling wife's - Albert desired it to be reserved. Then to Southend, saw the very neat and handsome coffin - 66 years nearly we have known each other and now one in heaven and one on earth who tries to look up. Saw Black about decorating the grave and then to Woodside. They all seem cheerful - but the a/cs of Harold are, I fear, very unsatisfactory. Home walk with the girls to Keepers, kennels &c.

**10 April 1894, Tues:** Another most lovely morning; at my letters; looked at the 8 hours miners question. Then a walk towards the village with Lottie and Claudia, then up the Middle Gill, looked at the wood thinnings and chatted with the men; with Lottie to Woodside, lunch, *William Fowler* there and then to Southend. My dear sister Jane's funeral, a very nice gathering of relations - but my generation begins to be sadly lacking Arthur & I, Emma & Rachel, all of 12 children and 2 parents once at Southend; we left the house on foot at 3.15 and after some nice words from Stansfield Wilson, *Samuel Hare* and especially from Arthur on Jane's saying when very ill that her Trust was in the Resurrection &c. Back to Southend, tea, a very nice gathering and home by the 5.08 train. Self, Lottie, Maud, Albert, Arthur, Mary, 3 sons, 4 daughters, *William Fowler*, Katherine, Wilson, Harold, Katie. Arthur Francis's wife, J.A.P.'s wife, Lloyd, Aunt Henry, Reg and Frank, Elizabeth Fell and Walter, Edmund & Charles Backhouse, and Sir Theo and Lady Fry, Miss Lury, Jane and Emma's companion Joseph Fryer and the Edward Mounseys.

(The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.- unpublished)

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

**12-Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease 1st Bt. Hutton Lowcross & Pinchinthorpe**<sup>4,7,9,13,16,22,24,27,30,31,37,40,49,59,68,69,87,97,130,131,132,133,134,135</sup> was born on 23 Jun 1828 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Jun 1903 in Kerris Vean, Falmouth, Cornwall at age 75, and was buried in 1903 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Created 1st Baronet of Hutton Lowcross and Pinchinthorpe in the County of York. 1882

Pease, Sir Joseph Whitwell, first baronet (1828– 1903), industrialist and banker, born at Darlington on 23 June 1828, was the elder son of Joseph Pease (1799– 1872), railway company promoter and industrialist [see under Pease, Edward], and his wife, Emma (d. 1860), daughter of Joseph Gurney of Norwich. Edward Pease was his grandfather. In January 1839 he went to the Friends' school, York, under John Ford. Entering the Pease banking partnership at Darlington in 1845, he became largely engaged in the projection of railway enterprise and in the management of the woollen mills, collieries, and iron trade with which the firm was associated. He was soon either director or chairman of the Stockton and Darlington Railway, the Owners of the Middlesbrough Estate Ltd, Robert Stephenson & Co. Ltd, Pease & Partners Ltd, and J. and J. W. Pease, bankers. In 1894 he was elected chairman of the North Eastern Railway, after serving as deputy chairman for many years. He also farmed extensively, having purchased a 3000 acre estate at Hutton Lowcross in the North Riding of Yorkshire in 1867. He read a paper, entitled 'The meat supply of Great Britain', at the South Durham and North Yorkshire chamber of agriculture, on 26 January 1878.

He married in 1854 Mary, daughter of Alfred Fox of Falmouth. She died on 3 August 1892. They had two sons and six daughters. The elder son, Sir Alfred Edward Pease, second baronet, MP for York (1885– 92), and for the Cleveland division of Yorkshire (1897– 1902), was resident magistrate in the Transvaal in 1903. The second son was Joseph Albert Pease, Lord Gainford, the Liberal cabinet minister.

In 1865 Pease was returned as Liberal MP for South Durham, which he represented for twenty years. After the Redistribution Act of 1885 he sat for the Barnard Castle division of Durham county, until his death. He strongly supported Gladstone on all questions, including Irish home rule, and rendered useful service to the House of Commons in matters of trade, particularly in regard to the coal and iron industries of the north of England. He was president of the Peace Society and of the Society for the Suppression of the Opium Traffic, and a champion of both interests in parliament. On 22 June 1881 he moved the second reading of a bill to abolish capital punishment, and his speech was separately printed. In 1882 Gladstone created him a baronet (18 May). No Quaker had previously accepted such a distinction, although Sir John Rodes (1693– 1743) inherited one. In 1886 Pease unsuccessfully attempted to persuade Gladstone to defer his first government of Ireland act.

During the course of 1902 the family banking partnership, J. and J. W. Pease, became insolvent, the product in large measure of a court settlement against Pease in the matter of the administration of the estate of his niece (the countess of Portsmouth), for which he had acted as trustee for many years. Drained of capital, and dependent on secured and unsecured loans to meet the dividend payments of leading industrial concerns, including the Consett Iron Company, Pease & Partners Ltd, and the North Eastern Railway, the bank was absorbed by Barclay & Co. on disadvantageous terms. Although Pease and his sons were saved from bankruptcy proceedings by the receipt of generous financial support from business associates both in London

## Descendants of John Pease

---

and in the north-east of England, the settlement with Barclay & Co. entailed the forfeiture of the bulk of their estates. Pease died at Kerris Vean, his Falmouth home, of heart failure, on 23 June 1903, his seventy-fifth birthday, and was buried at Darlington.

*Charlotte Fell-Smith, rev. M. W. Kirby*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with JP DL Bt. (1882).
- He was a Quaker.
- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in Jan 1839-Dec 1840 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Ironmaster & Industrialist.
- He worked as a Partner in J. & J.W. Pease, Bankers in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Chairman. Stockton & Darlington Railway.
- He worked as a Chairman. The North Eastern Railway.
- He worked as a Director of Robert Stephenson & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Owners of the Middlesbrough Estate Ltd.
- He worked as an Executive committee member of The Mining Association of Great Britain.
- He worked as a President of The Peace Society.
- He worked as a Tees Conservancy Commissioner 21 Jun 1862 to 1 Feb 1903.
- He worked as a MP for South Durham 1865 To 1885.
- He worked as a MP for Barnard Castle 1885 To 1903.
- He had a residence 1866 To 1868 in 33 Prince's Gardens, London.
- He had a residence 1868 To 1870 in 18 Prince's Gardens, London.
- He had a residence from 1870 in 24 Kensington Palace Gardens, London.
- He worked as a President of The British & Foreign School Society 1877 To 1883.
- He worked as a President of The Foxes football club in 1881.
- He worked as a President of the Society for the Suppression of the Opium Trade.
- He resided at Hutton Hall in Guisborough, Yorkshire.

Joseph married **Mary Fox**,<sup>16,24,27,31,59,68,69,75,132,135</sup> daughter of **Alfred Fox**<sup>4,16,18,24,27,57,67,68,79,83,136,137,138,139,140</sup> and **Sarah Lloyd**,<sup>16,18,24,27,57,68,83,136,137,138,139,140</sup> on 23 Aug 1854 in FMH Falmouth. Mary was born on 11 Aug 1835 in Falmouth, Cornwall, died on 3 Aug 1892 in Brighton, East Sussex at age 56, and was buried on 6 Aug 1892 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had eight children: **Emma Josephine "Effie," Alfred Edward, Sarah Charlotte, Joseph Albert, Maud Mary, Helen Blanche, Lucy Ethel, and Agnes Claudia Fox.**

General Notes: Known as Minnie Fox

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.

<sup>13-</sup>**Emma Josephine "Effie" Pease**<sup>59,132,141,142</sup> was born on 25 May 1855 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Jun 1888 in Folkestone, Kent at age 33, and was buried on 27 Jun 1888 in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

General Notes: **7 Feb 1880, Tues:** Letters, riding &c - had a long interview with Mr Hamlyn who asks for Effie, he seems to have an allowance of £300 a year, expectancy of £4,000 under his grandmother's will, and £3,000 from his father's Estates strictly entailed. I hear his 2 brothers are *mauvais* subjects. Saw Sir Stafford Northcote who tells me that his father, Mr Hamlyn is a highly respected Devonshire Squire taking a leading part in Devonshire matters; the man you like to have near you at Quarter Sessions and at elections, was Whig is Tory.

## Descendants of John Pease

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Emma married **Vincent Waldo Calmady-Hamlyn**,<sup>59,69,132,141</sup> son of **Shilston Calmady-Hamlyn** and **Sarah Carter**, on 17 Nov 1880 in St. Nicholas Church, Guisborough, Yorkshire. Vincent was born on 6 Aug 1854 and died on 2 Sep 1897 in Bridestowe, Devon at age 43. They had one daughter: **Mary Sylvia**.

Marriage Notes: **17 Nov 1880, Wed:** A much finer morning but the day was dull and cold. Our Darlington visitors came down by special train to Guisboro' Church, their carriages by the train before them. All arrangements seemed to work out well, the Church was crowded, the Bridesmaids the Bride's 5 sisters, Lucy Marwood, Minnie Fowler, 2 Miss Hamlyns and Ella Pease. We sat down 68 to the breakfast, Robert N. Fowler proposing the happy pair, they left at 3.20 for Pinchinthorpe & York amidst old shoes & rice; we had a lot of people at the At Home, Minnie upstairs!, and sat down to dinner, 34 - we broke up about 11, a long interesting day 34-40 at the At Home.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Miscellaneous: Married by the Rev. Dr. Mandell Creighton, 17 Nov 1880.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister, Lincolns Inn.

**14-Mary Sylvia Calmady-Hamlyn**<sup>59,141</sup> was born on 9 Aug 1881 in Hutton Hall, Guisborough, Yorkshire, died on 10 Jun 1962 in Pearoc Vean, Buckfast, Devon at age 80, and was buried in Buckfast Abbey, Devon.

General Notes: "I'm sure I mentioned before, that for 5 or 6 years before her death in 1962, I had a racing correspondence with Sylvia Calmady-Hamlyn -I have all her letters. She told me much about the Hutton and London homes she remembered from her childhood, - and I kept asking for more and more anecdotes - and from her account, the style of living reads as somewhat extravagant - especially when viewed from today's standpoint of simple meals - poached eggs, shepherds pie or sausage and mash. Nevertheless, I had also to allow that her judgement was tinted by the fact that she had no great love for her grandfather - a jaundiced view (explained to me by Lavender Medicott) because Joseph Whitwell Pease never took any notice of her - she loved Hutton, Pinchinthorpe and all Cleveland but disliked the regime - a born rebel. In one letter she said:

*"There are few however who had the freedom of the world's champion fruit in endless - and free to us - variety, and I shall never forget it - MacIndoe was a great man - recognised as such & himself took the great collection of fruit to Chicago to win the World Championship Medal. How he did it by rail & sea leaves one wondering - but he did. "*

In another excerpt writing of Hutton she said:

*"The waste of money that there must have been in the running of that kind of establishment - hardly bears thinking about. MacIndoe was the one really efficient person on the estate - & he had world wide appreciation & was held one of the six best gardeners in Britain. Harry Veitch of Exeter told me that after I returned to Devon, himself one of the six - himself for shrubs & plants - MacIndoe of course supreme in fruit of all kinds but grapes, specialist. His only daughter ran away with the foreman gardener & wrecked MacIndoe 's happiness. His wife was blind. "*

In yet another letter:

*"The last few years I often ordered the meals" (at Hutton) "they had to be exactly to pattern - e.g. nothing on the table that our grandfather didn't like even if he never ate it & other people would have! Very typical - Sunday evenings - always the same - dinner with waiting - Clear Soup (must on no account be anything floating in it such as shredded carrot or pasta shapes &c) Shoulder of Mutton - Rice pudding & Apple Tart (Summer) or Mince Pies (Winter) & glorious desert - Figs - Melons - Apricots - Peaches ~ Nectarines - Plums - Pears - Apples - Pineapples & the world famous Grapes (I have never met their equal) in probably 4 varieties - only water ever or Barley Water - Lunch - whether for 3 or 30 the same idea - Roast - 3 vegs - made up dish - Pudding - Stewed Fruit and some sweet - Sideboard cold Pheasant, Game Pie - Tongue or Brawn & a vast York Ham - never to be touched by anyone except Butler and Grandpapa - Except for shooting parties, I don't think anything on the sideboard was ever touched so the Room and the Servant's Hall must have done well. It was equally there at breakfast, & sometimes Ham was eaten ~ other hot dishes - Porridge always - Bacon & Eggs - Fish in some form - Kidneys - Mushrooms - Scrambled Eggs & other forms of egg - Sausages (imported from Cornwall) - probably two dishes if we were alone - parties, half-a-dozen hot, and boiled eggs - often - wanted - was my job to boil in an egg boiler on another sideboard': Tea - plain lea cakes - bread & butter - plain cakes - rich cakes - small cakes - very often mostly uneaten when we were alone latterly ~ 3 of us & vast increases for parties, Xmas - Summer &c - Practically incredible in these days. Add, by each bedside at night - 'Hutton Buns' famous and very, good & milk, a tin of biscuits & a 'veilleuse' containing Soup added if considered necessary, so there was little risk of starvation before more buns - bread & butter & tea when called in the morning - I wonder what amount the staff got through too? Oh! More buns & milk at 12 o'clock after a huge breakfast and an ample lunch at 1 to come. I often smile over it as I sit at my kitchen table for a cup of tea & 3 wheatmeal biscuits so save time and trouble ... and I do miss good spring or well water. Some of the best ever came from that spout direct from Highcliffe - outside the backyard which we drank upside down as it were - heads under the spout. I don't think any words of mine can really describe the amplitude of fruit, always to hand without limit ... Fish came by train from York - why, I don't know - There's an exhaustive description of food for you - never / hope to be experienced again in its appalling waste and cost"*

Because her home at Bridestowe was destroyed by fire in the late 40's I think, all her personal records were destroyed by fire. She had then to rely entirely on memory in regurgitating her early history which, at odd times, she did get things a bit muddled, but don't we all when relying entirely on memory. At the time of her death, she was about half way through writing her autobiography which had been urged upon her by some publisher she knew. What became of her part finished M/S is something of which I have no knowledge. Her Calmady-Hamlyn relations seemed not disposed to entering into correspondence on any matters after her death - she had little time (so she told me) for her

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Calmady-Hamlyn relations anyway."  
*Note by Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt.*

-----  
*The elusive letters trascribed*  
*Yahoo/Archive*

*J PEASE <gurneypease@btinternet.com>*  
*To: CHARLES E. G. PEASE*  
*Thu 7 May at 10:35*

*LETTERS FROM SYLVIA*

*Mary Sylvia Calmady-Hamlyn, MBE, JP.*

*Born 9th August, 1891 at Hutton Hall, Guisborough, NR of Yorkshire*

*Died 10th June, 1962 at Pearoc Vean, Buckfast, Devon*

*Sylvia was one of my first cousins, a relation with whom I had a rather special relationship - gained almost entirely through our common love of letter writing.*

*For about six years between 1956-62, we fell into a compulsive racing correspondence, at times exchanging letters at the pace of two per week. She gave me some delightfully descriptive, often inaccurate and often most cynical accounts of life at Hutton, 24 Kensington Palace Gardens, 44 Grosvenor Gardens and the houses of the London rich and famous in the days of her minority. Through our correspondence, I afforded her the opportunity to trawl and dredge through her memories of the past, in which she revelled, and it seemed, there was none other than me as the most willing recipient of her regurgitated past, and she could never satisfy my craving for more - and more. Her letters, written in an upright stylish and flamboyant hand,*

*An illustration of one of Sylvia's letters*

*the size of her capitals exaggerated, and of the small letters, the upper part of the horizontal stroke of her r's was carried with a flourish across the top of the word she was writing which gave an addional pleasing quality to the appearance and substance of her letters.*

*For me, her letters had a drug-like quality for their humour, cynicism and turn of phrase, all of which conveyed great depth of colour to what she was writing, and with the only photograph of her I had ever seen (p. 123 the Wilson Pedigree book), that of her as a child with her mother (my Aunt Effie), I could vividly imagine this young girl scampering about in and about the homes and countryside so familiar to me, during the time (but much later) of my own childhood upbringing.*

*Mary Sylvia Calmady-Hamlyn with her mother*

*Sylvia, with a straight shortish thatch of hair, and a rather nice well proportioned boyish face, conjured up in my mind a picture of someone who, if the excellence of her letters was anything to go by, might possibly have carried her pleasing looks through to old age. But that was not really so.*

*On the one occasion I met her, I found her to be short, rotund, a rather battered fiercesome creature, so that I had to revise somewhat the image of the Sylvia I had carried in my mind. She was though, a superb combination, like the very best of matured wine laid down years before, poured out from an old musty rot-labelled bottle.*

*The story that lay between the most pleasing looking girl of the photograph and the woman of old age who wrote with style and flourish was one of fascinating revelation to me. So I have kept all her letters, extracts from which are to be found in the following pages.*

*The Sylvia I eventually met but knew well through correspondence, was a very formidable no-nonsense woman. She invited me to call (for an afternoon) at Buckfast in the autumn*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*of (I think) 1958 when I was at Torquay at the Liberal Party Conference. Buckfast people were terrified of her I was later told by one who lived there, but the Buckfast Abbey Monks loved her.*

*Travelling by bus via Newton Abbot I called. She was quite eccentric. The approach to her tiny half timbered bungalow, lead from the road by a very narrow weedy track bordered by long grass, which stood tall at about eighteen inches high on either side of the pathway. Greeting me at the door, she announced that she had ordered me a taxi for a set time, to take me back to Newton Abbot at the conclusion of our meeting.*

*Her sitting room I found to be carpetless, just rough bare boards with a black stained edging to a depth of perhaps a foot or so from the walls all around the perimeter of the room. The old worn and torn chintz covers on the furniture were all sprinkled white with dog hairs - which I didn't mind a bit - from her three or four all-jumping-about Maltese terriers with brown watery eyes and the smell of dogs everywhere. To stifle the smell of kennels I asked at once "Please might I smoke?" "Yes - do - I love it," but so far as I know she didn't herself smoke.*

*The sitting room walls from end to end, top to bottom, sprouted winning Dartmoor pony rosettes - prizes in different colours - reds, yellows and blues. I spent two hours with her under cross-examination - much as had I gone for a job interview, with "Are you more like your father or your mother?" kind of calibre of questioning. She was kindly, most interested in everything ("How fares the name of Pease in the north?") but brusque in manner with one question following immediately upon the heels of the last without pause, and almost before I'd got my answers out.*

*The complete absence of even simple comfort in her surroundings was unmistakable. She had no need to live as she did, she simply chose to.*

*The allotted span for my two hour 'interview' over, she let me out via her kitchen with its single small window which threw scant light upon the dim surroundings, and where the shelves (like old mother Hubbard's I noticed), were bare except for a single tin of sardines, pilchards or some such.*

*From this I judged, her cooking was limited. She appeared to have only an old black kerosene cooking stove of ancient vintage set upon a box which, having two funnels behind smoke-darkened perspex through which to view the flame, and judge the temperature for a pan above.*

*Though financially secure, in the 1940's or 50's she had been left a fortune of £90,000 by a friend with whom she had lived - and spent the lot building a chapel tacked on to Buckfast Abbey. She lies there now in the Abbey grounds - I think the only woman buried with the monks.*

*Her entire life as I judged it, was some kind of reaction, an expression of revolt against the extravagant display of her Hutton and London childhood days, where books on shelves were seen in countless rows, but in exaggeration she said, went unread, and mealtimes marked by menu choice in French which no one understood, and sideboards groaning with alternative fare for those with faddy taste impossible to satisfy.*

*So strange. More strange still that what she hated she also loved with equal passion. She really loved Hutton and Cleveland with a great intensity expressed to me so many times. But I think she had, in many ways, been a sad and most unhappy child. She told me her mother didn't like children, and in any case would rather have had a son than a daughter which seemed a rather bad beginning. Her father always called her 'Jimmy' when she was a child - perhaps that's why with her hair kept fairly short, it fits with the rather boyish look of the Sylvia of the photograph. But whatever, living at Hutton after losing both her parents young, her chief childhood companion appears to have been Christopher (my half-brother), at any rate where riding was concerned.*

*In her final years, she said she wanted to come north once more to recapture something from a distant past but which I knew had long since disappeared. I told her that to come north again would serve her no real purpose and would contaminate her memory, the clarity of which was untarnished by all the real changes that had taken place at, and all around Hutton - so I persuaded her against that. Maybe I was wrong - but she was not a person of weak will, and would have come if she hadn't really thought the same.*

*At some time in the late 1940's, Sylvia (with her yearning for Cleveland), proposed a scheme to my mother whereby my mother would look for a farm in Cleveland, and she and Sylvia would run it jointly; Sylvia breeding Dartmoor and Exmoor ponies while my mother bred Cleveland Bays. The scheme came to nothing and almost certainly would never have worked. They were both too much people of strong minds and the result would have been a disastrous clash of wills.*

*I remember with absolute clarity my writing to Sylvia in 1960, saying 'Do you realise, it is now 21 years since Father died?' - and now, as I cross the boundary into year 2000, it is almost 38 years since Sylvia died. The passage of time is relentless and gathers speed with age. I am already one year older than was Sylvia when she died.*

*As will be apparent from the extracts, Sylvia never liked her grandfather JWP. As to why, had always puzzled me. Though I could have, I never asked directly though I read between the lines, and she never volunteered any particular reason - except that after her grannie (JWP's wife, Minnie) died, a great light went out of her life and all Hutton conversation became dull, grandfather's friends were ditto e.g. Sir David Dale whom she disliked intensely, as did my father. She had no interest in business affairs and lived for her*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*ponies and followed rural interests. She had for a long time been a governor of the Seale Hayne Agricultural College in Devon.*

*When in 1988 I saw my half-sister, Lavender Medlicott for the last time (then aged 99), I asked what was the real reason for Sylvia's dislike of our grandfather. Quick as a flash she replied "Well - because he never took any notice of her!!". As to why this was so, was another puzzle. Was it, I asked myself, because her father wanted her to be brought up not as a Quaker in a Quaker household, but as a church-goer in the established church? Whether in this there might have been cause and effect, I do not know. It might be that the young, boyish looking Sylvia was a mostly silent rebel, and that is why no notice was taken, or it might have been the other way round i.e. that because no notice was taken she became a quietly rebellious and cynical child. Another factor in this conundrum, was that she harboured a deep-seated resentment, claiming (to me) that her mother's death was in no mean measure attributable to the fact that her grandfather, with his wealth, had kept his eldest daughter (Effie) 'short' with a settlement income of £400 per year. I have no means of telling if this was so. To translate such a figure into today's (year 2000) terms, it should be multiplied by a factor of about 60 at very least. Thus £400 in the 1880's might equate with £24,000 equivalent today but possibly more.*

*Sylvia's attitude, whether justified or not, her developing jaundiced view of her grandfather and some of her aunts was greatly softened by her intense love for her surroundings, resulting in a forceful conflict and clash in her mind.*

*Sylvia's father (Vincent Waldo Calmady-Hamlyn) at the time her mother died, was a young London barrister trying to establish himself. His elder brother who had inherited the Calmady-Hamlyn estate in Devon, died young from drink, and Vincent Hamlyn inherited the estate but only after he became a widower.*

*Before her mother's death, Sylvia's London and Devonshire home upbringing was very frugal - so she said. Not for a moment do I believe that my grandfather (a dominating but still compassionate man), had he thought his eldest daughter was living in straitened circumstances, would have neglected to do anything about it. If Sylvia's mother Effie, had found it difficult or was too proud to speak to her father about such matters, she would have found it less difficult to have spoken to her mother who would have made matters right. But this further contrast in Sylvia's eyes, the wealth of the one and the (relative) penury of the other, added more colour to her young impressionable mind.*

*Edward (my half-brother) despite the consequences of revolt, and except for the usual 'other times, other manners' separating the generations, was very fond of his grandfather. My half-sister, Lavender thrived and flourished at Hutton when there, while Sylvia developed a love-hate relationship. Losing both parents while still a child, and knowing her mother didn't like children, but having one, would rather the child had been a boy, when Sylvia came to know of it must also have tainted her outlook.*

*With few exceptions Sylvia despised her Pease relations though kept up with my father and mother, and our cousin Joe - but I don't know about her aunts and Uncle Jack; she additionally had little time for the Calmady-Hamlyn line. She heaped scorn on the Quakers, chucked the C of E of her upbringing and became a Roman Catholic; conversion at Assisi she said, about which she would one day tell me, but with so much else to tell never quite got round to it before she died.*

*With a passionate hatred of wealth she became an active socialist for a time. Nevertheless, she moved in Devonshire county circles counting many aristocrats among her friends. Between the wars she was invited to stand as Labour Candidate for Tavistock, but didn't, though only because her Dr had said her heart could never stand more than six months in a House of Commons atmosphere. The following extracts I leave to speak for themselves, but in some passages, I have felt it necessary to insert my own comments which I print in italics.*

### *Extracts from Sylvia's letters*

*29th Jan. 1957. ... There is much to be said for the large happy families of long ago, & nothing for being an only as was my fate ... I have been re-reading - with some care - Uncle Alfred's copy of 'Edward Pease's Diary' - which is in parts extremely interesting - & his struggle to balance the acquisition of wealth with the old spiritual values of the Friends creed - of plainness and unworldliness - he found it very bothering - & was very apprehensive of the future of the Society, if & when it became too immersed in worldliness as he saw it . And a great deal of what he foresaw has happened. The old Friends did manage to keep the balance of their decidedly difficult creed - if to be lived in ordinary worldly conditions - but thereafter, very many lost it.*

*The Plymouth Brethren are not an attractive body - very narrow and Calvinistic & now very scarce - In the First World War I was the appointed woman - for the section of Devon County Tribunal for military appeals that sat at Plymouth, & I made a special study of many of these odd creeds - claiming conscientious objections - chiefly to be able to protect genuine Friends, since my eleven men conferring, took less than no interest in CO's & the Chairman - a very good old man by whom I sat, mostly left it to me as to whether a CO was genuine or not.*

*Qua creed, I decided, only Friends & Christadelphians were really ready to defend their anti-war beliefs at any cost, but there were some poor Friends also from time-to-time.*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The Xtadelphians were few in number & complete cranks, but genuine. We sat 3 days a week from 10 A.M. to 5 P.M. in the Guildhall - a case about every 20 minutes for about 2 years - & I learnt a great deal - about human reactions to fear & the strain & stress of married men - with comfortable salaries but no capital - who had to leave wives & families - towards the end.*

*I was offered every sort of bribe on Sundays at home - to try to get off some "indispensable" son or other such as a pair of cart horses - a blank cheque - a brace of pheasants weekly (in season presumably) for life!! And sometimes threats instead - That was the time of belief in "War to End War" ...*

*Undated: ... I expect you know the story Augustus Hare told, of our grandmother being asked to stay at Raby (Castle) in early days, so that "poor Mrs Pease might have a few days at a pretty place away from awful surroundings" - not in the least realising that Hutton was far more beautiful than Raby. Which, Augustus Hare realised very well. Incidentally, he wanted to marry my mother. I saw him in London when I was a girl - supposed to be a noted bore, so she was lucky ...*

*me at the time*

*When Father & I were staying at the Fortescues in North Devon ( I aged 12 & very shy) & I said "Daddy please do go first down the staircase to dinner" - & he said "No my child, women go in first in front of men, not behind them." Old Lord Fortescue of that time - 1893 was a typical rather alarming cultured nobleman of the old school - now non existent & I realised that the rest of the company were old & highly critical! But they were all very nice to me - & my alarm went.*

*3rd Oct. 1957 ..... I am sure Dorothy Ward is older than I am - I am 76 - Janet was*

*I think my age - & married George Trevelyan about the same age.*

*(This was an aside comment made by Sylvia after I mentioned that Dorothy Ward who was G M Trevelyan's sister-in-law, had called on us at Dungeon Ghyll, Great Langdale. She (Dorothy Ward) remembered Hutton and JWP from her early days and staying at the Hall).*

*21,1,58. Thank you for an ever welcome letter - I think I got all I wanted out of the notes - & much remains a mystery, the cause of which is I think largely due to J.W.P.'s aloofness & concentration of everything in his own hands - more particularly at an age quiet unsuitable for such a strain - He was always having what were called "glimmers" & then entirely out of action. I imagine now it was what is called "blood pressure" today. (No, more in the nature of a sick headache from which JWP's father also suffered & who also used the term 'glimmer' to describe it).*

*And the kind of sanctity - he & his doings & his possessions - were wrapped in - all added to it, I suddenly remembered a. typical example - When I was 16 - mad keen on hunting & devoted to Willie Wharton - I was literally astounded when he said to me out of the blue "You are a good child - & have never got in my way - but have opened gates for me (he never jumped if he could help it!) or ridden over corn or done any of those things, & I am going to give you my Hunt Collar & buttons to come to my opening meet at Skelton in, but you must put up your hair & wear a topper!!" I was so excited -- that I very foolishly & ought to have known better - from bitter experience - told Aunt Maud when I got home - & she promptly shutted me flat as was her wont - & said -- "Oh! that's only because your grandfather has the biggest coverts - you didn't think it is any merit of yours but only to honour him."*

*Actually, the Hutton coverts were very popular. They were so vast - & full of foxes that rarely went away - I see there is a meet at Hutton this week - & feel very sentimental. It boiled down to the fact - that he never could do wrong - or make mistakes - until it was too late to remedy the many terrible mistakes in a position unknown to anyone but himself. I haven't the least idea why he wasn't made bankrupt - perhaps not worthwhile?*

*I was most interested in the facts about the purchase of Pinchinthorpe - I always loved the place dearly - and how often I saw those yearlings opposite the house when riding by - in winter generally in a bog of mud - galloping down to the gate - At one time I used to go over to Pinchinthorpe by train for lessons - & back by the 4 train. I can hardly imagine that line without trains.*

*I thought of another curious trait of J.W.P.'s. He rode every day he was at home. Generally at 12-1.00 for one hour & had to be accompanied. He was terribly nervous - &*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*our horses were so stuffed full of corn & under exercised that it was a nerve racking job to try to keep them quiet. - & not give him blue fits - He had two entirely reliable old cobs - until about 1896 - one was ridden by the groom against orders in London &*

*fell & broke his knees & was discarded - & the other was left out at grass in the South Park with horned cattle & gored to death, Both perfectly unnecessary & just careless. After that he never got anything quiet - nor did we - for with only me to ride them (Aunt Maud detested riding & was also highly nervous) there were about six riding horses all short of exercise except 'Cynthus' given me by Uncle Alfred which I always rode for choice. Very expensive horses were supplied by Ward & whatever they might be J.W.P. always said "Will it carry me? I can't buy it otherwise" - knowing full well that nothing would have made him try. Quite rightly. I vividly remember the last couple - bought about 1899 - @ £250 apiece, I was told to come out into the cricket field & ride them - both were about 16 hands - one was spared from racing & had no mouth - at all - & as it was bought, it was the only one of two horses that nearly ended over the "Khyber Pass" & once in the Row near the Cavalry Barracks (On the once rough but passable road from Hutton to Kildale, there is a particular short, 'narrow' stretch on Kildale Moor, which we always referred to as the 'Khyber Pass'). It (the horse) was a beast. The grooms I think, always led it - they certainly couldn't have ridden it. The other was a lovely ride - but I knew something was wrong - (It was probably doped for the occasion) it too was bought, but Uncle Alfred hearing of it - came over furious & said no-one must ride it - it was an incurable rearer & he had seen it with Ward rearing for a mile, at a time on the Pinchinthorpe road - of course he wasn't listened to, but when it threw itself over backwards if asked to go anyway it didn't like, was eventually returned to Ward & became a show jumper ! Both bought under the label of suitability for J.W.P. The next effort of Harry Long - Coachman & a great friend of mine, but entirely incompetent as a buyer of horses - & just a pawn for dealers - was a green roan cob from Walton - (a dealer (from) Guisborough that distinguished itself by bucking J.W.P off on his head - in front of the Hall door before he'd got on properly - necessitating a doctor & its return to Walton who showed it next day at Kildale Show quite docile - & it won - we saw it. And after that I think he had no mount - that suited him - there was Uncle Alfred adjacent - with all possible*

*knowledge & never consulted in any way - & just the same we may conclude in matters of finance - or indeed in any of his projects all kept rigorously to himself. The waste of money that there must have been in the running of that kind of establishment - hardly bears thinking about. MacIndoe was the one really efficient person on the Estate - he had world wide appreciation & was held one of the six best gardeners in Britain. Harry Veitch of Exeter told me that, after I returned to Devon, himself one of the six, - himself for shrubs & plants - MacIndoe of course supreme in fruit of all kinds but grapes, specialist. His only daughter ran away with the foreman gardener & wrecked Macindoe's happiness. His wife was blind.*

*1st Jan. 1956 ... & Petch the M.F.H. who said to our grandfather when he put up Uncle Alfred (as candidate) for Cleveland unknown to him (AEP was away in Somaliland and knew nothing of his selection for Cleveland) "Me not vote for Alfred? Whatever sort of fool do you think I am? - coolers isn't in it - 'tis the finest horseman I Cleveland" - and well I remember the declaration of the poll - at over 5,000. I don't think it is possible*

*for you to realise the immense, comfortable & well organised luxury we lived in - very*

*conventionally & stodgily - but very fine in its way. Christopher & I who were rebels used to escape & "chuck this beastly being rich" & travel 3rd (class) (Anathema) to explore Whitby & Middlesbrough (which appalled us), or go miles on bicycles to remote places and try & puzzle out the perplexities of life - there are few however who had the freedom of the world's champion fruit in endless - and free to us - variety and I shall never forget it - MacIndoe was a great man - recognised as such & himself took the great collection of fruit to Chicago to win the World Championship Gold Medal. How he did it by rail & sea leaves one wondering - but he did. I shall never forget the look of Middlesbrough platform as we ran through in a "Special" (train) - late of night - every day during the Barnard Castle elections - it haunted me. The last time Christopher & I came down from Barnard Castle in the tail Observation car, with us was our Grandfather's Agent, Arthur Henderson, professed Liberal - and we both mistrusted him - directly our grandfather died, he went in for Labour & had kept the seat warm for that. In London my pals were all young Liberals & we thought we were going to reform the world & make a great thing of it - Charles & George Trevelyan for instance & the Hugh Bells & many others. After the first World War I was asked to stand for Tavistock for Labour - the very Liberal west having collapsed entirely - & I would have - only I had smashed up after 5 years super strenuous War jobs - the Doctor gave me six months to live as the maximum in the H of C atmosphere, Then I spoke & worked for Labour & didn't like their outlook. Tried to like voting Tory & hated it & myself, & won't again ... Pinchinthorpe always had a wonderful atmosphere - totally different from that of conventional self satisfied Hutton - & it was always an ideal to me - & to very many others. Really interesting people stayed there - & Hutton in my day was stagnant as to pople. When the smash came - straight out of the blue - & I had no home just 21 - and asked quite naturally to sign away my Mother's money in the Darlington Bank - I went down to Bethnal Green & lived there & worked in Whitechapel to see if I could understand anything about life - ~I had some pretty rude shocks - as I had never been allowed out in London without a maid, or footman & all in that line - But I am glad I did it. I certainly learnt a lot in the months I was there (about 9) when I broke down & still had no home go & had to concoct one. I am glad you have told me not to go back to Hutton for I hadn't realised it was as bad as that (changes between 1902-1956) & in the old days the place itself & the woods & moors were quite lovely & entirely remote from the glare of Middlesbrough which showed beyond Eston at night, It was the quickest transformation possible from the squalor of Middlesbrough to the quiet peace of Hutton Gate - if rather haunting.*

*21st Feb. 1957 ... I used to ride in the Row with Derick Amory and went to dancing classes at their huge house in Belgrave Square ... I so well remember the day when I met Uncle Alfred - looking very worried saying he had just been offered the dream of his life by Lord Roseberry - The Ministry of Agriculture (No, Sylvia's mistaken. The offer was as*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*Roseberry's Private Secretary) & he could only refuse as he had to take Aunt Nellie to a dry climate. I long wished he hadn't had to refuse it for he would have been*

*excellent. Then I suddenly became a top class Civil Servant in the first World War with the terrible title of "Travelling Inspector of the B of A Food Production Dept"! Chiefly to organise a then non-existent department. I worked under 3 different Presidents - Lord Olivier, Lord Selbourne & far the best Lord Ernle(?) writer of fascinating books on agriculture. I was offered the Directorship - to work in London but I felt it wasn't my line & that I should be more useful out about in the country - I had every official privilege - including bundles of official telegraph forms - & told not to tire myself writing letters except through my secretaries in each County - do everything by telegram. Rather comic & very bad for anyone who took, himself seriously - I didn't! Now if it would be any interest to you, I shall be delighted - if you will ask me any & every question you like - about the Hutton smash - and previously to that the Portsmouth case - so far as I know it, because I was at Hutton all through it - and heard all sorts of points of view - The whole thing was very extraordinary and briefly my opinion is that our grandfather was a very misguided - ill old man - & not the villain some thought.*

*The quite unpardonable things he did - were - I think mistakes of stupidity & super-belief in himself & the rectitude of his judgement, I knew him very well - & frankly never liked him although we got on all right. He had an odd craze. That someone must always travel with him - and for the last three years when Aunt Maud & I were the only two left, one had always to be in attendance - And no notice was given - just told at breakfast that one had to accompany to - for instance - London, Glasgow or Timbuctoo. He once congratulated me on a journey to Glasgow - & I had no idea what about - On not speaking once 'En route' - which was what he liked. He had a valet, & I found we were in a suite of rooms in the Station Hotel - apart from all - & he was going to a two day "Peace at any price" Meeting - & I had to amuse myself as best I could - that was typical.*

*If he said at breakfast he wished to ride for an hour - I couldn't hunt - whether I had intended to or not! I don't think it ever occurred to him that he could do or be wrong - Years before, when his wife was alive - and fascinating she was - I think she could keep him in order & was the leader - I knew the Portsmouth's point of view well - also because my people (Effie & Vincent C-H) had always been friends, and Father asked me never to desert Beatrice in her unhappy marriage. Portsmouth was an absolutely odious character - eaten up with conceit & horribly spoilt as a boy - in spite of having 11 brothers & sisters. The next brother, Jock Wallop was a perfect dear - & we were firm friends.*

*Portsmouth & Beatrice swam in money - & the only gifts I got were a pocket knife regularly each Xmas!! The fact they had no children was a great tragedy for her, & made her life nearly unbearable with him. They brought the present Portsmouth (Gerard, 9th Earl, b. 16 May, 1898, d. September, 1984) over to lunch with me - as a very small boy - the week he had arrived in England (from the USA.) to be brought up as the heir. A terribly shy & unhappy small boy in painfully new - English clothes. I have never seen him since - but I believe he is quite nice (yes - very). I do not think he has the slightest right in equity - apart from the findings of the law - to the Pease money. So when you have time & care to ask questions categorically - I will answer them as accurately as I can, & my memory is still very fresh of those far off days.*

*3rd Mar. 1957. I have made the best job I can of my memory of those unhappy far away days when everything crashed in a moment - but I may not be accurate in my dates about the case - only about the crash date because Aug 9th, 1902 was my 21st birthday, and it was then - You know, no doubt about all that happened thereafter to Uncle Alfred & family so I have left that out - How Uncle Jack remained a rich man (but he did) is unfathomable - The crazy expenditure on Nunthorpe Hall was going on right up to the crash - & I rode there one day with Grandpapa & he was visibly overwhelmed & horrified at the cost, but seemed powerless - in Aunt Elsie's hands but it was always like that. They paid her bills - & paid them.*

### *SYLVIA'S ACCOUNT OF THE SMASH.*

*(Though very imaginative and entertaining, the following account so far as the way in which the smash came about is concerned, it is wholly and wildly inaccurate).*

*This what I know of it or could deduce from various sources, I was never told anything at Hutton.*

*Beatrice Pease was an only child & as an orphan at 16 & was taken to live at Hutton. She was not happy there & took the first chance to get away - also of course flattered by Lymington wanting to marry her & quite unaware of his search for an heiress. She was always stupid but very nice with a pleasant voice & adapted herself to her different life very well indeed. Lymington was at Balliol with my Father - & I think at the Creightons for reading - where he met your father & Uncle Jack & so got to Hutton. He first of all made love to Aunt Blanche, & Uncle Jack - always the cynic - told him "You're onto the wrong one, that isn't the heiress" & he switched over at once & eventually they were married with great éclat & entire approbation of Lord & Lady Portsmouth. His Mother always viewed him as the coming Prime Minister. Others didn't! He had brains - but conceit beyond description. They had no children, & that made him increasingly impossible & latterly I knew Beatrice had a bad time & was terrified of him - In about 1899 things were reputedly rocky in the North - actually Beatrice's father had left his affairs in an awful muddle and our grandfather straightened them out, & caused Beatrice to be made an heiress (his own daughters had meagre marriage portions) - my mother £200 a year - your father £10,000 (this is wildly inaccurate), & Portsmouth (as he had become) got wind of this & insisted that Beatrice's share should be allocated & taken out. (No. This is nonsense. Portsmouth wanted Beatrice's fortune out of the collieries especially because he didn't like the nature of such*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*a fluctuating investment - which in itself was a perfectly reasonable point of view to take - but it couldn't be done) - I was told that was about ¼ million & no trouble was made over that (but there was!). The shares were so valued & I believe, the sum about to be paid over (was paid over) - then our Grandfather without consulting his sons in any way (wrong) - went to London & launched a prospective company with his shares. (In point of fact, it was my father who urged his father to work at a scheme to buy out Beatrice) leaving out Beatrice's share as then valued to be paid over. It was an unexpected success & the share value proved far higher than the value of Beatrice - that had been offered & agreed. Portsmouth, and a great many other people I am sorry to say, found this sharp practise & started a case for more money for Beatrice's share. Had our Grandfather had the sense to wait until the Settlement had been completed - nothing could have been done, but in his invincible belief in himself ( & he was an old tired man) he committed this act of supreme stupidity - or as most of the world viewed it, crooked cunning. I had heard from Aunt Claudia about two years before that things were very rocky - a revelation to me - aged 19 - We were riding past Wards (High Farm) Pinchinthorpe at the time - Dates are difficult to remember - but then came the "Portsmouth Case" & Grandpapa proved a shocking bad client in the case & refused to defend himself on the grounds that he wouldn't speak against his brother's child. I can only suppose the verdict came later because in 1902 he & Aunt Maud went to shoot in Scotland as usual, leaving me at Hutton knowing absolutely nothing of what was likely to happen. They had hardly got there (Scotland) when I got a telegram "Coming home meet us at the station - do not speak" I met the train - plus gamekeepers dogs etc all returned & we walked in silence to the house - not in itself unusual but I realised something was up - my grandfather disappeared to his study - & Aunt Maud said "We are ruined - everything gone." I gasped & said "What do you mean?" "You'll find out quick enough - We have no money & no cheques on the Bank are valid & nothing here is ours." Apparently, when the added amount ordered to be paid over to Beatrice after the case, it couldn't be realised. (No. This is fiction). nor of course could the new proposed Company be floated (It had already been floated in 1898 i.e. 4 years earlier). But so far as I could understand, a big Bank in London had promised backing - I can't remember which (Barclays) - & they went to Scotland quite happy and confident - then almost immediately they refused to carry out the backing - and the complete crash had come & all assets were taken over Barclays. The evening they came back, I telephoned Christopher to come and have a ride. We rode saying nothing until we got to the low hung gate on the road to the moor - always bad to open (I think this would be the iron gate near the village reservoir) & Kit said "What damned bad gates Barclays keep" - a very unusual explosion for him, & then we talked, & he told me "Father says it means just everything." Uncle Alfred took it very hard, & they had to live on bread & butter & no cake & the horses were immediately entered for York & every possible discomfort was the order of the day there - At Hutton I was told "credit had to be kept up for a time" & we lived 6 miserable weeks minus any cash -- and pretended all was well. Of course all the staff knew what was up & Oliver, the really ideal butler told me he could no longer bicycle into Gisbro' for his daily glass of beer - his one relaxation - because of all they were saying against his master. Not even a glass of beer was allowed at Hutton! He was the soul of devoted loyalty & went to Falmouth with them as boot-boy so to speak. The Arthur Pease's (Herbert Pike P., Arthur Francis Claud & Co.) told me I ought to leave in protest & I snubbed them & said I didn't leave a sinking ship so long as I was useful. What was I going to do I hadn't the slightest idea & the position was horrible &, incidentally, I loved Hutton with all my heart - My 21st birthday was on the 9th August & I was asked to sign a paper foregoing my Mother's money of (the) Darlington Bank*

*Scanned copy of entry in list of credit balances at J & J W Pease & Co Bank as at 22nd August, 1902*

*(Exors Vincent Waldo C-Hamlyn £316. 0s. 2d and [with a 'X' placed against it, signifying 'postponed'] Mary Sylvia Calmady-Hamlyn £1,152.10. 6d)*

*This of course I did to the subsequent fury of my remaining Trustee in Devon who found it illegal as it was in Trust until I was 25, & wished to prosecute. This, thank goodness I stopped him doing. Our grandfather had to go to London for some legal business & we just managed to collect £5 & after that borrowed from Oliver - still living this to me horrible & idiotic pretence of business as usual, & it must have wasted a lot of money - The Arthur Pease's were ghastly bitter, but poor Aunt Arthur made it her business to pay off all small amounts at the Bank she could, & I eventually, 2 years later was sent £30 - with which I bought my first ponies - all I had to spend. Several years ago (but recently), I met man who was on the N.E.R, Board at that time & said they had been very lenient to Grandpapa & had let him off a debt of £10,000 due to the Board - partly out of pity - & partly for services rendered - but not impressed. I was very surprised to learn from my Devon Trustee in that stormy interview that £900 a year had been paid by him for my keep at Hutton - a largish sum for a girl in those days since my father's death (in his Will) & it was generally held I was there in kindness - or as the servants said, I heard later "on charity" because they worked you so hard - they did - but I liked & always like work - but I should have liked to have known the position those six years - But altogether it is strange story, Long before this, my father made me promise always to keep up with Beatrice because she had a rotten life with Portsmouth & he had befriended her. So I stayed with them now & then - and realised what she had to get on with - I tackled her about the smash - and blamed her - & she said "Portsmouth made me," & I knew then she hadn't the character to stand against him. He liked me - we got on well but I did not like him & spoke quite plainly, which he didn't mind. Whatever she did wrong, Beatrice paid a terrible price & had no compensation - of course the world thought Portsmouth was perfectly right to expose the attempt to defraud his wife as they viewed it. As you will have gathered I did not like our grandfather but I have always believed it was an old man's conceited stupidity that carried him away and not fraudulent intention. Uncle Jack went abroad - to Brazil (No. Mexico) & returned a very rich man - of that I can give you no explanation - just fact. Presumably he lost everything as Uncle Alfred did - so how explain? (Mexico had nothing to do with Uncle Jack's financial subsequent standing. He, just the same as my father, had lost all his directorships, and went to Mexico to investigate mineral workings at the invitation of Pease & Partners. Uncle Jack's financial recovery came through Aunt Elsie's [Havelock-Allan] fortune and nothing else - there was no mystery about that).*

*Grandpapa & Aunt Maud went to live at Falmouth in a charming little house that belonged to my grandmother, left to Aunt Maud with some money on which they lived until he died. (Not strictly true, though possibly it did once. It had been given to Aunt Maud at a time after Minnie's death in 1892). They had a rough trip there - as the Fox relations who never got on with them were very aloof & disapproving (that I think is nonsense. JWP, even after Minnie's death visited and was visited by her Fox relations). Aunt Ethel very monied through the Brewery (Truman, Hanbury, Buxton & Co.) thought to make it pleasant for him by buying or leasing - I don't know which - the Steam Yacht 'Roseberry' - on which he had spent*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*so many happy days. But public feeling was outraged - while so many were ruined by the Bank smash - and it had to be quickly given up, & he then lived on quietly - for a short while - & died - mostly I think of a broken heart completely baffled. (JWP's diaries reveal nothing about this supposed yacht drama. JWP had been living mostly at Gerald and Ethel Buxton's at Birch Hall, Theydon Bois until going to Falmouth on 8th April, 1903, where he found Kerris Vean "as sweet as ever". Sylvia C-H, who had been on holiday in Normandy, went to Kerris Vean briefly on 28th April. A month later [22nd May] JWP went back to Birch Hall and returned to Falmouth on 30th May and died there three weeks later.*

*You must understand he had always been taken as a Prophet in Israel & it was all beyond him - I was living in Devon then - but went up to his funeral at Darlington & was lodged out in some dreary house & it was most melancholy- except actually at the funeral. 'Eton Joe' (Joseph Pease, later 2nd Baron Gainford) was my companion & was at his naughtiest & got convulsions of suppressed giggles quite understandably - An old Mrs Mounsey preached for ages - & it was too much for both of us - I don't remember anything else about it except its extreme dreariness - and the joy of getting back to my tiny bit of remote Devon with grass & flowers & simplicity - certainly devoid of every particle of Hutton luxury.*

*When I was taken by our Grandmother to live there (24, Kensington Palace Gardens) & at Hutton at the age of six at my Mother's death, it was all most magnificent & a place that has always stood in London for, so to speak a Jews Riches - and here I will interlude something personal, My mother elected to marry a moneyless man - third son of a country squire - & refused some Peer or other - who they wanted her to marry & several other "eligible" men - Hence the miserable £200 a year for a woman who had lived in extreme luxury & affluence, & when she discovered what poverty meant she was too proud to take anything from them - still less ask for it. Father was starting at the Bar, & successfully, but there was little money to be earned at the start - & he worked seven days a week to keep their tiny house on Camden Hill going - & I found a pathetic letter from my mother saying "We find it difficult to get enough milk for Sylvia". She became very ill & died & too late called in every specialist & was told "Your daughter has died of neglect & you could have saved her ". Father didn't know what to do with me & our grandmother asked him to let her have me for her own until I was old enough to be of use to him. She then told our grandfather that she was to have whatever she wanted for me - and proceeded to lavish everything imaginable on me "Grannies most precious treasure" & "Joseph, remember thy promise" if he demurred at all about anything! And thus it went - until she died when I was 11 - My father went abroad - unexpectedly inherited his father's places & when in London shared charming rooms with Lord Milner - & I very rarely saw him. I remember being told that things weren't quite so rosy - & there were then 3 footmen instead of 4. But nothing else seemed indicated. Palace Gardens house was sold as too far from the House & a probably more expensive & an extremely inconvenient house rented in Grosvenor Gardens entered on. Why it amused him to make Beatrice an heiress I don't know - but he professed great affection for her father. (There was nothing amusing about it. JWP was only carrying out to the very best of his ability, the conditions of his brother Edward's Will, and to bring Edward's affairs round from a probable state of insolvency into one of order and value). The £10,000 was a yearly allowance to your father (It was £1,000 p.a. not £10,000) - not a capital sum - Indeed he could never have done all he did on any less sum, & I think Pinchinthorpe was Aunt Nellies and more money also (No - this is nonsense - Had Pinchinthorpe been Nellie's it could not have been touched in the crash - and when that came, Nellie had near nothing except £200 to throw in with other borrowings from Elfreda Fowler & Aunt Maud) I should imagine that when the Portsmouth case came on there might have been ½ million - ¼ million allocated to Beatrice before the case & the bulk of the balance ¼ million allocated in the case judgement (It isn't clear from this passage, to what Sylvia was referring). But when Portsmouth heard of this company flotation in London, he saw as red as his own red hair - (which he wore long) & took instant action probably with universal approval & won the case hands down. Why Uncle Jack went to Brazil (Mexico) specifically, I don't know, or what money he took to invest, as I always understood his wife had none (see above: Jack didn't take money to invest - he hadn't any - except what Aunt Elsie had. Sylvia is just building suspicion upon suspicion. The London house in Mansfield Street was in Aunt Elsie's name. Headlam Hall Gainford [bought c. 1904/5] might or might not have been in Uncle Jack's name, I don't know about that). But whatever he did, he brought it off as all other things in his life - But unfortunately I do know that when he continued in the H of C rose to speak on finance "We don't want to hear from you - sit down" met him - & his answer "But you will someday soon" & sat down - after which he was Minister of Education, P.M. General, Chairman of the Federation of British Industries & the BBC (before it received its Charter, and Vice-Chairman under Lord Reith) & other trifles of that nature - and a peerage! There never were two more diverse brothers than Uncles Alfred & Jack - in every possible way. (I would agree with that statement, but Jack was a good and kind uncle to me).*

*I think I said before, that the expenditure on that would-be Palace at Nunthorpe went into an enormous figure - Just before the smash & I should be sorry to hazard what Aunt Elsie cost JWP altogether. Once we had to have them living with us at Gros. Gardens for 2 or 3 years - She had so outrun the constable in their own house & a ghastly time it was as JWP couldn't stand up to her for a moment & was like wax - impressed with "the smart & delightful Mrs Jack Pease" in all the Court Circulars & such like daily - Christopher & I used to play a spotting game of how many references we could find! It would be impossible for you today to realise what a startling - I might say preposterous person she was, to be introduced into our very conventional circle, obviously only cultivated for the £.s.d, of her "bourgeois relations"! Her father had a distinct streak of insanity latterly & both her brothers drank but spent money like water & always expected more - and got it. Sir Henry Havelock-Allan used to walk in the middle of the Row in the days I rode there - leading his horse & reading his Bible - a most tiresome obstacle to other riders - At that period he refused to see "the grocer's children" & on their rare visits Joe & Miriam had to be hidden. Why Grocers? ('grocer's children' was meant to be a disparaging term accorded by Sir Henry Havelock-Allan to Jack and Elsie's three children Joe, Miriam and Faith Pease - but it just as probably applied more generally, to embrace all members of the Pease family). What a strange thing you should have been sent near Hurstbourne Park. (I wasn't sent near Hurstbourne Park, I was sent to it! - But strange, yes).*

*I stayed there several times & remember awful explosions of Portsmouth's temper over such incidents as "pepper in my soup" shouted at Beatrice despite strange guests at dinner. But more often I went to Eggesford in N Devon - the old Portsmouth place - now a ruin - It was within driving with a pony distance, There I met quite interesting literary people & was kept in my 22 year old place by Portsmouth. To my amazement, the breeched & long haired flunkey - always in waiting - and later in the day powdered - announced one for breakfast - Portsmouth looked at me coldly & said "Sylvia - You are late - and kindly remember you are the commoner amongst us & be punctual" I might have retorted, but didn't, that Beatrice & I were both "grocer's children"! And what a life she must have had & with no strong character at all to stand up to it & no imagination. If she had had the latter - she*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

couldn't - shortly after the smash - have bought George Stephenson's watch and sent it to Uncle Alfred for Christopher ! He promptly returned it - being sore beyond description at their loss of home & standing & all else.

He (Alfred) went to Barberton & made a very good job of being R.M. there until his heart & the altitude knocked him about - and Christopher went miserably into lodgings in Darlington - got some sort of job (at Pease & Partners) & the Johnson's were very good to him - hence I suppose his very understandable marriage.

Christopher came to see me at Bridestowe just before the war - the last time I saw him - and between the wars your father & mother came here & were quite delightful & obviously very happy & I was so grateful to her for I loved Uncle Alfred very much - and chased the tail of his horse across Cleveland

for many years. I wish you could have seen him popping over fence after fence as if they didn't exist. He was a thousand times the most popular man in Cleveland & indeed everywhere & had the most charming of friends always at Pinchinthorpe - He rarely came to Hutton - & he hated it - & there at long last discovered the reason from the diaries Joe sent

me to read about 2 years ago. (A reference probably to Father's discovery that JWP had expressed his intention of making Jack, and not he, an eldest son - thereby fulfilling an undertaking given to Alice, Lady Havelock-Allan when Jack and Elsie married, reinforced by Edward [1880-1963] enlisting for the Boer War - But JWP in fact made no changes, and after the crash, the whole thing became a matter of complete indifference to my father).

I went over to Pinchinthorpe by road or rail, often the latter as there were trains every few hours on the doorstep. And how I think you will agree heartily with me, how much happier we are - who live simply, devoid of all the multiplicity & trappings great riches & possessions bring instinctively in their train.

17th Mar. 1957. ... (referring to Middlesbrough) it's an unpleasant place created by our ancestors! I refer to think of the quiet cell at the mouth of the Tees - belonging to Whitby Abbey - & the well farmed land of Tom Parrington - bought by Gt. Grandfather accompanied by Grandpapa for a port for Middlesbrough. In your father's accouynt of the happening he quotes a wonderful view from the farm all over the Cleveland hills - and the sea full of shipping the other side.

You certainly chose a cold spot in Captain Cook's Monument (we had taken a walk there) - I have often shivered there out hunting in winter, but have never been on foot. I still imagine I could find my way blindfold all over that country, but I probably couldn't & ICI would obviously defeat me outside Hutton Gate.

Aunt Blanche's husband, Lloyd Pease, had two brothers, Reg & Frank - Reg I knew - had a rich wife & lived in Durham & (I) sent a show pony once to them for their boy Philip to ride - & eventually had it back again about 1913 - he is now on the Royal Ag. Society's Council & quite a nut in the horse world. Frank I just knew by sight & presumably this is his son, but I know nothing about them. They lived at Pierremont, Darlington.

I was very devoted to Uncle Lloyd, a very quiet reserved man - always trying some invention or other & suggested the use of slag for basic & nearly but not quite invented asbestos sheeting for building. He came regularly to London in the season on business - & took me out to dinner & a play always - only the very best of plays & actors - such as Sarah Bernhardt, Ellen Terry, Irving etc etc. Once we did a whole week of Irving plays, very unusual for a Friend - which he was.

He made & built 'Hurworth Moot' a somewhat dreary spot with a 3 mile long drive so the wretched children saw nobody when out walking & were very shy - but it was a comfortable house - & Aunt Blanche was the best of good sorts & a splendid mother. If you ever got to the end of the drive you could watch the Scotch Express going into Darlington Station which it did then ...

20th Mar. 1957. Please don't thank me for writing & telling you what I can? - it is a very great pleasure to me to find that you care to hear what those old days were like & possibly what they connoted - & your letters are a true joy to me in what is necessarily a lonely old age - I have no relations I care for down here - only 3 of alien blood & not very satisfactory & you are the first of my real cousins to tell me about the north & to write quite delightful letters to which I look forward quite immensely. I have met Miriam (Uncle Jack's dau,) once, & she was friendly & promised me papers about Uncle Jack - never sent anything - and there it ended. Ditto Mary Mounsey who came here & promised much & disappeared! Then Joe has had spasms of really affectionate letters, then vanished - but your mother has always been most kind telling me things about you all & Cleveland - And now there is the totally unexpected & new found joy of correspondence with you ... I never forget a certain lovely sunny afternoon in the midst of the trouble - when we were having tea in the Hall - Aunt Ethel being there, & JWP coming in late from the train - looking grey & wretched & burstirig out that "they say I may be in gaol" & Aunt Ethel saw a footman was there and saying "Be quiet Father - for heaven's sake" and from what I heard outside, then & later, I imagine, he was very lucky to escape. But with the universal conspiracy of silence kept up - I was never told anything beyond the stark feeling that it was complete ruin & in those remaining weeks I stayed there with them, I didn't go beyond Pinchinthorpe or talk to anybody except Oliver - I suppose the Judge let him off on his life's record & old age. I am thankful he did. Yes Aunt Elsie was certainly violent & had an awful temper & used plenty of language unknown otherwise at Hutton! In London when they shared 44 Grosvenor Gardens with us for two seasons she was quite awful - took all the best rooms -

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*lived on our grandfather - & didn't know any of us in public. if met her riding in the Row for instance, we were all cut. She had very smart & none too reputable Society friends who came there - but didn't acknowledge us ! Oliver wouldn't wait on her & she had their own man always on tap & standing behind her chair at meals, who got sworn at freely, as did Uncle Jack - I also remember vividly a Xmas Eve - when we were as usual a huge party - about 40 or 50 in the house, and again we were having tea in the Hall above which, was the best spare room which she & Uncle Jack had, when there was an awful crash - & a flood of water came steadily through the ceiling onto us! A terrified Aunt Maud went up to see what had happened - & she (Elsie) had hurled the Water Jug at Uncle Jack & missed! & it smashed ! Why did they stand all that kind of thing? I think I know the answer ... (As mentioned above, Sylvia made an oblique reference [ to JWP not fulfilling the 'honourable undertaking given to Alice, Lady Have;ock-Allan to make Jack his father's heir in place of Alfred.')*

*it's all past & done with and you have your happy home without the tie of great possessions, & now have your own ideal of life's true values. Yes I expect there are embassies now at Palace, Gardens - the houses are too huge for anything else - or millionaires these days - just like big country houses with gardens, tennis courts & stables in JWP's day - It took him 1 hour in a hansom from the House which is why we moved to the noisy 44 Gros. Gdns. in the middle of the Victoria Station traffic & with embassies & Peers of the Realm on both sides of us! Yes, I think 'grocer's children' covered us all; What the Communists today call the "Boorzhwahzee" in their handbook about hatred of them. Anyway, she made full use (Elsie that is) of the Grocery Stores! I remember JWP's fury when towards the end - he told me she had put down a new saddle for*

*Miriam to his a/c in London - without asking him. He didn't often let fly to me - but he did that time - on the same ride to Nunthorpe - to view the vast Palace a'building - & he exploded again there . I expect he didn't know where the money was coming from to pay for it all.*

*Mother &c I used to walk on Sundays (I aged about 5) to lunch at Palace Gardens when they were in London, & I simply loved it. Sat by Grannie & saw life & eat nice things - & was deeply offended when in I suppose a moment of bitterness my mother said to me walking home afterwards, that I was "a beastly little snob for liking luxury so much." She was ill - & had wanted a boy but didn't like children - or, I should surmise, our living conditions. My father worked all day at Lincoln's Inn - on Sundays too - & I only remember seeing him twice as I had gone to bed before his return, I was a very unhappy child then & mostly ill - & then was swept into the sunshine of our grandmothers - I can only say - adoration & gradually found life very pleasant & loved*

*living in the country.*

*29th Mar. 1957. You cannot tell your children too much of Uncle Alfred's unique character & abilities & charm - very few men of his calibre have lived & I only wish I could paint him for you in all the early days - someday I will try for you & yours, Now I must go back some way - for*

*background - for the to me inexplicable action of JWP. First you must realise that he had a perfect mono-mania against soldiers "hired assassins" & sailors - an atmosphere I had to endure after my return to Hutton as "an orphan & a ward" which was how he always introduced me - even a week after my Father's tragically sudden death - I had better give you an example - Aunt Lottie was in command - until her late*

*marriage -- she was a very kind, good, loving woman - but fanatically a "plain friend." My father shared rooms with Alfred Milner & I used to go to pour out tea for him there when he had friends - & when I was about 14, - Aunt Lottie was driving me there & going up Pall Mall - said "Darling - I have something very terrible to tell you about your poor father - but you must learn never to judge." I gasped - & she continued - "He has joined the North Devon Yeomanry ...". He had, & loved it & was attached to the Scots Greys for training - one of the few happy times in his very lonely life. He said to me "Jimmy," (his pet name for Sylvia) "I do hope they haven't been filling you up with rot about the army have they? Well it seems best for you to live at Hutton until you are old enough to cone to me but for Heaven's sake don't learn to be a prig - promise me." Then when Christopher & I used to go with JWP for election meetings at Barnard Castle where he was worshiped by the constituents - we used to sit and listen to the most astounding statements about the wicked expenditure on the Navy which oughtn't to exist & we used to bet on what figures he'd give next & have them swallowed whole. I remember our saying "Why not cut the cost of every ship in the Navy at a cost of a billion pounds at least!"*

*(There is a strange incompatibility about what Sylvia says and the real facts. JWP was an out and out pacifist. He nevertheless would have hated it, as my father said, had Britain not had a strong Navy. He invariably went each year to witness the Naval Review),*

*Incidentally, we left Hutton each day at 12, arrived Barnard Castle about 4 - Had at least 3 Ham & Egg Teas & triumphal entries with Silver Bands - & meetings - Left Barnard castle by the last train for Darlington & from there ran straight through to Hutton by "Special", & the faces on Middlesbrough platform late at night used to haunt me & incredible - only 10 miles & the still beauties of a Hutton night - smell of pines - peace & the wine like quality of North Country air - Well, that is the background - which is the only help I can give. About the middle of that period - was the S. African war & "our brother the Boer" was always prayed for at family prayers taken by JWP at length. One day Edward was missing - (It must have been holiday time from Winchester) & there was a terrible hue & cry - I suppose it was several days but I cannot be accurate - as usual deadly silence & I could ask nothing - then - he was found - a private in H.M.'s Army at York having given a wrong age - Yorks. Reg't. I think - He was removed under the blackest of clouds - & had*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

he murdered everyone possible it could not have been more terrible & mustn't be mentioned in any way - and in the Diary I found that a will was made disinheriting Uncle Alfred, making Uncle Jack the heir - so far as I could gather on the grounds of Edward's disgrace, If it weren't so tragic it would be funny - But a nemesis that Joe should have been a Lovat Scout at Gallipoli with SUCCESS. (The change of his will by JWP, was an expressed intention, never carried out)

When I read it first I couldn't believe it - & the I recalled all that crazy fanatical background & tried to make some sort of picture of it - an absolutely inexcusable action on any grounds whatever - & there were no grounds - I wrote to your mother about my discovery - & she was aware of it & told me it had preyed very much on Alfred's mind & made him very bitter - but she had been able to get him to try to forget it all, and put it out of his mind -- But I now know his extreme bitterness at the time of the smash, I haven't, the slightest idea whether Edward knew anything about it before he read the Diaries, which I presume he did (Yes, he did. Edward wanted to go down in family history as a 'rebel', but not a 'feeble rebel') - ... I haven't any idea either whether JWP told your father what he had done - I can hardly believe he had the courage. (JWP did tell Father before he went off to Abyssinia - Sylvia must have read that and forgotten). That I do know is that if our grandmother had lived - it could not possibly have happened. Uncle Alfred was her Darling & she alone could manage JWP - & did. I was at school for the relief of Mafeking - & suppose the Will was somewhere about 4 or 5 years before the smash (The incident was in 1900) ... Another light for you - maybe in the very abnormal atmosphere that had grown up at Hutton - that after I was living at Bridestowe - Aunt Lottie's son John rowed for Cambridge - in the Boat Race & very well - She wrote to me to ask John to come & see me - because she & John's father (Howard Hodgkin) could give him no sympathy or approval in striving for a crumpled crown - but they realised that it was hard on him & would be grateful if I would give him sympathy! John was a fine chap - rather surprisingly, & went out to New Zealand - married, did very well I believe. Do please realise what an extraordinary hotch-potch all this was - all wrapped up in almost indescribable comfort & luxury - super food - super horses (far too many as only I rode them) the best of ugly clothes - & a completely self centred establishment - for the whim's of one man.

6th April, 1957. (In answer to one of my queries) I find it very charming of you to find time to write me such splendid letters with so much really important work that has to be done on hand, & I appreciate it quite immensely - And now that I cannot do the active work here I have been so used to, letters are of great value, particularly when of the quality of yours. To answer several points in a former letter of yours. The gate on the Kildale road is not yet settled - there always was a wooden field gate - on the road going to Hutton Village left, & Kildale right - the high road in fact & think it was green but am not sure. Then the road went up the hill - right - to Kildale etc, & quite shortly there was an iron gate - low hung connecting on the left side with a fence going down the hill to the Hutton village road & fencing off where in those days a plantation began. Perhaps none of that now exists.

There was another of those nasty to open gates, where the small drive road from Hutton opened onto the farm field, (West Park - that would be what was called the 'milk walk gate' to the Home Farm) and small one by the terrace opening into the South Park in front of the house. My special m<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>tier was 'gate opener' so I have got them well painted on my mind!

(The first gate [wooden] just before the divide between Hutton Village & Kildale Roads, has now gone, but when I don't know - it was there certainly about the time I was married in 1953 just as Sylvia described it, except I think by then over-painted white - The iron gate on the Kildale road in a decaying state when last seen by me, has probably now gone, but I remember it, and the fence which fell away to the left and came down to George Gull's house, opposite which was Miss Booth's house (both OME tenants), and only a few feet immediately beyond which, in the direction of the village, there was another iron gate which hung [like the one up the Kildale Road] from narrow fluted metal stoops with rounded heads - I think that gate too has long since gone). There was once yet another gate at one time before the South Park was all fenced off from the road. This was a wooden gate and stood about 200 yards beyond where the Hutton Hall front drive commences, at the point where there is still a small clump of trees on the rhs of the road going in the direction of the village. Village children (and tramps) used to stand at this last mentioned gate and collect coppers from motorists as reward for opening the gate - though there must have been some very long waiting periods between vehicles in those pre-war days.

(In my letter to Sylvia, for which this was her reply, I had made reference to some red velvet curtains with brass stars - now (1999) very faded by the sun to a ruddy-brown colour, and worn out, but which I refuse to throw away). Those red (velvet) curtains with the metal star spangles were in the Hall & are a strong association with many incidents - Footmen drawing them at dusk - children getting scratched on them and yelling - & a distinct background for that awful tea - when JWP talked about prison - & a footman was between him and those curtains. In summer, the tea table was in that bay - quite close to the curtains & the windows. In winter (tea was served) opposite the great stone fireplace carved with local ferns. If you ask me my opinion, I don't think Uncle Jack had much conscience - harried by his wife's perpetual debts - & their combined social ambitions - climbing & political & I feel pretty sure Brazil (Mexico) stood for something very odd (It didn't at all) - but as I said to you before, he lived it (the crash) down & got to the top of his success. I remember JWP saying to him when they were living at 44 Gros. Gdns. with us - & Uncle Jack announced he was in "Who's Who" "Albert, I don't know why you got everything I wanted" & Uncle Jack said "I know Father, & I always told you when you refused a peerage you were finished - You must never refuse anything if you wish to rise - & you refused a peerage twice, so what can you expect?" JWP said "But I didn't want a peerage, but I did want to be a P.C. more than anything else & you - not I - have got it." (In point of fact this last statement attributed to JWP has to be wrong because Uncle Jack didn't become a Privy Counsellor until 1908 - i.e. 5 years after JWP's death - Uncle Jack had asked Asquith to make him a P.C. - see Volume I, p.21 'A Liberal Chronicle, Journals and Papers of J A Pease 1908-1910' Edited by Cameron Hazelhurst and Christine Woodland, published 1994 by The Historians' Press ISBN 1 872273 00 9). I also remember Aunt Elsie at Hutton saying when he was contesting Rotherham (Sylvia possibly meant Saffron Walden - he [Jack] didn't become MP for Rotherham until 1910) which he lost (Jack lost Tyneside and Saffron Walden but not Rotherham) & said he would lose because he wouldn't give them certain promises. "You fool Jack - promise everything & afterwards you can break it all when you are in." (This is obviously a statement which Sylvia attributed to Aunt Elsie - well, possible, but questionable). Well he didn't promise & he was defeated & had to go carpet bagging to Saffron Walden (Rotherham) & she screeched & screamed at

## Descendants of John Pease

---

him all the more than ever! The way in which he kept his temper with her was a thing to be marvelled at . They dined out practically every night - and she was always late - & the beginning of our dinner was garnished with a tornado on the stairs outside, of abuse of her luckless French maid - their butler, & chief of all, of "Jack you fool" - He merrely smiled and waited. On paper, she wanted a beating but I suppose Havelock-Allan madness would have made that useless. Alan Havelock-Allan I found living in a cottage on Dartmoor with a pathetic little wife - poverty & drink responsible. Aunt Elsie definitely didn't drink - but I suppose temper & swearing were instead.

Yes, I think you are right, that after his wife's death, JWP was only interested in himself & was encouraged by sycophants to regard himself as a great Prophet in Israel, and lived in a peculiar blind world of adulation - and after Aunt Maud became vicereine, he was made a positive idol -

28th April, 1957. Two delightful letters from you to thank for with true thanks & the Hutton postcards which recall so many old days & frequent visits to the village with soup in pots in little baskets - various messages & sales of work in the Mission House, & Xmas teas at old Nanny's house (Sarah Wilson) - a very spoilt & distinctly cross old person with a devoted & kind relative living with her. She adored your father, & the rest in varying degrees. And chiefly Christmas mornings when from 10 a.m. until 12.30, Christopher & I delivered parcels from my little pony & cart as hard as we could, starting with the Railway Cottages & working back to the village - struggling to get done in time to array ourselves in Sunday best for the terrific family luncheon at 1 o'clock. We were for ever changing our clothes in those days, as we had to appear in clean conventional attire for the public occasions - Such a dinner every day - even if no-one there "If you can't dress properly for dinner you had better go to bed" was the latter day regime!

A gift parcel for every household on the Estate which was one of my jobs to tie up - at least a weeks' work - had to be delivered by us. I was once grudgingly told that if I had to earn my living, I could do it by making parcels top grade! Some of my minor jobs were - doing at the flowers - took about 2 hours 3 times a week - putting out & replenishiing all the stationery in all the rooms - Maybe 20 bedrooms at Christmas & such - Printing Menu's - 1 to each 2 people every day & always. Kit & I had fun over this since we knew their French was very non-existent, & we invented wonderful dishes to see if they were spotted - they were not!

(Sylvia continues with recalling her other domestic tasks). Feeding the chickens in all weathers before breakfast & then change into tidy breakfast clothes (9 a.m.). Write all the stable orders on a white slate for Long without asking any questions (Long was JWP's groom) - largely an effort of the imagination as Grandpapa might or might not decide to ride, and till he had, no-one else might! Feed the peacocks with maize out of a purple lustre jug, see the dogs had their meals, and finally take charge of all the middle sized cousins who came in bulk for Xmas & summer visits. From early dawn till dusk, invent occupations - take them out riding & possibly hunting, tobogganing, skating when on, & stop all the quarrels & fightings of small boys! Joe (later 2nd Baron Gainford) got very fierce indeed when the others called him the "little gentleman" because of his very posh school (Eton), commonly known as the Dukeries (the Edens were there with him) & his super tidy clothes - insisted on by his Mamma (Elsie)!

I wasn't allowed to get out of bed until my maid had put out all the clothes I had to wear - no choice - and I was timed to only 20 minutes to dress for dinner - hair being done included - and ditto for riding. A curious regimented form of ultra conventional life, almost incredible to look back on. Yes, I was devoted to the 'Pond' in summer & winter - the ice was excellent some winters and we played much violent hockey - the deep end was generally dangerous by the Boat House &, I imagine, the stream flowed in under that end coming from the moor. In more solitary summer days, I used to read in the boat & taught myself a certain amount of Spanish from Hugo - enough to read it more or less. If discovered, which it wasn't if I could help it - it was called "affected" and "pity you can't do something useful" - so there is another facet for you arising from Post Cards of Hutton Village ... Time does indeed fly & I hadn't realised that it is 18 years since Uncle Alfred died - & the world has been so very much poorer for his absence, & I so often wish I could still know his views on this extraordinary world of ours - He was never without strong ideas & convictions & never afraid to state them.

12th May, 1957. Thank you for the photographs & for your as ever interesting letter & how greatly I prefer your present home (Carlton Garth, Aldborough St John, Richmond, Yorks) to the pretentious ugliness of modern Hutton. From the air it only suggests an institution & an ugly one at that, but I look at the nursery window which was once mine when Granny took me there aged 7 after my mother died, & at the bedroom window above it which was also my view point for many years, & conjure up pleasant days in the past - and ignore its present fate & the hideous flagging, and why was all the glass taken out of the conservatory (it wasn't taken out - it dropped out after years of neglect) where lovely camellias & (next word I cannot recognise - might be Palmaes or Paliavanas or something else) & such like grew happily.

In the billiard room we acted little French plays, Kit, Lavender & I written by Mademoiselle Koene, & Kit & I surreptitiously played Fives on the billiard table where we were not allowed to play billiards - very naughty of us - and we were always terrified of cutting the cloth - My mother was good at billiards & her cue was preserved - but we were not allowed to learn! She seems to have been good at most things & went to Queen's College in London - very advanced in those days & had once a Report of hers on which the markings were astonishingly high (likely all those kind of records consumed in the fire c. 1946/7 when Sylvia lived at Bridestowe) - She joined the C of E - a great family tragedy & Uncle Alfred wrote sadly of the first betrayal of the family tradition, but very much later followed suit to my very great astonishment - Whether she (Sylvia's mother, 'Effie') was happy there or not, I have no means of knowing.

Yes there were immense cellars at Hutton but I didn't know there was a Wine Cellar and the purpose thereof I can't fathom - There was a Turkish Bath all right & a cooling & weighing room in which latter we held our great Christmas Ceremony at 6 p.m. of all presents in a Bran Tub - then dinner - & then the Servants Bran Tub at 9 p.m.(I think). Always

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*the same ritual very carefully observed - The Turkish Bath wasn't often used in my day - only by Uncle Jack or some such - about Xmas time after hunting. Habits etc were washed & boots cleaned in a large cellar room & many were full of luggage.*

*JWP. which once entered on NER precincts of York arrived anywhere to which directed without any further trouble - it was etiquette to leave all to the NER and it certainly never failed.*

*We were once asked if we would mind being on Hutton Station when the trains came in - as some passengers disliked being kept waiting!!! They generally whistled for us at Guisborough junction & Pinchinthorpe Bank - to avoid our having to start too early for the station - such were the times - We always walked too from the station except when nurses & babies arrived when the carriage with a pair met them & they drove by the long drive back ...*

*Aunt Claudia used to give me & Kit (when he was at Hutton) - Bible lessons & readings from "Why we children are Friends" at 9.30, & at 10 a.m. my governess had to give me a C of E lesson at my father's wish, & one of the Fry's taught me in the Meeting House in London & read a book called "Agathos", what about I haven't the faintest recollection -*

*By (age) 21 (in 1902), when I had to go out into the world, I had few illusions left about anything - & found that nothing that helped me to my belief in my plunge into Whitechapel & Bethnal Green completely ignorant of life. Ultimately - I found what I had been searching for - in an empty Church in Assisi - How, I'll tell you*

*someday. (Sylvia joined the Roman Catholic Church but never got round to telling me how her conversion came about) - I had been brought up in rampant prejudice against the Scarlet Woman & the whole subject was taboo both at Hutton & in Devon - I knew no Catholics nor if there were any (Catholic) churches in England - other than that, Kit & I had watched Westminster Cathedral a'building from Gros. Gardens & dismissed it as "beastly cheek." However 51 Years ago I made up my mind as to what I had to do - a happy decision for me - It's rather strange that Aunt Claudia who was very prejudiced & tried hard to instruct Kit & me in the terrors of Rome, should have had children going the way they have (open revolt) - As you probably know, her best beloved youngest son is now a fully fledged Jesuit; Deborah, husband & children are all Catholics, & the son Christopher is a Benedictine Novice at Downside - Peter married a Catholic but isn't one, nor are Marjory or Violet - & Joy went off on some 'Free Love' ramp I believe. It's very strange how lives work out.*

*June, 1957. (I cannot remember to what this next opening passage referred). What the men said to you reminded me of one day at Darlington Station travelling with Grandpapa. The Wheel greaser (Scotch Express which then stopped in the Station) came to the carriage windows & said "Sir Joseph - will you come & let me explain to you what is wrong in our system of greasing - I have tried & tried to get our officials to take action - quite useless & I know you will." Grandpapa got out had a good look at the grease box & listened most carefully & said it should be remedied - the greaser one wreath of smiles "I knowed it would be all right with you Sir Joseph." Whatever Grandpapa did or did not like - he adored quite literally the N.E.R. & it was a very fine Railway indeed. He allowed that the G.W.R. was almost as good, the M.R just below, & the rest, also rans. From the moment any one of us reached York from the south it was tradition to say "Pease - Hutton" about luggage & not bother any more and it always appeared at Hutton Station. Small wonder that we grew up thinking travelling by N.E.R. cost nothing & was perfect!*

*22nd June, 1957. ... I was once very fond of the Marske Peases (JWP's brother's family, the Arthur Peases) but not after the Hutton smash - when they took such a pharisaical line Winnie (Winifred Pike Pease who was mother to George Jenyns of The Timber House, Hutton - I liked her) then was a dear - but they didn't ever like Hutton. Not at all surprising - for like your father they were very popular & lively vital & the Hutton outlook was the reverse, self centred, stupid., stodgy, intensely conventional & very narrow. Something happened there when I was about 17 - about 2 years after my father's sudden death which I have always found it hard to forgive - and your mother is the only person I have ever told it to. My father's trustees, your father & the old Exeter*

*lawyer firm with whom my Hamlyn side had dealt for centuries, put all Father's papers - letters - photographs etc. etc chiefly from his rooms in Duke Street London into a box, had it corded & sealed & instructions made it was to be handed to me at 21. I was told it was stowed in the box room near my bedroom (next the cistern room). One day, obviously without telling your father, Aunt(s) Maud, Ethel & Miss Bassett (who was she, the latter?) raided it - read his diaries - didn't like what they read there & had the whole thing burned including 2/3rds of the MSS of the 'History of the Ottoman Turks' which he was writing for the "Story of the Nations" series. They then told me they had done this (with what explanation?) - & I was far too afraid of them to dare say anything or tell anyone - just an addition to my burden of misery. I had lost the father I adored - & nothing mattered - indeed, who could I tell? Your father was mostly abroad (Had he known about any of this, I feel absolutely certain he would have been -outraged in every particular - as I would too! That the question about the box and contents wasn't raised at the precise time that Sylvia reached 21 years - i.e. 9th August, 1902 - would have been - I can only suppose - because of the frenetic activity concerning the merger with Barclays Bank and making figures fit - a week (9th-16th August) of which my father wrote "Near the end of this awful week of worry & anxiety ... I have nothing to remember but masses of figures & puzzles and the reams of paper consumed in working out financial problems at Darlington & Hutton" and was wholly unable to focus on anything else. In the aftermath of the crash, the question of the whereabouts of Sylvia's father's papers must have been overlooked - what other explanation is possible? These were far from normal times - and within days of the crash, Sylvia had left Hutton for ever and never once returned. By the end of May, 1903 Sylvia was between Whitechapel and Devon while Father was on his way to South Africa and a new start as a Resident Magistrate - and since nothing had been said by Sylvia to my father as one of her two*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

trustees, he must have 'assumed' she had all her father's stuff down at Bridestowe. A perfectly monstrous and unforgivable episode - And yet we three of Father's second family, were all very fond of Aunt Maud, always the favourite loving aunt with us - who died at Pinchinthorpe in that awful winter of 1947. Aunt Claudia I hardly knew) After the smash, the Exeter trustee lawyer sent for me absolutely furious at my having been asked to sign away my mother's money in my current a/c on my 21st birthday with no reference to him from my "Guardians"!! He wanted to go for your father & we had an awful row - & I won - I told him the box & all papers had been destroyed by fire by my aunts several years before but that I insisted that everything should be washed out - as I absolutely refused to be a Beatrice Portsmouth on a miniature scale, I still remember coming out into the lovely sunshine in the Cathedral Close - with the rooks cawing in the then very peaceful Exeter, & thinking what a baffling thing life was. Your mother & you alone now know of that surely very remarkable action by my aunts.

Undated, most probably 1957. ... and thank you for the two postcards - the somewhat dreary "Bible woman's House" as I knew it (The Mission house at the high end of Hutton Village) & what I imagine is the top of Hanging Stone - it seems to be the feint view of Hutton down below.

To continue the Hutton Saga first - the last few years I often ordered the meals & they had to be exactly to pattern - e.g. nothing on the table that our Grandfather didn't like - even if he never ate it & other people would have! Very typical - Sunday evenings - always the same - dinner with waiting - clear soup (must on no account be anything floating in it such as shredded carrot or pasta shapes &c) shoulder of mutton - rice pudding & apple tart (summer) or mince pies (winter) & glorious dessert - figs - melons - apricots - peaches nectarines - plums - pears - apples - pineapples & the world famous grapes ( I have never met their equal) in probably 4 varieties - only water ever, or barley water - Lunch - whether for 3 or 30 the same in idea - roast - 3 vegs - made up dish - pudding - stewed fruit & some sweet - sideboard cold pheasant, game pie - tongue or brawn & a vast York ham - never to be touched by anyone except butler & Grandpapa so as not to scoop it out at all (this last mentioned Sylvia must have been thinking about Stilton cheese). Except for shooting parties I don't think anything on the sideboard was ever touched, so the room and the servants hall must have done well. It was equally there at breakfast & sometimes some ham was eaten - other hot dishes - porridge always - bacon & eggs - fish in some form - kidneys - mushrooms - scrambled eggs & other forms of egg - sausages - probably two dishes if we were alone - parties, half-a-dozen hot & boiled eggs - often wanted - was my job to boil in an egg boiler on another sideboard!

Tea - plain teacakes - bread & butter - plain cakes - rich cakes - small cakes - very often mostly uneaten when we were alone latterly -3 of us & vast increases for parties, Xmas - summer &c - practically incredible in these days. Add by each bedside at night - "Hutton buns" famous & very good & milk, a tin of biscuits & a "veilleuse" containing soup added if considered necessary - so there was little risk of starvation before more buns - bread & butter & tea when called in the morning - I wonder what amount the staff got through too? Oh! more buns & milk at 12 o'clock after a huge breakfast & an ample lunch at 1 to come. I often smile over it as I sit at my kitchen table for a cup of tea & 3 wheatmeal biscuits so save time & trouble ... & I do miss good spring or well water. Some of the best ever came from that spout direct from Highcliffe - outside the back yard which we drank upside down as it were - heads under the spout. I don't think any words of mine can really describe the amplitude of super fruit - always to hand & without limit - always in the dining room, & that we often ate about 11 o'clock! Strawberries at Xmas worth 2/6 apiece & not worth eating - forced - another item. Xmas middle day dinner - Uncle Gerald's (Gerald Buxton) brewery turkey 40 lbs & over & roast beef & of course the cold sideboard! The nursery when visited had excellent separate meals & likewise the Schoolroom party - the middle sized cousins waited on by one footman - pheasant - chicken - mince pie etc & sweet & fruit. Mid-day lunch with the grown ups - some of the children well behaved - others shouting all the time what they did & didn't like & not smacked! Sausages were imported from Cornwall so as to insure the best - Fish came by train from York - why, I don't know - There's an exhaustive description of food for you - never I hope to be experienced again in its appalling waste & cost.

(I mentioned the names of Joseph (Joss) Howard of 13 Hutton Village, and Charlie Howard who lived at 21 Hutton Village in case Sylvia had a memory of that family). Howard suggests a man (possibly Joss's father) I knew, but not clearly. I think he was in the Carpenters Shop & lived in the less good row of cottages on the left side of the village going up to it. I probably taught his children in the Sunday School where Aunt Claudia & I I functioned somewhat unwillingly - directly after a huge Sunday lunch &

meeting t Guisborough before that - we sang revivalist Moody & Sankey hymns & I taught nothing in particular but the children were friendly & nice & it probably helped their mothers to have them out of the way in the afternoon. One hymn was "Cast away the gin pot, cast away the beer, water is the drink for me -e-e-e" &c to a dragging tune, & there was clearly no risk of either in Hutton Village or environs. Directly after Sunday School we had to take off Sunday clothes - put on tweeds & go for a lengthy family walk - led by Grandpapa - first of all sweets had to be eaten in the hall - my job to keep the silver box full of those approved - to the farm & elsewhere - until tea at 5, before which we had to change back in Sunday's & go later to the evening service in the schoolroom - then change for dinner - Family prayers about 10 p.m. & eventually - joyfully to bed.

21st July, 1957. ... I don't know Goathland - only our Hutton & Gisbro' moors & Dales below Westerdale - Baysdale - Danby etc & our moors here are rather different with range after range of Tors with granite tops & clutters of granite on many & deep valleys between, down to the various rivers ...

My father had a large bit of the most beautiful & remote moor - compulsorily acquired by the War Office for ranges (shells & bullets), & Norah's father a large bit on this southern side of the valley of the Dart, now the hunting ground of trippers not bullets ... Yes I agree - the smash would make good if tragic copy - No, I didn't want my dream of Hutton smashed - for I loved the place, I bought 2 or 3 stoneware jugs in the Auction for sentimental reasons - which were in the Hall - where also hung very many stags heads from Corndavon & books as well - never read - In a book case (JWP frequently refers to books he was reading). I think that (Corndavon) was only rented - & it was given up when I was

## Descendants of John Pease

---

about 12, I think, & I never went there - it was only a tradition of how they sat just behind the Royalty in the Kirk on Sunday's - all in kilts! There was a "Pease tartan" so described - a dull affair chiefly green & obviously an effort of the imagination (Yes I agree - it was a super dull small green check). What happened to the Hutton & London things at the Auctions I have no idea, or who bought them - There was a stained glass window in the back Drawing Room at 44 Grosvenor Gardens put up by Grannie (dedicated) to her Mother, G(t), Grandmother Fox - a strange thing to do & I imagine it is still there - unless destroyed. (No. It was removed to Pinchinthorpe from where I collected it in 1979). Behind it was the dreary well of white brick which gave some light & air to the back rooms of that inordinately high house - it took me about 10 minutes to climb the stairs to my bedroom in the servants quarters at the very top - when Uncle Jack & Co. occupied the better part of the house. The luckless servants went down at 5- a.m. and never could return until after dinner, say 10.30 pm. because "the quality" might be using the one and only staircase - no back stairs after the first drawing room floor, incidentally furnished by our grandmother - shortly before she died - ours was said to be prettiest drawing room in London - just beautifully clean - chintzes & masses of flowers - always my job to do them after I left school & was there - took me two hours twice a week after the G.N.R. bus had arrived off the night train to Kings X - done in the subterranean Servant's Hall where also the footmen slept in box-in-the-wall beds - where they washed I can't conceive - and from which quarters were carried for dinner parties for say 24, everything up narrow (about 4ft wide) stone stairs in the dark into the back hall - again how, I can't imagine & everything was perfect. The kitchen was more impossible still & the greatly (next word indecipherable) cook got £100 p.a. even in those days. As I told you the head kitchen maid, Alice, who did the bulk of the cooking & all the baking when at Hutton, asked to come to me in Devon for nothing "If you can't afford to pay me," & had a shock when I offered her £30 to do everything which she did including dogs & milking goats! I begged her to take a good cook's job but she wouldn't.

No. 44 Grosvenor Gardens, in the middle slightly larger - No. 46 (towards Victoria) Lord & Lady Herschell. He was then Lord Chancellor - friends of Father's - but not of 44's. While he was alive I went to his friends. The girls, Mag(? Or Meg) & Freda & I were great friends and went to the park every day hand in hand accompanied by our Govies. No. 48 (Grosvenor Gardens) Lord & Lady Susan Fortescue & Sir Michael & Lady Hicks-Beach & Sir M then Chancellor of the Exchequer (son-in-law). Lady Susan was Father's greatest friend & used to take me out a lot to see pictures & Churches etc etc. Not known by No. 44, I rode with the Hicks-Beach girls. No 42 (towards Gros. Place) the Francis Buxtons - known to No 44 but not friendly- I went out with the 4 girls & the boys when there. No 40, the Netherlands Embassy, and those were the surroundings.

After my father died, they didn't attempt to stop my going to the Herschell's & Fortescues but in Yorkshire I wasn't allowed to go to Father's friends, notably the Pennyman's because they didn't, & were I suppose, ignored (That really isn't so!) That was generally the trouble & the same at Falmouth where Christopher & I were popular - & they most definitely were not, & we were stopped going even to relations unless they were asked too. I can see Christopher's face now - for he was only accustomed to great popularity with your father. I suppose it was (a) that they had an air of rich importance which the Fox's ridiculed - (b) that they were very dull & the Fox's had plenty of brains & interests - but not in £.s.d. or politics.

28th July 1957. I am glad the Pease tartan amused you - but I never saw it in action as a kilt - these were reserved I expect for Corndavon. We had it in the form of skirts & capes & such like - & very ugly it was (Yes it was) - Did you ever see a photograph of Alfred & Jack as kilted boys - languishing on a rustic bridge in Perthshire I presume? (Yes, somewhere & another one taken in a studio). I can well imagine that after a very luxurious & spoilt early youth they found the then aridities of their Quaker school intolerable & bolted never to return - Yes I think we all had confused religious early years. Things didn't seem to fit at all - and actually they didn't fit.

I don't suppose you ever went to the large Friends Meeting at Westminster where the competition to speak & "testify" was so heated as to make it very difficult to get any meaning? And young & earnest Friends nearly died of shyness & self consciousness in their efforts. At the time I was about 11, the great contralto of that day "Madame Antoinette Sterling" whose fee was £100, had a passion (no less) for our Grannie & electrified things by coming to Westminster Meeting & suddenly bursting into "Abide with me" in suitable volume for the Albert Hall &, I believe, a hymn had never been sung in a meeting before so what action met the position?! I don't think she ever came again but she came to lunch at 44 G.Gdns & suddenly sang a ballad in the middle of lunch, & Grandpapa & the footmen were struck dumb with astonished disapproval of such heresy to convention. She was also a Christian Scientist & temporarily swayed Grannie & her daughters, but not permanently. I was sent to play with her boy & girl in a bare ugly house & found my job was to pull them about in an orange box on wheels, The boy became a singer and the girl a very attractive 'disease' - I used to read about them but never saw them afterwards.

I think Guisbro' Parish Church was as dreary as Guisborough Meeting in my day, and dreariest of all, the services in Hutton schoolroom rattled through by a curate from Guisborough (Morgan?), & one of the three was compulsory, plus Sunday School & Grandpapa's evening service also in the schoolroom which he conducted & expounded the Scriptures according to his lights, and last of all, rows of tired servants sitting on hard benches trooping into the hall for prayers at 10 p.m. - and of course at 9 a.m..

I was forbidden to look at the 'Northern Echo' which Christopher & I always wanted to, before Grandpapa had read it & finished with it - but with our faces buried in the sofa, we could always gather what "Our brother the Boer" in the South African War had been up to in the last 24 hours, from the extempore prayers Grandpapa affected - & indeed about other matters at times. We also had to sing a hymn in the disused drawing room where the grand piano was & lots of gimcrack pseudo French gilt furniture - between prayers & breakfast on Sundays - possibly because there was no Northern Echo that day - a thought that has only just struck me. It was indeed an odd mixture and difficult for the young mind to sort out ...

When they first came back from their long sojourn abroad, Christopher & Lavender could only talk French fluently & a little English, & this irritated Grandpapa beyond endurance.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*Christopher used to blush miserably when found fault with & beg me in whispers to tell him the words in English. Lavender - always "apiece" chatted defiantly to her French governess - "What is it - what is the child saying?" stormed Grandpapa. What the child was saying in French was "Pay no attention to my Grandfather he is just a droll" - not easy to translate to him! I met, them at Victoria Station & took them to 44 G.Gdns - Lavender asked in French "Is it permitted to play with the toys of this hotel of my grandfather's?" And when poor Kit went to his prep school, he was laughed at for his good French, and his Report commented on his affected French accent!!*

*6th Aug. 1957. ... The hand pumping (of water at Hutton Hall) of my childhood was a weary job - and each bath brought added work - We had gas at Hutton very early on brought by Uncle Jack who ran (or owned?) the Guisborough Gas Works & the flare of light as one entered the would-be Gothic Hall is a very pleasant memory at the end of a long long journey from my father's Devon home where we spent 3 summer months - an old damp lightless house. Much later it was changed for electricity - much pleasanter - for the amount of gas used was very smelly & used up the air. Yes, Newton is a lovely little church, and I used to drive my pony over there on Sundays - when allowed - and no one was going to Guisborough, but it was violently High Church and not at all approved. Actually, the then parson there was a fanatic & nearly over the mental border. As you probably know, my mother is buried there in an ideal spot looking towards Roseberry. I always thought I should like to live in Newton Village!*

*I am very surprised that Beatrice left any money to her relations (Beatrice Portsmouth left Aunt Blanche a legacy - no one else - of £10,000). I don't think Portsmouth would have allowed it, but I suppose she had a free hand after he died. Her great interest was the YWCA of which she was president.*

*14th July, 1957. ... I have not been to Yorkshire since I left Hutton in 1902 - in the autumn, & curiously enough I haven't the faintest memory of that last journey to King's X.*

*As I told you, I went to Darlington for Grandpapa's funeral & straight back to Devon. After I started on my own with a very slender income, I had to decide if I wanted a small home, that I could not travel or go abroad any more - & then I decided on a job of work with ponies - doing the work myself - which is the only interesting or constructive way - which I'm still doing until I can't any longer.*

*I travelled ceaselessly in the First War at the expense of the Min. of Ag. - but didn't go north at all on the job. For 22 years I had a perfect life of friendship with Norah Dawson, & we motored a great deal as she loved it and had big cars, but again we didn't go north or very far from home. She had travelled a great deal - all round the world - & had loved fishing in the New Zealand lakes, & was very keen of salmon fishing - they owned the best on the Dart.*

*She wasn't at all strong - & loved an outdoor life & ponies & books - in fact all good things. In 1945 she died of cancer - after 6 terrible months of nursing as best I could - for nurses were unobtainable then, or any sort of service. She was heroic to an incredible degree - & insisted on helping to work until she literally couldn't.*

*Life has been very solitary since - & in 1946 I lost everything I possessed, & all the things she had left me, by fire which mattered little except for letters, photographs & little personal things, none of which remained. But her last wish was that I should keep on the ponies - & I have, although it was very bitter at first. No I am almost always at home.*

*25th Aug. 1957. ... Yes I have a copy of the Christopher book - I love it & read & re-read it - you see I loved Christopher very dearly & we understood each other - & looked quizzically at the strange Hutton conventional life ... Yes, undoubtedly church going of any sort was frowned upon by JWP. My father wished me to go to church and I mostly went drearily to Guisboro', & when I could, to Newton (where my mother is buried) - but always under ridicule & I hated the position & it added greatly to my unhappiness & loneliness.*

*(JWP at times - especially when in London - did attend church services, but there were obvious limits to this e.g. I have found instances in his diaries (as when attending weddings), he would clear off out when a certain point in the ceremony was reached)*

*22nd Sept. 1957. ... I knew Winnie Jenyns very well & was very fond of her (Winifred Pike Jenyns lived at Bottisham Hall, Cambridge which we visited in 1939 when we - Vincent, Mother & I - had a holiday in London, and while there, stayed one or two nights in Cyril Pease's flat [wherever it was], then at the Cumberland Hotel, Marble Arch. Anne at that time, was with her school visiting La Rochelle). & used to go over to Marske fairly often - They were always friendly & human and not tied up in a narrow circle of interests. So was my father, & they used to ride together in the Row - she used to come to see me here a few years when she was down for a Mother's Union Congress at Exeter, & she came to my WI ditto at Exeter in about 1923.*

*They had a terribly trying time with their mother (Arthur Pease's widow) who had acute religious mania & nerves of all sorts - quite impossible to live with. She used to shut herself upstairs if they had a party & systematically starved herself & regarded us all as hopelessly plunged in worldliness!! Her husband was saint-like to her & would have had better results with a stick before the condition became chronic. She used to steal about & come in on us & say we were discussing her behind her back - whereas we were trying only to forget her - poor demented soul. But she behaved nobly in paying all she could of J & JWP's Bank debts to small people, & gave me the £30 my share with which I bought my first*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

ponies, & owe her great gratitude. It was Winnie, when she was last here told me that JWP. is supposed to haunt Hutton. I hope such a fate is not true (JWP haunt Hutton? Not in the least likely - in any case, JWP died at Kerris Vean, Falmouth).

I knew Dorothy Ward well - but she is older than you think & must have stayed at Hutton in our grannie's life - never when I was at Hutton - but in London we constantly met , & Mrs Humphrey Ward took me to my first dance (after dinner at their house) at the Hugh Bells in Sloane Street. At tha time, she was writing about a novel a year (mostly 3 vols) & sensationalised London

with Robert Elsemere & its attack on Christianity. My Father had a pleasant story of dining there, and someone asking Humphrey Ward if the book had had an effect on Christianity, & the reply "Effect? - It has destroyed it!" Exactly typical of the seriousness with which they took themselves - devoid of all humour - She used to receive guests in Royal manner with Dorothy as Maid in Waiting, always devoted attendant on her mother - immersed in all her plans & projects in "slum" London, & very good they were - She was very nice & friendly but heavy - the younger one 'Janet' was the reverse - good company & a fine mimic - She electrified us by marrying George Trevelyan who was heaviness itself & a great bore (G M Trevelyan stayed on a great many occasions at Dungeon Ghyll & would speak with no one except my mother-in-law. On one occasion GMT & Robert Spence (an RA and highbrow, but human) were the only two staying at the New Dungeon Ghyll. Robert S tried to strike up a conversation with GMT & was rebuffed. At the time that I met Dorothy Ward, she had become terribly waffly. She owned 'Robin Ghyll' at Harry Place, Great Langdale).

But I believe they got on well. He often fell to my lot in our heyday parties - very fast & advanced in 1901 in which we indulged. Once after bicycling in great gloom he said "Do you read the Westminster?" "Yes" "Then thank God we have something in common!" I liked his brother Charlie who married my particular pal Molly Hugh Bell - they live in Northumberland and as you probably know, he splashed about in politics & ended up nominally Labour - & gave the place to the nation & lives in it - I can imagine you wouldn't like Lord Simon. (Ld Simon of Wythenshawe - No I didn't - a Socialist snob). I have never seen him. (His son Prof. Brian Simon who was on the executive of the Communist Party, was a pleasant enough fellow, chatty & friendly enough as was his wife, Joan Simon - and as were all their pals like Howard Hill [Yorkshire Area Organising Secy. for the Communist Party, John Tarver P.P.COM.C. for Oxford at one time et.al.]. Brian Simon once told me a story that gave him some amusement. After the war, Stalin in his generosity to the people of Poland, built for them a massive Palace of Culture in Warsaw - Russian architecture - the top often obscured by clouds. Cocking a snook at the Russians, the Poles ensconced a Catholic priest at the top of this building. It was always said that Warsaw was best viewed from this building, because it was the one place from which you couldn't see the Palace of Culture). I

17th Nov. 1957. ... It always amused me that Jack & Portsmouth landed up next to each other in Mansfield Street (off Park Lane). I lunched there several years afterwards with Beatrice, & Portsmouth appeared as Henry VIII for some pageant or other - Certainly it wasn't a cheap neighbourhood for the bankrupt & how Uncle Jack pulled it off I do not know, & I doubt if Joe knows anything either. (There really is no puzzle about this).

6th Jan. 1958. ... I don't agree with Joe that Uncle Alfrerd was ever jealous of Jack - disgusted he may have been & had every right to be but jealous - never - He was the most popular & widely befriended person I ever knew everywhere, from Lord Rosebery & such down to every man-jack in Cleveland. Such a statement is absurd but it is no possible use to argue the point with Joe! Uncle Jack was very definitely not popular. (Most certainly my father was without a grain of jealousy in his being, but to say that Jack was 'very definitely not popular' is very much overstating things. Alfred & Jack were different in so many ways, but they had many political friends in common. They also had very diverse interests. Jack a keen cricketer and golfer, neither of which were of the slightest interest with my father, who much more a horseman and hunter of everything, including big game. Sylvia then continues by producing some evidence that Jack did have popularity) although the late Lady Fortesque - a very great friend to me - shortly before they both (she & Jack presumably) died, that he was the most charming man she had met. So I suppose his society manners were very different from his family manners! (Lady Violet Bonham-Carter said something very similar about Uncle Jack). He (Jack) was a sort of impenetrable character & few would have stood Aunt Elsie's ways & conduct. She was once described as "the galloping snob of modern civilisation" in about 1896, but the press gave the "well known, beautifully dressed Mrs Jack Pease" every possible adulation. I can't imagine that Joe had anything to learn about her ghastly tempers & shoutings - definitely mad on those lines like her father. He (Joe) suffered enough from them as did anyone near her & she turned Miriam as a child into a hysterical bag of nerves - her shrieks also used to resound through Hutton when they were staying there. (All this may be so, but my mother would never hear a bad word said against Elsie who had never shown her anything but friendship and kindness. When I told this to Veronica [Joe's widow], she [Veronica] said that her mother-in-law could be very charming to people even if she considered them non-U - but my mother was no fool and was an excellent judge of character). ... For JWP to tell your father his wasn't a good life! & his proved to be a very good one - I was so often puzzled by his (Father's) hatred & scorn of Hutton - its stuffiness & expenditure - At last I have the solution of the puzzle & I find it the most extraordinary thing that such a position could possibly have been made by the father of such an outstanding son, about whom there could be no illusions as to his popularity, & various abilities & worth. There have been few such men in the world, & everyone else knew it & appreciated it. But after all, JWP let my mother practically die of lack of care due to their poverty - merely because he didn't like her marrying a poor 3rd son to him unknown - I told you he gave her £400 a year (No - in an earlier letter it was £200) & at that time he was a millionaire and the smash removed that.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Undated: Probably Jan. 1958. ... My great recollection of Uncle Alfred's bitterness at being ruined - without having been consulted in any way - or being aware of the desperate conditions. The notes suggest he did know & I feel convinced he didn't & both sons were kept outside and not allowed to interfere until too late. I should say JWP was always secretive & intensely obstinate. Also I always understood that the National Provincial made an offer of support which came too late, it was certainly told me at the time, but I suppose the position was all too hopeless by then for any offer to help. Probably Barclays preferred to have the Bank than let the NP have it?

(i. The National provincial Bank said, but only after the crash, "Why didn't you come to us; we would have helped you?" ii. Barclays were interested in winning one or two large bank accounts [esp. the NER account] held with J & J W Pease).

I find the list of guarantors an extremely generous one - & great credit to past credit, don't you? ... (The Guarantor subscribers offered funds subject to Pease creditors abandoning bankruptcy proceedings, and to so ensure that at least a proportion of the Bank and other debts were settled. The subscribers to the Guarantee Fund did indeed show extreme generosity). ... Of course I knew Beatrice couldn't stand against Portsmouth who was a horrible character - & she was terrified of him - He only married her for her money - later was furious when they had no children and bullied her outrageously & before people. It is strange we should only know these things so very long after - & I am very glad to have this knowledge - such as it is - & then it had best go into oblivion, and those who have risen above it, & carried on the good name of Pease be remembered - chief among them your father who paid most dearly for it all, and remained always his respected self whether rich or living on dry bread as they did for a while - literally & symbolically at Pinchinthorpe directly after the smash, when we at Hutton were outwardly going on as usual for a good many weeks "to keep up credit" I was told - a bit late in the day. But we had no cash at all since we had no bank, & I have often wondered what paid for things in those weeks? Oliver (JWP's butler) lent JWP cash for he was absolutely devoted to him, touchingly devoted & so remained until JWP died - & what became of Oliver I never heard. The perfect example of faithful servant ... (Oliver died Feb. 1925)

My own summing up, not necessarily right, is that JWP started with a sort of patriarchal idea of family money, & felt he had a sort of divine right to keep it in his own hands, particularly when it was a large amount, & he had built up Beatrice's fortune to that, & really resented anyone else handling it. Anyone would have told him what Portsmouth was - & everyone knew he had married her for her money - & if JWP had been able to overcome his desire to handle it - any wise man would have resigned the trusteeship years before the trouble began. He had not got that passionate devotion to look after the very small portions doled out to his daughters, but very definitely had to Beatrice's fortune. (It might be true to say, that so long as JWP held the reins of power, he was much sought after, and able to bask in the status and adulation that goes with such power - of family and political and business friends alike. Hand over that power to his sons and his own status would have been diminished. Having held the reins of power almost exclusively since a young man, and having been courageous with it, [it must be said], facing great financial and business difficulties at many times, and encouraged by others, he became convinced of his own supreme invincibility. He was not the first man and will not be the last, to fall victim to excessive belief in his own invincibility).

... Beatrice, a good but very stupid woman, was flattered (by P), & our grandmother was always ambitious. I had - before my fire - a letter from the old (5th) Lord Portsmouth to my grandmother after the engagement which made odd reading - in view of later events ... I remember well on my luckless 21st birthday, a public discussion before me - not particularly tactful - whether I could be given a small pendant they had all subscribed to give me (my mother had practically nothing), or whether it belonged to the creditors. Finally it was decided to give it to me - as only the married & Aunt Maud had contributed!!

30th Jan. 1958. ... You have given me much to reflect on, for the people you quote were well known to me & I can't see why any of them had any claim to be desirable - in a financial capacity - & am very surprised at one or two & will take them separately.

Wilson - in my day living in the old Nunthorpe Hall - quite a small house by the roadside - I always understood in impoverished circumstances - their niece was May Beaumont Pease - relatively an heiress - married for her money quite young, Cyril Butler, uncle of R A Butler of today. Her governess (a heavenly woman to whom I owe an immense debt - she is now dead), came to me as governess when May married - & she & I very often drove over to see the Wilsons - and the married son - Theodore - living in a small villa at Marton - I always understood their finances had gone smash, & they were simple unassuming folk - very nice - but why Theodore should have been "Managing" is beyond me (Managing what? Wilson Pease & Co?). As to the Butlers, their father and mother were at Trinity, Cambridge - Dr Butler - wife Agneta Ramsay - first woman urangler - & again very nice quiet people who I used to see at Cyril & May's house in London - they had 3 brilliant sons - Sir Harcourt Butler, Governor of the Central Provinces India, Sir Montague Butler, Gov. Burma both until given up - & Sir Cyril Butler who devoted himself to money making - with May's fortune & had (a) high civilian position in the First War, & he and May had a vast estate near Swindon & went in for pictures, objects of art & prize cattle.

Edwin Fox was a loud voiced swaggering ostentatious man - I always detested - living at Pinchinthorpe Hall - & I should imagine, a highly dubious character financially. What was he doing in the pie?

When I was first taken to Hutton to live after my mother's early death - aged 7 - the dales were very much to the fore - what Sir David's job was I don't know, because after some

## Descendants of John Pease

---

years they disappeared from our lives - I think they must both have died (Sir David Dale died 1906) ... Sir David was an ugly dull little man - might easily have been a Jew but was probably an industrial magnate of sorts. Anyway they disappeared completely, as I am bound to say, did most of Grannie's friends (Grannie & Lady Dale [Annie, the first wife] were great friends) for she (Grannie) was the attraction of life at Hutton. After her death - it became super dull & heavy & very few people came - & none of any interest - the latter went to Pinchinthorpe in numbers.

Uncle Lloyd (Pease) to whom I was devoted, steadily lost money - he was always inventing things which just didn't come off - I remember my father who knew nothing of business, being induced by him to invest in some sort of what today would be called prefabricated building, of material that proved not to be watertight - or practical. He did however, I believe, go far towards 'basic slag' production, from the slag tips but I don't know whether he made money ...

No I don't think Aunt Elsie ever intended to keep Hutton, for she loathed the place & didn't hesitate to say so. I remember that very distinctly, while Nunthorpe was in the early stages of being built to rival Blenheim! I think I told you I rode over to Nunthorpe alone with Grandpapa one summer day very near the end - & he let fly about it all as I had never heard him before, quite without restraint. If only the restraint had been forthcoming - very much earlier - long before such a horrible enterprise to satisfy the inordinate ambitions & absurdities of a quite uncontrolled woman.

10th Feb. 1958. ... Lady Alice (Havelock-Allan) was a ghastly old snob & did much I think to stir up trouble always - I only remember her once staying at Hutton - However, she was fond of Miriam & Joe & smuggled them into their house when (their) Grandpapa (Sir Henry Havelock-Allan) wouldn't have the "grocer's children" in the place, & they weren't allowed to show lights at night in case he might discover their presence.

15th April, 1958. I have had a long & interesting letter from Fairfax-Blakeborough, & he has exactly caught the spirit of the Hutton days I knew & lived in, when he says "in the days when the Peases were looked upon almost as deities - in many respects they justified the regard in which they were held, & the pedestal on which they were placed - their name still lives in a sweet savour." That is pleasant reading - He writes a paregynic of your father who, as you know, he rightly worshipped as his beau ideal of a gentleman, sportsman, scholar, politician & judge - a very good summing up of a very unique man - I have never met his like.

25th Feb. 1959. I always found a certain thrill in the glare of the furnaces over Middlesbrough at night & still see pictures of a little man looking down on white hot streams of molten metal as the train ran through that arid area between Darlington & Middlesbrough ...

24th May, 1959. He (Alfred) & Lord Rosebery both suffered from thin skins & a hatred of criticism & the rough of politics - so different from Uncle Jack's exceptional tough hide - & complete indifference to anything in order to get what he wanted. I suppose I must admit - his unscrupulousness - to be honest - the correct make up for the ambitions in the political world & elsewhere, as evident in the financial affairs of today ... I remember vividly Aunt Elsie coming into the drawing room at 44 Gro. Gdns. Full of that dreadful Margot's engagement to Herbert Asquith - it would have taken a lot to down Aunt Elsie, but I think Margot could outfight her anywhere, & was equally without scruple, & clever, which "the charming & well dressed Mrs Jack Pease" was not - adroit perhaps in her climbing powers, but definitely not clever in the Asquithian sense.

19th Nov. 1960. Referring to Liberal Radicals: ... I remember one agitator who came to Bridestowe to urge the 'people' to claim their rights to the village playing field - being annexed by the Tory vicar - I was forbidden to speak to such a wicked & subversive man which puzzled my child's mind considerably - as my life when not there - was at Hutton, strictly & comfortably Liberal. But there there was no Tory vicars or squires & a general well-being among the estate folk. I well remember the first three socialist (Labour) MP's coming to stay for the week-end - quiet pleasant men - far from agitators - one an ex-mason from Norfolk, another a Newcastle Railway employee & the third I forget - Christopher & I expected them to be rugged & exciting. They were well fed - quiet & pleasant - travelled first (class)! ...

28th Nov. 1960. We used to call - what you call Bousdale Cottages - the Railway Cottages - & they were always the last call for Christopher and me to make on our whole Christmas Day occupation of leaving a parcel on everybody on the estate. We started at 10 A.M. - with my pony 'Icicle' in the queer little cart - made at the farm workshop, & did the village & outliers - leaving a parcel in turn - then dressed up for a sumptuous lunch from 1 - 2, probably about 20 people (family) - then took off glad rags & started the other way - ending at the Railway Cottages about 4 - then glad rags for tea in the hall & copious children crawling & rambling everywhere after their nursery tea & at 5 P.M. our Bran Tub in the cooling room in the cellars, followed later by the staff's ditto - after we had had had a quick dinner & the children had gone to bed - It was my job to do all the parcels up which took about a week & I didn't choose - what objects were to be - sometimes almost impossible parcel however lavish with paper & string.

Bouquets seldom came my way at Hutton in Aunt Maud's days, but she gave me one - "At least if you can't do anything else you'll be able to earn your living doing up parcels!!"

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Once or twice we press ganged Lavender to come & help us but she wouldn't pull at all - You have made no reply as to that very astonishing Cousin Timothy Beaumont - Did you see the Guardian article on him? Joe wrote me that now I should see for myself why he (Tim Beaumont) left Eton for Gordonstown. He is certainly making 'Time & Tide) a very remarkable publication - like himself ...

29th Nov. 1960. Your second most interesting letter has come & I will continue your most interesting subjects. Your description of the London Streets & what that means has come in the same week with a letters from a young friend in Sussex - mother of 4 children under 12 - she says she has just been talking to her cousin - Lady Rachel Davidson (the Duke of Norfolk's sister) who has been launching her one daughter (17) in London Society - & has found the moral conditions there amongst the young - quite horrible & is aghast. She gave details which, however, Miranda Emmet (another sister of the Duke of Norfolk & friend of Elizabeth Adams sometime chief chemist at Horlicks) said she couldn't write on paper to me. So if this goes through everywhere, what is to be the future? I was startled when I heard that statement in the radio play - & was amazed that they had passed it (I don't know to what this referred). Recently I have often thought the BBC to be sailing far too near to the disgusting & coarse - Probably few of your "married couples" are married - at least from my experience of the Show World & others I have met in the last twenty years.

Marriage has largely become a farce - divorce after divorce sometimes just to keep in with the law. Apparently - if from the moment you leave school, unless you fall to these ways & object to promiscuity, you are written off as odd & more or less ostracised, particularly in Chelsea Art student circles & many of the would-be-intellectuals.

My only cousin on my father's side got bored with having no heir & carried on with his girl groom until his wife divorced him, & he married the girl - & had a daughter!

I confess I cannot see how Timothy Beaumont's (Now Lord Beaumont, a Clerk in Holy Orders, owner of 'Time & Tide' magazine, Sylvia's & my 2nd cousin) exhibitionist dress, & great riches fit in with any real Christian ideals - or in fact typify a very worth while Liberal! Time & Tide is clearly in transition & time alone can show the nature of its evolution. (It ceased publication as best I remember)

I only once in my life went down to Wards (from Bousdale Farm) by the old cow path you say is now bulldozed into a road.

The day after I got back from Devon (always a summer exile for me) in October (hence the reason Sylvia was never at Corndavon), probably about 12 y.o., we went, why I have no idea, blackberrying & mushrooming - over Bousdale & down that way to Pinchinthorpe - probably for tea, & I was enjoying life vastly & rejoicing in the north - although the blackberries were poor & hard compared to Devon! There were always good mushrooms in those fields round Pinchinthorpe (I can confirm that) but again, not so prolific as Devon. The last time I was in my pet mushroom field of my father's - was - it being large - taken over quickly for Labour Corps soldiers rescued from Dunkirk - & I was called on to go help entertain them all Sunday, provide sweets & cigarettes and religious services - as they were angry men - and talk to them - they were very RED indeed - but melted by ciargettes & friendly talk & didn't attend the RS's! It was a curious scene in that remote country with the long line of the northern Tors above us & the main line trains between. I often wonder what became of them all - they were a very rough lot & had had an awful time. In those days I saw Indians detrain their mules at Bridestowe & let them graze & drink on the moor - before "proceeding".

28th Mar. 1961. ... In my young days, Great Aunt Gurney Pease lived at, I think, Woodside, Darlington & had 3 children (No, 5). Her husband (Gurney Pease, JWP's brother) was dead. The eldest son was Wilson (No) who did nothing in particular (He was a barrister) - the second (Harold) was mad & married a girl (Gwen Butler, whose parents lived at Ayton Hall) he certainly shouldn't have (I was a bridesmaid) & subsequently tried to kill her in the Grosvenor Hotel & he was shut up again, & she came down west to live. Her brother & sister were also mad & were shut up. Their mother was a Leatham - was very masculine & wore a billycock & smoked - I always remember when she did this horrible deed in the hall at Hutton where nop smoking was, except "for gentlemen" in the billiard room, & that under protest & disapproval - & our grandfather came in unexpectedly ... (JWP was President of the Anti-Tobacco League - while my father smoked 1,000 Egyptian cigarettes per month)

*The children of Gurney & Katherine Pease in correct order of birth was:*

- 1. Harold Gurney Pease 1864-1928 who married Gwen Butler 1876-1957*
- 2. Katherine (Katie) M Pease 1866-1935 who married William S Routledge 1859-1939*
- 3. Wilson Pease 1867-1923 who married Caroline Joanna Fowler 1864-1922*
- 4. Lilian Pease 1869-1949 who married Charles Leslie Fox 1865-1933*
- 5. John Henry Pease 1871-1939 who married Louise Lambert 1871-1959.*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

22nd Nov. 1961. I do appreciate your offer to type (the first part of Sylvia's autobiography unfinished before she died within 6 months of this date) - but the enthusiast who came down to see me said I needn't bother to have it typed as he could read my writing quite easily. I have got all the information I want in my head, such as it is - & I am doing it as advised - in sections - it falls easily into 7 year period(s) & they are keen on the early periods as that apparently is fashionable today in memoir books!

So far I have tried to be 1-7 years old & 7 - 14, not quite finished & 14 - 21 brought the greatest changes. If it ever eventuates its name will be Zig-Zag, but it is a moot point whether I shall live long enough to complete, but I can but try. I find it very nostalgic trying to re-live the early happy Hutton days - when such a downfall as that of 1902 would have seemed entirely beyond belief. As Christopher & I often said, even in the last years 'anyway there is always Hutton' - and with no warning whatever to us it crashed in one day of our lives. Business was never talked about & we literally knew nothing of impending possibilities - & then everything crashed about our heads, bang - I don't think even Uncle Alfred had any real idea of what was coming.

I presume Uncle Jack had, as he managed to have funds outside England & quickly became rich again, always a very mysterious happening (This is just a further development in Sylvia's conspiracy theory which has no basis in fact)...

I have been reading a remarkable article by Timothy (Beaumont) in the 'Bristol Weekly' - a paper new to me but published for seventy years - He is certainly prolific in putting forward his ideas - strange & otherwise - but I wish he didn't add a Rolls-Royce & a perpetual carnation button hole to his version of Christianity -

I often wonder what his wife is like - & if she approves it all.

Joe has relapsed into one of his silent zones -

Further Notes by Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Secretary, Dartmoor Pony Society.
- She was awarded with MBE. JP.
- She worked as a Governor of Seale Hayne Agricultural College, Devon.
- She was Church of England then Roman Catholic.

13-**Sir Alfred Edward Pease 2nd Bt. Hutton Lowcross & Pinchinthorpe**<sup>9,24,26,59,66,68,69,100,132,143,144,145,146,147</sup> was born on 29 Jun 1857 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 27 Apr 1939 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 81, and was buried in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Sir Alfred Edward Pease, FRGS, FZS, 2nd Bt. was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge University, Cambridge. He held the office of Member of Parliament for York between 1885 and 1892. Lieutenant of the City of London. He held the office of Member of Parliament for Cleveland between 1897 and 1902. He held the office of Lieutenant of City of London. He held the office of Deputy Lieutenant of the North Riding, Yorkshire. He held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for the North Riding, Yorkshire. He held the office of Resident Magistrate [Transvaal] between 1903 and 1905. He succeeded to the title of 2nd Baronet Pease, of Hutton Lowcross and Pinchinthorpe, co. York [U.K., 1882] on 23 June 1903. He gained the rank of officer in 1914 in the service of the Army Remount Service.. Publications:

Cleveland Hounds, 1887.

Biskra and Oases of the Zibans, 1893.

Hunting Reminiscences, 1898.

The Badger, 1898.

Ex Umbris, 1900.

Horse Breeding for Farmers, 1902.

Travels and Sport in Africa, 1902.

A Private Memoir of Sir Thomas Fowler Bart., 1905.

Rachel Gurney of the Grove, 1907.

The Diaries of Edward Pease, 1907.

15 Books of Old Recipes as used in the Pease and Gurney Households in the XVIIIth Century, 1912.

The Book of the Lion, 1914.

My Son Christopher, 1919.

Memoir of Edmund Loder, 1922.

Travelled Asia Minor 1891. Algeria, Tunisia and Sahara, 1892-1893-1894-1898. Somaliland, 1895-1896-1897. Abyssinia, 1900-1901. Sudan, 1906. BEA and Uganda, 1907-1908-1909-

## Descendants of John Pease

---

1911.

-----  
Pease, Sir Alfred Edward, second baronet (1857– 1939), politician and sportsman, was born at Woodlands, Darlington, on 29 June 1857, the second of the eight children, and the eldest son, of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease, first baronet (1828– 1903), businessman and Liberal MP for Barnard Castle, co. Durham (1885– 1903), and his wife, Mary Fox (d. 1892). He was born into an established Darlington Quaker family which figured prominently in the politics and economy of the region. His father, uncle, and grandfather were all Liberal members of parliament, and both he and his younger brother Joseph Albert (Jack) Pease, who became Baron Gainford (1917), followed in this tradition. Pease was educated at Grove House, Tottenham, and entered Trinity College, Cambridge, in 1876, graduating BA in 1880 (MA, 1883). On 10 February 1880 he married Helen Ann (Nellie) Fowler (1858– 1910), third daughter of Sir Robert Nicholas Fowler, first baronet, banker, and Conservative politician; they had two sons and a daughter. Pease entered business and became a director of the family firm, Pease & Partners Ltd, and of the National Provident Institution. He was an alderman of the North Riding from 1889 to 1937, and a deputy lieutenant for both the North Riding and London.

In 1885 Pease was elected Liberal MP for York, which he represented until his defeat at the 1892 general election; he was defeated there again in 1895. In January 1897, while travelling in Somaliland, he was elected for the Cleveland division of the North Riding and sat until 1902, when he accepted the Chiltern Hundreds. Though designated a Liberal, Pease preferred the appellation 'whig', and defended with gusto the principle of a ruling class whose members were born and bred in the traditions of government. At the same time he admired Gladstone and steadfastly supported Irish home rule, free trade, and temperance. Much happier in the Victorian political world than in the Edwardian, Pease opposed the 'people's budget' of 1909 as a 'socialist' measure. Believing that Asquith was 'out for the "Labour" vote' and had taken 'Lloyd George and Limehouse to his bosom', he severed links with the party of 'neo-Liberalism' (Pease, Elections, 301).

By this date, however, Pease's political career was over. During the 1890s the family textile business had gone into decline; when its failure became public in 1902 Pease resigned his seat. It was a humbling turn of fortune for one whose coming of age in 1878 had been celebrated with a party for 800 at his father's mansion, Hutton Hall, in Yorkshire. Although Pease avoided bankruptcy, only desperate measures enabled him to save Pinchinthorpe House, his Yorkshire home, from the creditors. In straitened circumstances he sought employment abroad and he was wryly amused when help eventually came from a political opponent and not from a political friend.

In 1903, the year that Pease succeeded to his father's baronetcy, Lord Milner, of whom he had been highly critical during the South African War, appointed him resident magistrate in the Barberton district of the Transvaal. After a period of service there in 1903– 5, he pursued several speculative business ventures, including an ostrich farm in Africa, before settling again in England. Although none of his money-making schemes took off, Pease was able to live the remainder of his life as a gentleman of means. After the death of his first wife he married on 28 September 1912 Laure Marianne (1868– 1922), daughter of Louis Philippe Sugnet de Montmagny. There were no children. During the 1914– 18 war he served with the remount service and in September 1918, after his younger son had been killed in action, he joined the Church of England. His second wife died in January 1922 and on 1 August of that year, to the mild scandal of his friends and family, he married his nurse, Emily Elizabeth Smith (1897– 1979), forty years his junior; they had three surviving children, two sons and a daughter.

In his memoir Elections and Recollections (1932) Pease has left a candid record of political life at the end of the nineteenth century. He had scant regard for the reputations of some famous contemporaries and wrote of John Morley: 'With all his historical and literary attainments, I never knew a distinguished man so destitute of any understanding of our race, or indeed any other' (Pease, Elections, 97). The book reveals Pease as an unflinching advocate of condign punishment: he was convinced of the deterrent value of heavy sentences— what he termed 'the mercy of severity'— and supported flogging.

A fine horseman and an ardent fox-hunter Pease wrote an entertaining history of the hunt to which he most commonly rode: The Cleveland Hounds as a Trencher-Fed Pack (1887). Hunting inspired some of his best writing, and his Half a Century of Sport (1932) recounts diverse exploits abroad, including the pursuit of lion in Africa, ibex in the Pyrenees, and Barbary sheep in Algeria— Pease rated the latter as one of the most difficult game to hunt. In England he found time to shoot, stalk, and follow otterhounds, and his Hunting Reminiscences (1898) has detailed chapters on hare, fox, cub, and badger hunting. Although Pease had no qualms about digging for badger, he denounced badger-baiting as 'a cruel and brutalizing sport'. He believed that 'all genuine sportsmen have something of the naturalist in their composition', and in parliament advocated an extension of the legislation to protect wild birds (Pease, Hunting Reminiscences, 236). Pease's attachment to the countryside of the North Riding is conveyed strongly in his Dictionary of the Dialect of the North Riding of Yorkshire (1928), an authoritative account on the subject. Pease died at his home at Pinchinthorpe in Guisborough, Yorkshire, on 27 April 1939.

-----  
Mon 10 April 1882 - (EASTER) Hounds finished the season as usual on this day, but I had to go to Darlington with Father; We went to West Lodge, and there we found Henry Fell, Dale & Fletcher seated round the dining room table, there we agreed to turn the Collieries and Ironstone departments into a Limited Company to be called Pease & Partners, to consist of as original partners Joseph Whitwell Pease, Arthur Pease, Henry Fell Pease, David Dale, E.H. Pease, Alfred Edward Pease & Joseph Albert Pease Capital £2.250m & so forth in detail. I only hope- they will turn it into a public company and father will get rid of some of his shares. He has been looking about & pulling up his expenditure the last day or two as we have shown him that his financial condition is not very satisfactory. Got £10 from Lord Queensberry as the balance of the price I asked (£150) for 'Jerry-go-Nimble' more than a year ago, This was to be paid on condition he won a race value £50 - & he won the Melton Town Purse on 31st March carrying Lord Q. 13 stone.

-----  
Tues 22 Dec 1891 - To the Canon Street Hotel where I lunched with the N.P.I. Board after my election by the Policy Holders & a speech in wh. I referred to the Instn. being originally founded by Quakers, my being the youngest member of the Board.

-----  
It is not always easy, I have been told, work harmoniously with a colleague of the same way of thinking in the Joint representation of a single constituency. Pease and Lockwood never found any difficulty, and were as devoted to one another as brothers ought to be. *Sir*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*Frank Lockwood-A biographical sketch. Augustine Birrell.*  
-----

Pease, Alfred Edward.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, June 7, 1876. [Eldest] s. of Joseph Whitwell [M.P.], later [1st] Bart. [of Pinchinthorpe] and of Hutton Hall, Guisborough, Yorks. (and Mary, dau. of Alfred Fox, of Falmouth).

B. [June 29], 1857, at Darlington.

School, Grove House, Tottenham, London (private). Matric. Michs. 1876; B.A. 1880; M.A. 1883.

M.P. for York, 1885-92; for the Cleveland Div. of Yorks., 1897-1902.

Succeeded as 2nd Bart., 1903.

Resident Magistrate in the Transvaal, 1903-5. An early settler in Kenya; Head of Native Affairs.

Served in the Great War, 1914-19 (Remount Service). Of Hutton Hall and Pinchinthorpe, Yorks.

Married (1) Feb. 10, 1880, Helen Anne, dau. of Sir Robert N. Fowler, 1st Bart. (and sister and co-heiress of Sir Thomas Fowler, 2nd and last Bart.), and had issue; (2) Sept. 28, 1912, Laure Marianne, yst. dau. of Louis Philippe Sugnet de Montmagny; (3) 1922, Emily Elizabeth Smith, adopted dau. of James Smith, of Thornaby-in-Cleveland.

A Quaker.

Lieut. for the City and D.L., London.

J.P. and D.L. for the N. Riding of Yorks.

F.R.G.S.; F.Z.S. Breeder, big game hunter, and all-round sportsman.

In his youth rode in point-to-point races, and won steeple and hurdle races in S. Africa.

Author, *The Book of the Lion*; *The Badger*; *Horse-breeding for Farmers*; *A Dictionary of the Dialect of the N. Riding of Yorkshire*; *Half a Century of Sport*; etc.

Died Apr. 27, 1939, at Pinchinthorpe House.

Brother of Joseph A. (1878); father of Edward (1900). (Burke, P. and B.; Fox-Davies, *Armorial Families*; Walford, *County Families*; *Who's Who in Local Government*; *Who's Who*; *The Turf's Who's Who*; *The Times*, Apr. 28, 1939.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DL JP FRGS FZS.
- He was educated at Grove House School in Tottenham, London.
- He was educated at Trinity College in Cambridge.
- He worked as a Sportsman, Politician, Author & Diarist.
- He worked as a Partner in J. & J.W. Pease, Bankers in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Member of the Guisborough Board of Guardians before 1881.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for York in 1885-1892.
- He worked as a Director of the National Provident Institution on 22 Dec 1891.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Cleveland in 1897-1902.
- He was Quaker then Anglican on 3 Jul 1916.
- He worked as a JP for the North Riding of Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Lieutenant for the City of London.
- He worked as a Deputy Lieutenant (DL) London.
- He worked as a Deputy Lieutenant (DL) North Riding of Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Alderman for the North Riding of Yorkshire in 1889-1937.
- He worked as a Resident Magistrate 1903 To 1905 in Barberton, Transvaal, South Africa.
- He resided at Villa Mercedes 3 Nov 1905 to 29 Apr 1906 in Capri, Italy.
- He resided at Kitanga 1908 To 1912 in Machakos, Kenya.
- He had a residence in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Alfred married **Helen Ann Fowler**,<sup>24,59,68,100,147</sup> daughter of **Sir Robert Nicholas Fowler 1st Bt**<sup>24,27,59,68,75,147</sup> and **Sarah Charlotte Fox**,<sup>27,59,68,75,147</sup> on 10 Feb 1880 in Corsham, Wiltshire. Helen was born on 4 Dec 1858 in Tottenham, London, died on 4 Nov 1910 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 51, and was buried in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire. They had three children: **Edward**, **Christopher York**, and **Lavender Mary**.

Marriage Notes: **10 Feb 1880 Tues**: Alfred's wedding day; (word unclear) morning - but it came out a beautiful day. He & Albert & Creighton were at Corsham, all went off as well as could be. Nellie made a sweet Bride she had 6 sisters in blue velvet, six of our own girls in red velvet. Albert was solitary best man, Creighton who married them gave them, a beautiful exhortation instead of that out of the Prayer Book, from Church we all went to Elm Grove and were soon at Dejeuner; of my own people in addition to Bridegroom, Albert & 6 girls & wife, Jane & Emma Pease, Arthur & Mary, John, Helen & Ella, Joseph & Marianna Fox, Howard & Blanche Fox, Mr & Mrs J.C. Dimsdale, Linton, the Vicar, Creighton, Philip D. Tuckett, John E. Fowler & Emma Mary, Robert Fowler, Alfred & Bessie Waterhouse; John William, proposed their health, Alfred responded quietly, "Jack" did his best, Robert, Philip, Creighton, Linton & I were also up.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Miscellaneous: Married by Rev. Dr. Mandell Creighton, 10 Feb 1880, Corsham, Wiltshire.

14-**Sir Edward Pease 3rd Bt. Hutton Lowcross & Pinchinthorpe**<sup>11,59,68,144</sup> was born on 15 Dec 1880 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire, died on 14 Jan 1963 in Hutton Lowcross, Pinchinthorpe, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 82, and was buried in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Sudan Civil Service 1903-1911. Resigned in 1911 and the 2nd KEH. Wounded in Flanders 1915. 2nd Lt. Staff Mesopotamia 1917. 1st Lt. 6th E. Lancs. Regt. Salonika, 1918-1919. Club-Brooks.

-----  
Pease, Edward.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, June 25, 1900. [Eldest] s. of Alfred Edward (1876), later 2nd Bart., of Pinchinthorpe, Guisborough, Yorks. (by his 1st wife, Helen Anne, dau. of Sir Robert N. Fowler, 1st Bart.).

B. there [Dec. 15], 1880.

School, Winchester (scholar). Matric. Michs. 1901; Scholar, 1902.

In the Sudan Civil Service (Nile and Red Sea), 1903-11.

Farming in East Africa, 1911-14.

Served in the Great War, 1914-19 (Trooper, King Edward's Horse, 1915; wounded; Second Lieut., 1917; Lieut., 1918; Assistant Police Officer, 1917-19). Succeeded his father as 3rd Bart., Apr. 27, 1939.

Married, Nov. 20, 1919, Ida Mary, dau. of J. Lawrance, of Cambridge.

Of Lowcross Gate, Hutton, Guisborough, Yorks., in 1952.

(Winchester Coll. Reg.; Burke, P. and B.; Walford, County Families; Who's Who; Kelly, Handbook.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester. Trinity, Cambridge.
- He was a Quaker.
- He worked as a member of the Sudan Service in 1903-1911.
- He worked as a Farmer in 1911-1914 in Kitanga, Machakos, Kenya.
- He worked as a Trooper in the King Edward's Horse in 1914-1917.
- He worked as an officer of the King Edward's Horse in 1917-1919.

Edward married **Ida Mary Lawrence**,<sup>59</sup> daughter of **James Lawrence** and **Emma Elizabeth Clark**, on 20 Nov 1919. Ida was born on 21 Apr 1887, died on 27 Jan 1980 in Lowcross Gate, Hutton Lowcross, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 92, and was buried in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

14-**Christopher York Pease**<sup>59,66,144</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1886 in 24 Kensington Palace Gardens, London, died on 9 May 1918 in Givenchy, France. Killed in action. at age 31, and was buried in Mazingarbe Cemetery, Pas de Calais, France. Grave III.C.8.

General Notes: Educated at Horris Hill and Winchester. Director of Pease and Partners Ltd. Gazetted 2nd Lt. 1st Yorkshire Hussars 23 Sept 1914. Promoted Lt. 1 jun 1916. Attached to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

the West Yorkshire Regiment in August 1917 and killed in action near Givenchy, 9 May 1918.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He was educated at Horris Hill School in Newbury, Berkshire.
- He was educated at Winchester.
- He worked as a Director of Pease & Partners.
- He worked as an Officer of the Yorkshire Hussars Yeomanry.
- He had a residence in Croft Hall, Darlington, County Durham.

Christopher married **Margaret Phillipa Johnson**,<sup>59</sup> daughter of **Walter Johnson**<sup>97</sup> and **Margaret Florence Bell**, on 20 Dec 1910 in Arncliffe Church, Northallerton, Yorkshire. Margaret was born on 6 Apr 1887 in Rounton Grange, Northallerton, Yorkshire and died on 10 Jun 1959 in Northallerton, Yorkshire at age 72. They had two children: **Rachel Hebe Phillipa** and **Ingram Edward**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in The Hollins, Rounton, Northallerton, Yorkshire.

**15-Rachel Hebe Phillipa Pease**<sup>59</sup> was born on 19 Dec 1911 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire and died on 6 Sep 1999 in Hobart, Tasmania, Australia at age 87.

General Notes: "I heard yesterday of the death on 6<sup>th</sup> Sept. in Hobart, Tasmania of my half-niece Rachel Smith aged 87. She was the daughter of Christopher York Pease (k. 1918), Father's second son by his first marriage. We had corresponded over many years, and most recently over the Alfred Waterhouse table mystery. Over the last two or three years, she had suffered a couple of what she called mini strokes, which appeared (from her writing) not to have seriously incapacitated her, and which she dismissed in much the same light vein as though she had had a cough. What she didn't tell me, was that she had been operated on for cancer and had more recently developed secondary cancer which was inoperable. She died though within two or three hours of suffering a massive stroke without regaining consciousness, which mercifully, spared her from a slow death from cancer. Her husband who is three years younger, will be bereft and summoning the courage to carry on in a void, most difficult." Note, Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt.

Rachel married **Prof. Richard Selby-Smith**, son of **Selby Smith** and **Anne Rachel Rawlins**, on 3 Aug 1940 in Northallerton, Yorkshire. Richard was born on 13 Jun 1914 in Barming, Kent and died on 22 Oct 2005 in Hobart, Tasmania, Australia at age 91. They had two children: **Christopher** and **Peter**.

General Notes: Professor Selby Smith was a Classics Master at Milton Academy, Massachusetts, USA, 1938-39; Classics Master at Sedbergh School, Yorkshire, 1939-40; worked with Kent Education Committee, 1946-50; Deputy Chief Education Officer, Warwickshire Education Committee, 1950-53; Principal of Scotch College, 1953-1964.

During World War II, Professor Selby Smith served in the Royal Navy from 1940-1946. Having enlisted as an Ordinary Seaman, he was commissioned as a Lieutenant Commander in the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve in 1944.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Deputy Chief Education Officer, Warwickshire Education Committee 1950 To 1953.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1953.
- He worked as a Principal of Scotch College 1953 To 1964 in Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.
- He worked as a Professor of Education & Founding Dean of the Faculty of Education, Monash University 1964 To 1971 in Victoria.
- He worked as a Principal of the Tasmanian College of Advanced Education 1971 To 1973.
- He worked as a Professor of Education and Dean of Faculty, University of Tasmania 1974 To 1978.

**16-Professor Christopher Selby-Smith** was born on 29 Jul 1942 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent and died on 15 Sep 2007 in Melbourne, Victoria, Australia at age 65.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Scotch College, Melbourne 1953 To 1960.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Director Australian Council for Education.

Christopher married **Joy Miriam McGeehan**. They had two children: **David Richard** and **Hugh Thomas**.

17-**David Richard Selby-Smith**

17-**Hugh Thomas Selby-Smith**

16-**Peter Selby-Smith**

Peter married **Joan Holroyd**, daughter of **John Holroyd**. They had three children: **Anne Jane**, **Andrew**, and **Robyn Clare**.

17-**Anne Jane Selby-Smith**

17-**Andrew Selby-Smith**

17-**Robyn Clare Selby-Smith**

15-**Pilot Officer Ingram Edward Pease**<sup>59</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1914 in Croft Hall, Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Feb 1939 in Bishop Hill, Kinross, Scotland (Flying Accident) at age 24, and was buried on 22 Feb 1939 in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

General Notes: City of Edinburgh Fighter squadron

He was killed whilst flying Hawker Hind, K6819 of No 603 Sqn AuxAF when he flew into Bishop Hill near Kinross in bad visibility.

No. 603 (City of Edinburgh) (fighter) Squadron.

Ingram Edward PEASE is granted a commission as Pilot Officer, -11th Jan. 1939.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Sandroyd School in Cobham, Surrey.
- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at Magdalen College, Oxford University.
- He was educated at Studying Veterinary medicine in Edinburgh University.
- He worked as a Pilot Officer with No. 603 (City of Edinburgh) (fighter) Squadron in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland.

14-**Lavender Mary Pease**<sup>59,148</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1889 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire, died on 25 Apr 1989 at age 99, and was buried in Cremated. Edinburgh Crematorium.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Northlands, Egham, Staines, Middlesex.

Lavender married **Capt. Walter Sandfield Medlicott**,<sup>59,144,146,148</sup> son of **Henry Edmondstone Medlicott** and **Kate D'Oyley Gale**, on 5 Oct 1910 in Guisborough, Yorkshire. Walter was born on 28 Aug 1879 in Sandfield, Potterne, Wiltshire, died on 24 Jun 1970 in Old Fodderlie, Hawick, Roxburghshire at age 90, and was buried in Edinburgh Crematorium. They had four children: **Dionysia**, **Helen Victoria**, **Rosemary**, and **Stephen**.

General Notes: MCC. Estate Agent. Was with his future father in law, Sir A E Pease in 1909 in BEA and with ex-President Theodore Roosevelt.

He was in the Harrow XI in 1897 and 1898. He hit 87 in the first innings at Lord's, where Eton, having followed on 163 behind, were beaten by nine wickets. He gained his Blue at Oxford in 1902 and for a number of years assisted Wiltshire.

"To reach the Partridge Hill house, you had to leave the car about two fields away and reach the house on foot - there was no road, and there was no electricity. Old Fodderlie too was a very basic home, but did have the advantage of access via a terrible very deep rutted farm road to creep along at 5 mph taking care not to scrape the exhaust pipe off ones vehicle - no home refinements like central heating, and I think like Partridge Hill the only lighting was from paraffin lamps. In my childhood memory, my half-sister appeared to be a perpetual invalid - like her mother, she had TB in her younger years - but was cured after a spell at Leysin in Switzerland, and lived to within two months of her 100<sup>th</sup> birthday. Her husband, Sandy M, lived to almost 91 y.o. - and he smoked Woodbine cigarettes!"

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Note by Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He was educated at Magdalen College, Oxford.
- He worked as an officer of the Northumberland Hussars.
- He worked as a Land agent.
- He had a residence in The Farm House, Normanby, Scunthorpe, Lincolnshire.
- He had a residence in Partridge Hill, Goathland, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Old Fodderlie, Hawick, Roxburghshire.

15-**Dionysia Medicott**<sup>59,148</sup> was born on 30 Aug 1914 in Normanby, Doncaster and died in 1998 in Jedburgh at age 84.

General Notes: "Until arthritis took a great hold, Diny used to come down each spring and do a round of calls on relatives. She was always chatty, loved her horses, and cared nothing in the slightest for the fancy things in life. She lived frugally, and didn't feed herself properly, 'a boiled egg will do' attitude, and had her meals (such as they were) always outdoors if fine, and in her little greenhouse if wet - For her 80th birthday, her niece (Rosemary's daughter) gave her two bean bags for each of her two dogs, and when she called to see Diny she found two dogs on one bean bag and Diny on the other. When her aunt Molly died (1980) and she was a beneficiary of half Molly's estate, she went over to Hutton and was asked by Molly's executor if she would like to take anything she particularly wanted. Yes, but there were only two things she said she would like. One was Molly's old bath sponge, the other her dressing gown! Not a book, not a bit of silver or even a chair. That was typical of Diny, a really splendid sort."

Note by Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Sparrow Hall, Rutherford, Kelso, Roxburghshire.

15-**Helen Victoria Medicott**<sup>59,148</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1916 in Devizes, Wiltshire and died on 4 Mar 2010 at age 93.

Helen married **Walter Mark Johnson**,<sup>148</sup> son of **Lt. Col. Walter Lyulph Johnson**<sup>77,97</sup> and **Alice Hilda Lupton**,<sup>97</sup> on 6 Sep 1939 in Goathland, Yorkshire. Walter was born on 24 Aug 1915 in Hutton Rudby and died on 3 Sep 2003 at age 88. They had four children: **David Mark**, **Martin Stephen**, **Walter Sandy**, and **Alan Philip**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Rutherford Farm, Kelso, Roxburghshire. TD5 8NP.

### 16-**David Mark Johnson**

David married someone. He had three children: **Nicola**, **Sarah**, and **James**.

#### 17-**Nicola Johnson**

#### 17-**Sarah Johnson**

#### 17-**James Johnson**

### 16-**Martin Stephen Johnson**

Martin married **Ruth**. They had two children: **Harriet** and **Olivia**.

#### 17-**Harriet Johnson**

Harriet married **Al Busby**. They had three children: **Nell**, **Iris**, and **Arthur**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-**Nell Busby**

18-**Iris Busby**

18-**Arthur Busby**

17-**Olivia Johnson**

16-**Walter Sandy Johnson** was born on 5 Nov 1947 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland and died in 1967 in Australia. In a riding accident at age 20.

16-**Dr. Alan Philip Johnson**

Alan married **Louise**. They had three children: **Emily, Camilla, and Settno**.

17-**Emily Johnson**

17-**Camilla Johnson**

17-**Settno Johnson**

15-**Rosemary Medicott**<sup>148</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1922 in Pinchinthorpe, Guisborough, Yorkshire and died in May 1990 in Isle of Ske. Drowned in the sea having fallen from rocks. at age 67.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Motorcycle ambulance outrider in 1940 in France.

Rosemary married **Maj. Edward Godfrey Bird**,<sup>148</sup> son of **Capt. Frederick Godfrey Bird RN** and **Elizabeth Whitlock**, on 6 Apr 1946 in Goathland, Yorkshire. Edward was born on 4 Feb 1915 in London and died on 22 Jun 1959 at age 44. They had three children: **Charles Godfrey, Harmony, and George Godfrey**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They worked as a Farmers in West Fodderlie, Bonchester Bridge, Hawick, Roxburghshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Kidderminster, Worcestershire.

16-**Charles Godfrey Bird**

Charles married **Patricia Goodsir**. They had four children: **Jennifer, Julie, Rona, and Hayley**.

17-**Jennifer Bird**

17-**Julie Bird**

Julie married **Patterson**. They had three children: **Skye, Corrie, and Hector**.

18-**Skye Patterson**

18-**Corrie Patterson**

18-**Hector Patterson**

17-**Rona Bird**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 17-Hayley Bird

Hayley married someone. She had two children: **Rosie** and **Kaya**.

### 18- Rosie

### 18- Kaya

Charles married **Dawn**.

### 16-Harmony Bird

Harmony married **William Henry Richardson**. They had two children: **Kiri Anne** and **Edward Robert**.

### 17-Kiri Anne Richardson

### 17-Edward Robert Richardson

### 16-George Godfrey Bird

Rosemary next married **Charles Douglas Scott** on 17 Feb 1961 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. Charles died in 1989. They had two children: **Alexander William Douglas** and **Walter Stephen Douglas**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Farmer in Falla, Jedburgh.

### 16-Alexander William Douglas Scott

Alexander married **Wendy Wilson**. They had two children: **Finlay** and **Millie**.

### 17-Finlay Scott

### 17-Millie Scott

### 16-Walter Stephen Douglas Scott

15-**Stephen Medicott**<sup>59</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1925 in Goathland, Yorkshire, died on 7 Dec 1926 in Goathland, Yorkshire at age 1, and was buried on 9 Dec 1926 in Goathland, Yorkshire.

Alfred next married **Laure Marianne Sugnet de Montmagny**, daughter of **Louis Philippe Sugnet de Montmagny** and **Henriette Lina Jomini**, on 25 Sep 1912 in Hotel de Ville, Lausanne, Switzerland. Laure was born on 10 Nov 1868 in Yverdon, Switzerland, died on 25 Jan 1922 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 53, and was buried in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

Alfred next married **Emily Elizabeth Smith**,<sup>59</sup> daughter of **Unnamed** and **Rosetta Smith**, on 1 Aug 1922 in Darlington, County Durham. Emily was born on 26 Feb 1897 in Thornaby on Tees, County Durham, died on 26 Mar 1979 in Guisborough Hospital, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 82, and was buried on 28 Mar 1979 in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire. They had four children: **Anne Phillida**, **Judith**, **Alfred Vincent**, and **Joseph Gurney**.

General Notes: Daughter of Rosetta Smith and father unknown. Adopted by her maternal grandparents and raised as one of their own. She trained as a nurse and in 1922, when she was nursing both Alfred and Laure Pease through pneumonia, Laure died. Alfred recovered sufficiently well, that he married Emily Elizabeth, (who was always known as Betty), on the 1st August that same year.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a JP.
- She was nominally Church of England.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Anne Phillida Pease

Anne married **Major Edward Mark Chetwynd-Stapylton**, son of **Richard Chetwynd-Stapylton** and **Vera Helen Maitland-Makgill-Crichton**, on 20 Feb 1946 in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire. Edward was born on 23 Nov 1919 in Red Lodge, Berkhamstead, Hertfordshire and died on 1 Jul 1995 in Lewes, East Sussex at age 75. They had three children: **Judy Anne**, **Phillida Helen**, and **Joanna Elizabeth**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at Magdalene College, Cambridge.
- He worked as an officer of the King's Royal Rifle Corps on 1 Oct 1939.

### 15-Judy Anne Chetwynd-Stapylton

Judy married **John Trevor Lambert**. They had two children: **Sophie Alice Doanda** and **Hannah Madelaine Harriet**.

### 16-Sophie Alice Doanda Lambert

Sophie married **Leo Mowat Chesterton**, son of **Andrew Venn Mowat** and **Joanna Mary Warcup**. They had two children: **Matilda Daisy** and **Rafferty Lambert**.

### 17-Matilda Daisy Chesterton

### 17-Rafferty Lambert Chesterton

### 16-Hannah Madelaine Harriet Lambert

Hannah married **Thomas Michael Leybourne Parker**, son of **Evan Parker** and **Elaine**. They had one son: **Freddie Zebedee Lambert**.

### 17-Freddie Zebedee Lambert Parker

### 15-Phillida Helen Chetwynd-Stapylton

### 15-Joanna Elizabeth Chetwynd-Stapylton

Joanna married **Kim Stephen Fuller**. They had one daughter: **Jessie Alison**.

### 16-Jessie Alison Fuller

Joanna next married **Nigel John Boyce Armstrong**.

14-**Judith Pease**<sup>59</sup> was born on 16 Jan 1925 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire, died on 11 Apr 1925 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire, and was buried in Newton under Roseberry, Yorkshire.

14-**Sir Alfred Vincent Pease 4th Bt. Hutton Lowcross & Pinchinthorpe**<sup>22,27,33,59,117,149,150,151,152</sup> was born on 2 Apr 1926 in Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough, Yorkshire, died on 23 Sep 2008 in Nunthorpe Hall, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 82, and was buried in Ashes scattered at Roseberry Topping & Newton under Roseberry. He had no known marriage and no known children.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School.

### 14-Sir Joseph Gurney Pease 5th Bt. Hutton Lowcross & Pinchinthorpe

Joseph married **Shelagh Munro Bulman**, daughter of **Cyril Gounod Bulman**<sup>153,154</sup> and **Sarah Jane Armstrong**<sup>154</sup>. They had two children: **Charles Edward Gurney** and **Jane Elizabeth Gurney**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Charles Edward Gurney Pease

Charles was the partner of **Dr. Theresa Wade**, daughter of **Trevor James Wade** and **Mary Hasney**, in 2004-2015. Theresa was born on 26 Apr 1986 in Southern General Hospital, Glasgow, Renfrewshire, Scotland, died on 28 Oct 2015 in Craignure, Isle of Mull, Argyll, Scotland at age 29, and was buried on 12 Nov 2015 in Suidhe Cemetery, Bunessan, Isle of Mull, Argyll, Scotland. The cause of her death was tragically, in a road traffic accident.

#### General Notes: **THERESA'S EULOGY (or Testament) NOTES**

Theresa was born on the 26th of April 1986, and raised by her loving parents, Trevor and Mary within the heart of this community of Bunessan, where she was soon joined by her two sisters, Rosie and then Louise.

She attended the primary school here and flourished in her own singular way, surrounded by her small group of childhood friends, whom she cherished so very much.

Her singular determination to study was noted from an early age, and fostered and encouraged within the home environment as soon before the age of 10, she expressed her first desire to be a vet..... on Mull. Presumptive perhaps, but a bold ambition for one so young.

Her care and compassion for animals was first revealed by the presence of hamsters in her life, and it was a source of great delight to indulge with her friend Michelle, the art of hamster racing in the living room. A small beginning.... perhaps, but of later significance.

Soon, the appearance of cats within the household, added another dimension to her life, for they were her companions during the day..... and at night, was never happier than to breach protocol and provide a night-time bed for her furry friends.

Given that she was disposed to asthma, made no difference at all, for her animals were to be cherished, despite the fur and whiskers.... or should I say in spite of the fur and whiskers..... for indulgence became a byword for her nature.

From Bunessan, she removed to Oban High school as a weekly boarder, as still that determination to study persisted. Initially she was cautious, never wishing to be seen to be excel, for such amidst her friends, may have been divisive. Much later however, this had to change and in examinations, anything graded less than A, took upon itself the nature of a national disaster, requiring the finest diplomatic skills to restore the status quo.

And sometimes the sweet little angel, sometimes sprouted horns and growled, but only as a response to what she saw as her failings. It was often a delight to witness these transitions, which later would resolve in laughter all around.

By then, she had gained a pony..... Skerry..... who though adored beyond measure, never marginalised the needs of the remainder of the family menagerie. But a day when Theresa might not be found cantering about Ardtun with her friends and sisters, Rosie and Louise, was a poor day indeed.

Music too, was another aspect of her life, for she was encouraged by Trevor and Mary to learn to play an instrument. She chose the violin. In later years she found cats had little empathy with her sterling efforts, and frequently fled the house. Clearly cats for all or their feline interests, have no musical appreciation.

But her singing enchanted all. More later still she learned to value and appreciate more contemporary music, most particularly that of these provinces. The band Skipinnish was perhaps her favourite of recent years and may be illustrated here today.

Ceilidh dancing too was a particular joy to her. The more vigorous the dance, the better it was. Seldom was she happier than when she bested her partner and sent him skittering across the floor into the furnishings. Perhaps some gentlemen here today might bear the scars. Be sure to treasure them.

Anyway.

Throughout these years, both Mary and Trevor continued to foster and encourage their children in all that seemed to them appropriate. A love of the outdoors and the encouragement to seek and appreciate the world about them, often resulted in extended walking expeditions, often in other parts of Britain and sometimes beneath canvas. All the while these lessons were being absorbed, they learned of those attributes that make a person fit to enter into the wider world. Self-confidence, honour, integrity, truthfulness and compassion but above all, love.. We have long known that they did it well.

Academic excellence was a byword for Theresa, and as the young girl blossomed into a young woman, the attractiveness of her kinder nature, was complimented by the most enchanting outward loveliness that touched so many.

Then at the conclusion of her final year at Oban High, her efforts exceeded even her own expectations, culminating in the award of the Dux prize for academic achievement, and later, acceptance into the Faculty of Veterinary Medicine at the University of Glasgow.

Again the unremitting studies remained her focus, whilst at home, she returned to her devotions to the animals, whom she loved unconditionally as being her equals.

Between times, she worked away the summers earning money, to pack away for times when needed on this strenuous journey that she had embarked. Cautious and yet pragmatic, she ever seemed to climb these foothills into the higher regions of bold ambition, with ease. Never stopping, save to reflect upon the view, yet never taking her eyes off those whom she held so dear to her.

And then, a decade past, whilst engaged in Summer employment at the Kinloch in Pennyghael, one who had long been fascinated by her constancy in all that she touched, had come find a warm affection had turned to that fateful prospect of having fallen quite in love with her.

That the chemistry of many years of having known each other, was as it was, who can declare? But it was one fateful evening, that both Theresa and myself came to the realisation that our companionship was acceptable to both and committed the one to the other.

At this juncture, we must pause to consider the inner being and not the outward physical manifestations of the person, for Theresa held a deep and personal spirituality that didn't often reveal itself to the outward world. She held her communions to be a powerful and private thing. She wore little of it upon her sleeve.

For her that knowledge was the sublimation of all that mattered and a truth that to her was self-evident. That was the foundation; the anchor upon which we built our lives together. She was as constant to those truths as the evening star.

Returning to her studies, she attacked with a sense of greater urgency still, the need to excel and bring closure to her academic years. Intermediate awards were earned by her,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

which helped encourage her further..

That she was awarded her Bachelor's Degree in Veterinary Medicine was always, to those of us that watched, an inevitability. That it was an Honours degree, was the icing on the cake..... with of course, lots of cherries. It would be an understatement to say that she had made her parents and sisters proud. Her success was shared by so many in this her island home.

All too swiftly, she sought and obtained her first appointment as a veterinary surgeon, working alongside the late Mr. Chris Evans of Fort William, who mentored her through the first real-world life of a mixed practice vet. Happy does not begin to describe the feelings she had at that time, for now from the higher ridges of her ambition, the view had become immeasurably greater. Chris, according to his wife Fiona, tells me that he often spoke of Theresa as being being, "Tough." . I think that that would have delighted her. Alas, the practice changed hands when Chris retired, and to her horror, became management led and that which had been joyful to her, had suddenly taken upon itself a quiet shade of grey. Worse still, they took away from her, her beloved Land-Rover, and told her to use a van instead!!

In consolation, she found the weekday companionship of two kittens, whom she named Oliver and Uisken, who travelled home with her each Friday night via Oban where she would visit her beloved parents and sisters, before returning home to Mull on the late boat and then, to return once more on Monday mornings, via the first boat out from Fishnish to Lochaline, to Fort William, to start another week.

But still there are miracles within this world, as though we hadn't seen enough already, for Theresa, had upon occasions, been invited to gain a little further experience now and then, in the practice of Mr. Jimmy Wilson. It took a little out of the weekend leisuretime..... though for her, it probably amounted to the same thing, but once again she found in Jimmy, a mentor whose experience on home ground was of immeasurable value.

Whether he was ever once aware of a younger girl staring at him with little beady eyes, in hope of following in his footsteps, we cannot say, but the thought appeals.

We may say however, that Jimmy saw within the woman that Theresa had become, a potential that was worthy of his faith and trust and one day, by chance, met Theresa in the passing at Craignure. He ventured on the spot, that since he had expectations of retiring, he wondered if she might wish to consider taking over his practice and to think it over. How can we even begin to imagine how she felt, to suppose she were considered a worthy successor to all that she had ever wished to hold, that of being our vet.

It needs be said, however, that Jimmy's trust in her ability was not misplaced, and that it was HE who showed her the final pathway to her summit of ambition, seems so apposite and so apt, for their minds were not so very different in the broader outlook.

Never did anyone resign a position more willingly, the day that she elected to leave Fort William. If tragedy there was, it was the loss of the companionship of her many friends that she had made there. But friendship in the truer sense, ever endures, for Theresa never ceased to remember those whom she loved. She was constant, and ever faithful.

For twelve months, Theresa worked in practice with Jimmy, learning the ropes as it were and steadily establishing herself as his trusted successor, and gaining the so-essential trust of those who may at first sight have had reservations for one so young..... and she knew she had to prove herself to others, in what can be a physically demanding profession.

How many of our farming brethren witnessed Theresa suppressing the wild determinations of an irate tup or ewe or watch amazed to see her confront cattle with a confidence that was unsettling, we cannot say. But they came to love her as she wrapped them oh so very gently round her fingers, with a smile. And I don't mean the livestock.

In July last year, she finally reached the summit of her life's ambition and formally established her company and took over the practice on this her island home. All that was left, was to improve and better herself and secure her reputation as one who would dedicate her life to the beloved animals who were her cause for being.

And so the days passed. She would often return home, sometimes a little battered and exhausted, but always happy to show the battle scars of the day and solicit a freely given comfort over her supper. No days were bad for her at all and her tomorrows were always ones of brightest expectation. Dogs, cats, pigs, birds too..... and much the more besides, all were part of her concern for their welfare.

Not long since, she returned home to tell of something most remarkable, for Mr. Hugh MacPhail had informed her that the farming community had accorded her a very great dignity indeed..... she was known privately to them, it seems, as the "Mighty Atom". This she delighted in, for she held it as a measure of the acceptance that she had proved herself. It was a badge of honour awarded by her own, for she was ever proud of being a Mulleach.

The all too tragic circumstances of her passing and our loss, would be diminished if we did not pause to reflect upon their consequences.

I must remind you again of the bedrock upon which her life was built, for it was unimpeachable. It was both the anchor and the chain that made all things good to her, that however great the storm, all would be well. The chain still holds, indeed grows stronger. The anchor, secure.

Now, we bear witness in our grief, to that far more precious measure of the human condition.... the condition of love that is given unconditionally. It has surfaced over many recent days and in many differing forms, as we each reach out to one another in order that we accord one another comfort in this, a truly bitter trial.

We have seen the entirety of an island community draw close as we mourn our loss, and hope for her sake, that the lessons will not be lost.

For Theresa, this life was, in the greater scheme of things, but a port of call, it was never the end. Now her destination lies upon another shore. It was a short time we had her we know. But she burned so very brightly, that we shall not forget. For her, this moment was never the end of the journey, but the beginning.

Be strong, for the anchor still holds..... and until that other day."

*Notes used by Charles E. G. Pease, (Theresa's partner), at her funeral service on the 12th November 2015 at the Bunessan Hall, Isle of Mull.*

-----  
"My father and I had the practice on Mull and Iona for over fifty years. Neither he nor I wished to work anywhere else but here. Theresa followed in our footsteps. It was her dream to work on the island where she was brought up and for the time that was given to her, she lived her dream.

Theresa phoned me up one Friday evening in 2009 to tell me that she had just qualified. I congratulated her and asked her what she was doing the next day. Nothing she said. So I said that she could come and do the Saturday surgery. There was a bit of a silence and then she said she would phone me back. Within a short time the phone rang and she asked if I would be there so I said that I would be in the house but that Dot [*Dorothy MacLean, the practice nurse from Salen*] would keep her right. And so she had her first clinical experience on Mull as a fully qualified vet.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

She was young, clever, enthusiastic and a brilliant vet. Occasionally she gave me my place as the senior vet and would come to me with a question. She waited until I had thought about it and once I said what I would do about it, she would nod and then go off and do it her way.

She came to the practice three years ago next month as a shy girl but recently she came into her own and had her day in the sun. When I first discussed the Sheep Veterinary Society coming to the island in September I asked her if that was alright with her. She was surprised and puzzled that I was asking her, she had forgotten that this was now her practice. She had made it her own. Her stamp was on it. She was committed to the island and its people and their animals both large and small that was why she wanted to come back to Mull to serve the community here.

The Sheep Veterinary Society held her in very high regard and the visit was followed by very many letters and emails saying how much they had enjoyed their visit to her practice and how they had been impressed by Theresa. They thought that she was very brave to take on a solo veterinary practice and very impressed with her commitment to her clients and their animals both large and small. She was given the nick name "the Mighty Atom" at that meeting and it summed her up: nothing daunted her and she always persevered to the end of a task.

Someone once said that it is not the time that we are given that is important but what we do with that time. Theresa was where she wanted to be, doing the job she loved in the place she loved.

*Mr. James Wilson. Veterinary Surgeon to the Isles of Mull and Iona, from whom Theresa bought the practice, and who used these notes, as he spoke of Theresa at her funeral.*

-----

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with BVMS (Hons.) MRCVS in Faculty of Veterinary Medicine, University of Glasgow.
- She was educated at Bunessan Primary School in Bunessan, Isle of Mull, Argyll, Scotland.
- She was educated at Oban High School in Oban, Argyll, Scotland.
- She was educated at Faculty of Veterinary Medicine, University of Glasgow in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.
- She worked as a Veterinary Surgeon in 2009-2013 in Fort William, Highland Region, Scotland.
- She worked as a Veterinary Surgeon to the Isles of Mull and Iona in 2009 in Isle of Mull, Argyll, Scotland.
- She worked as a Veterinary Surgeon to the Isles of Mull and Iona in 2013-2015 in Isle of Mull, Argyll, Scotland.

### 15-Jane Elizabeth Gurney Pease

Jane married **Colin Charles Bright**, son of **William Charles John Bright** and **Doris Sutton**. They had three children: **Lucy Emma Jane**, **Thomas Edward**, and **Olivia Lucy Kate**.

16-**Lucy Emma Jane Bright**<sup>149</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1990 in Berne, Switzerland, died on 17 Nov 1990 in Berne, Switzerland, and was buried in St. Catherine's Church, Eskdale, Cumbria.

General Notes: Lucy was cremated in Switzerland and her ashes were later interred with those of her Great-grandparents, Cyril and Sally Bulman.

### 16-Thomas Edward Bright

Thomas married **Marsaili Isabel Lara Gunn**, daughter of **Prof. George Gunn** and **Laura**. They had one daughter: **Sophie Alice**.

### 17-Sophie Alice Bright

### 16-Olivia Lucy Kate Bright

13-**Sarah Charlotte Pease**<sup>27,59,69</sup> was born on 1 Sep 1858 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Apr 1929 in Godalming, Surrey at age 70, and was buried in FBG Reigate.

General Notes: **Mon 22 April 1929** - Motored to Howard's sister's at Reigate, a beautifully sunny day & we laid my dear sister's body in the pretty burial ground there (Reigate) - a thrush sang loudly during the time at the grave - Had some talk with Howard - poor man, he looks a wreck - we lunched at the Brewery on our way there - Cyril Pease returned with us to Birch Hall. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Sarah married **Howard Hodgkin**,<sup>27,59,155</sup> son of **John Hodgkin**<sup>24,32,75,79,80,81,82,83,84,85</sup> and **Elizabeth Haughton**,<sup>24,75,79,81,83</sup> on 17 Feb 1897 in Guisborough, Yorkshire. Howard was born on 11 Apr 1857 in Bruce Grove, Tottenham, London, died on 11 Apr 1933 in Godalming, Surrey at age 76, and was buried in FBG Reigate. They had one son: **Andrew John**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: While we were there we got the news of Howard Hodgkin's death on his birthday 11th April (on the anniversary of our little Judy's death, Easter Eve 1925) - he was buried by Lottie at Reigate on the 14th - I had written to him for his birthday - I shall miss him very much, & his & Lottie's home comes to an end - he was about 2 months older than I am . He had a stroke on April 4 -"

*Detail from the Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease. April 1932.*

-----

Hodgkin, Howard.

Adm. pens. (age 18) at JESUS, Oct. 1, 1875. [6th] s. of John [barrister-at-law, of Lewes, Sussex]. B. [Apr. 11, 1857], at Tottenham, Middlesex. School, Grove House (a Quaker school), Tottenham. Matric. Michs. 1875; (Hist. Trip., 1st Class, 1878); B.A. 1879; M.A. 1882. Adm. at Lincoln's Inn, Jan. 14, 1879. Called to the Bar, Nov. 17, 1882. Practised as an Equity Draftsman and Conveyancer. Principal Clerk in the Charity Commission. Closely concerned with the Society of Friends. Died Apr. 11, 1932, at Farncombe, Surrey. Buried at Reigate. (Inns of Court; Foster, Men at the Bar; Law Lists; The Times, Apr. 12, 1932.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grove House School in Tottenham, London.
- He worked as a Barrister Lincolns Inn.
- He worked as a Principal Clerk for the Charity Commission in London.
- He had a residence in Hillcroft, Claygate, Surrey.

14-**Andrew John Hodgkin**<sup>27</sup> was born on 14 Jan 1899 in 38 Palace Gardens Terrace, Kensington, London, died on 9 Sep 1980 in Dunedin, New Zealand at age 81, and was buried in Crookston Cemetery, Roxburgh, Central Otago, New Zealand.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1916-1919.
- He was a Quaker.
- He worked as a Farmer in New Zealand.

Andrew married **Nancy Milner Broadbent**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **Capt. Frederick Milner Broadbent** and **Cecilia Wilkinson**, on 3 Sep 1932 in Peel Forest, New Zealand. Nancy was born on 8 Jul 1906 in Osborne, Isle Of Wight and died on 29 Dec 1995 at age 89.

Andrew next married **Nancy Stewart Alcock**, daughter of **Albert Clarence Alcock** and **Marjorie Martin Monro**, on 22 Sep 1945 in Dunedin, New Zealand. Nancy was born on 20 Jan 1916 in Dunedin, New Zealand, died on 9 Mar 2010 in Dunedin, New Zealand at age 94, and was buried on 15 Mar 2010 in Crookston Cemetery, Roxburgh, Central Otago, New Zealand. They had three children: **Howard John**, **Eliot Neil**, and **Philippa Marjorie**.

15-**Howard John Hodgkin** was born on 15 Dec 1946 in Dunedin, New Zealand and died in 1970 at age 24.

15-**Eliot Neil Hodgkin**

Eliot married **Vyvienne Isabel**.

15-**Philippa Marjorie Hodgkin**

Philippa married **John Bell**.

13-**Rt. Hon. Joseph Albert Pease 1st Baron Gainford**<sup>9,24,27,59,69,75,132,144,145,156</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1860 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Feb 1943 in Headlam Hall, Gainford, County Durham at age 83, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Joseph Albert (Jack) Pease. Always known to family as Jack.

-----

Pease, Joseph Albert [Jack], first Baron Gainford (1860– 1943), politician, was born at Woodlands, Darlington, on 17 January 1860, the younger son of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease, bt (1828– 1903), industrialist and banker, and his wife, Mary Fox (d. 1892). Jack Pease, as he was known, enjoyed an early life of wealth and privilege in one of Britain's most prominent Quaker industrial and political dynasties. Like his older brother, Alfred Edward Pease, he was educated at Grove House, Tottenham, a Quaker school. He was afterwards privately

## Descendants of John Pease

---

tutored by Mandell Creighton before following Alfred to Trinity College, Cambridge, in 1878. He took an undistinguished BA in 1882, but shone as secretary of the amateur dramatic club, was master of the university drag hounds, and represented the university at polo, rugby, and putting the weight. He captained the Trinity cricket eleven, was twelfth man for the university, and was then a founder member and captain of the Durham county side. Wisden records that he continued to play until, at the age of seventy-four, his inability to take quick singles persuaded him it was time to retire.

Cambridge friends such as J. M. (Harry) Paulton and Eddie Tennant (later Lord Glenconner) shared enduring interests in sport and politics. Tennant's sister Margot, whose passion for riding to hounds matched Pease's, was also to become a lifelong friend. Her marriage to H. H. Asquith drew Pease into the upper social circles of the Liberal Party. Comfortable berths in the family coal and banking enterprises had afforded him sufficient leisure to embark on a career in politics. A Durham county councillor from 1887 until 1902, Pease was mayor of Darlington during 1888–9 (Britain's youngest mayor). Elected MP for Tynemouth in 1892, he was parliamentary private secretary (1893–5) to John Morley as chief secretary for Ireland, a post to which he aspired himself in the latter years of Asquith's premiership.

Made a whip in 1897, Pease faithfully understudied Herbert Gladstone. In opposition he made well-publicized noises about not being a pro-Boer without ever aligning himself unequivocally with the Liberal Imperialists. A more serious impediment to his advancement when Campbell-Bannerman came to power was the collapse of the Pease fortunes (1902), a calamity largely attributable to his father's improvident management of the family businesses. Generous friends rescued him from the brink of bankruptcy, but Pease's reduced circumstances were to make personal financial concerns a continuing distraction thereafter.

Pease's formidable wife Ethel (Elsie; d. 1941), whom he had married on 18 October 1886, was particularly irked at the curb on her social ambitions. The daughter of Sir Henry Marshman Havelock-Allan, Bt, and granddaughter of the hero of Lucknow, Sir Henry Havelock, Elsie's hopes for her son and two daughters were as undisguised as her ambition for her husband. His elevation as Asquith's patronage secretary to the Treasury in 1908 brought limited satisfaction. Successful reorganization of the Liberal Party machinery and unobtrusively effective parliamentary management during the budget turbulence of 1909 impressed the prime minister. Asquith brought him into the cabinet as chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster notwithstanding the loss of his Saffron Walden seat in January 1910. A move to Rotherham gave him a constituency that was safe as long as the local miners did not unite behind a Labour candidate.

Pease's promotion to the cabinet mystified colleagues such as Walter Runciman, Edwin Montagu, and Lloyd George (who blamed him for the Liberals' poor showing in the January 1910 election). But Asquith, appreciating his loyalty, saw him as the man to carry forward the government's programme of franchise and electoral reform. When Pease's Franchise Bill foundered on the rocks of women's suffrage in January 1913, his dismay, like Asquith's, was tempered by relief that votes for women had been thwarted without splitting the government. A bigger disappointment was his failure as president of the Board of Education to enact major educational reforms. His appointment in October 1911 coincided with the departure of the permanent secretary, Sir Robert Morant. Pease reshuffled the senior staff of the ministry, choosing a team led by L. A. Selby-Bigge that responded well to a competent, congenial, and considerate chief. With George Newman, Pease greatly expanded school medical services. He strengthened the board's relations with teachers and improved professional training. When war came he encouraged his new parliamentary secretary, Christopher Addison, in mobilizing the nation's scientific and industrial research resources.

Remaining in the cabinet which made the decisions for war with Germany in 1914 was deeply troubling for Pease. He tried unavailingly to dissuade his son from enlisting, and was an early supporter of the Friends' Ambulance Unit. But he resigned from the presidency of the Peace Society and thenceforth publicly defended the government's position. Pushed to the margins of high policy making, he undertook relief co-ordination tasks and introduced educational and leisure activities in army training camps, overcoming ill-judged resistance from Lord Kitchener. A casualty of the May 1915 coalition, Pease served as an unpaid member of the War Claims Commission in France. He was embarrassed by the need to seek a political pension, but by late 1915 he had secured a £2000 a year consultancy by placing his coal industry expertise and political connections at the disposal of his old friend Christopher Furness. An invitation to rejoin the government as postmaster-general (outside the cabinet), following Sir John Simon's resignation and Herbert Samuel's promotion in January 1916, delayed Pease's return to active business life. But revived hopes of political advancement were effectively extinguished by the formation of the Lloyd George coalition. Ennobled (3 January 1917) as Baron Gainford in the Asquith resignation honours, Pease became a leading figure in the post-war industrial world. He spoke for the Mining Association of Great Britain before the coal industry commission in 1919 and was elected president of the Federation of British Industries for 1927–8. As a 'prominent public man unconnected with any of the constituent companies' (Gainford MSS) he was asked to chair the infant British Broadcasting Company in 1922. He became a radio enthusiast, and was deputy chairman and a governor of the corporation from 1927 to 1932.

Well known in his retirement for his fishing (and a related concern for water conservation), hunting, shooting, and embroidery, Pease made faltering attempts to write his memoirs. His journals from 1908 to 1915, unknown to scholars for fifty years, are a revealing chronicle of Liberal politics. He died at his home, Headlam Hall, Gainford, co. Durham, on 15 February 1943.

Cameron Hazlehurst

---

Pease, Joseph Albert.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, June 1, 1878. [2nd] s. of Joseph Whitwell [M.P.] (1st Bart.), of Hutton Hall, Guisborough, Yorks. [and Mary, dau. of Alfred Fox, of Falmouth].

B. [Jan. 17], 1860, at Darlington, Durham.

School, Grove House, Tottenham, London (private). Matric. Michs. 1878; B.A. 1882; M.A. 1885.

Of Headlam Hall, Gainford, Durham.

Mayor of Darlington, 1889.

Private Secretary to the Rt. Hon.

John Morley, Chief Secretary for Ireland, 1893-5. M.P. for the Tyneside Division of Northumberland, 1892-1900; for Saffron Walden, 1901-10; for Rotherham, 1910-16.

Junior Whip, 1897-1905; Junior Lord of the Treasury, 1905-8. P.C., 1908.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1910-11.  
President of the Board of Education, 1911-15; Postmaster-General, 1916.  
Created 1st Baron Gainford of Headlam, Durham, Jan. 3, 1917.  
On Claims Commission in France and Italy, 1915-20.  
Interested in a number of industrial companies, including Pease and Partners, colliery owners.  
President of the Federation of British Industries, 1927-8. Chairman of the B.B.C., 1922-6; Vice-Chairman, 1926-32.  
Member of Advisory Committee to Board of Education on the Victoria and Albert Museum.  
Married, Oct. 18, 1886, Ethel, dau. of Lieut.-Gen.  
Sir Henry Marshman Havelock-Allan, 1st Bart., V.C., G.C.B., M.P., and had issue.  
Died Feb. 15, 1943, at Headlam Hall.  
Brother of Alfred E. (1876).  
(Schoolmasters' Directories; Burke, P. and B.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; Walford, County Families; Who's Who; The Times, Feb. 16, 1943.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was Quaker.
- He was educated at Grove House school in Tottenham, London.
- He worked as a Partner in J. & J. W. Pease, Bankers in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington 1889 To 1890 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a MP for Tyneside 1892 To 1900.
- He worked as a MP for Saffron Walden 1901 To 1910.
- He worked as a Parliamentary Secretary to the Treasury 1908 To 1910.
- He worked as a MP for Rotherham 1910 To 1917.
- He worked as a Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster 1910 To 1911.
- He had a residence in Headlam Hall, Gainford, County Durham.
- He worked as a President of the Board of Education 1911 To 1915.
- He worked as a Served on the committee of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1914-1919.
- He had a residence in 1915 in 8 Hertford Street, Mayfair, London.
- He worked as a Postmaster General in 1916.
- He worked as a Chairman of the BBC 1922 To 1926.
- He had a residence in 1940 in 18 Mansfield Street, London.

Joseph married **Ethel Havelock-Allan**,<sup>24,27,59,144,156</sup> daughter of **Lt. General Sir Henry Marshman Havelock-Allan 1st Bt.**<sup>59,77</sup> and **Lady Alice Reynolds-Moreton**,<sup>77</sup> on 19 Oct 1886 in Darlington, County Durham. Ethel was born on 1 Nov 1868 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada, died on 22 Oct 1941 in Headlam Hall, Gainford, County Durham at age 72, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had three children: **Miriam Blanche**, **Joseph**, and **Faith Muriel**.

14-**Hon. Miriam Blanche Pease**<sup>59,144,156,157</sup> was born on 22 Aug 1887 in London and died on 30 Jan 1965 at age 77.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 37 Chester Row, London.
- She worked as a Deputy Superintendent, Midland Division, HM Inspectorate of Factories.
- She had a residence in North Berwick, Scotland.

14-**Maj. Joseph Pease 2nd Baron Gainford**<sup>144,156,158</sup> was born on 8 Mar 1889 in Hutton Hall, Guisborough, Yorkshire, died on 23 Sep 1971 in Taynish, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Argyll at age 82, and was buried in Carsaig Cemetery, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead, Argyll.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was Quaker.
- He was educated at Eton College.
- He worked as an officer of the Lovat Scouts 1914 To 1918.
- He worked as an Engineer.
- He had a residence in Swale House, Richmond, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 1935 in Tainish, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead, Argyll.
- He had a residence in Duntaynish, Tayvallich, Argyll.

Joseph married **Veronica Margaret Noble**,<sup>144,156,158</sup> daughter of **Sir George John William Noble 2nd Bt.** and **Mary Ethel Walker-Waters**, on 3 Feb 1921 in London. Veronica was born on 3 Mar 1900, died on 5 Nov 1995 in Tainish, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead, Argyll at age 95, and was buried in Carsaig Cemetery, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead, Argyll. They had three children: **Joseph Edward, George, and John Michael.**

General Notes: Veronica, Lady Gainford; born March 3, 1900, died November 6, 1995 VERONICA Gainford, had a remarkable memory - what sometimes seemed like total recall; of the books she read, of the volumes of poetry she learnt as a girl, of the appearance of the world in which she grew up and of public events throughout this century. It is difficult to conceive that an event as utterly remote as the death of Edward VII in 1910 could be vividly recalled by someone alive until "yesterday"; or the sinking of the Titanic, or seeing Pavlova dance and theatre productions by Granville Barker. Memories of being taken as a little girl to call on Florence Nightingale, of having Baden-Powell as a god-father; of being taught to fly by Val Baker, who also taught Amy Johnson. She recounted her childhood and youth in a compelling memoir privately published in 1992. She was the only child of Sir George Noble, 2nd Baronet of Ardmore and Ardarden, elder son of Sir Andrew Noble, who came from Dunbartonshire and who became chairman of Armstrong Whitworth on the Tyne. Her mother, Molly Waters, was one of a large Irish family; another of the girls married George Noble's younger brother John. Veronica Noble grew up with lots of cousins and her descriptions of life in the large houses of well-to-do Edwardians make fascinating reading, particularly her accounts of holidays spent at her grandfather's houses, Jesmond outside Newcastle and Ardkinglas on the shores of Loch Fyne. "Twelve Nobles are always talking at once, six can't hear and the other six won't listen," she said described fairly well the family meals. Her parents seem to have believed in education, even for a girl, and she had a succession of governesses as well as attending St Paul's and the famous Northlands, kept by Sophy Weisse, a woman of German extraction who had been at school with Robert Louis Stevenson and whose father had settled in Edinburgh as the "only truly liberal town" in Europe. At Northlands games were not of high importance but Ellen Terry came to talk about Shakespeare and Mme Suggia to play her cello. The First World War spelled the end of a certain way of life but in 1919 George Noble took his daughter by air to Paris in a Handley Page bomber done up to accommodate passengers with mauve satin brocade and wicker armchairs. During the war, at the age of 17, she had learnt to drive a car and in 1916 got to ride in one of the first tanks, made at the Armstrong factory at Elswick. She also learned dairy farming, book binding, spinning, embroidery, and knitting; her knitting skills were exceptional, as was her knowledge of the traditional Highland crafts. Later she collected and published a book of patterns for kilt hose which ran to four editions and has now been taken over and re-published by enthusiasts in the United States. Following her marriage in 1921 to Joseph Pease, of the Yorkshire mine-owning family, whose forebear had backed George Stephenson's Stockton and Darlington Railway, she went to live in Yorkshire at Swale, Richmond. Her three sons were born in 1921, 1926, and 1930, and family life was combined with what sounds like a somewhat hectic social whirl, revolving round the racing calendar and the sporting seasons. Veronica herself enjoyed fishing, stalking, and swimming. In 1935, while staying at Glen Fyne Lodge for the fishing she saw, fell in love with, and bought Tainish near Tayvallich and by the autumn she and her family had moved in. They lived in this magic place until the terrible fire in 1955; three miles of pot-holed track to the nearest telephone didn't help extinguish the flames quickly. After the Second World War the two older Pease boys resumed their studies in Edinburgh and visits to Tainish became a keenly anticipated pleasure for their friends. Joe (who succeeded to the title in 1943) and Veronica Gainford worked very hard to provide a warm welcome, plentiful home-grown food, including milk, eggs and vegetables, and endless activity and laughter. Changed circumstances and post-war austerity had not diminished the skills of such generous hosts. Veronica Gainford took an active part in the life of the village and country during the 60 years she lived there. She was a member of the central council of the SWRI for many years and for a period chairman of the Argyll federation. Later she published a book on Tayvallich and Tainish which is a mine of information on local history, families, farming, buildings, flora and fauna. The Tainish peninsula itself is one of the largest remaining oak woods left in Britain. Much of it was acquired by Scottish National Heritage and since 1977 has been run as a national nature reserve. Veronica Gainford had friends of all ages and a wide range of interests. She loved company but needed solitude for spiritual nourishment. For a number of years she was interested in the teachings of Ouspensky and the ideas of the great Jesuit palaeontologist Teilhard de Chardin. Until last year she made an annual visit to Iona; in the special qualities of the island she found spiritual and physical replenishment. She asserted that after being there a few days she could walk right across the hilly island which she couldn't do on arrival! In her 80's she took part in a 12-mile sponsored walk from Lochgilphead to Tayvallich. She led the reels at her crowded 90th birthday party and we were all confidently looking forward to her 100th. Only a few days before her death she was alert and enjoying a dram and a joke with friends or relatives but her 20-year battle against cancer was finally lost on November 6.

*The Herald. 2 Dec 1995*

-----

For several years, from the time when I took over the Kinloch Hotel on the Isle of Mull in January 1991, Veronica would stay with me; principally as a member of the family and

## Descendants of John Pease

---

treated as such, but with the respect accorded to a guest. This would also incorporate a visit to the Isle of Iona where she would also stay. I would only say that she was a delightful and fascinating lady, for whom I had the utmost respect and my remembrance of her, is one of great affection and delight. She had stayed here before, in the days when Frank and Shelagh Bennett owned it. I too had stayed here at a later time, before ever supposing that one day it would be my home. *Charles E. G. Pease*

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Taigh na Seanamhair, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead, Argyll.

**15-Joseph Edward Pease 3rd Baron Gainford**<sup>117,156</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1921 in London and died on 4 Apr 2013 in Marlow, Buckinghamshire at age 91.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at West Downs Preparatory School in Winchester, Hampshire.
- He was educated at Eton College in 1934-1937.
- He was educated at Gordonstoun in 1938.
- He was awarded with FRGS.
- He worked as a Served as Sergeant with the RAFVR in 1941-1946.
- He worked as a Surveyor. Hunting Aerosurveys Ltd. In 1947.
- He worked as a surveyor with the Directorate of Colonial Surveys in 1951.
- He worked as a Surveyor. Soil Mechanics Ltd. In 1953.
- He worked as a President of the 230 Squadron Association.

Joseph married **Margaret Theophila Radcliffe Tyndale**,<sup>117,156</sup> daughter of **Henry Edmund Guise Tyndale** and **Ruth Isabel Walcott Radcliffe**, on 21 Mar 1953 in London. Margaret was born on 28 Jan 1925 in London and died on 14 Dec 2010 at age 85. They had two children: **Joanna Ruth Miriam** and **Virginia Claire Margaret**.

**16-Hon. Joanna Ruth Miriam Pease**

**16-Hon. Virginia Claire Margaret Pease**

**15-George Pease 4th Baron Gainford**

George married **Flora Daphne Dyce-Sharp**,<sup>117</sup> daughter of **Dr. Neville Alexander Dyce-Sharp** and **Flora MacDonald**, on 18 Jan 1958 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. Flora was born on 23 Nov 1924 in London and died on 3 Dec 2010 in Naemoor Gardens, Rumbling Bridge, Kinross at age 86. They had four children: **Olivia Daphne**, **Adrian Christopher**, **Matthew Edward**, and **Samantha Rachel**.

**16-Hon. Olivia Daphne Pease**

Olivia married **Dr. Stephen Langford**, son of **Roy Langford**. They had two children: **Rachel Veronica** and **Esther Rebecca**.

**17-Rachel Veronica Langford**

Rachel married **Luke Catley**. They had one daughter: **Hannah**.

**18-Hannah Catley**

**17-Esther Rebecca Langford**

**16-Hon. Adrian Christopher Pease**

**16-Hon. Matthew Edward Pease**

Matthew married **Barbara Griffiths**, daughter of **E. R. John Griffiths**. They had four children: **Felix George**, **Clara Jutta**, **Verity Flora**, and **Silas John**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Felix George Pease**

17-**Clara Jutta Pease**

17-**Verity Flora Pease**

17-**Silas John Pease**

16-**Hon. Samantha Rachel Pease**

Samantha married **Peter Baker**. They had one daughter: **Nicola**.

17-**Nicola Baker**

15-**Hon. John Michael Pease**<sup>117,156,158</sup> was born on 22 Sep 1930 in London and died on 4 Jun 2007 at age 76.

General Notes: It is strange how the passage of years comes to explain aspects of the past. In June 1016, still reeling from the death of my beloved Theresa, I found myself helping to manage her veterinary practice, here on the Isle of Mull, I had the pleasure of meeting Margaret Lister, a locum veterinary surgeon, who gave some of her time to assist the practice. Her home was near Lochgilphead, and recalled John Pease well, the more especially when he was both a child and a young man. She spoke well and spoke kindly of him. Such seems the perfect epitaph that we all might claim in our actions. I am always comforted by the thought that I live in a small world.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Wester Elchies Prep School in Aberlour, Moray, Scotland.
- He was educated at Gordonstoun.

John married **Margaret Shaw**,<sup>117</sup> daughter of **Duncan F. Shaw**, on 1 Jun 1962. The marriage ended in divorce in 1997. Margaret died on 24 Nov 2006 in Oban, Argyll and was buried on 2 Dec 2006 in Taynish, Tayvallich, Lochgilphead, Argyll. They had three children: **David Michael**, **Andrew Joseph**, and **Daniel John**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were divorced Divorce in 1997.

16-**David Michael Pease**

David married **Pauline Reid**. They had two children: **Victoria Helena** and **Emily Iona**.

17-**Victoria Helena Pease**

17-**Emily Iona Pease**

16-**Andrew Joseph Pease**

16-**Daniel John Pease**

Daniel married **Joanne McBrearty**. They had three children: **Tianna Trinity**, **Cairn Macaulay**, and **Senan Isaac**.

17-**Tianna Trinity Pease**

17-**Cairn Macaulay Pease**

17-**Senan Isaac Pease**

14-**Hon. Faith Muriel Pease**<sup>144,156</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1902 in London and died on 15 Feb 1935 in London at age 32.

Faith married **Major Michael Wentworth Beaumont**,<sup>7,156</sup> son of **Hon. Hubert George De Burgh Beaumont** and **Elisa Mercedes Grace**, on 29 Feb 1924. Michael was born on 8

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Feb 1903 and died on 19 Dec 1958 in Harristown House, Brannockstown, Co. Kildare at age 55. They had one son: **Timothy Wentworth**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a MP Aylesbury.
- He had a residence in Wotton House, Wotton Underwood, Buckinghamshire.

**15-Rev'd. The Rt. Hon. Timothy Wentworth Beaumont 1st Baron Beaumont** was born on 22 Nov 1928 in London and died on 8 Apr 2008 at age 79.

General Notes: The Rev. The Rt. Hon. Timothy Beaumont. Lord Beaumont

Timothy married **Mary Rose Wauchope**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Charles Edward Wauchope** and **Elaine Margaret Armstrong-Jones**. They had four children: **Hubert Wentworth**, **Alaric Charles Wentworth**, **Atalanta Armstrong**, and **Ariadne Grace**.

### **16-Hon. Hubert Wentworth Beaumont**

Hubert married **Katherine Emma Abel-Smith**, daughter of **Col. Richard Francis Abel-Smith** and **Marcia Kendrew**. They had four children: **Amelia May**, **George Wentworth**, **Richard Christian**, and **Michael Patrick**.

#### **17-Amelia May Beaumont**

Amelia married **Simon Peregrine Gauvain Murray**, son of **Ormiston Gauvain Nigel Murray** and **Shirley Arbuthnot**. They had two children: **Matilda Alice** and **Archibald Peregrine**.

#### **18-Matilda Alice Murray**

#### **18-Archibald Peregrine Murray**

#### **17-George Wentworth Beaumont**

George married **Katherine Hannah F. Fitzpatrick**.

#### **17-Richard Christian Beaumont**

#### **17-Michael Patrick Beaumont**

Hubert next married **Noella Murphy**. They had one daughter: **Isobella**.

#### **17-Isobella Beaumont**

**16-Hon. Alaric Charles Wentworth Beaumont** was born on 22 Apr 1958 in Hong Kong, China and died on 2 Dec 1980 in Road Accident at age 22.

### **16-Hon. Atalanta Armstrong Beaumont**

Atalanta married **Dr. Stephen Francis Bungay**. They had two children: **Felix Nicholas** and **Caspar Stephen**.

#### **17-Felix Nicholas Bungay**

#### **17-Caspar Stephen Bungay**

### **16-Hon. Ariadne Grace Beaumont**

Ariadne married **Mario Calvo-Platero**, son of **Guido Calvo-Platero**. They had three children: **Oliver Guido**, **Milo Alaric**, and **Clio**.

#### **17-Oliver Guido Calvo-Platero**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 17-Milo Alaric Calvo-Platero

### 17-Clio Calvo-Platero

13-**Maud Mary Pease**<sup>27,59</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1862 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 28 Feb 1947 in Pinchinthorpe, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 84, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Helen Blanche Pease**<sup>27,31,59,77</sup> was born on 18 Nov 1865 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 16 Mar 1951 in Darlington, County Durham at age 85, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Helen married **Edward Lloyd Pease**,<sup>31,59,68,69</sup> son of **Henry Pease**<sup>16,24,27,31,36,47,68,69,70,159,160</sup> and **Mary Lloyd**,<sup>16,24,27,31,68,69,160</sup> on 15 Jan 1890 in FMH Guisborough. Edward was born on 4 Mar 1861 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Mar 1934 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 73, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had six children: **Michael Lloyd, Cyril, Mary Cecilia, Henry Alfred, Robert, and Helen Maud.**

General Notes: Pease, Edward Lloyd.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, June 1, 1880. [2nd] s. of Henry [M.P.], of Pierremont, Darlington [by his 2nd wife, Mary, dau. of Samuel Lloyd, of Wednesbury].

B. there [Mar. 4], 1861.

School, Oliver's Mount, Scarborough.

Matric. Michs. 1880; B.A. 1884.

A Director of Pease and Partners, Ltd.; etc.

Of Hurworth Moor, Darlington.

Married, 1890, his cousin, Helen Blanche, dau. of Sir Joseph W. Pease, 1st Bart., of Hutton Hall, Guisborough.

Died Mar. 15, 1934.

Brother of John F. (1884). (Burke, L.G.; The Times, Mar. 16, 1934.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Partner in Ashmore, Benson, Pease & Co. In Stockton on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of the Weardale Steel, Coal, & Coke Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Cargo Fleet Iron Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Pease & Partners Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of T. & R. W. Bower Ltd.

14-**Michael Lloyd Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1891 in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham, died on 10 Jun 1968 at age 77, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a member of the Cargo Fleet Iron Company in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

14-**Cyril Pease** was born on 11 Dec 1891 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 31 Jul 1950 in London at age 58, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**Mary Cecilia Pease**<sup>30,32</sup> was born on 12 Dec 1892 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham and died on 27 Jul 1975 in 20 Bridge Road, Blackwell, Darlington, County Durham at age 82.

Mary married **Reginald Joseph Mounsey**,<sup>32</sup> son of **Edward Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>9,27,32,100,142</sup> and **Rachel Ann Fryer**,<sup>27,32,100,142</sup> on 14 Sep 1921 in

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Hurworth on Tees, County Durham. Reginald was born on 23 Jan 1884 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Mar 1962 in University College Hospital, London at age 78. They had five children: **Dorothy Helen, Priscilla Mary, Anthony Edward, David Reginald, and Margaret Lucy.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Fireclay Co. Ltd.

15-**Dorothy Helen Mounsey** was born on 10 Aug 1922 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Jul 2012 in Darlington, County Durham at age 89, and was buried on 27 Jul 2012 in Memorial meeting, FMH Darlington.

15-**Priscilla Mary Mounsey**

Priscilla married **Raymond Arthur Nunn**, son of **William Nunn** and **Alice Maud Parnell**. They had one son: **Richard John**.

16-**Richard John Nunn**

15-**Anthony Edward Mounsey**

Anthony married **Pamela Marian Nicholas**, daughter of **Charles Henry Nicholas** and **Marian Field**. They had two children: **Anthony Michael** and **Nicola Marian**.

16-**Anthony Michael Mounsey**

16-**Nicola Marian Mounsey**

15-**David Reginald Mounsey**

David married **Sheila Staton**, daughter of **Joseph Staton** and **Charlotte Ann Eaton**. They had two children: **Helen Margaret** and **Catherine Mary**.

16-**Helen Margaret Mounsey**

16-**Catherine Mary Mounsey**

15-**Margaret Lucy Mounsey**

Margaret married **Eric Woodford Pratt**, son of **Sidney Pratt** and **Charlotte May Dilkes**, on 30 Jun 1951 in Darlington, County Durham. Eric was born on 21 Jul 1926 in Desford, Leicestershire, died on 18 Jul 1993 at age 66, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had two children: **Christopher David Woodford** and **Rosemary Priscilla**.

16-**Christopher David Woodford Pratt**

16-**Rosemary Priscilla Pratt**

14-**Henry Alfred Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1894 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 4 Nov 1926 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 32, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**Robert Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1898 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 20 Oct 1937 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 39, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**Helen Maud Pease** was born on 8 May 1901 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 26 Sep 1929 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 28, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Lucy Ethel Pease**<sup>27,31,59,97,145,161</sup> was born on 12 Jul 1867 in Woodlands, Darlington, County Durham, died on 24 Jul 1940 in Birch Hall, Theydon Bois, Essex at age 73, and was

## Descendants of John Pease

---

buried in St. Mary's churchyard, Theydon Bois, Essex.

General Notes: Mrs. Gerald Buxton on " Phroso" is another of those who are able to share the pleasures of Fox-hunting with a partner equally fond of it. She has inherited all the love of the sport which runs in the Pease family, and is sister to Mr. A. E. Pease, who wrote the " History of the Cleveland Hounds " and other sporting books, and of Mr. J. A. Pease. Both brothers have won the House of Commons Point-to-Point. " Phroso," the animal upon which she is depicted, is a fair type of the class of horse which, with perfect seat and good hands, she rides with so much judgment and discretion with hounds.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with OBE.

Lucy married **Gerald Buxton**,<sup>31,59,77,97,145,161,162</sup> son of **Edward North Buxton**<sup>59,162</sup> and **Emily Digby**, on 3 Dec 1890 in Guisborough, Yorkshire. Gerald was born on 30 Oct 1862 in Knighton, Buckhurst Hill, Essex, died on 2 Mar 1928 in Birch Hall, Theydon Bois, Essex at age 65, and was buried on 6 Mar 1928 in St. Mary's churchyard, Theydon Bois, Essex. They had four children: **Blanche Emily**, **Edward North**, **Rebekah Mary**, and **Joseph Alfred**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP. DL.
- He resided at Birch Hall in Theydon Bois, Essex.

14-**Blanche Emily Buxton** was born on 15 Nov 1891 in Theydon Bois, Essex, died in 1971 at age 80, and was buried in St. Mary's churchyard, Theydon Bois, Essex.

14-**Lt. Col. Edward North Buxton**<sup>97</sup> was born on 7 Feb 1894 in Theydon Bois, Essex and died on 10 Sep 1957 in London at age 63.

Edward married **Sybil O'Neill**,<sup>97</sup> daughter of **Hon. Arthur Edward Bruce O'Neill** and **Lady Annabel Hungerford Crewe-Milnes**, on 6 Jun 1924 in London. Sybil was born on 15 Dec 1902 and died on 26 Jul 1946 in High Beech, Loughton at age 43. They had two children: **Morna Annabel** and **Mark Gerald Edward North**.

### 15-Morna Annabel Buxton

Morna married **Dr. Clive Ernest Arkle**, son of **Alexander Septimus Arkle** and **Lilian Octavia Glynn**, on 3 Feb 1951 in High Beech, Essex. Clive was born on 11 Jun 1922 in Liverpool and died in 1991 at age 69. They had four children: **Alexander Edward Buxton**, **Bridget Aycliffe Buxton**, **Alwyn Gerald Buxton**, and **Ann Daphne Buxton**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MB ChB.
- He worked as a Surgeon.

### 16-Alexander Edward Buxton Arkle

### 16-Bridget Aycliffe Buxton Arkle

### 16-Alwyn Gerald Buxton Arkle

### 16-Ann Daphne Buxton Arkle

Ann married **Stephen Derek Pitts**.

### 15-Mark Gerald Edward North Buxton

Mark married **Leucha Daphne Mary Warner**, daughter of **Col. Sir Edward Courtenay Thomas Warner 2nd Bt.** and **Hon. Nesta Douglas-Pennant**, on 19 Jul 1962. Leucha was born on 24 Jan 1929 and died on 7 Feb 2012 at age 83. They had two children: **Edward North** and **Terence Mark**.

### 16-Edward North Buxton

Edward married **Fiona Helen Shaw**, daughter of **E. Nicholas Shaw**, in 1992. Fiona died on 17 Jun 2014. They had one son: **Nicholas Edward North**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 17-Nicholas Edward North Buxton

### 16-Terence Mark Buxton

Edward next married **Daphne Rosemary Munro**, daughter of **H. N. Munro**.

14-**Rebekah Mary Buxton**<sup>161</sup> was born on 21 Jan 1900 in Theydon Bois, Essex and died on 24 Jul 1985 at age 85.

Rebekah married **Col. Sir Ralph Stephenson Clarke**,<sup>161</sup> son of **Col. Stephenson Robert Clarke**<sup>161</sup> and **Edith Gertrude Godman**,<sup>161</sup> on 15 Dec 1921 in Theydon Bois, Essex. Ralph was born on 17 Aug 1892 in London and died on 19 May 1970 in Birch Hall, Theydon Bois, Essex at age 77. They had three children: **Anne Stephenson**, **Robert Nunn Stephenson**, and **Simon Edward Stephenson**.

General Notes: Colonel Sir Ralph Stephenson Clarke held the office of Deputy Lieutenant (D.L.). He graduated with a Master of Arts (M.A.). He was invested as a Knight Commander, Order of the British Empire (K.B.E.). He was decorated with the award of Territorial Decoration (T.D.). He held the office of Member of Parliament (M.P.) (Conservative) for East Grinstead between 1936 and 1955. Will was proved 10th June 1971DL (1932), Lord of the Manor of Briddlesford and Wootton, and Patron of the living of Shanklin, Isle of Wight, memb E Sussex CC from 1934, Alderman 1953, chm 1958-61, MP for East Grinstead div. of E Sussex 1936-55, Col TA, late Lt-Col cmdg 98th (Surrey and Sussex Yeo), Q.MO Field Bde RA, TA, served in WW I 1914-19 (wounded), and in WW II 1939-44 (despatches), Hon Col 344th (Sussex Yeo), L.AA/S.L. Regt, RA, TA 1947-58, Citizen and Clothworker of London (Assistant from 1949, Master 1962-63)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with TD DL MP.
- He was educated at Eton.
- He resided at Borde Hill in Cuckfield, Haywards Heath, West Sussex.
- He resided at Brook House in Ardingly, Sussex.
- He worked as a MP East Grinstead 1936 To 1955.

15-**Anne Stephenson Clarke**<sup>161</sup> was born on 1 Mar 1923 and died on 13 Oct 1967 at age 44.

15-**Robert Nunn Stephenson Clarke**<sup>161</sup> was born on 17 Apr 1925 in London and died in 1987 at age 62.

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Hoathly Hill in West Hoathly, Crawley, Sussex.

Robert married **Juana Nidia Gereth Bickersteth-Wheeler**,<sup>161</sup> daughter of **Lt. Col. John Bickersteth-Wheeler** and **Bianca Santhez Lozano Hidalgo Vergara**, on 23 Apr 1949 in Highbrook, Sussex. The marriage ended in divorce in 1967. Juana was born on 9 Jun 1928 in Santiago, Chile, died on 8 Apr 2013 in Halliwell Care Home, Tunbridge Wells, Kent at age 84, and was buried on 25 Apr 2013 in All Saints', Highbrook, West Sussex. They had three children: **Marylynn Jane Stephenson**, **Roland Rafael**, and **Andrewjohn Patrick Stephenson**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with RCM (Hon).

### 16-Marylynn Jane Stephenson Clarke

### 16-Roland Rafael Clarke

Roland married **Joanna**.

### 16-Andrewjohn Patrick Stephenson Clarke

Andrewjohn married **Eleni Charalambos**. They had one daughter: **Jay Robin Stephenson**.

### 17-Jay Robin Stephenson Clarke

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Capt. **Simon Edward Stephenson Clarke**<sup>161</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1926 in London and died on 12 Nov 2001 at age 75.

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Sandown House in Sandown, Isle of Wight, Hampshire.
- He resided at Manor House in Lindfield, West Sussex.

Simon married **Jill Maureen Voss**,<sup>161</sup> daughter of **Harry Voss** and **Doris Diana Looms**, on 21 Oct 1953 in London. Jill was born on 10 Mar 1927 in London and died in 1996 at age 69. They had four children: **Christopher Stephenson**, **Caroline Stephenson**, **Alison Stephenson**, and **Rupert Stephenson**.

Marriage Notes: 1952 also given

16-**Christopher Stephenson Clarke**<sup>161</sup> was born on 7 Dec 1954 in London and died on 27 Sep 2018 in Isle of Wight, Hampshire at age 63.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Cridmore Farm, St Helens, Newport, Isle Of Wight.

Christopher married someone. He had one daughter: **Rebecca**.

17-**Rebecca Clarke**

Christopher married **Jan**. They had two children: **Edward** and **Alexandra**.

17-**Edward Clarke**

17-**Alexandra Clarke**

16-**Caroline Stephenson Clarke**

Caroline married **Hugo Bertram De Klee**, son of **Col. Murray Peter De Klee** and **Angela Moira Jean Stormonth-Darling**. They had seven children: **Elizabeth Storm**, **Katherine Emma**, **Thomas Bertram**, **Patrick Edward**, **George Frederick**, **Nicholas Alexander**, and **James Henry**.

17-**Elizabeth Storm De Klee**

Elizabeth married **William Oliver Franks**, son of **Ronald J. Franks** and **Carol M. Nichols**. They had two children: **Hugo Stormonth** and **Rafferty Stormonth**.

18-**Hugo Stormonth Franks**

18-**Rafferty Stormonth Franks**

17-**Katherine Emma De Klee**

17-**Thomas Bertram De Klee**

17-**Patrick Edward De Klee**

17-**George Frederick De Klee**

17-**Nicholas Alexander De Klee**

17-**James Henry De Klee**

16-**Alison Stephenson Clarke**

16-**Rupert Stephenson Clarke**<sup>161</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1959 in London and died on 25 Jul 1986 at age 26.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Died by suicide

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Farmer in Cridmore Farm, Chillerton, Newport, Isle of Wight.

14-**Joseph Alfred Buxton** was born on 22 Jan 1904 in Theydon Bois, Essex, died on 9 Oct 1913 in Theydon Bois, Essex at age 9, and was buried in St. Mary's churchyard, Theydon Bois, Essex.

13-**Agnes Claudia Fox Pease**<sup>27,59</sup> was born on 14 Apr 1870 in 18 Prince's Gardens, London and died on 22 Jan 1955 in Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 84.

General Notes: **14 April 1870, Thurs**: An active night having to send for Dr. Hewitt and Mrs Smith , however all went on well and at about 3.35 a little girl was born, (*Agnes Claudia Fox Pease*) , Minnie being much less exhausted than I have usually seen her . The Dr. left about 5 o'clock and I laid down beside her and we both slept for an hour or two. I then got up and saw Joshua Fayle; Alfred, Albert, Blanche, Ethel off to King's Cross - telegraphed to Newcastle, Cornwall & Darlington; wrote letters , rode with Effie and had a good afternoon's rest by Minnie - she seemed going on very well. *The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt. (Unpublished)*

Agnes married **Alfred Wilson**,<sup>24,27</sup> son of **John Edward Wilson**<sup>16,27,65</sup> and **Catharine Stacey**,<sup>16,27,65</sup> on 29 Nov 1898 in FMH Guisborough. Alfred was born on 13 Nov 1865 in Wyddrington, Edgbaston, Birmingham and died on 25 Apr 1924 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 58. They had eight children: **Alfred Peter, Catherine Claudia, Marjorie Mary, Joy, Deborah Pease, (No Given Name), Edith Violet, and Noel John.**

General Notes: **Fri 25 April 1924** - Claudia's husband Alfred Wilson died this night very suddenly from pelvic aneurism after a few hour's illness – she found him dead in bed beside her – He was a very serious & devoted Christian, rather severe in his attitude to things generally but a fine character & a great naturalist – his knowledge of British Birds was thorough.

**Mon 28 April 1924** - I went to Edgbaston meeting Blanche en route was met at Birmingham by Maud - we went to stay at the Tangyer (sic) [Tangyes?] – Claudia very brave & herself, Ethel there – I enjoyed meeting all Claudia's children – Peter pleased me very much indeed & they are all dear young people - As Alfred was cremated there was no funeral & it was a little curious having nothing of the sort & no grave nor point of contact with his death – On Tuesday there was a meeting corresponding with a Memorial Service – I thought rather a distressing ordeal – one walked in midst stares & silence, did not know what or when anything would happen - & a long meeting with persons saying what they chose to say, go as you please & it included a woman relating some spook experience - Quaker weddings & funerals are not nice - Ethel sat by me & hated it – I got home to Betty & Anne on the 30th

*The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Brighton College.
- He was educated at Mason College, Birmingham.
- He had a residence in Longfield, Alvechurch, Worcestershire.
- He had a residence in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

14-**Alfred Peter Wilson**<sup>27,163,164</sup> was born on 28 Sep 1899 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1912-1917 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1917-1919.
- He worked as a Chemical Manufacturer.

Alfred married **Winifred Alice Bedwell**,<sup>27,163,164,165</sup> daughter of **Lt. Col. Edward Parker Bedwell** and **Anna Elizabeth Storrs**, on 5 Jul 1927 in St. James, Spanish Place, London. Winifred was born on 19 Jul 1906 in Exeter, Devon.

Marriage Notes: WILSON-BEDWELL.-On July 5th, in London, Alfred Peter Wilson (1912-1917), to Winifred Bedwell, of London.

### **GOLDEN WEDDING**

WILSON-BEDWELL.-On 5th July, 1927, at St. James, Spanish Place, London, Alfred Peter Wilson (1912-17) to Winifred Alice Bedwell.

14-**Catherine Claudia Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1901 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Catherine married **John Charles Newport Eppstein**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Rev. Dr. William Charles Eppstein** and **Margaret Beatrice Bolton**, in 1922. John was born on 26 May 1895 in Reading, Berkshire. They had three children: **John Sebastian Bolton**, **Peter Maurice Pease**, and **Michael Myles Wallis**.

General Notes: Chevalier of the Order of Leopold.  
John Charles Newport Eppstein, Honorary Captain, American Red Cross, Director for Belgium.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of the British Society for International Understanding in 1953.

### 15-**John Sebastian Bolton Eppstein**

15-**2nd Lieut. Peter Maurice Pease Eppstein** was born on 14 Dec 1926 in Reading, Berkshire, died on 1 Nov 1947 in Gibraltar. (Drowned at sea) at age 20, and was buried in Brookwood Memorial, Woking, Surrey. Panel 2. Column 2.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Artillery.

### 15-**Michael Myles Wallis Eppstein**

Michael married **Margaret Anne Searle**, daughter of **George Herbert Searle** and **Kathleen Cecila Abrahams**.

14-**Marjorie Mary Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 7 Dec 1903 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

14-**Joy Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 29 Jan 1907 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham and died on 13 Mar 1980 at age 73.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in York, Yorkshire.

Joy married **Dr. John Peregrine Francis Lloyd**,<sup>27</sup> son of **John Eliot Howard Lloyd**<sup>27</sup> and **Florence Louise Armstrong**,<sup>27</sup> on 18 Aug 1932 in Barnt Green, Birmingham, Warwickshire. John was born on 24 Aug 1907 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 19 Dec 1985 at age 78. They had three children: **Antony John Eliot**, **Kerin Howard Seton**, and **Diana Armstrong Pease**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MB FRCS.
- He worked as an Ophthalmic Surgeon.
- He had a residence in Waterstock Close, Waterstock, Wheatley, Oxfordshire.

### 15-**Antony John Eliot Lloyd**

Antony married **Helen Jean**. They had two children: **Fiona Caroline** and **Simon John Eliot**.

#### 16-**Fiona Caroline Lloyd**

#### 16-**Simon John Eliot Lloyd**

### 15-**Kerin Howard Seton Lloyd**

Kerin married **Wendy Susan Lee Boyd**, daughter of **Winnett Boyd**.

### 15-**Diana Armstrong Pease Lloyd**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Diana married **Lars Sederholm**. They had three children: **Tina, Annelisa, and Annika**.

16-**Tina Sederholm**

16-**Annelisa Sederholm**

16-**Annika Sederholm**

14-**Deborah Pease Wilson**<sup>7,24,27,141,166</sup> was born on 2 Oct 1910 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham and died in 1986 at age 76.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Roman Catholic.
- She had a residence in Minia, Livesey Road, Ludlow, Shropshire.

Deborah married **Prof. Arthur Hilary Armstrong**,<sup>7,24,27,141,166</sup> son of **Rev. William Alexander Armstrong**<sup>24,166,167</sup> and **Emily Mary Cripps**,<sup>24,166,167</sup> on 29 Aug 1933 in Warwickshire. Arthur was born on 13 Aug 1909 in 56 Tisbury Road, Hove, Sussex and died on 16 Oct 1997 in General Hospital, Hereford, Herefordshire at age 88. They had five children: **Christopher John Richard, Orfilia Bridget Mary, Moreen Teresa Catherine, Julian Peter Benedict, and Agnes Nicolette**.

General Notes: Emeritus Professor: University of Liverpool, since 1972; Dalhousie University, Halifax, Nova Scotia, since 1983

EDUCATION Lancing Coll.; Jesus Coll., Cambridge (MA)

CAREER Asst Lectr in Classics, University Coll., Swansea, 1936– 39; Professor of Classics, Royal University of Malta, Valletta, 1939– 43; Classical Vith Form Master, Beaumont Coll., Old Windsor, Berks, 1943– 46; Lectr in Latin, University Coll., Cardiff, 1946– 50; Gladstone Professor of Greek, Univ. of Liverpool, 1950– 72; Vis. Prof. of Classics and Phil., Dalhousie Univ., Halifax, NS, 1972– 83. Killam Sen. Fellow, Dalhousie Univ., 1970– 71

PUBLICATIONS *The Architecture of the Intelligible Universe in the Philosophy of Plotinus*, 1940, repr. 1967 (French trans. with new preface, 1984); *An Introduction to Ancient Philosophy*, 1947 (American edn, 1949, 4th edn, 1965, last repr. 1981); *Plotinus*, 1953 (American edn, 1963); *Christian Faith and Greek Philosophy* (with R. A. Markus), 1960 (American edn, 1964); *Plotinus I-VII* (Loeb Classical Library), 1966– 88; *Cambridge History of Later Greek and Early Mediaeval Philosophy* (Editor and part author), 1967, repr. 1970; *St Augustine and Christian Platonism*, 1968; *Plotinian and Christian Studies*, 1979; *Classical Mediterranean Spirituality* (Vol. 15 of *World Spirituality*) (Editor and part author), 1986; *Hellenic and Christian Studies*, 1990; contribs to *Classical Qly*, *Jl Hellenic Studies*, *Jl Theological Studies*, etc.

-----  
Armstrong, (Arthur) Hilary (1909– 1997), classical scholar, was born on 13 August 1909 at 56 Tisbury Road, Hove, Sussex, the son of William Alexander Armstrong, a Church of England priest, and his wife, Emily Mary, née Cripps. His father was a high-church tory, and Armstrong was given a devout Anglican education and a traditional classical education, which by his own reckoning he was one of the last to receive, at Lancing College and Jesus College, Cambridge. After graduation he became a librarian in the classics faculty library. He also became a convert to Roman Catholicism. On 29 August 1933 he married Deborah Pease (b. 1910/11), daughter of Alfred Wilson, a chemical manufacturer, from a family of midlands Quakers. They had two sons and three daughters.

At Cambridge, Armstrong began working on the then most unfashionable ancient Greek 'mystic' Plotinus, the founder of Neoplatonism. In 1940 he published his pioneering work *The Architecture of the Intelligible Universe in the Philosophy of Plotinus*; in it he sought to establish that Plotinus was a philosopher on the level of Plato and Aristotle, who attempted to elucidate his meditative experience by means of rigorous philosophical argument. In 1936 he was appointed assistant lecturer in classics at University College, Swansea. The same year he showed in an article for the *Classical Quarterly* (in opposition to the French plotinist E. Brehier) that Plotinus's philosophy did not derive from Indian thought, but could be completely understood through the Hellenic tradition.

From 1939 to 1943 Armstrong was professor of classics at the University of Malta in Valletta. When Malta was besieged, a friend who was an Orthodox priest chanted Greek prayers during bombing raids, an experience that Armstrong still described in his late correspondence. After returning to Britain in 1943, he taught classics at Beaumont College, Windsor, until assuming a lectureship at Cardiff in 1946. In 1947 his influential *An Introduction to Ancient Philosophy* appeared; many years later it was still in print.

In 1950 Armstrong was appointed Gladstone professor of Greek at Liverpool University, where he remained until 1972. In this creative period his gift for scholarly collaboration led to the publication first of *Christian Faith and Greek Philosophy* (1960, with R. A. Markus), and secondly of the seminal *Cambridge History of Later Greek and Early Medieval Philosophy* (1967), which he edited and to which he contributed the chapter on Plotinus. Recommended to the Loeb Classical Library by his friend E. R. Dodds, he undertook the seven-volume English translation of Plotinus's *Enneads*; the first volume appeared in 1966 and the last in 1988, though completed long before that. It was a formidably learned accomplishment and a landmark of Neoplatonic scholarship. Better known on the continent than in England, Armstrong formed lasting friendships with P. Henry and R. Schwyzer, who produced the first critical text of Plotinus, from which he worked. In 1970 he was elected a fellow of the British Academy, an honour of which he was deeply proud.

This might have been enough for another scholar, but in 1972 Armstrong took early retirement from Liverpool to become visiting professor of classics at Dalhousie University in Halifax, Nova Scotia, a post he held until 1982. In this position he became a focal point for Neoplatonic scholars all over North America, whom he greatly influenced. He also helped to found the journal *Dionysius*, for the scholarly discussion of late Greek philosophy and Christianity. These years saw a prodigious output of articles, the editorship of *Classical Mediterranean Spirituality* (1986), and two collections of essays, *Plotinian and Christian Studies* (1979) and *Hellenic and Christian Studies* (1990). His article in the latter, 'The divine

## Descendants of John Pease

---

enhancement of earthly beauties', was perhaps the best introduction and analysis to date of Greek and Platonic religious/aesthetic sensibilities. A Festschrift in his honour, *Neoplatonism and Christian Thought*, was published in 1981. Significantly, Armstrong's growing disagreements with the Roman Catholic church led him eventually back into the Anglican church. Armstrong 'kept the altars of Plotinus warm' (Eunapius, *Lives of the Philosophers*, 455.42) in an era when metaphysical ideas of any stripe were all but ridiculed in Anglo-American philosophical circles. In his later years the revival of mysticism and the lively interest in religious thought made his work more relevant than ever. In addition to his ground-breaking Neoplatonic scholarship, he wrote on the historical (and contemporary) problems of religious pluralism and tolerance. He was open to the valid religious expressions of other traditions. Temperamentally opposed to dogmatism, intolerance, or triumphalism of any kind, he insisted that 'it is permissible to disagree' on religious and philosophical issues, and said that the 'temple of Greco-Roman Isis' in our world that he would actively honour, if he should come upon it, would be a Hindu temple (personal knowledge).

Armstrong favoured the 'way of unsaying' or 'apophasis' commonly known as 'negative theology': the one (first principle, 'God') is not this, not that, and it is not not this, not not that. In the end all our formulations, including our negations, must be negated. Hence all dogmas were to him, at bottom, provisional. That they led to people getting hurt or killed was intolerable. The modern Christian, thought Armstrong, should be an 'idoloclast' but also an 'iconodule' (Armstrong, 'Negative theology', *Plotinian and Christian Studies*, 24, 1979, 189): the natural world is to be welcomed as a 'theophany' or image (icon) of the three transcendent Plotinian realities, one– intellect– soul. Furthermore, he considered the church's 'churchiness' and neglect of the natural world one of the culprits in the global environmental crisis.

Contemporary students of religion learned from Armstrong's notion that Neoplatonism, because of its compatibility, was of crucial importance in the philosophical discussions between east and west. Although involved in these and many other spiritual concerns, he eschewed the title of guru and always claimed to be 'of the college rather than of the coven' (personal knowledge). He was a generous friend to many of his students and colleagues, often helping them with their professional careers and engaging in lively personal and intellectual discussion. He was among the greatest of the 'Cambridge Platonists'.

Armstrong's creativity continued unabated after his retirement to Ludlow in Shropshire, and even after he suffered a stroke in 1989. Before this it remained hard to keep up with him on a vigorous walk around the countryside he loved, while he discussed the virtues of those Neoplatonists who gave a positive valuation to nature and to the body. He enjoyed gardening and proudly showed his flowers transplanted from the Black Sea area, a connection with ancient Greek Christianity. His taste in music ranged from early to late classical: his favourite composers were Monteverdi, Mozart, and Mahler. In the 1990s he continued to publish, and his correspondence with friends, scholars, and students never faltered. As his body declined he became frustrated by his increasing immobility; he loved to be taken out for a pub lunch. He died at the General Hospital, Hereford, on 16 October 1997, after another stroke. He was survived by his two sons, one a Church of England priest and the other a lawyer, and a daughter; his wife and two daughters predeceased him. Although a great reader of Plato's *Phaedo* on the immortality of the soul, and a Christian Platonist who had returned to the Church of England, he had come seriously to doubt the notion of personal survival.

Jay Bregman

Sources J. Bregman, 'Memorial: A. H. Armstrong', *Alexandria*, 5 (2000), 451– 2 · J. Bregman, 'The contemporary Christian Platonism of A. H. Armstrong', *Alexandria*, 4 (1997), 181– 95 · *The Independent* (22 Oct 1997) · *The Guardian* (20 Oct 1997) · *The Times* (5 Nov 1997) · WWW · personal knowledge (2004) · private information (2004) · b. cert. · m. cert. · d. cert.

Wealth at death under £180,000: probate, 27 Jan 1998, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Jay Bregman, 'Armstrong, (Arthur) Hilary (1909– 1997)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/68471>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with Fellow of the British Academy.
- He was Roman Catholic.
- He worked as a Professor of Greek, Liverpool University in 1950-1972.

### 15-Rev. Dr. Christopher John Richard Armstrong

15-**Orfilia Bridget Mary Armstrong** was born on 26 Apr 1937 in Swansea, Glamorgan, Wales and died on 20 Jul 1954 at age 17.

### 15-Moreen Teresa Catherine Armstrong

### 15-Julian Peter Benedict Armstrong

### 15-Agnes Nicolette Armstrong

14-**Wilson**<sup>77</sup> was born on 2 Oct 1910 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham and died on 2 Oct 1910 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham. (Stillborn).

General Notes: Wed October 5th 1910:- Claudia had twins a day or so ago, one still born – the other little girl & Claudia doing well. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Alfred wrote this, on the same day as his daughter Lavender's marriage to Sandy Medlicott

14-**Edith Violet Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1912 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

Edith married **Michael Buffery**, son of **Frank Ernest Buffery** and **Lucy Newton**. They had two children: **Philip Michael** and **Anna Lucia**.

15-**Philip Michael Buffery**

15-**Anna Lucia Buffery**

14-**Noel John Wilson**<sup>23,27,141</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1912 in Woodcroft, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at The Downs School in 1922-1926 in Colwall, Malvern, Herefordshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1926-1930 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.
- He was Jesuit.

12-**Emma Gurney Pease** was born on 17 Dec 1829 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Jul 1895 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham at age 65, and was buried on 6 Jul 1895 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Jane Gurney and Emma Gurney, two maiden aunts aged 36 & 33 respectively in 1863. My father called them 'the girls' till death separated them in 1895 when Aunt Jane died. Aunt Emma died the following year at Southend, These two aunts 'ran' Southend for my grandfather, cared for him and provided for the large house's hospitality. Aunt Jane was large and handsome and given to poetry and serious pursuits and became a Minister in the Society of Friends. She was clever and had a natural gift of voice and language - dignified - very Protestant - read and believed 'The Times' daily, kept up a nice discipline and with Aunt Emma kept the house in perfect order and cleanliness and everything of the best. Aunt Emma was less austere and a jolly, stout, kind practical soul. Aunt Jane's laugh consisted mostly of a pretty smile and a long hiss - Aunt Emma's was almost a real one. but restrained to the extent that it made her eyes roll in her head with pleasure. They had good appetites, took chiefly carriage exercise, drank coffee and tea and kept up family 'Reading' in the evening with the servants after my grandfather's death. When these dear ladies died it was the end of Southend, and I am sure they have turned in their graves if they have heard that Southend is now a Popish Convent (Note JGP. and now, 2008, a hotel with 60 bedrooms viz:) Aunt Jane preached, and Aunt Emma practised charity - Aunt Jane was a little masculine sometimes in her dignity and would sit with legs crossed and show her white stockings! Uncle John Pease himself the most elegant in language and the most eloquent in preaching used to say "for elegance and purity of diction, my niece Jane surpasses all" or words to this effect.

12-**Rachel Pease**<sup>16,24,27,80</sup> was born on 15 Jun 1831 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 24 May 1912 in Rocklands, Tunbridge Wells, Kent at age 80.

General Notes: Rachel was the liveliest of my aunts and pretty when young and always good looking. She was a good painter of animals in oils, delighted in horses and riding - She married Charles Albert Leatham 6th March, 1851 and had one son who died when a baby and 5 daughters who all grew up and married. These five girls were our constant playmates as long as my father kept his house at Darlington (up to 1866-7) - My grandfather built Gunnergate Hall (*Note JGP. Middlesbrough and long since demolished [2008] to make way for a modern housing estate*) for my aunt and her husband, and it was completed for them by February, 1858. My uncle Albert Leatham lived up until then at Southwood Lawn near Middlesbro' - he was a clever Engineer - he died 11th March, 1858 (?& before) getting into Gunnergate Hall which was sold to Tom Vaughan, and on his failure sold to Bolckow and let to Sir Raylton Dixon - The last 15 or 20 years it has been empty until the present War (1917) when it is now a barracks -

-----  
Rachel Leatham married again 21st Sept 1875 William Fowler M.P. (His 3rd wife) and after his death she lived at Rocklands Nr Tunbridge Wells. She died there in 1912 at the age of 8-? (81) being the last of my father's family (like Gurney, Charles & Edward) she was deaf the latter part of her life - my father also was deaf the latter part of his life - this tendency comes with the Gurney cross.  
-----

After Aunt Leatham became a widow till 1875, she lived at Uplands, Darlington, built for her by her father.  
-----

14 August 1907:- Aunt William (Rachel) Fowler arrived for a few days visit. She is very deaf, very cheery & we enjoyed chatting together over old times - it was about 30 years ago she was last here! She is the only survivor of my father's generation & about 76 years old. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 1858-1875 in Uplands, Darlington, County Durham.

Rachel married **Charles Albert Leatham**,<sup>16,27,52</sup> son of **William Leatham**<sup>16,57,151,168,169</sup> and **Margaret Walker**,<sup>16,57,151,168</sup> on 6 Mar 1851 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Charles was born on 20 Sep 1825 in Heath, Wakefield, Yorkshire, died on 11 Mar 1858 in Ben Rhydding, Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire at age 32, and was buried on 16 Mar 1858 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had six children: **Rachel Mary, Emma, Margaret, Elizabeth, Jane Gurney**, and (**No Given Name**).

General Notes: **6 Mar 1858 (Sat)**: ...so to Station and by train to Arthington (about 3 miles east of Otley), (travelled with W Skinner from Thirsk), thence by cab to Ben Rhydding. Shocked to find on arriving there that Charles Albert Leatham had shown decided mental aberrations during the day, the present seemed familiar to him, the past quite in clouds. Dr Macleod tried mustard poultices. He knew me perfectly, but it was very affecting to see the chaos of his mind as regards the past. Agreed with Dr Macleod to send for Caleb Williams through the night.

**7 Mar 1858 (Sun)**: After a night somewhat disturbed, being on the qui vive about poor Albert, was glad to find he had had a fair night and was much the same. Caleb Williams came about 9:30 and after consultations with McLeod (sic), told me that they considered it a most serious case "critical" they thought, that there was disease of the spinal cord which was of long standing, and from which arose that inertia which had grown upon him, and that tendency to require food. They were afraid that the case might terminate speedily with coma or convulsions, or that it might linger out into a state of chronic though gradual softening of the brain. Under these circumstances Dr Williams recommended nothing should be done for a few days until the symptoms were more developed one way or another, but his strength harboured as much as possible. Letters we sent to all his relations. I forwarded a parcel to Darlington begging my father and mother (what??). During the morning, four leeches were applied, two to his temple and two behind his ear, but with little effect. During the evening he wandered a good deal and complained of great pain in his head which at times was most affecting. Dearest Minnie bathed his temples and obtained him some relief, but a mustard plaster down the spine at last gave him the the required ease which made the evening pass more easily.

**8 Mar 1858 (Mon)**: With Albert early, found he'd passed a fair but restless night. He seemed in less pain but wandered more. Walked out to the racquet court with Rachel and Minnie then in again. My father and mother had arrived which was a great comfort. The day passed quietly with our dear patient. Joseph Gurney Barclay [1816- 1899] came in the evening which was a great comfort to us all. [Joseph Gurney Barclay was married first in 1842 to Mary Walker Leatham. She was sister to Charles Albert Leatham. She died 1848 and J G Barclay married 2ndly in 1857 to Margaret Exton.]

**9 March 1858 (Tues)**: On going to see Albert this morning, found him sunk and low, in fact he seemed losing consciousness very fast. Dr MacLeod was evidently much alarmed. Caleb Williams was sent for to come with as little delay as possible. MacLeod proposed to my father to place a blister at the back of CAL's head. This was done. During the time that his hair was being removed, he took no notice at all. The Dr followed the blister with ½ grain of calomel every half hour for 12 hours. The treatment brought relief and during the evening and afternoon he recognised those around him and appeared much better. I went to bed arranging with Dr MacLeod, that I would sit up from 2 o'clock, he taking the watch till then. Caleb Williams came in the afternoon, approved of everything except the calomel.

**10 Mar 1858 (Wed)**: Was called by Dr MacLeod at 2 o'clock, He said Albert was so nicely that I need not sit up. Went about 7 to Charles Albert Leatham; found him looking worse. He was more sunk, less conscious and less connected in his wanderings. Staid (sic) a good deal with him till 12.30 when Ninnie and I left for home. The Drs evidently think much worse of him today. Met John and Margaret Elizabeth Bright (nee Leatham, she being John Bright's 2nd wife) on the road. Told them of the sad history. Chadwick of Leeds was sent for at the Leatham's suggestion. William Henry Leatham being too ill to come out & Margaret (Elizabeth) Leatham bad with a cold.

**11 Mar 1858 (Thurs)**: The account this morning from Ben Rhydding is much the same as when we left.....At 4 o'clock, parcel from Ben Rhydding arrived; the account as poor as can be, just alive, but in his last fatal sleep. Home to dinner after calling on my grandfather.

**12 Mar 1858 (Fri)**: The a/c this morning of poor dear Albert as low as can be, hours only seemed to remain ..... A telegraph about 10 o'clock. Charles Albert Leatham died last evening at 6 o'clock. It seems he had passed away most quietly, Elizabeth Bright and my father watching over him. Poor dear Rachel, how one feels for her! Walked round by Southend and Woodlands to communicate the sad tidings..... Isaac Wilson settled with John Harris, the feeling of sympathy with dear Rachel universal. Rachel seems to bear up well; calm. The remains were brought home at 8 o'clock and placed in the library. I sat awhile with Rachel who spoke freely of dear Albert, his illness, her fear &c. She hinted at her wish to live at Darlington & to give up her house at Gunnergate, poor child [at this time aged 26].

**13 Mar 1858 (Sat)**: To Southend. The "shell" enclosing poor Albert's remains was opened, the whole expression pleasant, but the likeness to life gone. It is a touching sight to see a man thus taken in the very prime of life, leaving a little flock and a widow.

**14 Mar 1858 (Sun)**: Up rather late. A breakfast thence to Southend. A nice morning sitting there, meditations on the fleeting nature of all earthly things, on poor, dear Rachel's desolation, on Albert's quiet, guarded walk. A few nice words from my father, then in garden with Rachel and Minnie. Alfred & Rachel (nee Barclay) Backhouse called. Beaumont (Pease) took him to see the remains, the features more sunk than yesterday - surely it is a teaching lesson. A walk, tea and to meeting. A few words in prayer from Uncle John. Read this afternoon letters of condolence to Southend. Very kind full expressions.

**16 Mar 1858 (Tues)**: Monthly meeting and poor Albert's funeral day. A mild morning with some heavy rain. Went to Southend - left there 9:30. J G B [Joseph Gurney Barclay 1816-1898 who 1st m. Mary Walker Leatham] and Rachel [Leatham, widow] chief mourners - a long train of relations and a very long concourse of neighbours, Middlesbrough people, workmen and others. At the graveside, Cousin Katherine Backhouse said a few words, Aunt Pease offered up a prayer, the grave was exceedingly neat, firebricks and cement. At meeting a sermon from Uncle John "Who knoweth the things of a man &c"; Walked about the Southend grounds till dinner time, talking to John Bright &c John Fowler came down, he looks worn & thin. I doubt his making much progress with his affairs. Tea and an increase of company, the Gilkes', Isaac & Anna Wilson, Beaumont Pease &c. Had some talk with Isaac who is exceedingly kind. Read the 103rd Psalm then a sitting Katherine Backhouse said a few words, then Uncle John, glad to get home, soon to bed - on the whole a most quiet, comfortable day.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Ironmaster of Darlington and Middlesbrough.
- He had a residence in Gunnergate Hall, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

13-**Rachel Mary Leatham**<sup>27</sup> was born on 8 Mar 1852 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Jul 1933 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 81.

General Notes: **23 Oct 1873, Thurs** : Travelled down to Middlesbro' with Rachel Leatham; *[his sister]* she told me of Rachel Mary's engagement to a Mr Theobald Butler of Leeds, a thing that has been on the way for some time. Agreed to meet her at Hutton at 5.30. To Middlesbro' Estate office; went through various papers with Dunning & Ball and settled various matters. Home, then drafted letter from Rachel to Butler and worked till I was about tired. *The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Rachel married **John Theobald Butler**,<sup>27</sup> son of **John Octavius Butler** and **Anne Snowden**, on 22 Apr 1874 in All Saints, Ennismore Gardens, London. John was born on 30 Jul 1843 in Kirkstall, Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 6 Mar 1927 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 83. They had three children: **Sybil Mary**, **Gwendolen Margaret**, and **Ormonde Beecroft Leatham**.

Marriage Notes: **22 April 1874 Wed** : Rachel Mary Leatham's wedding day, a beautiful day. To Church, a nice party there and at the Breakfast; Bridesmaids, Emma, Lizzie, Margaret & Jennie L & two Miss Butlers Leatham, a Mr Oatas best man; Alfred, young Leathams &c grooms men. We had Joseph Gurney Barclay, John & Mrs Bright, Edmund Backhouse, Juliet & Julie & Charlie, Col. & Mrs Ackroyd, Mr & Mrs Bolckow &c &c, sat down 50 and at dinner we again assembled 22 in number, in the meanwhile I had a drive in the park with the Leatham girls. The happy pair left about 3.20 o'clock.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

General Notes: "I cannot say what John Theobald Butler was doing at the time of his marriage in 1874, but he and his wife lived at Ayton Hall, Great Ayton, Middlesbrough until 1912. In that year they went to live at Saltburn-by-the-Sea and later removed to Cheltenham. Wilson Pease (a barrister) in an entry he made 8th Feb. 1893 said of Theobald that he, "...has no business & does nothing except occasionally write stories." (Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt. Notes)

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Writer.
- He resided at Ayton Hall before 1912 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Saltburn, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire.

14-**Sybil Mary Butler** was born on 16 Mar 1875 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died in 1966 in Exeter, Devon at age 91.

Sybil married **Roland Stuart Turner**, son of **John Turner** and **Barbara Esther Shotbolt**, on 21 Nov 1933 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire. Roland was born on 24 Dec 1887 in Ipswich, Suffolk and died in 1981 in Shepway, Kent at age 94.

14-**Gwendolen Margaret Butler** was born on 7 Sep 1876 in Burley, Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 8 Jun 1957 in Brant Broughton at age 80.

Gwendolen married **Harold Gurney Pease**, son of **Gurney Pease**<sup>16,27,45,142,170,171</sup> and **Katherine Wilson**,<sup>16,27,45,142,170,171</sup> on 31 Dec 1896 in FMH Great Ayton. Harold was born on 19 Aug 1864 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 27 Apr 1928 in Virginia Water at age 63.

General Notes: Harold was mentally ill and was admitted to the Holloway Sanatorium on the 3rd August 1904, at the behest of his wife. He died there on the date as given.

-----  
Pease, Harold Gurney.

Adm. at KING'S, Oct. 12, 1882. [Eldest] s. of Gurney, of Darlington (and Katharine, dau. of John Jowitt Wilson, Esq., of Kendal, Westmorland).

B. in 1865.

School, Oliver's Mount, Scarborough.

Matric. Michs. 1882; B.A. 1885; M.A. 1890.

In business for some time.

Master of the Ayton Harriers, 1896-1900; of the South Oxfordshire Hunt, 1900-1. An invalid for many years.

Married, 1896, Gwendolen Margaret, 2nd dau. of John Theobald Butler, Esq., of Great Ayton Hall, Yorks.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Died Apr. 27, 1928, at Virginia Water.  
Brother of John H. (1890) and Wilson (1886).  
(King's Coll. Adm. Reg.; Walford, County Families; The Times, May 1, 1928.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Master of the Ayton Harriers in 1896-1900.
- He worked as a Master of the South Oxfordshire in 1900-1901.

14-**Ormonde Becroft Leatham Butler** was born on 26 May 1880 in Torquay, Devon and died on 1 Nov 1946 in Oxford, Oxfordshire at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Engineer.

Ormonde married **Maud Anne Butler**, daughter of **John Butler** and **Bertha Evena Leigh**, on 8 Jul 1911 in London. Maud was born on 12 Jul 1882 in Bolton-le-Moors, Lancashire and died on 30 May 1930 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire at age 47.

13-**Emma Leatham**<sup>27,31</sup> was born on 22 Feb 1853 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jul 1925 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 72.

Emma married **Rev. Alfred Richardson**,<sup>27,31</sup> son of **Joshua Pim Richardson**<sup>172</sup> and **Susan Lecky Pim**,<sup>172</sup> on 11 Aug 1875 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Alfred was born on 5 Feb 1853 in Lamberg, Co. Antrim and died on 22 Sep 1925 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 72. They had four children: **Emma Muriel**, **Audrey Gurney**, **Frances Rachel**, and **Alfred Terence Leatham**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Vicar of Corfe Down, Bath.

14-**Emma Muriel Richardson** was born on 6 Oct 1878 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

14-**Audrey Gurney Richardson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 13 Feb 1885 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire.

Audrey married **Robert Walter Campbell Shelford**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Thomas Shelford** and **Flora Hastings Lawrie**, on 25 Jun 1908 in Bath, Somerset. Robert was born on 3 Aug 1872 in Singapore and died on 22 Jun 1912 in Margate, Kent at age 39.

General Notes: British entomologist and museum administrator and naturalist, with a special interest in entomology and insect mimicry; he specialised in cockroaches and also did some significant work on stick insects.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Entomologist.
- He had a residence in 1915 in 7 Clarendon Villas, Oxford.

14-**Frances Rachel Richardson** was born on 6 Jan 1888 in Wells, Somerset and died on 22 Jan 1892 at age 4.

14-**Capt. Alfred Terence Leatham Richardson** was born on 12 Jun 1892 in Brislington, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 6 Nov 1917 in Palestine. In Action at age 25.

13-**Margaret Leatham**<sup>27</sup> was born on 9 Apr 1854 in Gunnergate Hall, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and died in Sep 1902 in Woking, Surrey at age 48.

Margaret married **Rev. William Macdonald Bottome**,<sup>27,31</sup> son of **Rev. Dr. Francis Bottome** and **Margaret MacDonald**, on 27 Oct 1875 in Holy Trinity, Darlington, County Durham. Rev. was born on 8 Oct 1852 in Meridan, Connecticut, USA and died on 26 May 1913 in Bromley, Kent at age 60. They had five children: **Margaret Wilmott**, **Mary McDonald**, **Christian Albert Leatham**, **Phyllis**, and **George MacDonald**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Marriage Notes: **27 Oct 1875, Wed:** To Darlington with Minnie, Effie having gone up the night before to Margaret Leatham's wedding to William MacDonald Bottome which took place at Trinity Church by Mr Hughes; after it to Fothergill the dentist, then to Colliery meeting; prices lower a little; dinner, then to a cold collection at Rachel Fowler's, Uplands, pretty but cold & feelingless, a damp seemed on everyone. To Southend via Woodside with Kate, a gathering there, very pleasant. Home at 9.35 train. The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Vicar of Over Stowey in Somerset.

14-**Margaret Wilmott Bottome** was born on 9 Nov 1876 in Manningham, Yorkshire and died on 25 Jan 1902 at age 25.

14-**Mary Mcdonald Bottome** was born on 21 Mar 1878 in Chertsey, Surrey.

14-**Christian Albert Leatham Bottome** was born on 28 Aug 1880 in Borstal, Rochester, Kent and died on 21 Feb 1881 in Borstal, Rochester, Kent.

14-**Phyllis Bottome** was born on 31 May 1882 in Borstal, Rochester, Kent and died on 22 Aug 1963 in London at age 81.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Novelist.

Phyllis married **Capt. Alban Ernan Forbes Dennis**, son of **George Beauchamp Gore Dennis** and **Mary Forbes**, on 31 Dec 1917 in Paris, France. Alban was born on 17 May 1884 in Bridgerule, Devon and died in Jul 1972 in Brighton, East Sussex at age 88.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They worked as a School-owners in Kitzbühel, Austria.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Diplomat in Marseilles, France.
- He worked as a MI6 Station officer in Vienna, Austria.

14-**George MacDonald Bottome** was born on 10 Sep 1887 in Fawley, Berkshire and died on 11 Jun 1972 at age 84.

George married **Marjorie May Beall**, daughter of **Philip Libby Beall** and **Hannah Chew**, on 11 Dec 1913 in Beckenham, Kent. Marjorie was born on 14 May 1886 in London and died on 15 Nov 1960 in Hook Heath at age 74. They had two children: **Philip MacDonald** and **Nigel Leatham**.

15-**Philip MacDonald Bottome** was born on 26 Sep 1914 in Bromley, Kent.

Philip married **Vera Frances Locock**, daughter of **Sir Charles Bird Locock 3rd Bt.** and **Christine Maria Bennett**. They had one daughter: **Patricia Ann**.

16-**Patricia Ann Bottome**

Philip next married **Alice Mary Duckitt**, daughter of **William Ferdinand Duckitt** and **Alice Egidia Alston**. They had one son: **George Mcdonald**.

16-**George Mcdonald Bottome**

15-**Sqn. Ldr. Nigel Leatham Bottome** was born on 21 Jun 1920 in Bromley, Kent, died on 14 Feb 2012 at age 91, and was buried on 1 Mar 2012 in St. John's Crematorium, Woking.

Nigel married **Barbara Muriel Jackman**. They had one daughter: **Judith Lee**.

16-**Judith Lee Bottome**

13-**Elizabeth Leatham**<sup>77</sup> was born on 9 May 1855 in Gunnergate Hall, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and died on 23 May 1930 in Bletchley, Buckinghamshire at age 75.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: **29 Aug 1880, Sun:** A beautiful day to Crathie Church, Minnie with us, Queen not there. A pleasant walk to the Shepherd's huts; read the Life of Bunyan to the servants. Heard of Lizzie Leatham's engagement to Leonard Pelly.  
*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Elizabeth married **Maj. Leonard Pelly**,<sup>77</sup> son of **Percy Leonard Pelly** and **Eliza Ann Rigge**, on 28 Oct 1880 in All Saints', Woodford, Essex. Leonard was born on 19 Sep 1856 and died on 22 Sep 1913 in Ashdon, Essex at age 57. They had two children: **Christabel** and **Eric Percy Leonard**.

Marriage Notes: **28 Oct 1880, Thurs:** Lizzie Leatham's wedding day, a cold wet morning. To All Saints Church (Mr Leonard Pelly's) at Woodford with Alfred & Emma Richardson. The affair went off well; Bridesmaids all in blue & buff and half in white & gold. A distinguished company - back to Forest House, about 70 at breakfast. The Bride bolted when I proposed her health; attended to Settlement with Percy John Pelly, gave it J. G. Barclay to get W.,L. Barclay 's signature, a walk and chat in the damp & rain with Arthur after ricing the Happy Pair. Dinner and then a Mr Durkin recited capitally, Dickens, Hood & his own; Minnie came down a while, but she could not stand it and left for her room again - all tired and to bed at 11 o'clock.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

General Notes: Sun 29 Aug 1880 – Lizzie Leatham engaged to one Leonard Pelly

Tues 21 May 1907 – I went to London & took my Rachel Gurney to the publishers (Headley Bros), got a saddle at Whippy's for Edward to give Kit next birthday & caught a train for Cambridge & then on to Bartlow (JGP: abt 15 miles S.E. of Cambridge) – I spent this night with Len & Lizzie Pelly at Waltons, a nice old place - I thoroughly enjoyed being with Lizzie very much, I feel so at home with the friends of my youth, especially my first cousins –

On Thurs 23 May 1907 she took (me) through Saffron Walden & pointed me out the Gibsons houses &c & saw me off to Broxbourne (JGP: abt 7½ m N.E. of Potters Bar) from Audley End – I met Nellie there & we then went to High Lea to spend a night with Robert & Ellen Barclay - Again a very pleasant renewal of old acquaintance - & he showed me his old family things, his pedigree &c.

*The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Essex Imperial Yeomanry.

14-**Christabel Pelly**<sup>145</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1881 in Ongar, Essex and died on 29 Apr 1952 in Hawkhurst, Kent at age 70.

Christabel married **Leigh Udall Kent** on 27 Apr 1909. Leigh died in 1919. They had one son: **Wilfrid Robin Leigh**.

15-**Wilfrid Robin Leigh Kent** was born in 1910.

Christabel next married **S/Ldr. William Herbert Mackenzie** in 1920. The marriage ended in divorce. William was born in 1880 in Victoria, British Columbia, Canada. They had one daughter: **Esme Jane**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were divorced Divorce in 1929.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with AFC.

15-**Esme Jane Mackenzie**

Christabel next married **Arthur Leslie Moore**.

14-**Eric Percy Leonard Pelly** was born on 26 Nov 1894 in Ashdon, Essex and died on 14 Feb 1978 at age 83.

General Notes: Sat 24 May 1930 – Empire Day – our flag up - I had a wire from Eric Pelly saying his mother Lizzie Pelly died yesterday – I have been her Trustee for more than 50 years; of all that family of girls, only Mary Butler survives – so the playmates of my childhood & my generation passes away – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Eric married **Helen Marjorie Wade**, daughter of **Edmund Richmond Wade** and **Mary L. Hill**. They had one daughter: **Rosamund Ann**.

15-**Rosamund Ann Pelly**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Rosamund married **Maj. Elliott Merriam Viney**, son of **Col. Oscar Vaughan Viney** and **Edith Annie Merriam**, on 3 Jun 1950 in Pennsylvania. Elliott was born in 1913. They had two children: **Diana Susan** and **Amanda Louise**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO MBE TD FSA.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Buckinghamshire in 1964.

### 16-Diana Susan Viney

Diana married **Hugh Scrimgeour**, son of **Robin Scrimgeour**. They had three children: **Daniel**, **Alexander**, and **Sophie Rebecca**.

### 17-Daniel Scrimgeour

### 17-Alexander Scrimgeour

### 17-Sophie Rebecca Scrimgeour

### 16-Amanda Louise Viney

Amanda married **Tom Deakin**. They had two children: **Jack Elliott** and **Charley**.

### 17-Jack Elliott Deakin

### 17-Charley Deakin

Rosamund next married **Christopher Patrick Grant Chavasse** in 2004. Christopher was born in 1928, died on 21 Apr 2013 at age 85, and was buried on 2 May 2013.

13-**Jane Gurney Leatham**<sup>142</sup> was born on 16 Feb 1857 in Gunnergate Hall, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and died on 10 Mar 1917 in Exeter, Devon at age 60.

General Notes: **26 Feb 1878, Tues:** To Middlesbro' to try & settle the plan for John Dunning's conveyance - nearly lost my temper over him - pitched into him hard, got nothing done but we were to see Roccliffe and see how far they would be inclined to alter the boundary - attended to other matters at the Estate Office - then on to Darlington - where I went through financial arrangements with Charles R. Fry - then off to Town, travelled with Raylton Dixon to York, then on alone. At King's Cross found Alfred - he & I dined together & then took a trap to Forest House which we reached soon after nine o'clock - dinner had been in a tent where we found John Bright, William Fowler, Robert Fowler, Capt. Pelly, Jack Pelly (the bridegroom) &c &c &c - the evening was soon over and we went to bed.

**27 Feb 1878, Wed:** Jennie Leatham's wedding day - a few of us breakfasted in the tent - Bridesmaids and Bride had some difficulty in getting theirs in the billiard room. Walked most of the way to Woodford Church with Edward Leatham; the ceremony went off well and prettily - 5 maids in pink & 5 in blue; back to Forest House with Sam Howard; took Mrs Percy Pelly into breakfast - speeches from self, Pelly, William Fowler, John Bright & Richard Pelly. Then off to the House with Edward Leatham where we voted with E.H. Knatchbull-Hugessen (*Lib Sandwich*) on his Colonial Marriages Bill, majority against Government 15; back to Forest House to dinner, & then on to Monkhouse where there were some capital juvenile theatricals, very good & then a little dance; home by 11.40.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt..*

Jane married **John Richard Gurney Pelly**,<sup>142</sup> son of **Capt. Richard Wilson Pelly**<sup>97,161,173</sup> and **Katherine Jane Fry**, on 27 Feb 1878 in Woodford Green. John was born on 25 Mar 1855 in London and died on 4 Nov 1940 in Epping, Essex at age 85. They had four children: **Elaine**, **Vivian Gurney**, **Kathleen**, and **Eustace Gurney**.

14-**Elaine Pelly** was born on 22 Dec 1878 in Chigwell and died on 8 Aug 1956 in Sawbridgeworth, Hertfordshire at age 77.

14-**Vivian Gurney Pelly** was born on 5 Jun 1881 in Chigwell and died on 1 Dec 1949 in Lindfield, West Sussex at age 68.

Vivian married **Dorothy Penrose Sewell**,<sup>145</sup> daughter of **William Henry Sewell** and **Ellen Starbuck**, on 22 Jun 1907 in Epping, Essex. Dorothy was born on 12 Apr 1885 in Epping, Essex and died in 1972 at age 87. They had one son: **Douglas Gurney**.

15-**Douglas Gurney Pelly** was born on 30 Apr 1910 in North Weald, died on 5 Jan 2001 in Essex at age 90, and was buried on 16 Jan 2001 in St Marys, Widdington, Essex.

Douglas married **Monica Tate**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Arthur Wignall Tate** and **Violet Elaine Few**, on 14 May 1935 in London. Monica was born on 7 Feb 1912 in London and died on 18 Nov 2000 at age 88. They had three children: **John Gurney**, **Claire Rose**, and **William Henry**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**John Gurney Pelly** was born on 3 Jun 1938 in Kensington, London and died on 20 Nov 2015 at age 77.

17-**Sam Gurney Pelly**

18-**Melocina Pelly**

18-**Mirella Mary Pelly**

18-**Juno Mary Pelly**

17-**Jamie Rupert Pelly**

17-**Guy Wignall Pelly**

16-**Claire Rose Pelly**

Claire married **Henry George Charles Alexander Herbert 17th Earl Pembroke**, son of **Sidney Charles Herbert 16th Earl of Pembroke** and **Lady Mary Dorothea Hope**, on 20 Jan 1966. Henry was born on 19 May 1939 and died on 7 Oct 2003 at age 64. They had four children: **Sophia Elizabeth**, **Emma Louise**, **Flora Katinka**, and **William Alexander Sidney**.

17-**Lady Sophia Elizabeth Herbert**

Sophia married **Alexander Patrick Murray-Threipland**, son of **Stuart Wyndham Murray-Threipland** and **Belinda Mary Musker**. They had one son: **Finnian Wyndham**.

18-**Finnian Wyndham Murray-Threipland**

17-**Lady Emma Louise Herbert**

17-**Lady Flora Katinka Herbert**

17-**William Alexander Sidney Herbert 18th Earl Of Pembroke**

William married **Victoria Bullough**, daughter of **Michael Bullough**. They had two children: **Alexandra Eloise Ekaterina** and **Reginald Henry Michael**.

18-**Lady Alexandra Eloise Ekaterina Herbert**

18-**Reginald Henry Michael Herbert Lord Herbert**

Claire next married **Stuart Wyndham Murray-Threipland**.

16-**William Henry Pelly**

William married **Anne Byrne**, daughter of **Francis Byrne**. They had two children: **Henry Francis** and **Rupert Alexander**.

17-**Henry Francis Pelly**

17-**Rupert Alexander Pelly**

Vivian next married **Hilda Victoria Cole**, daughter of **John Henry Cole**, on 7 Sep 1946 in Haywards Heath, West Sussex. Hilda was born on 15 Nov 1899 in Wotton under Edge, Gloucestershire.

14-**Kathleen Pelly** was born on 8 Dec 1883 and died on 10 Jul 1957 at age 73.

14-**Eustace Gurney Pelly** was born on 3 Jul 1886 in Loughton and died on 13 Feb 1954 in Torquay, Devon at age 67.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Eustace married **Dulcibella Eden**, daughter of **Robert Hildyard Henley Eden** and **Maud Effie Mary Von Guttenburg**, on 1 Dec 1924 in Southampton, Hampshire. Dulcibella was born on 23 May 1891 in Alfreton, Derbyshire.

13-**Leatham** died in Died in Infancy.

Rachel next married **William Fowler**,<sup>16,24,27,45,56,59,80,81,82,174,175,176</sup> son of **John Fowler**<sup>16,24,142,174,177</sup> and **Rebecca Hull**,<sup>16,24,174</sup> on 21 Sep 1875 in FMH Guisborough. William was born on 28 Jul 1828 in Melksham, Wiltshire, died on 16 Sep 1904 in Folkestone, Kent at age 76, and was buried in Tunbridge Wells, Kent.

General Notes: James Butler, a relation - possibly a brother - of John Theobald Butler, was in the steel business in (I think) Leeds. At any rate, Butlers' steel works seems to have functioned in close collaboration with John Fowler & Co (steel plough & later traction engine manufacturers of Leeds) of which company William Fowler was chairman, succeeding his brother John Fowler, the founder of the company who had died at an early age from tetanus poisoning. (*Sir J. Gurney Pease Bt., notes*)

-----  
Fowler, William (1828– 1905), financier and politician, born at Melksham, Wiltshire, on 28 July 1828, was the fourth son of John Fowler (1792– 1861) and his wife, Rebecca Hull (1799– 1842), daughter of William and Jenny Hull of Uxbridge. His family were zealous members of the Society of Friends (Quakers) and his grandfather Robert Fowler (1755– 1825) was for many years a Quaker minister having a 'concern' for the people of Ireland and France. In 1790 he had married Rachael Barnard (1767– 1833) of Coalbrookdale. This union had provided links with the great Quaker dynasties— the Wilsons of Kendal, the Peases of Darlington, the Waterhouses of Liverpool, the Lloyds of Birmingham, and the Gurneys of Norwich. After receiving a rudimentary education in Melksham (1836– 45), in 1845 Fowler was sent to University College in London. He was always regarded as the brightest of John Fowler's five sons and in 1849 at the age of twenty obtained a BA with honours in classics and mathematics. In 1850 he graduated LLB and became a fellow of the college. He then joined the chambers of Hugh Cairns, later lord chancellor, and became an equity draftsman and conveyancer. In 1852 he was called to the bar at the Inner Temple. In 1856 he joined Cuncliffe Alexander & Co. of Lombard Street.

Alexanders, Overend and Gurney, and the National Discount Company constituted at this time the 'big three' bill brokers in the City. After 1860 Overend and Gurney became involved in a series of unfortunate transactions. There was a run on the banks, precipitated not by the size of the firm's losses but by the ensuing publicity, and they were ruined. The great crash, known as 'black Friday' came on 11 May 1866. British credit sustained a severe blow which took many years to recover. Fowler, then a partner in Alexander & Co., was at the centre of this disaster which left him financially embarrassed for many years. He published *The Crisis of 1866: a Financial Essay* (1866). On his retirement from Alexander & Co. in 1877 Fowler was appointed a director of the National Discount Company and various other City institutions.

In November 1868 Fowler stood for parliament as a Liberal candidate, and won the Cambridge seat, which he held until defeated in February 1874. He took a particular interest in the concentration of landownership; a Cobden Club essay by him on the laws affecting the tenure of land was published in 1872. His parliamentary speech on the Contagious Diseases Acts was also published (1870). He was a patron of the Howard League for prison reform. After standing unsuccessfully for Northampton in October 1874, he regained his Cambridge seat in April 1880 but lost it again in November 1885. Declining to follow Gladstone's Irish home-rule policy, he unsuccessfully stood for Perth as a Liberal Unionist in July 1886. He remained a keen supporter of free trade. His essay on the appreciation of gold was published by the Cobden Club in 1886; an essay by him on Indian currency appeared in 1899.

Following the death in 1864 of his elder brother John Fowler, 'father of the steam plough', William Fowler became a junior partner with his younger, unmarried brother Barnard Fowler (1833– 1882) in the manufacturing business founded by John in Leeds. Their elder brother Robert Fowler (1825– 1888) was senior partner. When the company became incorporated in 1886, the three brothers, together with their nephew Robert Henry Fowler (1851– 1919), son of Henry Fowler (1823– 1880), the eldest of the Fowler brothers, became directors. William Fowler was chairman of the company from 1888 until his death. He took little part in the day-to-day management of the company, but regularly attended board meetings and social events such as the foreman's annual dinner. His last appearance was at the company's seventeenth annual general meeting, held in Lombard Street in December 1903.

Fowler married three times. First, on 9 August 1855, he married Rachel Maria, daughter of Robert Howard of Ackworth in Yorkshire, a manufacturing chemist. Her mother was one of the Birmingham Lloyd family. They had four sons and four daughters before she died in 1868. Second, in 1871 he married Elizabeth Fox, daughter of Francis Tuckett of Frenchay, near Bristol. She died later the same year. Third, in 1875 he married Rachel, née Pease, widow of Charles Albert Leatham of York and daughter of Joseph Pease MP [see under Pease, Edward]. Her younger sister Elizabeth Lucy Pease was the wife of William's brother John. William Fowler died in Folkestone, Kent, on 16 September 1905 and was buried in Tunbridge Wells four days later. Several obituary notices described him as a man of remarkable powers, with a tender heart.

Michael R. Lane

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister at Law, Inner Temple in 1852.
- He worked as a Banker, Cuncliffe Alexander & Co. In 1856 in Lombard Street, London.
- He worked as a partner in the bank, Alexander & Co. In Lombard Street, London.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Cambridge in 1868-1874.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Cambridge in 1880-1885.
- He worked as a Mountaineer.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in Moor Hall, Essex.

**12-Elizabeth Lucy Pease**<sup>16,24,27,77,160,178,179</sup> was born on 21 Jan 1833 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 4 Oct 1881 in Uplands, Darlington, County Durham at age 48, and was buried on 8 Oct 1881 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Elizabeth Lucy "Aunt Bet" a sweet gentle kind girl . She was born Jan 21st 1833 and died of Bright's disease 4th Oct 1881 a widow. Her husband who she married 30th July, 1857 was John Fowler who died 4th Dec 1864 from *lockjaw* (tetanus) having broken his arm out hunting. He was the elder brother of William Fowler (vide supra). She had by him one son John Ernest Fowler whom I buried at Algiers he having died there of Bright's disease 21st April, 1884, aged 21 – the 4 daughters all married except Edith who died in Dec 1895 aged 35 or 36. She was our favourite cousin in this family – They lived at Woodside, Darlington till 1875 or so and then at Uplands. *The journals of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.* (Note JGP. Woodside long since demolished, became the home of Katherine Pease, widow of Gurney Pease. It stood between the bottom of Southend Avenue and Blackwell Grange, General Sir Henry Havelock-Allan's home)

-----  
**Thurs., Aug. 6.** This day the marriage of my beloved Grand-daughter Elizabeth Lucy to John Fowler. The meeting very large the ministry of John Dodshon, John Pease and the supplication of Isaac Sharp . . . pertinent to the occasion and instructive. *The Diaries of Edward Pease*  
-----

Elizabeth Lucy Fowler, Darlington. 48 4 10 mo, 1881

Widow of John Fowler.

Elizabeth Lucy Fowler was the fourth daughter of the late Joseph and Emma Pease, of Southend, Darlington. As a member of a large family circle, her early associations almost necessarily involved the cultivation of warm sympathies in the interests of those around her. The discipline of life further nurtured that with which she was thus already endowed. To "rejoice with them that do rejoice, and to weep with them that weep," was, with her, less an effort than the element in which she delighted to move. When a child she sought to help those younger than herself by her good example ; she threw the same affectionate interest into her school life, and, as the circle of her influence widened, as a Sabbath-school teacher, a wife, a mother, the head of a household, and a minister of the Gospel, this capacity for unselfish sympathy became a leading characteristic, embracing the best welfare of all who were associated with her. Blessed by the religious influence of her parents, and by the Scriptural instruction which was a marked feature in her home training, she was early brought to accept Christ as her Saviour, and to seek for heartfelt communion with, and guidance from, her Heavenly Father, through the Holy Spirit.

The following extracts from her diary when at school, written when about fourteen years of age, will illustrate this : -

"*Second month 28th, 1847* : - In the evening meeting such a sense of the love of my Heavenly Father, such a feeling of love for all the human family, and such a sweet solemnity covered my spirit, that I could scarcely refrain from tears."

"*Tenth month 31st.* - Oh ! Heavenly Father, may I be found faithful to the gentlest intimations of the still, small voice. Oh ! may I dedicate my youth and the vigour of my days to Thee and Thee alone. ' Now is the accepted time, now is the day of salvation.' Oh ! Heavenly Father, help me by Thy Spirit to resist temptation. Keep Thou the door of my lips. May I set a good example to my schoolfellows and all those about me ; may I follow Thee with full purpose of heart: and in the end of days receive me into Thy kingdom of unclouded rest and peace, arrayed in robes washed and made white in my Saviour's blood. Oh that I may be made like unto Thee, when I shall see Thee as Thou art, if I ever reach that blessed heavenly country."

" *Twelfth month 4th.* - How forgetful I am of Him who died for me, the just for the unjust, that He might bring me to God ! Oh, how I wish I was one of His lambs ! Oh ! that I served Him with all my soul and with all my strength ; for if I have yet many years to live, how much happier would they be, spent in His service than in that of the I cruel adversary and if I am soon to leave this world, shall I ever repent having dedicated my youth to Him whose sufferings for me I can never repay ? Shall I regret upon the bed of languishing, when Heaven appears before my longing eyes as a rich reward, shall I then regret that I had taken up my daily cross, and followed Him whithersoever He had led me ? But not for works of righteousness which we have done, but through His mercy hath He saved us. ' By grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of your- selves ; it is the gift of God.' But, oh ! may I possess both that faith without which it is impos- sible to please God, and those works without which faith is dead; - faith in the atoning efficacy of my Saviour's blood, and His all-important office of Mediator between God and man, and also those works which, men seeing, may glorify my Father which is in heaven. Would not this be the perfection of Christianity?"

On her return from school she endeavoured earnestly to cultivate her mind, and to improve every talent, whilst she also entered into the work of First-day school teaching, the establishment of a Girls' British School, and other philanthropic interests, with a conscientious desire to do what she could.

In 1857 she was married to John Fowler, Jun., who was then and afterwards so well known as the inventor of the steam plough ; and deeply she sympathised with him in his anxieties and in his successes. They were closely united as " heirs together of the grace of life," and for seven years the cup of happiness seemed given her to drink in full measure ; but it was suddenly dashed from her lips, her husband having met with what proved very soon afterwards to be a fatal accident, and she was thus left a widow with five young children. " Now she that is a widow indeed and desolate, hath her hope set on God," was strikingly fulfilled in the experience of E. L. Fowler; and that she did not hesitate to acknowledge His faithfulness to her is apparent from the following quotations from her private letters, some of which were addressed to those in a similar position : -

"All my experience does indeed go to prove that He is a God nigh at hand, and not a God afar off that He does hear and answer prayer, not only our own, but those of others for us I think the more we look at the things which are not seen, the more life does seem 'but for a moment ' ; and things seem only to be of importance as they bear upon one relation, or that of others, to the things that are not seen. There is another view of that text that sometimes comforts me ; it seems to make it possible for our dear ones in heaven to be looking down upon us, and yet for their joy not to be lessened; for as they are looking at the things not seen, they would see that it was but a light affliction,' and ' but for a moment,' as compared with the I far more, exceeding and eternal weight of glory,' which it is intended to work out for us."

On another occasion she writes : - " What a glorious day it will be when all is revealed ! Is it not well to dwell on these things ? for it is while we look at things which are not seen, that the affliction is to work for us a 'far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory ' ; and it is only as faith shows us the superiority of the gain in eternal things, and the transitory nature of all things here, that we can feel that what blights our whole earthly life is ' light,' and ' but for a moment.' "

## Descendants of John Pease

---

A month or two later she writes : - " I have felt from the very beginning a dread of leaning too much on any human helps, knowing that they could not last to the same extent as they might be granted me at first I had hoped from the abundance of happiness, love, and home blessings, to have been a help and blessing to others. The Lord has ordained it otherwise; and now I am so thankful for being loved and tended so kindly myself. .... Sometimes I do trust that tribulation works patience, as well as experience and hope; for I have indeed found that man's extremity is God's opportunity,' and oh what a blessing that ' He knows our frame and remembers that we are dust ' ! Oh, pray for me that my faith fail not."

Thanking a sister for her sympathy, she says : "Though some things do rest heavily at times, when there is anything that needs to be decided, yet it would be untrue to the love that so shelters and helps me not to add that sometimes I hardly feel to have any cares, and that I am quite trustful about the future. . . . Then our talks about the past, and reading dear 's letters, have seemed to throw rays of brightness and sweetness from the past over the present, till I may well count up my blessings in having had such a past, in being so cared for in the present, and, may I not add, in the hopes for the future, when all life's changes will be valued only in proportion as they have helped one on, and increased one's capacity for the enjoyment of heaven and its inconceivable blessedness."

In 1873 she writes : - " Does not each year which has passed over of the lonely life bring us one year nearer that joyful reunion, and give us one year more of the tender loving kindness of our God to praise Him for in heaven together ? For surely if those already gathered home are not even now watching over us, and praising Him for all He is doing for us (which I love to think), we shall at any rate be able to speak of it together in heaven. If the song there is to be the praise of Him that has loved us and washed us on earth, surely all the ways in which He has led us about and instructed us, and prepared us for that home, will be added to that song of praise."

The two following letters were written on the anniversary of her husband's death : - " I wonder whether the date of this will 'strike thee. How it would have helped me ten years ago to know how tenderly I should have been as it were, ' shod with iron and brass ' for the rough, the very rough, places I have had to pass through. The idea of ten years nearer a reunion does seem such a blessedness ; and yet I feel that I can wait now, and should like to do a little good before my time comes." And, two years later : - " I was this morning thinking of the twelve past years, and those lines seemed to come to me

Still learning from all need below, Depths of the heart of God ; when brought me thy lines. There surely can't be twelve more years for me ! The thought that it is improbable makes all present trial and anxiety easier to bear, but what a blessing that with that we have nothing to do ; and when we feel what the Husband of the widow has been to us in the past, and is to us in the present, we may well leave the future with Him. Oh ! how He sometimes takes all our burdens and gives us His perfect peace, till it seems as if we ought to be blessing and praising Him, far more than I at any rate do."

During the seventeen years of her widow-hood, whilst fulfilling the duties of a devoted mother, it may truly be said of her that, " as she had opportunity, she did good unto all, especially to them that were of the household of faith."

Many will remember the persuasiveness of her manner, and the sweetness of her voice in her public ministry ; but its value was greatly increased by the way in which she threw her heart into her religious interest for others, out of meetings, by loving words let fall as it were by the wayside, by her practical help in the every- day affairs of life, and by her letters. " She had a fellowship with hearts to keep and cultivate,' , and this gave her access, as well as made her accessible to many.

The next extract is from a letter to one who was about to enter upon a religious engagement amongst those not Friends :- " I cannot doubt that the Lord is putting thee forth ; if so, He will go before thee, as well as with thee, and open the way in the hearts of all involved. ... I do tenderly feel for thee in all it must involve; but thou hast an Almighty Helper, who never yet forsook those who trusted in Him, and never yet, I believe, gave one of His servants a message, without preparing some heart or hearts to receive it. How else are we to understand, ' My word shall not return unto Me void,' &c, and ' Ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord ' ? Canst thou not believe that He sees the yearnings of many young hearts after a clearer, simpler, more loving Gospel than that they are taught, and that therefore He is sending thee ; - that the call has come round by Heaven from their hearts to thee, as it were. Whether thou ever hears of any results on earth -or not, I cannot but believe that thou wilt in heaven ; and that meantime, both before and at the time, the precious evidences that thy Lord is with thee will be given thee, above all thou canst ask or think. May the Lord bless thee and establish His own work in thy hands ! ""

The spring of 1880 was spent by E. L. Fowler abroad, where she accompanied her brother Edward Pease, and cheered and helped him during the last weeks of his life. His illness and death at Lucerne were a great strain on her already feeble health. During the winter her weakness caused her family considerable anxiety, but in the summer she improved. Again her strength declined. She was aware of the solemnity of her position, and to an intimate friend, who called a few weeks before her death, she said that at one time she had extremely felt the prospect of leaving her children ; but since she had been enabled to rest all on God, she could adopt the words, " Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace whose mind is stayed on Thee ; because he trusteth in Thee."

Thus trusting she met the approach of death with unshaken calmness; and when during the last hours of consciousness she was asked whether her Father had not kept her in perfect peace, she replied, " Yes, yes ; perfect peace ! wonderful peace ! " On the text being quoted, " My peace I give unto you," she responded, " Sweet peace ! sweet peace ! " and amongst the last words which could be distinguished were "praise," "all joy," " rest for ever and ever."

Can we conclude this notice better than by quoting one of the last letters she was able to write, addressed to a relative who was in sorrow? - " How well I can picture you now with the solemn hush over you, as if living at the very gate of heaven, and only longing that you could really see inside. The eye of faith is dim ;' and dwelling on all that is revealed to us of the blessedness which a loved one is sharing seems the best consolation for the wounded heart, and the best answer to the faithless questionings that will sometimes arise - Why are such valuable lives cut short ? We shall know some day. Now, cannot we repose on the knowledge that our Father knows best ; that He does not afflict willingly, but to increase the capacity of His afflicted ones for rejoicing in the joys of heaven ; yes, even in the blessings granted here."

-----  
**21 Sept 1881, Wed:** ..... up to Southend [Darlington]. Jane & Emma take a very serious view of dear Elizabeth Lucy Fowler's condition; went up to see her. She was mentally much as ever loving & sweet, but every symptom of serious illness about her, brightness of eye with rigidly white lips shortness of breath, her bedroom, to be downstairs. Minnie Beaumont was there.

**4 Oct 1881, Tues:** Up to Darlington; a telegram from Minnie at Middlesbro' saying E.L. Fowler was much the same, quite unconscious. I went to Darlington with Albert; on arriving there found the office blinds down; after a little chat with David Dale, went to Uplands. Elizabeth had passed quietly away at 8.45 this morning. Saw the girls (Jane & Emma), telegraphed to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

various relatives & friends threw up my Middlesbro' Jubilee engagements, helped the girls with the funeral arrangements and walked to the office; attended to letters and so home. Met Henry Birkbeck & Ethel at Middlesbrough, he as ever just pleasant and cordial.

**8 Oct 1881, Sat:** Elizabeth Lucy Fowler's funeral day. To Darlington, Henry Birkbeck with us to Uplands and thence to the meeting house. All seemed most solemn and quiet with a sense of that Eternal peace into which dear Elizabeth had entered; a few words from Ann Fowler at the grave, and a few from Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin in meeting, Tom Hodgkin beautifully, Mary Harris at length, a text from Bessie (Charles), then a long prayer from friend Wood, then back to Uplands, lunch and read the will – it seemed all right so far as we could judge, then a little sitting, I read the 91st Psalm and a hymn – Ann Fowler addressed us on E.L. Fowler's life, Jonathan B. Hodgkin, and then Jane in a beautiful prayer, then home by the 5.05 train, Robert N. Fowler came with us, James Cropper arrived from Newcastle.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister in Jul 1872.

Elizabeth married **John Fowler**,<sup>16,24,27,160,174,178,179</sup> son of **John Fowler**<sup>16,24,142,174,177</sup> and **Rebecca Hull**,<sup>16,24,174</sup> on 30 Jul 1857 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. John was born on 11 Jul 1826 in Melksham, Wiltshire, died on 4 Dec 1864 in Prospect House, Ackworth, Yorkshire at age 38, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Emma Mary, Edith Rebecca, Laura Elizabeth, John Ernest, and Lucy Pease.**

General Notes: Fowler, John (1826-1864), agricultural engineer, was born on 11 July 1826 at Melksham, Wiltshire, one of at least four sons of John Fowler (1792-1861), merchant, and Rebecca (1799-1842), daughter of William and Jenny Hull of Uxbridge, Middlesex; his younger brother William Fowler achieved prominence as a financier and politician. His father was a leading member of the Quakers in Melksham. Fowler was at first engaged in the corn trade, but in 1847 he entered the works of Gilkes, Wilson, Hopkins & Co. at Middlesbrough. While in Ireland in 1849 he became concerned at the cost of manual labour used in draining land, and he conceived the idea of a mechanical system. In 1850 he conducted experiments in partnership with Albert Fry at Bristol, which resulted in the completion of a patent drainage plough. It was exhibited at the Royal Agricultural Society's show at Exeter that year. This first drainage plough was worked by horses, but the implement was improved in succeeding years and adapted for steam power. In 1855 he undertook a contract for the drainage of Hainault Forest, Essex. On 30 July 1857 Fowler married Elizabeth Lucy (1833-1881), ninth child of Joseph Pease, MP for South Durham, with whom he had five children.

By the mid-1850s Fowler was turning his attention to the application of steam power to ploughing and field cultivation. After many experiments and trials, he devised a system which fulfilled all the conditions laid down by the Royal Agricultural Society, and he received at the Chester show in 1858 the prize of £500, offered 'for a steam cultivator that shall, in the most efficient manner, turn over the soil and be an economic substitute for the plough or the spade'.

Fowler's steam plough worked by indirect traction. Instead of pulling the plough behind it the steam engine remained on the headland and drew the plough across the field by windlass and steel cable. As the system was developed a second engine, on the opposite headland to the first, was substituted for the windlass. This 'double-engine' system became the most successful form of steam ploughing in Britain and in many other countries. During Fowler's lifetime his steam ploughs were sold to Egypt for work on cotton plantations, and exports to central Europe and other countries followed. The cost of a steam-ploughing set in the 1860s being £1000'962000, its purchase was beyond the means of most farmers, but through contractors the use of steam ploughs became more common.

Ransomes and Sims, of Ipswich, had been makers of some of Fowler's experimental ploughs in 1856. Other devices were made by Robert Stephenson's works at Newcastle, and it was there that the equipment with which Fowler won the prize in 1858 was produced. In 1860 Fowler entered into an agreement with Kitson and Hewitson of Hunslet, Leeds, for them to manufacture his steam ploughs. Business expanded and the new Steam Plough Works was built on neighbouring land at Hunslet. In 1863 Fowler's new firm, John Fowler & Co., was established. In 1864 more than 400 men were said to be employed. Between 1850 and 1864 Fowler took out in his own name and in partnership with other persons thirty-two patents for ploughs and ploughing apparatus, reaping machines, seed drills, traction engines, slide valves, the laying of electric telegraph cables, and the making of bricks and tiles.

By the summer of 1864 Fowler's health was suffering from overwork and he retired to Ackworth, Yorkshire, to recuperate. Being recommended active exercise he began to hunt, and in November 1864 he fractured his arm by falling from his horse; tetanus ensued, from the effect of which he died at Prospect House, Ackworth, Yorkshire, on 4 December 1864. He was survived by his wife.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Engineer. Gilkes, Wilson, Hopkins & Co. In 1847 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Engineer in partnership with Albert Fry in 1850-1856 in Bristol, Gloucestershire.
- He worked as an Engineer in 1856 in 28 Cornhill, London.
- He worked as a Steel Plough Manufacturer. John Fowler & Co. In 1860 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

13-**Emma Mary Fowler**<sup>27,142</sup> was born on 4 May 1858 in Tottenham, London, died on 13 Dec 1939 in Witham Lodge, Witham, Newlands, Essex at age 81, and was buried in All Saints' churchyard, Witham, Essex.

Emma married **Edmund Neville Richard Pelly**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Capt. Richard Wilson Pelly**<sup>97,161,173</sup> and **Katherine Jane Fry**, on 12 Jul 1887 in Harlow, Essex. Edmund was born on 12 Dec 1858 in The Willows, Plaistow, Essex, died on 1 Oct 1931 in Witham Lodge, Witham, Newlands, Essex at age 72, and was buried in All Saints' churchyard, Witham,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Essex. They had five children: **John Noel**, **Edmund Godfrey**, **Cicely Edith**, **Hubert Richard**, and **Denis Edward**.

14-**Capt. John Noel Pelly RN**<sup>27</sup> was born on 15 Jun 1888 in Newlands, Ware, Hertfordshire, died on 6 Jun 1945 in HMS King Alfred, Hove. On Active Service. at age 56, and was buried in All Saints' churchyard, Witham, Essex.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Commanding officer, HMS King Alfred in Hove, Brighton, East Sussex.

John married **Rosalind Gatehouse**, daughter of **Richard George Gatehouse** and **Rose Stewart Lindsay Pelly**, on 22 Jan 1924 in Bebington, Cheshire. Rosalind was born on 28 Mar 1892 in Birkenhead, Cheshire and died on 9 Sep 1957 at age 65. They had two children: **Rosemary Oenone** and **John Stewart Gatehouse**.

### 15-Rosemary Oenone Pelly

Rosemary married **Gordon Nelmes**, son of **Ernest Nelmes** and **Mary Black**, on 18 Jul 1956 in Little Braxted, Witham, Essex. Gordon was born on 11 May 1926 in Sculcoates, Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire and died in Feb 1992 in Westminster, London at age 65. They had four children: **John Pelly**, **Godfrey Edward**, **Rosalind Jane**, and **Edmund Gordon**.

### 16-John Pelly Nelmes

John married **Fiona Jane Nalder**. They had three children: **Flora Mary**, **Emma Rosemary**, and **Elizabeth Margaret**.

### 17-Flora Mary Nelmes

### 17-Emma Rosemary Nelmes

### 17-Elizabeth Margaret Nelmes

### 16-Godfrey Edward Nelmes

Godfrey married **Judith Oliver**, daughter of **Norman**. They had two children: **Oliver Noel Ernest** and **Luke Godfrey Nicholas**.

### 17-Oliver Noel Ernest Nelmes

### 17-Luke Godfrey Nicholas Nelmes

### 16-Rosalind Jane Nelmes

Rosalind married **Charles Richard Maurice Bishop**, son of **Brig. Richard John Bishop** and **Jane Margaret Chilton**. They had three children: **Rosanna Emily Margaret**, **Thomas Richard Chilton**, and **Victoria Great Oenone Jane**.

### 17-Rosanna Emily Margaret Bishop

### 17-Thomas Richard Chilton Bishop

### 17-Victoria Great Oenone Jane Bishop

### 16-Edmund Gordon Nelmes

Edmund married **Rebecca Stephenson**, daughter of **John Stephenson**.

15-**John Stewart Gatehouse Pelly**<sup>180</sup> was born on 10 Dec 1930 in Devonport and died on 10 Apr 2004 in Sudbury, Suffolk at age 73.

John married **Helen Josephine Hirst**, daughter of **Denys H. Hirst**. They had five children: **Sarah Elizabeth**, **Jennifer Oenone**, **Catherine Alison**, **Rosemary Helen**, and **Isobel Serena**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**Sarah Elizabeth Pelly** was born in 1963 and died in 1963.

16-**Jennifer Oenone Pelly**

16-**Catherine Alison Pelly**

16-**Rosemary Helen Pelly**

16-**Isobel Serena Pelly**

14-**Lt. Col. Edmund Godfrey Pelly**<sup>27</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1889 in Newlands, Ware, Hertfordshire, died on 28 Oct 1939 in London at age 50, and was buried in All Saints' churchyard, Witham, Essex.

General Notes: 2nd Lieutenant, DSO, MC. Born 19.10.1889, 2nd son of Edmund Neville Richard Pelly and Emma Mary Pelly, husband of Isabel Amy Pelly née Fowler. He was at Charterhouse [W] 1903 - 1907. In the Great War he served in the RASC, being mentioned in despatches four times, earning the DSO and the MC, and attaining the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel. He rejoined the RASC in 1939 but died in London on 28.10.39, aged 50, of illness contracted while serving with the BEF. His younger brother (q.v.) was killed in the Dardanelles in 1915, and his elder brother Captain John Noel Pelly, CBE, RN, commanding officer of the training establishment HMS King Alfred, died suddenly in June 1945. The two older brothers lie buried in a joint grave in the north-western corner of All Saints' churchyard, Witham, Essex.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO MC.
- Miscellaneous: He died of illness contracted whilst serving with the BEF.

Edmund married **Isabel Amy Fowler**, daughter of **Robert Henry Fowler**<sup>66</sup> and **Amy Isabel Ayres**, on 24 May 1919 in London. Isabel was born on 17 Oct 1893 in London and died in 1988 at age 95. They had two children: **Antoinette Joan** and **Robert Hubert**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1908-Aug 1911 in York, Yorkshire.

15-**Antoinette Joan Pelly** was born on 21 Apr 1920 in London and died in 1997 at age 77.

Antoinette married **Kenneth William MacLeod**, son of **Ebenezer Duncan MacLeod** and **Alice Dalrymple Cooper**, on 22 Jul 1942 in London. Kenneth was born on 6 Oct 1907 in London and died in 1983 at age 76. They had three children: **Alison Ann**, **Neil Godfrey**, and **Flora Margaret**.

16-**Alison Ann MacLeod**

Alison married **Robert Hellett**, son of **Henry Hellett**. They had one son: **Robert Henry**.

17-**Robert Henry Hellett**

Alison next married **Geoffrey Hugh Fellows**.

16-**Neil Godfrey MacLeod**

Neil married **Sheila Anne Tyler**. They had four children: **Steven Kenneth**, **Amy**, **Diana**, and **Jeffrey**.

17-**Steven Kenneth MacLeod**

17-**Amy MacLeod**

17-**Diana MacLeod**

17-**Jeffrey MacLeod**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Flora Margaret MacLeod

Flora married **Graham Gilbert**. They had two children: **Kris Graham** and **Rory Neil**.

#### 17-Kris Graham Gilbert

#### 17-Rory Neil Gilbert

15-**Robert Hubert Pelly** was born on 17 Aug 1923 in London, died on 24 Jan 2016 at age 92, and was buried in Apr 2016 in Leathley, Yorkshire.

Robert married **Eirollys Elizabeth Horton-Fawkes**, daughter of **Maj. Le Gendre George William Horton-Fawkes** and **Sylvia Louise Mabel Edina Duckworth**, on 17 Feb 1951 in Otley, Yorkshire. Eirollys was born on 13 Mar 1928 in Orchardleigh Park, Frome and died on 22 Aug 2009 at age 81. They had three children: **Serena Louise**, **Richard Fowler**, and **Robert Simon Horton**.

### 16-Serena Louise Pelly

Serena married **Stephen John Richards**. They had two children: **Clare Lucy** and **Thomas Linton**.

#### 17-Clare Lucy Richards

#### 17-Thomas Linton Richards

Serena next married **Michael Stevenson**.

### 16-Richard Fowler Pelly

Richard married **Michelle Colette Bouteille**, daughter of **Dr. Henri Bouteille**. They had three children: **Isabelle**, **Victoria Sarah**, and **Mathilde**.

#### 17-Isabelle Pelly

#### 17-Victoria Sarah Pelly

#### 17-Mathilde Pelly

### 16-Robert Simon Horton Pelly

Robert married **Rachel M. Hamilton-Ely**, daughter of **Peter Hamilton-Ely**. They had three children: **Camilla**, **Hugh**, and **Rupert**.

#### 17-Camilla Pelly

#### 17-Hugh Pelly

#### 17-Rupert Pelly

14-**Cicely Edith Pelly**<sup>27</sup> was born on 16 Jun 1891 in Newlands, Ware, Hertfordshire, was christened on 24 Jul 1891 in Stanstead Abbots, Hertfordshire, and died on 7 Jan 1969 at age 77. She had no known marriage and no known children.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with JP for Essex.

14-**Lieut. Hubert Richard Pelly**<sup>27</sup> was born on 7 Sep 1895 in Newlands, Ware, Hertfordshire and died on 9 Oct 1915 in Gallipoli, Turkey. Killed in action at age 20.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the 7th Battalion, the Essex Regiment.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Cmdr. Denis Edward Pelly**<sup>27</sup> was born on 16 Feb 1898 in Twyord House, Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire and died on 10 Jul 1970 at age 72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of The Royal Navy.

Denis married **Grace Olympia Laurence**, daughter of **Percy Edward Laurence** and **Mary Leigh**, on 30 Dec 1925 in London. Grace died on 27 Jan 1951 in Ipswich, Suffolk. They had no children.

Denis next married **Margaret Mary Turnbull** on 19 Sep 1951 in London. Margaret was born on 4 Aug 1909 and died on 26 Aug 1999 at age 90. They had no children.

13-**Edith Rebecca Fowler**<sup>59,179</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1859 in Tottenham, London and died on 6 Dec 1895 in Whitehall Court, London at age 36.

13-**Laura Elizabeth Fowler**<sup>27,31</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1861 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 11 Oct 1941 in Cattleside, Settle, Yorkshire at age 80.

Laura married **John Geldard**<sup>27,31</sup> son of **Christopher John Geldard** and **Frances Anne Openshaw**, on 12 Jul 1887 in Harlow, Essex. John was born on 1 Aug 1850 in Giggleswick, Yorkshire and died on 9 Apr 1893 in St. Leonard's, Hythe, Kent at age 42. They had three children: **Elizabeth**, **Nicholas**, and **Sarah**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP & Barrister.

14-**Elizabeth Geldard** was born on 12 May 1888 in Cattleside, Settle.

Elizabeth married **William Wyamar Vaughan**, son of **Prof. Henry Halford Vaughan** and **Adeline Maria Jackson**, on 3 Apr 1929 in Rathmell, Settle. William was born on 25 Feb 1865 in London and died on 4 Feb 1938 in Agra, West Bengal, India at age 72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Headmaster Wellington.

14-**Nicholas Geldard** was born on 31 Oct 1889 in Cattleside, Settle.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP.

Nicholas married **Olga Mary Wilson**<sup>27</sup> daughter of **George Edward Wilson**<sup>27</sup> and **Henrietta Rachel Pease**<sup>27,68,69,70</sup> on 2 Jun 1921 in Kidderminster. Olga was born on 26 Apr 1890 in Allandale, Edgbaston, Birmingham. They had two children: **John** and **Mary Henrietta**.

15-**Lt. John Geldard** was born on 30 May 1922 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 13 Feb 1944 in Killed in a road accident at age 21, and was buried in St. Andrew's Church, Abberton, Essex. Grave Row 10.L.

General Notes: He was training for the Normandy landings that were to take place in June.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers, 617 Assault Squadron.

John married **Margaret Mary Cockett**, daughter of **Launcelot Cockett** and **Constance Mary Parke**.

15-**Mary Henrietta Geldard**

Mary married **Philip Humphrey Weston**, son of **Richard Weston** and **Alice Emma Houghton**, on 19 Dec 1948 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire. Philip was born on 6 Feb 1917 in Skipton, Yorkshire. They had three children: **Helen Rosemary**, **Hugh Nicholas**, and **Christopher David**.

16-**Helen Rosemary Weston**

16-**Hugh Nicholas Weston**

## Descendants of John Pease

### 16-Christopher David Weston

14-Sarah Geldard was born on 1 Sep 1891 in Cappleside, Settle and died on 12 Jun 1958 in Austwick, Yorkshire at age 66.

13-John Ernest Fowler<sup>59,77,178</sup> was born on 3 Jan 1863 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 21 Apr 1884 in Hotel Kirsch, Algiers, Algeria at age 21, and was buried on 23 Apr 1884 in English Cemetery, Mustapha Supérieur, Algiers.

General Notes: **18 Oct 1881, Tues:** To see Dr. Kidd about John E. Fowler, he wished to see him this day week; he thinks Australia may be the best place for him - Saw Robert N. Fowler who told me he should consult Fleming about John's seeing Quain;

**22 Oct 1881, Sat:** At my letters, then to Robert N. Fowler's, found he had gone into the City, followed him; had a chat about John E. Fowler, Robert will see Dr. Kidd about him. After he has seen Kidd on Tuesday, Robert will also get Quain to look at him.

**29 Oct 1881, Sat:** To see Robert N. Fowler, he was out of Town; John E. Fowler dined with us. At 2, went with him to see Dr. Kidd, John went to Clifton. Dr. Kidd said he'd wonderfully improved in appearance, and if he had not the microscope & the chemist, he should have thought that he had much improved. As it was, he was no better than he was when he came back from Egypt. He very strongly recommended going to Queensland for about 2 years.

**5 Nov 1881, Sat:** After the cold weather a very warm morning; to Edwin Waterhouse with James Taylor's a/cs to copy; then to Robert N. Fowler's who had gone into the City '96 home, very busy at my letters; Ann Fowler & Priscilla came to lunch when we had a long talk about the Uplands Fowlers, John's plans in going to Queensland and about the girls. Ann suggested their going to Falmouth which I agreed was the best solution of a difficulty as regards over night &c. Walked with Ann to Lucy Birkbeck's who is bad - letters - with Minnie & a quiet evening.

**13 Nov 1881, Sun:** A beautiful morning - to meeting; a much better a/c of Minnie who has been out for a drive, quite a comfort to me. At meeting, then stables, then wrote to Dr. Kidd & Robert N. Fowler about John Fowler starting on 24th Nov in the Orient boat. After a nap, to Pinchinthorpe, Edward asleep, then to chapel, a little rain falling.

**14 Nov 1881, Mon:** Letters, and a lot of them, then went to the hounds at Skelton Ellers; Mr N. Hamond, John Fowler & self; they soon found and we ran him up and down a bit, then we came home. Found a telegram from Robert N. Fowler and from Dr. Kidd, both approving of Hamond as John's companion. John E. Fowler went home, Hamond off to London

**15 Nov 1881, Tues:** Telegram followed by letter from Robert N. Fowler replied by wire as to choice between Oriental, & P & O boat, chose latter with cabin on spar deck.

**24 Nov 1881, Thurs:** At letters & preparations for leaving; at Fishers about bags &c, sundry shopping and then home to lunch Minnie seemed to enjoy being out. Sophy Fry call was lovely and affectionate as usual, in search of a house. Theodore Fry still complaining of his back but she thinks he is steadily getting better. Had Amato the Courier up made arrangements for stating tomorrow week to Folkestone, a crossing on Saturday, so Paris for Sunday, Marseilles on Monday afternoon. Took leave of John E. Fowler who starts with N. Hamond for Australia this afternoon. Made arrangements with Robert N. Fowler as to the conduct of the family finance.

**9 July 1883, Mon:** .....then off to London, travelled with Miss Scurfield and James Edward Backhouse, easy journey to King's Cross - then drove Maud down to Snaresbrook where we met Minnie & Lottie, a pleasant visit to the John Fowler girls. John E. looks thin & delicate their Uncle Barnard is to be buried tomorrow at Wanstead - drove Minnie home in the mail phaeton - a very pleasant evening drive via Tottenham Mills &c &c, roads wonderfully built up during the last few years.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

-----  
**Sat 19 April 1884** - . visited the Pont du Gard 14 miles drive - very fine and a very fine day for the business, on the Sunday we went to "Friends Meeting" at Jules Paradans - Afternoon saw a good deal of Nimes and Roman remains - On my way back to the Hotel I looked into the Amphitheatre where a French Bull-fight was going on - a meaner spectacle I never saw, 6 or 8 ruffians bullying an anything but pugnacious calf with a board over its horns - much of the brutality. of the Spanish ring without any of the excitement. On getting back to the Hotel was a telegram from my cousin Edith Fowler from Algiers saying "John" (her "brother") "is sinking fast, please come by boat leaving Port Vendres tomorrow." In a few minutes we fixed that Nellie, Lottie and I should start at once. We got to PERPIGNAN at 3 a.m. and waited till 5.30 a.m. for a train on to Port Vendres, and arrived early only to find that the dirty little boat did not leave till 10 at night, we spent a long day at the filthiest and stinkiest hotel I ever saw and in the vilest town I have ever been in.

**Mon 21 April & Tues 25 April 1884** - . spent on board the *General Canrobert* - the only interest being passing Majorca

**Wed 23 April 1884** - We arrived at ALGIERS at 4 a.m. - I shall never forget this, my first view of [a] new continent and of this most beautiful Bay and old Arab stronghold - it looked indescribably beautiful at dawn and in the loveliest of hot sunrises - Everything exceeded dreams of oriental beauty and colour [AEP note made 1917 while he was typing - ' No one will ever have the same impression, for no longer do the Arabs sleep with their camels on the quays, the white sails no longer are within the mole, the caravans no longer string past each other in the narrow streets and all is changed save the beauty of the bay, a bit of old Arab town shining white and the blue Djujura mountains .]

The account of our day in Algiers is set out in my journal (*no longer survives*) We found my cousin John Ernest Fowler aged 21 years had died on the Monday night. With the help of Colonel Lambert Playfair and John's courier Amati, I got the funeral arranged and over and everything wound up in the afternoon, and before noon, eight of us followed the body to the English cemetery at Mustapha Supérieur from the Hotel Kirsch, Col. Playfair and the Doctor were there.- We left the same night by "Le Corse" taking Edith with us and Amati. We had a most terribly rough voyage to Marseilles - every on« on board being ill -we were battened down the first night - we rejoined our party at MARSEILLES at the Hotel du Louvre et de la Palx. On April 26 -my brother Jack joined us and we went on to CANNES.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

-----  
13-Lucy Pease Fowler<sup>7,27,86</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1864 in Harrogate, Yorkshire and died on 22 Aug 1910 in Toys Hill, Kent. (1909 also given) at age 46.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Lucy married **Owen Fleming**,<sup>7,27,86</sup> son of **Thomas Fleming** and **Ellen Braxton**, on 31 Oct 1903 in Brasted, Kent. Owen was born on 27 Jul 1867 in Southsea, Hampshire and died on 4 Feb 1955 in Toys Hill, Kent at age 87. They had one daughter: **Lucy Margaret**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRES FRSS ARIBA Hon.MAIA.
- He worked as an Architect in London County Council.

14-**Lucy Margaret Fleming**<sup>7,27</sup> was born on 7 Jul 1905 in 14 Cheyne Walk, Chelsea, London.

Lucy married **Percy Charles Briscoe**,<sup>7</sup> son of **Maj. Edward John Briscoe** and **Emma Sophia Biron**, on 25 Apr 1931 in Brampton, Norfolk. Percy was born in Cawnpore, India and died on 5 Nov 1951 in Buxton, Norfolk. They had two children: **Annette Moira** and **Charles Edward**.

General Notes: CAREER

Planting in Ceylon 25 years, retired as Managing Director, Rahatungoda Tea Co. Served 1915– 19 4th Bn Suffolk Regt, Asst Bde Musketry Officer Halton Camp, 1916; Musketry Adj., Brightlingsea School of Instruction, Australians, 1917; ret. rank of Capt., 1919. High Sheriff, County of Norfolk, 1944– 45

RECREATIONS

Shooting, fishing, edging and weeding garden paths

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Hurstpierpoint College.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Norfolk in 1944.
- He worked as a Tea Planter in Sri Lanka.
- He worked as a Managing Director, Rahatungoda Tea Co. In Sri Lanka.
- He resided at Dudwick Hall in Buxton, Norfolk.

15-**Annette Moira Briscoe**

15-**Charles Edward Briscoe**

Lucy next married **Lieut. Col. Michael Ernest St. John Barne**, son of **Miles Barne** and **Violet Ella Orr-Ewing**, on 11 Feb 1953. Michael was born on 13 Jul 1905.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP.

12-**Edward Pease**<sup>4,16,27,31,63,77,160,181</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1834 in James Street, Westminster, London, died on 13 Jun 1880 in Lucerne, Switzerland at age 45, and was buried on 19 Jun 1880 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Edward aged 29 - I remember his bringing home my Aunt Sarah after his wedding in 1862 - he married a little, gentle, timid, kind, very delicate woman Sarah Sturge daughter of Charles Sturge of Bewdley (Shropshire) a pure Quaker family (She died in 1877). My uncle Edward was a very kind good uncle, rather curious and eccentric in some ways and jerky in his manner, but refined and courteous - he became a teetotaller and like all my uncles who did so died young considering the easy life he led. He was supposed to have the Darlington Mills (Spinning and Weaving) under his care with help from his uncle Henry Pease, but he did not, owing to his health, bother much with it after his marriage tho' before, he rode about England and Scotland wool buying &c. He spent his life in good works doing kind things, but mostly in travelling on the continent, fishing in Scotland, walking a great deal and in the social life of his relations. He earned nothing but spent lavishly in breeding mules and he imported the best Poitou, Spanish and other donkey blood, Arab Stallions from India, used to have Cleveland mares and a vast stud - he aimed at proving the value of mules to agriculturists in England. When he died his stock was sold mostly at York and in the south and his great effort ended in nothing - he bought the Bewdley Estates, enjoyed forestry and experiments there, lived a good deal in summer at Greencroft, Darlington, was devoted to my father who kept him financed and got him out of his business neglects and pulled his fortune round from insolvency to wealth for his only daughter (The present [1916] Countess of Portsmouth). I have often wondered what Edward would think of the recompense my father received for his 14 labours of love for him and his. In Scotland he leased Kindrochit at Braemar for fishing &c. We were all very fond of our queer, good kind uncle - who wore a beard and was deaf.

*The first remembrances of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

-----

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Edward Pease, 45 13 6 mo. 1880 Darlington. A (*Quaker*) Minister.

Edward Pease was the second son of the late Joseph and Emma Pease, of Darlington. After some years of careful home training, he received the remainder of his education at Grove House school, Tottenham. He possessed an excellent memory, a very considerable amount of hope and courage, decided self-reliance, and large conversational powers. These general traits were combined with a clear and decided judgment, and a keen discrimination in discerning right from wrong. The testimony of various schoolfellows borne to the effect which his Christian profession and consistency of conduct, as well as his occasional words of caution, produced on their minds at school and during their subsequent lives, writing while at school to one of these who had t, he says, " pray for me, that, shunning all ill examples, I may be enabled to walk in the footsteps of Him who is our perfect example ; I pray that I may be enabled to ask help and wisdom from Him who is almighty to afford them." As a young man, working with working men, when making himself acquainted with his future business, whilst heartily appreciating the story and the joke, he endeavoured to arrest all that was lowering or profane, and by his example to raise the tone of life and the level of conversation in the workshop. While such was his outward life, deeply did he humble himself under the mighty hand of God. Writing in 1854, he says, - " My mind has been much troubled with the reflection that I seem to be doing nothing for my fellow men, and that my heart is not rightly warmed towards them, or else such would not be the case. This induces the awful fear that I am not one of Christ's disciples, not being possessed of that love to the brethren which is their distinguishing badge. I fear that in this reflection there is a mixture of pride, a longing to be distinguished in good works. Lord, grant that whatever I do it may all be done to Thy glory, a willing thank-offering to Him, who has done everything for me." Again in 1856 : - "I have been preserved in sickness and in health, at home and abroad ; times of gladness have been given to show the goodness of the Lord, and times of deep sorrow to show that here I have no continuing city. The visitations of Divine love have been from time to time graciously continued ; but where is my progress in the Christian course ? Six years ago I was favoured with strong convictions of my deep sinfulness and need of a Saviour, and was sometimes contrited to tears at the thought of His love ; and still I seem to be halting between two opinions, and as if I dare not say Christ is mine, I seem to sin as often and as deeply as ever, and yet two or three times, when in the pangs of sudden illness I have cried unto the Lord for mercy, the fear of death was taken away, and I had a peaceful trust that for Christ's sake all would be well. But now, in health, I seem to have no living faith. I do not pray believing that I shall receive what I ask for, but rather because I feel myself in the bondage of sin, and could not be satisfied without praying to be delivered from it. Then again, I feel myself to be deficient in that love which is the badge of discipleship. I seem to be almost entirely selfish; pray for others, doubtless ; but mostly from a feeling that unless I do so, my prayers on my own account will be of little avail. I wander too, in darkness ; faint indeed is the light that I have as to what to do and what to leave undone ; the Wonderful Counsellor seems well-nigh weary of giving His counsel to such a wilful constant sinner. Thus I go heavily on my way, apparently of no use. I spend my years as a tale that is told. Were it not for the exceeding great and precious promises given to me in the Scriptures, and confirmed by the witness within me, I should indeed ' be in despair. Father, I thank Thee for the assurance that the blood of Jesus Christ cleanseth from all sin."

On First day, Eleventh month 8th, 1857, light seems remarkably to have arisen upon his soul. " And now," he writes, " what joy broke in upon me in the evening meeting, for I verily believe the veil was removed, and while seeing my sins and my nothingness in a stronger light than ever before, I was led to feel that Christ died for me, for He has taken my sins ; that I am not my own, but bought with a price. the overwhelming sense of his love which took possession of me ; that I, the chief of sinners, should be an heir of God, and joint heir with Christ ! During almost all the meeting, I felt as it were lifted from the world, seeing of how little importance it is in comparison with the glory that shall be revealed hereafter. I prayed that God would do with me what He would, and felt that I could not but love Him in return for such wondrous, matchless love. Never, indeed, did I feel such happiness; and though my tears came, they were tears of joy. Long have I wandered in darkness, seeking for light and finding none, going heavily on my way. And now, in His own good time, it has pleased the Lord to lift up the light of His countenance upon me. He has been graciously pleased to give me that blessed evidence of acceptance in the Beloved which is above all price. Bless the Lord, my soul ! "

In 1858, after lamenting his coldness and deadness, owing, as he believed, to not yielding to the promptings felt within to give more time to silent retirement and waiting upon God in prayer, he writes : - " For want of this watching and praying how grievously have I often fallen into sin, and yet I do feel Christ precious, and can at times rejoice in Him as my Saviour. Lord God, I desire at this time to approach Thee, humbled to the very dust in the feeling of my unworthiness, yet looking up with filial confidence through the merits of Christ, and to crave of Thee an increase of faith. that Thou wilt grant unto me Thy Holy Spirit to guide me in the richly blest yet awfully responsible path Thou hast given me to tread. Lord, I look around on a world greatly polluted, and I see multitudes in the misery of sin ; and having been graciously permitted to see, - and oh ! I trust, even to feel, in some measure- that in Thee alone is peace and happiness, I would indeed crave that Thy will be done on earth even as it is in heaven. And if, in the accomplishing of this great and glorious work, Thou hast any service for thy poor, unworthy servant, ' Draw me, Lord, and I will run after Thee.' All I have is Thine, and I would cast myself at Thy feet, desiring that Thou wilt make me whatever Thou wouldst have me to be."

"Eleventh month 27th, 1858.- Evening, stayed at home, and was memorably favoured in wrestling in prayer, and felt a clearer evidence of the all-prevailing power of the cleansing blood of Christ than ever before. My soul was bowed in deep humiliation that such a creature should be clothed in the robe of Christ's righteousness, and permitted communion with the King of Kings."

"28th, evening. - Again favoured with much enlargement in prayer. Oh ! what an unspeakable mercy ! Felt indeed how impossible it is to grasp the mystery of infinite love. Was led afresh to cast myself at the feet of Jesus, and crave that His will may be wholly done in and through me ; that I may be emptied of self and : filled with Him. Was enabled to make use of the Lord's Prayer in a fuller sense of its sublimity and comprehensiveness and holiness, than I think I have ever had before."

As a teacher in the First day school, his desires were earnest to bring his scholars to Christ. In First month, 1860, he writes, - "In the afternoon school took the Bible-class (in the absence of their usual teacher), consisting of about sixteen young men. I felt weak and nervous, but I fear that it arose more from that fear of man that bringeth a snare, than from consciousness of my utter inability to teach aright without divine aid. Still I trust my prayers for help, however feeble, were heard, and that I was enabled in measure, though not as I ought to have done, to speak to them of Christ as our Shepherd, the chapter being John X. I believe that when we feel a shrinking from any service that presents itself, we should be careful prayerfully to examine ourselves as to the real motive for such shrinking; for it seems to me that sometimes we, as it were, mentally calculate that our powders of thought and expression are unequal to the task, forgetting that they that wait on the Lord shall renew their strength, and that if any man lack wisdom, and ask in faith, it shall be given him. And with regard to words, we cannot but believe that the promise of our dear Saviour to His Apostles when He sent them forth, was written for our instruction, not to be anxious ' how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall speak.' At other times I believe we are too apt to be considering whether we shall make a good impression as to ability, whether we shall be appreciated, or whether we shall not seem small or ridiculous. that we may more and more rely on the gracious promise that when He putteth forth His own sheep He goeth before them, and know a full willingness to be made as

## Descendants of John Pease

---

fools for Christ's sake."

Alluding in 1861 to a sermon of Benjamin Seebohm's, in which he felt himself to be specially addressed, as one who was being fitted for further service in testifying of the grace of God more publicly, he says, "O Lord God, thou only knowest if such conflicts and labours, and oh ! such inexpressible joys, are in store for me. I desire to prostrate myself before Thee in reverent submission ; to offer unto Thee the tribute of praise for Thy unmerited love in Christ Jesus, and for the blessed guidance of Thy Holy Spirit; and to commit my future wholly and unreservedly unto Thee, craving that I may be so baptised into the name and power of Christ, that my meat may indeed be to do the will of my Father, and to finish His work. And, Lord, in some sense of the love of God shed abroad in my heart, I desire at this time fervently to pray that Thy will be done on earth as it is in Heaven,"

Thenceforward, step by step, he was led onwards into the work of the ministry of the Gospel, and was recorded by his friends as a minister in 1875. Endowed with natural eloquence, he was yet jealously careful not to take part in this work without a full sense of divine anointing and requiring on each separate occasion. He had also the happy gift of condensing what he had to say in a few well-chosen sentences.

He was married in the Second month, 1862, to Sarah, daughter of Charles Sturge, of Birmingham. Closely united, they travelled on life's pilgrimage together, blessing many by acts of thoughtful kindness, in doing which they were true helpmeets to each other. Strengthened by her sympathy, he took an earnest interest in the work of the Bible Society, in the Temperance cause, in the promotion of education, and in many other kindred efforts for the benefit of his fellow-men ; and during the latter years of his life, his mind was especially directed to the evils attendant on the opium traffic. He was earnestly interested in political subjects, and the right government of the country ; his one political standard being "right or wrong. He derived much pleasure from nature, closely observing and admiring the varieties in the animal and vegetable kingdoms, as well as exploring her in her grander aspects, and greatly enjoying active exercise among the mountains.

It was his lot to follow to the grave his beloved wife, his parents, and many dear to him, his contemporaries in life. These successive bereavements told much on his sensitive nature. Yet, alluding to his married life and his wife's death, he says, " It is doubtless mysterious that the wise and good should die in their prime, but as I go to one place after another, associated with dear Sarah's illness and pain, I feel almost joyful to think of her, not only free from these, but radiant with eternal health and glory." The state of his own health for several years made him especially alive to the uncertainty of the continuance of his life : but for him death had no terrors. Writing at the close of 1877, the year of his wife's death, he says, - " Looking at the past, looking especially at the memorable year just closing, I may well say, ' Surely goodness and mercy have followed me all the days of my life,' while through the atoning merits of my God and Saviour, I lay hold of the words, "And I shall dwell in the house of the Lord for ever."

His strength had been from time to time much recruited by journeys abroad, or by spending the winter months in a milder climate. Early in 1880 he went to Cannes in company with members of his family. For a time there seemed to be symptoms of improvement, but as he travelled over the St. Gothard on the homeward journey, it became evident that his life was drawing rapidly to a close. Within two days after arriving at Lucerne the end came. Perceiving his critical condition, he said, " Living or dying - the Lord's." He commended his child to the Lord in prayer. One of his sisters, whilst watching beside his bed, quoted, " When thou passest through the waters I will be with thee," and his response was, " Thou hast compassed me about with songs of deliverance." Very shortly after this he departed, to join, we cannot doubt, through the mercy of God in Christ Jesus, in the everlasting song.

-----  
**12 June 1880, Sat:** At my letters & papers - a telegram from Lucerne says that Edward has got safely there, breathing relieved and more comfortable; went down to [sic] by train to Leyton with Gurney Barclay from Liverpool ?Street Station?.

**13 June 1880, Sun:** A beautiful morning; to meeting, a good sermon from Theodore Fry; called on Jane M. Barclay afterwards; on reaching Knotts Green found a telegram from Elizabeth Lucy Fowler at Lucerne telling of Edward's death this morning. I was not unprepared, still it was a great shock and one can hardly realise it. Telegraphed Emma at Southend, Charles Sturge & to E.L. Fowler – resolved to return to Palace Gardens, came back, wrote numerous letters, went to bed heavy hearted.

**14 June 1880, Mon:** A letter from Jane with an a/c of Saturday at Lucerne. Edward had got there with some difficulty but seemed much better than when he was at Brunnen, and they seemed to have been much relieved about him. Spent the morning writing letters, putting off my engagements and our dinner parties, writing family letters &c &c ; then into the town to tailors, hair cutting &c home; a call from Rachel Fowler and Sophie Fry – then a walk with Maud. Arthur & May came in during the evening – a nice mention of Edward in the *Echo* (Northern); his death is paragraphed in *The Globe & Newcastle Chronicle*.

**15 June 1880, Tues:** Letter this morning from Jane Pease containing the a/c of Edward's quiet death at Lucerne about 6 o'clock on Sunday morning, he seems to have been spared much suffering. Arthur came in, talked over arrangements with him.

**18 June 1880, Fri:** Left London for Darlington a 10 o'clock, Jane Elizabeth Fowler, Emma, May, Loo Fowler, John E. Fowler, Minnie & self – to Southend. Edward's remains had arrived at Greencroft yesterday; with Arthur on arrangements for the funeral. To Woodside to see Kate & Bessie Charles, saw Charlie & John Henry in their beds; began to draw a little memorial of Edward for tomorrow evening. Much talk about Beatrice's future home – it looks as if she would come to us.

**19 June 1880, Sat:** Saturday, funeral arrangements and stuck steadily to my memorial of Edward; about 2 o'clock we all assembled at Greencroft. The coffin was foreign in shape and not like an English one. There was a very large attendance; I heard afterwards even more persons than at my father's funeral. Minnie, Beatrice & I walked together, she was very calm poor child. Fielden Thorpe said a few words and Jonathan Hodgkin prayed; we went in to meeting where we heard Fielden Thorpe, Watson Binns and a man from Waterford. To Southend where I read a little memoir and a psalm; a few words from Cousin Eliza was all the vocal administration we had.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grove House school, Tottenham.
- He worked as a Woollen manufacturer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1875 in Darlington MM.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in Bewdley, Worcestershire.
- He had a residence in Greencroft, Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Sarah Sturge**,<sup>4,16,27,31,63,181</sup> daughter of **Charles Sturge**<sup>4,16,31,58,176,182,183,184,185,186</sup> and **Mary Darby Dickinson**,<sup>16,31,35,58,176,184,186</sup> on 26 Feb 1862 in FMH Birmingham. Sarah was born on 26 Feb 1836 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire, died on 14 Jun 1877 in Darlington, County Durham at age 41, and was buried on 19 Jun 1877 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had one daughter: **Beatrice Mary**.

Marriage Notes: **26 Feb 1862, Wed:** Edward's wedding day - a cold morning, very in a carriage with Gurney, *Minnie*, Sarah & Wilson Sturge to the meeting house where the party soon assembled. The Bride seemed calm and "self contained", Maids were Eliza and Nanny Sturge, Edith Sturge, Sophy Pease, Emma G. Pease, & Maria Sturge, Groomsmen were, Arthur, Gurney, Frank & Charles Pease, *Charles Dickinson Sturge (1832-1915)* & John Edmund Sturge (1842-1880). Besides these, my father, Charles Sturge, Jane, Frank Gibson, Henry Fell Pease, Lewis & Bessie Fry, Henry, John & *Elizabeth Lucy Fowler*, and Barnard Dickinson (1809-1896) and the former's wife Miss Darby (*This latter seems a bit muddled*) , Uncle John &c, George Lloyd (1824-1903) acted as the Master of Ceremonies. Meeting began with a prayer from *Joseph Bevan Braithwaite*, then they spoke and spoke well, then a sermon from Uncle John, one from **Joseph Bevan Braithwaite**, a few words from a young man; walked to Frederick Street with my father and John Fowler and young *Joseph Sturge (1847-1934)*; called on John Edward & Kitty Wilson, they have 3 fine boys. Then dinner which was excellent, sat between Hannah Sturge and Mary George Lloyd (1821-1901); after dinner, lounged about - in the evening, all Birmingham to tea, a few charades, to bed late and tired.  
*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

General Notes: **14 June 1877, Thurs:** A telegram from Edward says that Sarah died this morning at 2 o'clock asking us to go to him - At letters, into Town to get the needful things - off at 2.15 for Malvern, arrived 6.33, found Edward, Beattie, Lillie Sturge, Iza and Charles Sturge & Mrs Playen - Edward was quiet and himself - he had been a good deal upset at first on being called, the girls were all done up, Minnie was a great aid, I did my best at arrangements; had a long chat with Dr Kidd after post mortem which disclosed a sad disagonisation of the bowels from long disease & a little stone in one passage.

**15 June 1877, Fri:** After a fair night's rest, all the Ladies seemed better . Arrangements again; we leave Saturday for Southend. Funeral on Tuesday at Darlington at 3 o'clock; servants & remains to come on Monday; arrangements with House Agents - wrote Dr - & letters &c &c; Wilson Sturge came over & returned with Lilly; wrote Alfred & children.

**16 June 1877, Sat:** Left Malvern about 9.15 & travelled with Edward & Beatrice to Darlington; It was warm and dusty enough but we got along comfortably, reaching Southend a little before seven o'clock; Jane & Emma were busy enough with letters and preparations.

**19 June 1877, Tues:** At my letters with Fyle, David Dale's clerk, then arrangements. Poor Sarah's funeral at 3 o'clock, a large party and many friends & neighbours; A prayer from Isaac Sharp, a few words from Theodore Fry at the grave. To Southend after meeting, walked round by Woodside with Henry Dickinson, a large family gathering good time in the Southend drawing room - after they broke up, supper & then to bed tired.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**13-Beatrice Mary Pease**<sup>4,31</sup> was born on 20 Feb 1866 in Torquay, Devon and died on 13 Dec 1935 in Hurstbourne Park, Hampshire at age 69.

General Notes: "It was a wonderful journey after leaving Oxford, on beautiful country roads via Newbury and Abingdon - the sun was out from time to time. As we neared the church at Hurstbourne Priors at 2.30 groups of villagers were standing about. One or two reporters made a dash for me, hoping for distinguished visitors.

"I was shown to a place in the Church, 3rd pew from the top, and gradually the pews in front filled up with members of the Wallop family, and Miss Brownlow came next to me. The Church became more and more packed; the Earl and Lady Portsmouth tried to get members of his family to join them in the big Portsmouth pew but they would have none of it. I liked the look of the earl best of all the family group, but his wife was less pleasing and over 'American' I could not make out why six pews in front on the other side were kept empty, but found later that the coffin was being dragged on a farm-wagon from the house by men on the Estate (as when the earl died.) These farmers or labourers filled the empty pews. Lord Lymington and the Estate Agent followed the coffin from the house and as it was carried up the church, and then Lord Lymington joined the present Earl and Lady Portsmouth in the family pew. Lord-Lymington had taken over detail evidently and according to Miss Brownlow, had settled that the service should be what Beatrice had chosen for her own husband. Everything seemed most appropriate and really reverent and beautiful in an old world way.

"The grave was near the Church door and after the service was over people lingered about talking quietly. I had a few words with Mrs Leverton Harris, who was feeling the occasion a good deal, and was anxious that I should pass on the word how wonderful Miss Brownlow had been. Miss Brownlow asked me to go with her up to the house and took me to her sitting-room and spoke about Beatrice. It is nearly two years since she spoke, and she has been quietly peaceful, her face like a child's for beauty and repose; after death ti're lines of old age appeared. She was able to swallow liquids but often had to be roused up to do so. Last Wednesday she had a relapse but on Thursday morning was better, about 9.30 she was worse again and died at 1.30. I went into the drawing-room before leaving and spoke with lady Margaret Watney. Miss Brownlow pressed me to speak to Lord Lymington; he certainly has a pleasing manner. He spoke of the illness having lasted since 1929.

"I was pressed to stay for tea, but there seemed no sign of it, so I said goodbye. The only representative of the Pease family seemed to be Mrs Buxton and "Phillipa" (?), and it seemed very important to go."

*Transcript of a letter by E. Sturge (Not known). Courtesy of Peter Sturge, to Charles E. G. Pease, by e-mail.. 23 July 2016*

Beatrice married **Newton Wallop 6th Earl Of Portsmouth**,<sup>31</sup> son of **Isaac Newton Fellowes Wallop 5th Earl Of Portsmouth**<sup>31</sup> and **Lady Eveline Alicia Juliana Herbert**,<sup>31</sup> on 17 Feb 1885 in St. Mary Abbot's, Kensington. Newton was born on 19 Jan 1856 and died on 4 Dec 1917 in Hurstbourne Park, Hampshire at age 61. They had no children.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**John Henry Pease**<sup>4,30,120</sup> was born on 2 Feb 1836 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 17 Apr 1854 in Darlington, County Durham at age 18, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: John Henry who died at 18 in 1854, a hot headed, clever, handsome boy with a passionate temper... but a favourite.

12-**Arthur Pease**<sup>4,9,24,27,30,31,187</sup> was born on 12 Sep 1837 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham, died on 27 Aug 1898 in Callington, Cornwall<sup>188</sup> at age 60, and was buried on 1 Sep 1898 in St. Germain's Churchyard, Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Preached at Samuel Bowly's funeral 1884

-----  
Arthur Pease, the next brother was born in 1837, so would be about 26 - as a child & boy I was more in awe of him and his brother Charles than of my other uncles - he was a very tall fine built man of great strength and rather critical - but I grew very fond of him in after years and I am sure no man ever did his duty and walked with a more tender conscience in religious matters. He began life with narrow views, but long before he died, these had given way to larger ones. I did much electioneering with him when he stood for Whitby and the Whitby Division - He like my father wobbled much on the Irish question, but altho' he had gone much further than my father with the Home Rulers, his wife pulled him over to the Unionists while I flatter myself (if it is a cause for self congratulation) that I kept my father with the Liberals, I remember very distinctly Arthur's wife as a girl, Mary Pike coming to Southend with her sister Louisa after they were engaged - a sweet fair pretty Irish girl - I remember being at their wedding in 1864 and signing the marriage certificate in the column of relations at the Darlington Meeting House.

Arthur Pease had an excellent business head and my father's constant complaint was that 'Arthur has all the ability to help me, but never will' He was really very lazy and indifferent about business and would not work at detail, but when he did attend to a question was distinctly good - his was really an indolent nature and he never bothered to write more with his own hand than he could help. He left all worries and difficulties to my father and always said 'Joseph will attend to that' and went off to his Quarterly Meetings, Sunday Schools and Temperance affairs. He preached and was a Minister - he preached and spoke well and quietly and was impressive with a nice voice and earnest manner. One fault he had of staring at you, a sort of religious glare, and he was fond of talking, gossiping and anecdote. He was excellent company, fond of horses and farming and country things. After every good story he told he would stare or glare at you with a smile and say what? . . . what? . . . or just stare till you showed you had fully appreciated it. Arthur Pease in the earlier part of his life became also a very strong teetotal advocate. His health suffered as his brothers from this abstinence, and his life prolonged by his having courage to give up this practice, and he lived to be 61 and died of heart disease. He lived at "Hummersknot" built by his father for him, near to "Uplands" built for his sister Rachel when a widow. *The first remembrances of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

-----  
Arthur Pease, 61 27 8mo. 1898

Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire. A Minister.

Arthur Pease was the third son of Joseph and Emma Pease, of Southend, Darlington, and was born there on the 12th of Ninth Month, 1837. He became one of a happy family of twelve brothers and sisters, in a home that was well known, not only in the Society of Friends, but in a much wider circle.

As a child he was somewhat delicate, and received that maternal care which happily so frequently attends such children. This produced a very close mutual attraction between mother and son, and made him acutely feel her death in 1860.

He was educated at Tottenham School. Naturally of a quiet and amiable disposition, he passed through this early probation as a favourite with his fellow pupils, and with those who had the charge of his education.

Leaving school in 1853, he entered upon the family business, and became a most useful member of the firm in which his father, uncles, and elder brother were engaged. It is not, however, with his business avocations that a memoir for the "Annual Monitor" is concerned. It is with the history of that inner life which is often hid from the world, but which is revealed in a man's life and works and words. There is no doubt that whilst at school the influence of the Holy Spirit on his young heart led him to abhor that which was evil, and to cleave to that which was good.

During his early life, the death of his younger brothers had a decided influence on his character. He was impressed as he stood by their graves, and marked the vacant places at the table and hearth, with the uncertainty of time, the certainty of death, and the need of preparation for the life to come. He evidently felt himself to be "a stranger and a pilgrim," seeking "a better country, that is a heavenly." To those who knew him intimately he always seemed to sit loose from earthly things. He enjoyed life, entering into all its interests, social, municipal, political, philanthropic and religious; but he evidently looked with steadfast gaze on the life beyond, treating things here as temporal, and the things eternal as those that endure.

With this substratum of character - whilst in business he had a most excellent and honest judgment, and in philanthropy and politics a warm interest - he never was absorbed in details, or in those close investigations which would distract his time and thoughts from the higher aims on which he had built his life. It may be said that he was devoted to the endeavour to promote Christ's kingdom on earth. His engagements were numerous. A regular attender, during his early life, at our religious meetings, he took a useful but not a very prominent part in meetings for discipline, acting as clerk at home, and assisting at the desk in the Yearly Meeting, where his quiet, serious manner, his good presence, and well regulated voice were much appreciated.

He was acknowledged as a minister on the 12th of Eleventh Month, 1874, and his invitations to accept the grace of God which brings salvation were warm-hearted and sincere. But Arthur Pease's were no narrow views on religious observances or beliefs. By conviction he was a Friend; and whilst those most dear to him trod other religious paths, he held to those views in which he had been early educated and which made him a Friend, without feeling that they were in any way separated in things essential and eternal.

Giving up his Darlington home, he removed for the last few years of his life to a house on the Yorkshire coast, built by his father. It was situated in the Cleveland iron-mining district. He generally attended our meetings in the morning of First-days. In the evening he frequently occupied the pulpits of various denominations in the town or mining village, and occasionally

## Descendants of John Pease

---

aided the Vicar of Marske in reading the lessons of the day in Holy Scripture. The testimony as to the manner in which these services were received, and as to the real good that was, through the divine blessing, given to the souls of his hearers, is wide and emphatic.

He was elected member for the Borough of Whitby in the parliament of 1880-5. He was not a frequent speaker in the House of Commons, but served most usefully and diligently on public and private Bill Committees. When he did address the House, it was generally clearly to the point on matters with which he was by experience acquainted. In 1895 he again entered parliament as member for Darlington, as a supporter of the Unionist party. His sympathies were intensely with Ireland. He deplored the condition of the peasantry, and the trials which the sad social state of the country brought upon all classes. To one of his most intimate friends, who was speaking to him of the difference of opinion between himself and others dear to him, he said, "I would give my life for Ireland tomorrow, if the sacrifice would make a happy Ireland." With these views he felt it his duty to dissent from Mr. Gladstone's measures on Home Rule, and to support (not without apprehension that there might occasionally be some tension of his views on other subjects), the Conservative or Unionist party.

He was Mayor of Darlington in 1873-4. He was chairman of the Durham County Council, and for many years chairman of the committee having charge of the County Asylum. In these offices and many others he showed that love to mankind which is begotten by the love of God to men.

He married on the 14th of Fourth Month, 1864, Mary Lecky, the daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia Pike, of Besborough, Cork. His family consisted of three sons and four daughters. They formed, as they grew up, part of that united family circle of their name in and around Darlington, who regarded their father with much affection, and received his love in return.

But life here, however pure, however complete, however valuable to family, neighbours, and country, has its end. Arthur Pease's family friends and neighbours could not but feel anxious about a life so dear to them, as they noticed failing health, and a waning physical force. He was quite aware of the fact; and although able still to discharge his public and private duties, he frequently alluded to his life here as uncertain.

Death in his own family was a sore trial to him. In Tenth Month, 1896, his daughter Rosa, who had been long in delicate health, died in the faith of the humble Christian who confides in a loving Saviour's sacrifice. She was buried in the little churchyard of Marske by the Sea, where the cross over her grave could be seen from her father's windows. He bore the bereavement as a Christian; but those who loved him noticed how much he felt it. Still he followed his usual occupations with conscientious assiduity.

Late in Seventh Month, 1898, he went to speak at a political meeting at Callington in Cornwall. Whilst there he was seized with a sudden addition to the physical weakness under which he had suffered for some months past. The physicians called in took a serious view of his case; he knew it and said, "I desire to die as a Christian." All fear of death was taken away from him. Faith in the blood of Christ - the sense that his sins were pardoned - was over all. For many days hope and fear influenced those about his bed. There seemed at one time such a rally, as gave reason to hope that he might at least be removed to his own house by the sea, where he so much longed to be; but such was not permitted. On Seventh-day, the 27th of Eighth Month he passed, as we reverently trust, to the many mansions already prepared for those that love their Lord.

On Ninth Month 1st he was buried in the churchyard at Marske, beside the child he had loved so well. It was a striking scene; the open grave, the tributes of flowers, with hundreds of neighbours and friends around the grave. The peer, the peasant, the miner, all came to show respect to one who had shared their labours, and many to bear witness to the power of his ministry. The ministers of the Society of Friends, and those of the Established Church stood side by side at his grave in all harmony, and each spoke that which was given him to say. How beautifully appropriate are the words: "Therefore my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord."

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grove House School in Tottenham, London.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington in 1873-1874.
- He worked as an a Quaker Minister on 12 Nov 1874 in Darlington MM.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Whitby in 1880-1885.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Darlington.
- He had a residence in Hummersknott, Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Cliffe House, Marske, Yorkshire.

Arthur married **Mary Lecky Pike**,<sup>4,27,30,31,187,188</sup> daughter of **Ebenezer Pike**<sup>4,187</sup> and **Lydia Clibborn Pike**,<sup>187</sup> on 14 Apr 1864 in FMH Darlington, County Durham.

Mary was born on 6 Jun 1843 in Bessborough, County Cork, Ireland, died on 14 Dec 1915 in London at age 72, and was buried in St. Germain's Churchyard, Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire. They had seven children: **Arthur Francis**, **Herbert Pike**, **Alice Mary**, **Rosa Elizabeth**, **Winifred Pike**, **Claud Edward**, and **Evelyn Ada**.

**13-Sir Arthur Francis Pease 1st. Bt.**<sup>11,27,31,33,151</sup> was born on 11 Mar 1866 in Hummersknott, Darlington, County Durham and died on 23 Nov 1927 in Middleton Lodge, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire at age 61.

General Notes: Times Nov 1927 :- We regret to announce that Sir Arthur Francis Pease, of Middleton Tyas, near Darlington, was seized with illness while attending a meeting of Horden Collieries at Darlington yesterday, and died soon after being taken home. He was 61. DL. JP. High Sheriff Co. Durham 1920. Chairman Durham County Council 1922. 2nd Civil Lord of the Admiralty, Jan 1918-Mar 1919. Chairman Pease & Partners Ltd. Director of Lloyds Bank. Director of North Eastern Railway Co. -----

Arthur Francis Pease was the eldest son of the later Mr. Arthur Pease, M.P. for Darlington, and elder brother of Lord Daryngton (Mr. H. Pike Pease) and cousin of Lord Gainford (Mr. J. A. Pease) and of Sir Alfred Edward Pease. He was born at Hummersknott, Darlington, on March 11, 1866, and was educated at Brighton College and Trinity College, Cambridge,

## Descendants of John Pease

where he graduated in honours in the History Tripos in 1888. After leaving Cambridge he received a thorough business training in the head office of Pease and Partners, Limited, at Darlington, shortly afterwards joining the board and ultimately becoming managing director, and, on the death of Sir David Dale in 1906, chairman and managing director. Latterly, however, owing to failing health he had given up the chairmanship to Lord Gainford. He was chairman of the Middlesbrough Estate, Limited, the North-Eastern Improved Dwellings Company, William Whitwell and Co., and the Durham and North Yorkshire Public House Trust, and a director of Lloyds Bank, the Horden Collieries, Limited, the Forth Bridge Railway Company, the National Benzole Company, and other concerns. On the death of Sir David Dale he was elected a director of the North-Eastern Railway, retaining his seat after its amalgamation into the London and North-Eastern Railway Company. -----

**Tues 22 Nov 1927** - At York Ag. So. Council. The result of the poll for the N. Riding. **Wed 23 Nov 1927** - Arthur F. Pease dies (at a Board Meeting [of] Horden Colliery Directors or just after reaching home - aged 61. Elected to Council of Yks Ag. So.

Self 137

Geo. Kendrew 130- Elected

Ld. Downe 105

Ramsay 77

Hubert Dorrington 65 Thurs 24 Nov 1927 - I heard of Arthur's death just as I started for the meet at Ayton with Sister Welch & Anne - I gave orders for blinds to be drawn down & went there - Some had heard that I had died suddenly in the night & had been "awfully shocked"! His death was not unexpected - He has lived 61 years, been successful in the directions of wealth & importance, has never known sorrow, all his children have grown up & are a particularly nice lot, all his brothers & sisters are living - He had few interests beyond business & hunting & shooting - was a fair shot - & at one time a bold crashing rider, heavy weight - he was full 6 feet high & a big strong man. **The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.** -----

Pease, Arthur Francis. Adm. pens. at TRINITY, May 12, 1885. [Eldest] s. of Arthur [M.P., Mayor of Darlington], of Cliff House, Marske-on-the-Sea, Yorks. (and Mary Lecky, dau. of Ebenezer Pike, of Bessborough, Co. Cork). B. [Mar. 11], 1866 [at Hummersknott], Darlington, Durham. School, Brighton College. Matric. Michs. 1885; B.A. 1888; M.A. 1893. Chairman and Managing Director of Pease and Partners, Ltd.; a Director of Lloyds Bank; Horden Collieries, Ltd.; the Forth Bridge Railway Co. and the North-Eastern Railway Co.; etc. Prominent during the protracted negotiations arising out of the minimum wage agitation. Second Civil Lord of the Admiralty, 1918-19. Created Baronet, 1920. Chairman of the Durham C.C., 1922-7. J.P. and D.L. for Co. Durham; High Sheriff, 1920. Married, Oct. 1, 1889, Laura Matilda Ethelwyn, dau. of Charles Peter Allix, of Swaffham Prior House, Cambs. Died Nov. 23, 1927, at Darlington. Brother of the next and of Herbert P. (1886). (Burke, P. and B.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; Walford, County Families; D.N.B.; Who was Who; The Times, Nov. 24, 1927.) ----- An intimate knowledge of all questions connected with the coal trade made Arthur Pease a valuable member of the Durham Coal Trade Association, and he was a member of the owners' side of the Durham Reconciliation Board. He was prominently before the public during the protracted negotiations arising out of the minimum wage agitation, and was one of the three members representing the Durham owners on the Coalowners' committee appointed to meet the Government and the Miners' Federation's representatives. On the formation of the Joint District Board for Durham in April, 1912, under the Minimum Wage Act, he was appointed to state the case of the coalowners. He was also a vice-chairman of the Cleveland Mineowners' Association. He held office as Second Civil Lord of the Admiralty in 1918-19, and was created a baronet in 1920. He was elected chairman of the Durham County Council in 1922, and had done good work on that body as the chairman of the Higher Education Committee. He was a J.P. and D.L. for the county of Durham, and was High Sheriff in 1920. Always a keen lover of sport, he was regularly to be seen with the Zetland Hounds, and on occasions with the other packs hunting North Yorkshire and South Durham. In politics he was an ardent Unionist, and had been president of the Darlington Unionist Association from its formation in 1910. Sir Arthur Pease married, in 1889, Laura Matilda Ethelwyn, daughter of Mr. Charles Peter Allix, of Swaffham Prior House, Cambridgeshire. She survives him, with one son and three daughters. His son, Captain Richard Arthur Pease, who succeeds him in the title, was born in 1890, served in the Great War, married Jeanette Thorn, daughter of the late Gustav Edward Kissel, of New York, and has two sons and one daughter. Sir Arthur Francis Pease (1880), 1st Bart., created 1920; MA (Cantab.); DL; JP; High Sheriff, Co. Durham, 1920; Second Civil Lord of the Admiralty, 1918-19; Chairman, Durham County Council, 1922. From Oatlands he went on to Brighton College and Trinity College, Cambridge; took his BA (Historical Tripos), 1888; MA, 1893. Chairman of Messrs. Pease & Partners, Ltd. Address: Middleton Lodge, Middleton Tyas, Yorks. -----

Pease, Sir Arthur Francis, first baronet (1866-1927), coal owner and industrialist, was born at Hummersknott, Darlington, on 11 March 1866, the eldest son of Arthur Pease, coal owner and MP, and his wife, Mary Lecky, daughter of Ebenezer Pike of Bessborough, co. Cork. He came from a Quaker family which had long been associated with industrial development in Durham and Yorkshire. He was the great-grandson of Edward Pease, railway projector; grandson of Joseph Pease [see under Pease, Edward], also a railway projector, and the first Quaker to sit in parliament; and nephew of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease, first baronet, of Hutton Lowcross and Pinchinthorpe, who for nearly forty years represented a Durham constituency in the House of Commons. Pease was educated at Brighton College, and at Trinity College, Cambridge, and received a business training in Darlington with the family colliery concern, Pease & Partners. Pease was fortunate to avoid the financial catastrophe which afflicted the family bank, J. and J. W. Pease, in 1902, when negotiations for a takeover by Barclay & Co. revealed the bank to be insolvent. Pease had earlier sold his interest in the business to his uncle, Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease, whose estate was forfeited to meet liabilities in excess of £400,000. A portion of this sum was owed to Pease & Partners and it was owing to Arthur Francis Pease's acknowledged non-involvement in the bank's collapse that he was able to become chairman and managing director of that concern in 1906. In the course of time Pease became associated as chairman or director with numerous coalmining and other industrial undertakings in the north of England; he was also a director of Lloyds Bank and of the London and North Eastern Railway Company. In 1889 he married Laura Matilda Ethelwyn, daughter of Charles Peter Allix, of Swaffham Prior House, Cambridgeshire, who survived him; they had a son and three daughters. Pease became known to the public as a prominent negotiator when an organized demand arose among miners for a minimum wage. He was one of three representatives of the Durham owners who served on the committee of coal owners which was appointed in 1912 to meet the government and the Miners' Federation. Subsequently, when the joint district board for Durham was set up under the Minimum Wage Act of 1912, Pease was called upon to state the case for the owners. After the outbreak of the First World War in 1914, Pease's great experience of industrial affairs was at once available for the government, and during the years 1914-21 he was an active member of many government committees. He held office as second civil lord of the Admiralty

## Descendants of John Pease

---

from 1918 to 1919, and was created a baronet in 1920. In the conduct of labour relations Pease departed from the principles of conciliation and arbitration which had informed Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease's stance as a negotiator in the Durham coal industry in the two decades before 1900. These were the years of 'Lib-Labism' when organized labour accepted a subordinate position in the hierarchy of liberal capitalism. As a unionist, Pease rejected this philosophy, especially in the years after 1906 when employers and trade unionists in the coal industry began to mobilize on a national basis in the face of declining productivity and profitability. In the great disputes of the 1920s Pease was a firm advocate of the view that, in the event of trade union opposition to wage reductions in response to trade depression, employers should resort to the tactics of the lock-out. Pease devoted much time to the affairs of his native county. He was elected chairman of the Durham county council in 1922 and took an especial interest in education. He was a JP and a deputy lieutenant for the county of Durham, and in 1920 he served as high sheriff. During the First World War he helped to raise the 18th battalion of the Durham light infantry. Preoccupation with business affairs prevented him from seeking election to the House of Commons, but his strong political sympathies induced him to act as president of the Durham Unionist Association from the time of its formation in 1910. He was devoted to all forms of sport and was a regular follower of the Zetland hounds. Pease's health eventually became precarious as a result of overwork, and he died at his home, Middleton Lodge, Middleton Tyas, near Darlington, on 23 November 1927, after a cerebral haemorrhage during a meeting of directors. His son, Richard Arthur Pease, succeeded to the baronetcy.

M. W. Kirby

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oatlands School, Harrogate in 1880.
- He was educated at Brighton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Chairman and Managing Director of Pease & Partners Ltd in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of London & North Eastern Railway Company.
- He worked as a Director of Lloyds Bank Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Horden Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Owners of the Middlesbrough Estate Ltd.
- He worked as a President of Mining Association of Great Britain 1913 To 1914.
- He worked as a Chairman and Managing Director of the North Bitchburn Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1920.
- He had a residence in Middleton Lodge, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire.

Arthur married **Laura Matilda Ethelwyn Allix**,<sup>31</sup> daughter of **Charles Peter Allix**<sup>31</sup> and **Laura Agneta Wellington Bevan**, on 1 Oct 1889 in Swaffham Burbeck, Cambridge. Laura was born on 14 May 1867 in Swaffham, Cambridge and died on 4 Jan 1936 in Richmond, Yorkshire at age 68. They had four children: **Richard Arthur, Mary Ethelwyn, Dorothy Laura**, and **Elizabeth Frances**.

General Notes: **Saturday 4th January 1936** - When I came in, there was a message from Dick Pease to say that his mother Ethelwyn had died peacefully this morning – I do not know how

old she was (68? 69?) – they were married in 1889 - & Arthur died in 1927 –

From the time that Betty & I married in 1922, neither Arthur nor Ethelwyn took any notice of us socially – which to say the least was mannerless & gratuitously offensive – Even when we lost our little Judy & I had to meet Arthur on business a few days after her death - he never said a kind word or alluded to it – When Arthur was not well, he proposed to come here to talk business with me – but Betty after 4 years

of their insulting attitude said "No!" - & I told Arthur it could not be –

No one else unless it was Mrs Clive Dixon & Alice & Evelyn behaved in this way for a time & Herbert & Claud were quite nice – Since Arthur's death there has been no association whatever –

There was a vein of jealousy in Ethelwyn but she was a capable woman & a good mother – but like Arthur had a hard & nasty side – she never got on with Herbert & Alice nor with Jack & Elsie – Elsie however was always nasty to the Arthur Peases especially to Lucy! In old days I had very nice times with Arthur, Ethelwyn & the girls & the change that came over them is rather difficult to understand.

**Mon 6 Jan 1936** – I went to Ethelwyn's funeral 2.30 p.m. Middleton Tyas & sat with Maud & Blanche & met several relatives I had not seen for a long time – e.g. Betty

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Wilson from Kenya & Jack Alix – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

14-**Sir Richard Arthur Pease 2nd Bt.** was born on 18 Nov 1890 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 13 Nov 1969 at age 78, and was buried on 18 Nov 1969 in St. Michael's, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Captain Northumberland Hussars Yeomanry.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Pease & Partners Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of T. & R. W. Bower Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Coal Co. Ltd.

Richard married **Jeanette Thorn Kissel**, daughter of **Gustav Edward Kissel** and **Caroline Roberts Thorn**, on 19 Jan 1917 in London. Jeanette was born on 30 Aug 1890 in Morristown, New Jersey, USA and died on 3 Nov 1957 in Richmond, Yorkshire at age 67. They had four children: **Arthur Peter**, **Aline Thorn**, **Richard Thorn**, and **Derrick Allix**.

15-**Arthur Peter Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1918 in London, died on 15 Sep 1940 in Maidstone, Kent. Killed In Action at age 22, and was buried in St. Michael's, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire.

General Notes: F/O Arthur Peter Pease served during the Battle of Britain. He was the son of Sir Richard and Lady Pease of Middleton Tyas. Arthur joined Cambridge University Air Squadron and after training, was posted to No 1 School of Army Co-operation at Old Sarum. He was then posted to 5 OTU at Aston Down to convert to Spitfires and from there to 603 Sqn at Dyce. Arthur shot down a He111 on 30 July 1940 and destroyed a Bf109 on 3 September 1940. Just four days later he was forced to belly-land due to damage inflicted on his aircraft and on 15 September he was shot down. Arthur Pease is buried in the family grave at Middleton Tyas Churchyard.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton College.
- He worked as a Flying Officer. No. 603 (City of Edinburgh) (fighter) Squadron in Dyce, Aberdeenshire.

### 15-Aline Thorn Pease

Aline married **Patrick Claude Hannay**, son of **Claude Hannay** and **Elsie Dorr**, on 1 May 1940 in London. Patrick was born on 16 Oct 1912 in USA and died on 24 May 1940 in Killed In Action Over France at age 27.

Aline next married **Kenneth James William Mackay 3rd Earl Of Inchcape**, son of **Kenneth Mackay 2nd Earl Of Inchcape** and **Frances Caroline Joan Moriaty**, on 12 Feb 1941 in London. Kenneth was born on 27 Dec 1917 in Uckfield, Sussex and died on 17 Mar 1994 at age 76. They had three children: **Lucinda Louise**, **Kenneth**, and **James Jonathan Thorn**.

General Notes: Kenneth James William Mackay. Earl of Inchcape

### 16-Lady Lucinda Louise Mackay

Lucinda married **David Wilson Bogie** in 1983. David was born on 17 Jul 1946 in Dundee, Angus, Scotland and died on 9 Dec 1999 in London at age 53.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Advocate Sheriff in Aberdeen.

### 16-Kenneth Mackay 4th Earl Of Inchcape

Kenneth married **Georgina Nesbitt**, daughter of **Sydney Cresswell Nesbitt**. They had three children: **Elsbeth Pease**, **Ailsa Fiona**, and **Fergus James Kenneth**.

### 17-Lady Elspeth Pease Mackay

Elsbeth married **James Peter Hordern**, son of **Rt. Hon. Sir Peter Maudslay Hordern** and **Elizabeth Susan Chataway**. They had two children: **Tobias Peter Edmund** and **Iona Frances**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-Tobias Peter Edmund Hordern

18-Iona Frances Hordern

17-Lady Ailsa Fiona Mackay

Ailsa married **Hon. Ralph William Robert Stonor**, son of **Rt. Hon. Sir Ralph Thomas Campion George Sherman Stonor 7th Lord Camoys** and **Elizabeth Mary Hyde-Parker**. They had three children: **Ralph Thomas William Peter**, **Henry William Robert**, and **Cecily Isla Mary**.

18-Ralph Thomas William Peter Stonor

18-Henry William Robert Stonor

18-Cecily Isla Mary Stonor

17-Fergus James Kenneth Mackay Viscount Glenapp

Fergus married **Rebecca M. Jackson**. They had one daughter: **Leonora Georgina Frances**.

18-Hon. Leonora Georgina Frances Mackay

16-Hon. James Jonathan Thorn Mackay

James married **Mary Caroline Joyce**. They had two children: **Aidan James Turner** and **Sophie**.

17-Aidan James Turner Mackay

17-Sophie Mackay

Aline next married **Thomas Chambers Windsor Roe**, son of **John Valentine Roe** and **Emma Maud Otimer Windsor**, on 4 Jun 1955 in Pully, Switzerland. Thomas was born on 23 Mar 1917 in Hove, Brighton, East Sussex and died in 1988 at age 71. They had two children: **Oriel Mclane Thorn** and **Patrick Rupert Windsor**.

16-Oriel Mclane Thorn Roe

16-Patrick Rupert Windsor Roe

15-Sir Richard Thorn Pease 3rd Bt.

Richard married **Anne Heyworth**,<sup>7</sup> daughter of **Lt. Col. Reginald Francis Heyworth** and **Hon. Moyra Marjoribanks**, on 9 Mar 1956 in London. Anne was born on 10 Apr 1924 in London and died on 9 Oct 2017 at age 93. They had three children: **Carolyn Thorn**, **Richard Peter**, and **Nichola**.

16-Carolyn Thorn Pease

Carolyn married **John Silvester Varley**, son of **Philip Varley**. They had two children: **Emma Thorn Anne** and **George John**.

17-Emma Thorn Anne Varley

17-George John Varley

16-Richard Peter Pease

Richard married **Cecilie Tholstrup**.

Richard next married **Kate Chubb**. They had one son: **Wilfred Richard**.

17-Wilfred Richard Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Nichola Pease

Nichola married **Robin Crispin William Odey**, son of **Lt. Col. George Richard Odey** and **Janet Caroline Carver**. They had three children: **Felix Crispin**, **Sophia Anne**, and **Maximilian Alexander Tom**.

17-Felix Crispin Odey

17-Sophia Anne Odey

17-Maximilian Alexander Tom Odey

15-Derrick Allix Pease was born on 4 Mar 1927 in Richmond, Yorkshire and died on 28 May 1998 at age 71.

Derrick married **Hon. Rosemary Portman**, daughter of **Edward Claud Berkeley Portman 5th Viscount Portman** and **Hon. Sybil Mary Douglas-Pennant**. They had four children: **Jonathan Edward**, **Rosalind Jeanette**, **Christopher Berkeley**, and **Arthur David**.

### 16-Jonathan Edward Pease

Jonathan married **Mary Moore Dutton**, daughter of **Francis Moore Dutton**. They had three children: **Catherine Annie**, **Victoria Margaret**, and **Alice Rosie**.

17-Catherine Annie Pease

17-Victoria Margaret Pease

17-Alice Rosie Pease

### 16-Rosalind Jeanette Pease

Rosalind married **Evan Robert Hanbury**, son of **Col. James Robert Hanbury** and **Sarah Margaret Birkin**. They had three children: **Susanna Rosemary**, **James Robert**, and **William Edward**.

17-Susanna Rosemary Hanbury

Susanna married **Thomas Michael John Stourton**. They had three children: **Flora**, **Marina Polly**, and **Mary Joanna Rosalind**.

18-Flora Stourton

18-Marina Polly Stourton

18-Mary Joanna Rosalind Stourton

17-James Robert Hanbury

17-William Edward Hanbury

Rosalind next married **Rodney John Berkeley Portman**, son of **Berkeley Charles Portman** and \_\_\_\_ ?.

### 16-Christopher Berkeley Pease

Christopher married **Mariana Steuart Fothringham**, daughter of **Robert Scrymsoure Steuart-Fothringham** and **Elizabeth Mary Charlotte Lawther**. They had four children: **Edward Robert**, **Dorothy Elizabeth**, **Sybilla Mary**, and **Carola Rosemary**.

17-Edward Robert Pease

17-Dorothy Elizabeth Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-Sybilla Mary Pease

17-Carola Rosemary Pease

16-Arthur David Pease

Arthur married **Lucilla K. H. Regis**.

Richard next married **Laura Margaret Martin**, daughter of **Hughes Martin** and **Margaret Burroughs**, on 19 Apr 1961. Laura was born on 20 Nov 1891 in Cork, County Cork, Ireland and died on 19 Dec 1983 at age 92.

14-Mary Ethelwyn Pease was born on 18 Feb 1892 in Tees Grange and died on 14 Jan 1981 at age 88.

14-Dorothy Laura Pease was born on 21 Apr 1893 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 3 Sep 1971 at age 78.

Dorothy married **Lt. Col. John Harold Mousley**, son of **James Alfred Mousley** and **Ada Churton**, on 6 Sep 1927. John was born on 26 Aug 1885 in New Barnet, Hertfordshire and died on 28 Jan 1959 in Northallerton, Yorkshire at age 73. They had three children: **Laura Frances**, **James Arthur**, and **Ethelwyn Ada**.

15-Laura Frances Mousley was born on 18 Mar 1929 in London and died on 28 Oct 2014 in Cartmel Grange Nursing Home, Grange over Sands, Cumbria at age 85. She had no known marriage and no known children.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Founder member of the St. Leonard's Hospice, York.
- Announcements: Daily Telegraph, 1 Nov 2014.

15-James Arthur Mousley

James married **Gro Rieve Kristiansen**, daughter of **Leif Rieve Kristiansen**. They had three children: **Kristin Ethelwyn**, **John Rieve**, and **Karl Jane**.

16-Kristin Ethelwyn Mousley

16-John Rieve Mousley

16-Karl Jane Mousley

15-Ethelwyn Ada Mousley

Ethelwyn married **Christopher John Arnold Dixon**, son of **Hubert John Dixon** and **Mary Frances Arnold**, on 8 Oct 1955 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire. Christopher was born on 17 Aug 1928. They had four children: **Anthony John**, **Phyllida Mary**, **Timothy James**, and **Michael Christopher**.

16-Anthony John Dixon

16-Phyllida Mary Dixon

16-Timothy James Dixon

16-Michael Christopher Dixon

14-Elizabeth Frances Pease was born on 2 Aug 1894 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 2 Sep 1974 at age 80.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1914.

Elizabeth married **Capt. Sir Frank O'Brien Wilson RN**, son of **Col. John Gerald Wilson** and **Angelina Rosa Geraldine O'Brien**, on 25 Nov 1919 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Frank was born on 30 Apr 1883 in Cliffe Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Apr 1962 in Kilima Kiu, Machakos, Kenya at age 78. They had four children: **Elizabeth Theresa, Richard O'Brien, Arthur Denis, and Dorothy Vivien.**

General Notes: Note: In March 2010, my father Sir J Gurney Pease was contacted by Anna Williams of Oxford Scientific films, who had been commissioned to prepare a documentary about Theodore Roosevelt's 1909 expedition to Africa, during which time he stayed with my grandfather. Philip Percival of that era's grandson, was also in contact with Anna Williams upon the same matter.

JGP's sister, my aunt, Anne Chetwynd-Stapylton lived in Kenya during the late 1940's early 1950s with her husband Mark. Anne writes to my father on 21 March 2010, "I wonder which of Philip Percival's grandsons is going to contact you. PP's daughter, whose name I can't remember, (might be Peggy) was married to Frank Howden, neighbours of the Wilsons, and our friend Harry Langworthy worked as a pupil for him after we left the Egerton School. I can't remember what other children PP had - a son, I think, and maybe another daughter" The Wilsons farmed at Kilima Kiu - Betty Wilson was Dick Pease's sister.."

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CMG DSO JP DL.
- He worked as a Farmer in Kilima Kiu, Machakos, Kenya.

15-**Elizabeth Theresa Wilson** was born on 30 Oct 1920 in Nairobi, Kenya and died on 1 Mar 2007 in Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, Edinburgh at age 86.

Elizabeth married **Lt. Col. George Maurice Churcher**, son of **George Churcher** and **Ada Minnie Broomfield**, on 12 Aug 1959 in Kilima Kiu, Machakos, Kenya. George was born on 2 Aug 1893 in Alverstoke, Hampshire and died on 28 Dec 1979 at age 86. They had one daughter: **Catherine Elizabeth.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.

16-**Catherine Elizabeth Churcher**

15-**Richard O'Brien Wilson**

Richard married **Anne Florence Rowan-Thomson**, daughter of **John Leslie Rowan-Thomson** and **Florence Lighton Stubbs**. They had four children: **Jeremy James O'Brien, Patrick Murrrough, Michael Rowan, and Graeme Richard.**

16-**Jeremy James O'Brien Wilson**

16-**Patrick Murrrough Wilson**

16-**Michael Rowan Wilson**

16-**Graeme Richard Wilson**

15-**Arthur Denis Wilson** was born on 1 Sep 1924 in Kilima Kiu, Machakos, Kenya and died on 10 Jun 1990 at age 65.

Arthur married **Claire Highton**, daughter of **Langton Highton** and **Marjorie Thompson**. They had two children: **Hilary Frances** and **Christopher Denis Langton.**

16-**Hilary Frances Wilson**

16-**Christopher Denis Langton Wilson**

Arthur next married **Jillian Hoy Skinner**, daughter of **George Thomas Skinner**.

Arthur next married **Judy Maxted.**

15-**Dorothy Vivien Wilson**

13-**Rt. Hon. Herbert Pike Pease 1st Baron Daryngton**<sup>27</sup> was born on 7 May 1867 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 10 May 1949 at age 82.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: He held the office of Member of Parliament (M.P.) for Darlington between 1898 and January 1910. He held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for the North Riding, Yorkshire. He held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for Surrey. He held the office of Deputy Lieutenant (D.L.) of the North Riding, Yorkshire. He held the office of Member of Parliament (M.P.) for Darlington between December 1910 and 1923. He held the office of Assistant Postmaster-General between 1915 and 1922. He was invested as a Privy Counsellor (P.C.) in 1917. He was Ecclesiastical Commissioner in 1923. He was created 1st Baron Daryngton, of Witley, Surrey [U.K.] on 12 February 1923. He was Church Estates Commissioner in 1926.

-----  
Pease, Herbert Pike.

Adm. at TRINITY HALL, 1886. [2nd] s. of Arthur, Esq. [M.P.], of Princes Gardens, South Kensington, London (and Mary Lecky, 2nd dau. of Ebenezer Pike, of Bessborough, Co. Cork). [B. May 7, 1867.

School, Brighton College.] Matric. Michs. 1886.

M.P. for Darlington, 1898-1910 and 1910-23.

Liberal Unionist Whip, 1906-10; Unionist Whip, 1910-15.

Assistant Postmaster-General, 1915-22.

P.C., 1917.

Vice-Chairman of the House of Laity of the National Church Assembly, 1917.

President, Church Army, 1917.

An Ecclesiastical Commissioner, 1923-49, and a Church Estates Commissioner, 1926-49.

Raised to the peerage as Baron Daryngton of Witley, Surrey, Feb. 12, 1923.

J.P. and D.L. for the N. Riding of Yorks.; J.P. for Surrey.

Married, June 5, 1894, Alice Mortimer, 2nd dau. of the Very Rev. Herbert Mortimer Luckock, D.D., Dean of Lichfield, and had issue.

Of 65, Onslow Gardens, London, S.W., in 1947.

Died May 10, 1949.

Brother of Arthur F. (1885) and Claud E. (1893).

(Brighton Coll. Reg.; Burke, P. and B.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; Walford, County Families; Who's Who.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with PC DL JP.
- He was educated at Oatlands School, Harrogate in 1880.
- He was educated at Brighton College.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Director of Pease & Partners Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Darlington in 1898.
- He worked as an Assistant Postmaster General.
- He had a residence in Merrow Croft, Guildford, Surrey.

Herbert married **Alice Mortimer Luckock**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **Very Rev. Herbert Mortimer Luckock** and **Margaret Emma Thompson**, on 5 Jun 1894 in Lichfield, Staffordshire.

Alice was born on 5 Jan 1870 in Cambridge and died on 24 Dec 1948 in London at age 78. They had five children: **Margaret Alice**, **Ronald Herbert Pike**, **Ruth Evelyn**, **Phyllis Helen**, and **Jocelyn Arthur Pike**.

14-**Hon. Margaret Alice Pease** was born on 3 Apr 1895 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 20 Mar 1975 at age 79.

14-**Lt. Hon. Ronald Herbert Pike Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1896 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire, died on 15 Sep 1916 in Killed In Action France at age 19, and was buried in Guards Cemetery, Lesboefs. Grave XIII.P.2.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Coldstream Guards.

14-**Hon. Ruth Evelyn Pease** was born on 8 Jul 1900 in South Kensington, London.

Ruth married **Lt. Cmdr. Norman Ernest Archer**,<sup>7</sup> son of **Walter Edward Archer** and **Alice Lima Hay Murray**, on 30 Jun 1925 in Witley, Godalming, Surrey. Norman was born on 27 Aug 1892 in Stavanger, Norway and died on 15 Feb 1970 at age 77. They had two children: **Esther Joy** and **Ronald Walter**.

General Notes: EDUCATION  
RN Colleges, Osborne and Dartmouth

### CAREER

Lieut RN 1913 (six 1st class certificates); 1909– 20 served in Mediterranean and Home Fleets and attached Russian Navy; Lieut-Comdr (retd), 1921; Colonial Office, 1921; Dominions Office, 1925; Secretary to British Economic Mission to Australia, 1928– 29; Admve Asst Sec. Imperial Conferences, 1930, 1932 and 1937; Sec. Office of United Kingdom High Commissioner to Canada, 1932– 36; acting High Commissioner during parts of 1934, 1935 and 1936; Private Sec. to Sec. of State for Dominion Affairs (Mr Eden), 1939– 40; Principal Sec., Office of United Kingdom Representative to Eire, 1941 and 1944– 48; Assistant Under-Secretary of State, Commonwealth Relations Office, 1948– 49; retired, 1949

### RECREATIONS

Fishing, sailing

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CMG OBE.
- He resided at White Gates in Longbridge Deverill, Warminster, Wiltshire.

### 15-Esther Joy Archer

Esther married **Robert Blackburn**, son of **Thomas Henry Blackburn** and **Mabel Shankey**. They had two children: **Kari Ruth** and **Lucy Patricia**.

### 16-Kari Ruth Blackburn

### 16-Lucy Patricia Blackburn

### 15-Ronald Walter Archer

Ronald married **Catherine Mary Overton**, daughter of **Marcus Reginald Cholmondeley Overton** and **Kathleen Ward**. They had four children: **James Norman**, **Michael Marcus**, **Edward John Harold**, and **Mary Ruth Elizabeth**.

### 16-James Norman Archer

### 16-Michael Marcus Archer

### 16-Edward John Harold Archer

### 16-Mary Ruth Elizabeth Archer

14-**Hon. Phyllis Helen Pease** was born on 12 Sep 1904 in Merrow Croft, Guildford, Surrey and died in 1987 at age 83.

General Notes: Head Almoner between 1942 and 1965 at St. Stephen's Hospital

14-**Rt. Hon. Jocelyn Arthur Pike Pease 2nd Baron Daryngton** was born on 30 May 1908 in Merrow Croft, Guildford, Surrey and died on 5 Apr 1994 at age 85.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law, Inner Temple.
- He had a residence in Oldfield, Wadesmill, Ware, Hertfordshire.

13-**Alice Mary Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1869 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Feb 1945 in London at age 75.

13-**Rosa Elizabeth Pease**<sup>27,187,188</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1871 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 24 Sep 1896 in Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire at age 25, and was buried in St. Germans Churchyard, Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire.

13-**Winifred Pike Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1873 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 17 Sep 1957 in Bottisham Hall, Cambridge at age 84.

Winifred married **Roger William Bulwer Jenyns**, son of **Rev. Charles Fitzgerald Gambier Jenyns** and **Rose Emily Lytton Bulwer**, on 23 Apr 1903 in London. Roger was born on 3 Dec 1858 in Melbourn, Cambridge and died on 12 Apr 1936 in Bottisham Hall, Cambridge at age 77. They had three children: **Roger Soame**, **George Arthur Bulwer**, and **Edward Thomas Richard**.

General Notes: Good Friday 10 April 1936 – Very cold – we stayed quietly at home – Roger Jenyns died this day. Roger was a very nice quiet man with ability but who lived a country gentleman's "life" caring for his property & occupying himself with the more serious duties of his situation. *The Diaries of Sie Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

14-**Roger Soame Jenyns** was born on 24 Apr 1904 in Bottisham Hall, Cambridge and died in 1976 at age 72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Assistant Keeper of Oriental Antiquities for the British Museum.

Roger married **Anne Thomson Berridge**, daughter of **Richard Berridge** and **Eulalia Mary Leslie**, on 24 Apr 1941 in London. Anne was born on 13 Jan 1906 and died in 1996 at age 90. They had two children: **Roger Gambier** and **John Fitzgerald Willcox**.

15-**Roger Gambier Jenyns**

15-**John Fitzgerald Willcox Jenyns**

John married **Kathleen Mary Starkey**, daughter of **Lieut. Col. Lewis Stanton Starkey** and **Clare Desiree Blow**, on 2 Sep 1972. Kathleen was born on 13 Mar 1946 and died in 1994 at age 48. They had one daughter: **Clare Eulalia Starkey**.

16-**Clare Eulalia Starkey Jenyns**

14-**Maj. George Arthur Bulwer Jenyns** was born on 28 Dec 1905 in Bottisham Hall, Cambridge and died in Mar 1991 in The Timber House, Hutton Lowcross, Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with TD DL JP.
- He worked as a Managing Director of the Owners of the Middlesbrough Estate.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Cleveland in 1975.

George married **Heather Margaret Spencer**, daughter of **Huntly Gordon Spencer** and **Violet Morgan**, on 29 Nov 1947 in Doultling, Somerset. Heather was born in 1915 and died on 20 Mar 2008 in James Cook Hospital, Middlesbrough at age 93. They had two children: **Hugh Bulwer** and **Caroline Margaret**.

General Notes: Known as Peggy.

15-**Hugh Bulwer Jenyns**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Hugh married **Lesley J. L. Dalzell**.

### 15-Caroline Margaret Jenyns

Caroline married **Christopher Edward Jerram**. They had one son: **George E. J.**

### 16-George E. J. Jerram

14-**Capt. Edward Thomas Richard Jenyns** was born on 7 Feb 1911 in London, died on 15 Jun 1944 in France. Killed in action at age 33, and was buried in Bayeux War Cemetery, Normandy, France. Grave XI.M.23.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Queen's Royal Regiment (West Surrey).

Edward married **Joan Mary Moore McAllen Gillson**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Robert Moore Thacker Gillson** and **Ethel Kenworthy**, on 2 Jul 1942 in Quetta, India. Joan was born on 2 Oct 1911 in Devizes, Wiltshire and died on 9 Sep 2007 at age 95. They had two children: **Sarah Bulwer** and **Diana Vere**.

### 15-Sarah Bulwer Jenyns

### 15-Diana Vere Jenyns

Diana married **Howard Pearce**.

13-**Claud Edward Pease** was born on 27 Nov 1874 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Mar 1952 in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham at age 77.

General Notes: Pease, Claud Edward.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, June 13, 1893. [3rd, and youngest] s. of Arthur [M.P.], of Cliff House, Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorks. (and Mary Lecky, dau. of Ebenezer Pike, Esq., of Bessborough, Co. Cork).

B. Nov. 27, 1874, at Darlington.

School, Harrow.

Matric. Michs. 1893; B.A. 1896.

Of Selaby Hall, Gainford, Durham.

J.P. for the North Riding of Yorks., 1902; High Sheriff.

Served in the Great War, 1914-19 (Lieut., Yorkshire Regt. (T.F. Res.)). A Director of Barclay's Bank.

Married, Dec. 12, 1901, Lucy Victoria, 7th dau. of William Clayton Brown-Clayton, of Browne's Hill, Co. Carlow, and had issue.

Died Mar. 22, 1952.

Brother of the above and of Herbert P. (1886). (Burke, P. and B.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; Walford, County Families; Univ. War List; Kelly, Handbook; The Times, Mar. 24, 1952.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Selaby Hall in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director and Chairman of Horden Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Vice Chairman of the North Bitchburn Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Vice Chairman of Pease & Partners Ltd.
- He worked as a Vice Chairman of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Vice Chairman of T. & R. W. Bower Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank.

Claud married **Lucy Victoria Browne-Clayton**, daughter of **William Clayton Browne-Clayton** and **Caroline Barton**, on 12 Dec 1901 in Stapestown, Co. Carlow, Ireland. Lucy was born on 3 Mar 1878 in Dublin, Ireland and died on 3 Feb 1953 in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham at age 74. They had four children: **Diana Vere**, **Lucy Margaret**, **Olive Mary Caroline**, and **Julia Victoria**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Diana Vere Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1902 in Cliffe House, Marske, Yorkshire and died in May 1984 in Darlington, County Durham at age 81.

14-**Lucy Margaret Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1904 in Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire and died in 1993 at age 89.

Lucy married **Maj. Claud Cecil O'Hagan**, son of **Claud O'Hagan** and **Eva Macgill**, on 26 Jul 1939 in Kenya. Claud was born on 11 May 1905 in Dublin, Ireland, died on 22 Jul 1943 in Killed In Action at age 38, and was buried in Kandy War Cemetery, Kandy, Sri Lanka. Grave I.A.15..

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the King's African Rifles.

14-**Olive Mary Caroline Pease** was born on 16 May 1906 in Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire and died in 1980 at age 74.

Olive married **William Milne Ross-Skinner**, son of **Sir Harry Ross-Skinner** and **Annie Janet Milne**, on 6 Feb 1929 in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham. William was born on 20 Oct 1899. They had two children: **Jean Olive** and **Shelagh Milne**.

15-**Jean Olive Ross-Skinner** was born on 14 Nov 1929 and died on 15 Nov 1929.

15-**Shelagh Milne Ross-Skinner**

Shelagh married **Arthur Cecil Levita**, son of **Lt. Col. Sir Cecil Bingham Levita**.

14-**Julia Victoria Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1910 in Marske-by-the-Sea, Yorkshire and died on 23 Jul 2007 in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham at age 97.

Julia married **Maj. Peter Stapleton Buxton**, son of **Maj. Geoffrey Charles Buxton** and **Clare Florence Mary Stapleton**, on 15 Sep 1934 in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham. Peter was born on 14 Oct 1904 in Beverley, Yorkshire and died on 18 Jul 1944 in Caen, Normandy, France. Killed in action at age 39. They had two children: **Anne Victoria** and **James Geoffrey Pease**.

15-**Anne Victoria Buxton**

Anne married **Robin Slingsby Pease**, son of **Maurice Watson Ridley Pease**<sup>156</sup> and **Kathleen Ida Primrose Gordon Davies**,<sup>156</sup> They had three children: **Victoria Julia Diana**, **Peter Gordon Charles**, and **Annabel Primrose Robin**.

16-**Victoria Julia Diana Pease**

16-**Peter Gordon Charles Pease**

16-**Annabel Primrose Robin Pease**

15-**James Geoffrey Pease Buxton**

James married **Meriel Jessica Cowan**, daughter of **Maj. Denis Joseph Cowan** and **Hilda Yvette Cowan**. They had two children: **Rose Emma** and **Hugh David**.

16-**Rose Emma Buxton**

16-**Hugh David Buxton**

Hugh married **Stacey Louise Smith**. They had two children: **Eliza Georgina** and **Hector Peter**.

17-**Eliza Georgina Buxton**

17-**Hector Peter Buxton**

13-**Evelyn Ada Pease** was born on 10 Nov 1876 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 3 May 1950 in Cambridge at age 73.

12-**Gurney Pease**<sup>16,27,45,142,170,171</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1839 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Jun 1872 in Malvern, Worcestershire at age 33, and was buried on 14 Jun

## Descendants of John Pease

---

1872 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Gurney Pease b.28 Feb. 1839 was one of my uncles whom I liked. He also was a fine well built tall man of about 24 at this time, cheerful and kind, with reddish brown hair and reddish whiskers and corker moustache. He died also prematurely at 33 of Bright's Disease - no doubt if he too had obeyed Doctors orders and taken wine, his life would have been prolonged. (Arthur Pease had had the same symptoms but was saved and cured). He married Katharine Wilson of Kendal in 1863 and he died in 1872 the same year as his father (she died 1915). He was no good at business and made a mess of it. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

**9 June 1872, Sun:** .....Just as I was going to bed a telegram came in about 11 p.m. from Edward from Darlington saying they had received an anxious account from Malvern of Gurney, and that Arthur & Mary had left by the Mail - this made me very uncomfortable about him.

**10 June 1872, Mon:** Woke in the morning with a bad attack of rheumatism which made me quite miserable - a letter came in from Kate not speaking of Gurney in low spirits; the telegrams from Arthur left me with but little hope at four o'clock.

**11 June 1872, Tues:** The sad news came by telegram this morning that poor dear Gurney died at Malvern about 9 o'clock last evening; it is most sad for poor Kate & the little ones - how do we all feel - for ourselves it is bad enough - for him I trust it is perfect repose! Thought much of him all day - Edmund Backhouse most kind in making arrangements for me - my rheumatism much better - spent my time in winding up in London, postponing engagements &c - a quiet evening - Edwin Lucas Pease kindly called.

**12 June 1872, Wed:** To Darlington with Effie & Minnie, reached Southend at 4.15 - very touching coming home under such circumstances; a sweet chat with the girls - Arthur & Mary brought Kate & her children home from Malvern, arriving about 6 o'clock - and the remains... More & more do we feel the terrible loss to us all. Arthur by his letter and words told us a great deal; was very interesting about poor Gurney's last hours. He did not give himself up to die for some hours after they saw it was hopeless. He prayed earnestly for life, if it was God's will - If not, that God would take charge of the little one that He had given him and Kate - he said good-bye, God bless you all; told Arthur that as far as he could frame his thoughts, he was he felt safe, that all was 'serene', his breathing was hard but he had no pain - So in the wisdom of Him who cannot err, who is too good to be unkind, has terminated a life most precious to us all - God temper the wind to the shorn lamb!

**14 June 1872 Fri:** The day of poor Gurney's funeral - at arrangements, letters &c then into the garden, then meeting arrivals, dinner (*lunch*) at one o'clock. Left the house at 2.45, Kate, Minnie, Jane & Elizabeth (*Fowler*) riding, the rest with a large assemblage of Townsman and our people on foot; at the grave side we heard J. B. Evan Braithwaite, and a few words from John Dodshon; in meeting we had a prayer from Isaac Sharp, a long sermon from **J. Bevan Braithwaite**, a good one from Theodore West (1826-1898) then a few solemn words from John Dodshon, then to Southend. We were a large family party in the evening, I read III & V Chapters of John's epistle, favourites with dear Gurney - all broke up about 8.30; we had supper, then dispersed to bed. A sad & memorable day. We have yet to feel our daily loss.

**16 June 1872, Sun:** To meeting - several; allusions to Gurney in sermons & prayers. Preparative meeting, then to Southend, dined, nap, then with Effie to Henry Fell *Pease's* where we had tea; then to poor Gurney's meeting at Walworth; John Dodshon of Stockton was there & preached most beautifully on the event, it was a very touching time. I spoke to them a little, home to supper, walked homewards with Mary Anna, Minnie with me.

*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Merchant and Teacher in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in 1872 in Walworth Castle, Darlington, County Durham.
- He died on 10 Jun 1872 in Malvern, Worcestershire.

Gurney married **Katherine Wilson**,<sup>16,27,45,142,170,171</sup> daughter of **John Jowitt Wilson**<sup>16,27,189</sup> and **Hannah Maria Whitwell**,<sup>27</sup> on 23 Apr 1863 in FMH Kendal, Cumbria. Katherine was born on 7 Oct 1840 in Kendal, Cumbria, died on 15 Apr 1915 in Brown's Hotel, London at age 74, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Harold Gurney**, **Katherine Maria Wilson**, **Lilian**, and **John Henry**.

13-**Harold Gurney Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1864 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 27 Apr 1928 in Virginia Water at age 63.

General Notes: Harold was mentally ill and was admitted to the Holloway Sanatorium on the 3rd August 1904, at the behest of his wife. He died there on the date as given.

-----  
Pease, Harold Gurney.

Adm. at KING'S, Oct. 12, 1882. [Eldest] s. of Gurney, of Darlington (and Katharine, dau. of John Jowitt Wilson, Esq., of Kendal, Westmorland).

B. in 1865.

School, Oliver's Mount, Scarborough.

Matric. Michs. 1882; B.A. 1885; M.A. 1890.

In business for some time.

Master of the Ayton Harriers, 1896-1900; of the South Oxfordshire Hunt, 1900-1. An invalid for many years.

Married, 1896, Gwendolen Margaret, 2nd dau. of John Theobald Butler, Esq., of Great Ayton Hall, Yorks.

Died Apr. 27, 1928, at Virginia Water.

Brother of John H. (1890) and Wilson (1886).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(King's Coll. Adm. Reg.; Walford, County Families; The Times, May 1, 1928.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Master of the Ayton Harriers in 1896-1900.
- He worked as a Master of the South Oxfordshire in 1900-1901.

13-**Katherine Maria Pease**<sup>27,170</sup> was born on 11 Mar 1866 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 13 Dec 1935 in Ticehurst Hospital, East Sussex at age 69.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Anthropologist.
- She was educated at Somerville College, Oxford.
- She was educated at Trinity College, Dublin.
- She had a residence in Ewers, Bursledon, Hampshire.
- She had a residence in Nyeri, Kenya.
- She worked as an Author.

Katherine married **William Scoresby Routledge**,<sup>170</sup> son of **William Routledge** and **Anne Sophia Twycross**, on 8 Aug 1906 in Darlington, County Durham. William was born on 28 Mar 1859 in Melbourne, Victoria, Australia and died on 31 Jul 1939 in London at age 80.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Anthropologist.

13-**Wilson Pease**<sup>27,170</sup> was born on 9 Nov 1867 in Woodside, Darlington, County Durham, died on 17 Jun 1923 in 22 Mount Street, London at age 55, and was buried in Writtle, Chelmsford, Essex.

General Notes: Pease, Wilson. Adm. at KING'S, Oct. 4, 1886. S. of Gurney, of Darlington. School, Oliver's Mount, Scarborough. Matric. Michs. 1886; B.A. 1889. Called to the Bar, Inner Temple, Nov. 19, 1894. Died June 17, 1923. Brother of Harold G. (1882) and John H. (1890). King's Coll. Adm. Reg.; Law Lists.)

-----  
**Mon 18 June 1923** -Had a letter from Katie Routledge [to] say that Wilson Pease died in his sleep at 22 Mount Street on the Sat 16-Sun 17 night after being in his usual health on the Saturday - The nicest of all deaths, he was 55 & the first of 3 brothers & 2 sisters to go - A most pleasant creature to be with, gentle, sensible & with a turn of wit & taste - He never did any work & had no need to, had few cares & only one great sorrow - *The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*  
-----

The sorrow, was perhaps not simply the loss of his wife, but probably the decision not to have had any children. *Charles E. G. Pease*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law, Inner Temple in 1893.
- He had a residence in 22 Mount Street, London.

Wilson married **Caroline Joanna Fowler**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **William Fowler**<sup>16,24,27,45,56,59,80,81,82,174,175,176</sup> and **Rachel Maria Howard**,<sup>24,27,56,82,175,176</sup> on 6 Dec 1894 in St. Mark's, Audley St., London. Caroline was born on 17 Nov 1864 in Tottenham, London, died on 25 Oct 1922 in Penrith, Cumbria at age 57, and was buried in Writtle, Chelmsford, Essex.

13-**Lilian Pease**<sup>27,142</sup> was born on 21 Mar 1869 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 5 Jun 1945 in Taunton, Somerset at age 76.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Lilian married **Charles Leslie Fox**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Charles Henry Fox**<sup>27,31,190,191</sup> and **Caroline Chapman**,<sup>27,31,191,192</sup> on 12 Oct 1892 in Darlington, County Durham. Charles was born on 24 Jun 1865 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 4 Sep 1933 in Biggar Hospital, Biggar, Lanarkshire at age 68. They had two children: **Beatrice Evelyn Leslie** and **Hilda Violet Leslie**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for Somerset.
- He had a residence in Rumwell Hall, Taunton, Somerset.

14-**Beatrice Evelyn Leslie Fox**<sup>27</sup> was born on 8 Mar 1898 in Rumwell Hall, Taunton, Somerset and died on 30 Jan 1959 in Kingston St. Mary, Taunton, Somerset at age 60.

Beatrice married **Humphrey Allen Bucknall**, son of **Edgar Allen Bucknall** and **Catherine Anna Knapp**, on 26 Nov 1924 in London. Humphrey was born on 18 Feb 1898 in London. They had one son: **Peter Gurney Allen**.

15-**Peter Gurney Allen Bucknall** was born on 7 Jun 1926 in Henlow and died on 8 Oct 2017 at age 91.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Film Producer.

Peter married **Mary Barbara Adams**, daughter of **Frederick William Perkins** and **Winifred Bessie Glyn**. They had one daughter: **Caroline Gurney**.

16-**Caroline Gurney Bucknall**

Caroline married someone. She had one son: **Caspar**.

17-**Caspar Bucknall**

Peter married **Diana Bereton Edgelow**. They had two children: **Julian Gurney** and **Letitia Gurney**.

16-**Julian Gurney Bucknall**

16-**Letitia Gurney Bucknall**

Beatrice next married **Charles William Chatterton**, son of **Joseph Chatterton** and **Margaret Thompson-Anderson**, on 13 Feb 1936 in Taunton. Charles was born on 2 Jan 1898 in Blyth.

14-**Hilda Violet Leslie Fox**<sup>27</sup> was born on 31 Jul 1902 in Rumwell Hall, Taunton, Somerset and died on 22 Apr 1945 in Bicknoller, Somerset at age 42.

Hilda married **Air Vice Marshal John Beresford Cole-Hamilton**, son of **John Isaac Cole-Hamilton** and **Elinor Bourne Royds**, on 12 Jun 1928 in Bradford On Thone. John was born on 1 Dec 1894 in London and died on 22 Aug 1945 in Bicknoller, Somerset at age 50. They had one daughter: **Diana Patricia Selina**.

15-**Diana Patricia Selina Cole-Hamilton**

Diana married **Stephen Wilbraham Ford**, son of **John Meredith Randle Ford**. They had two children: **Joanna Margaret Randle** and **Jonathan Hugo**.

16-**Joanna Margaret Randle Ford**

16-**Jonathan Hugo Ford**

Jonathan married **Amanda Jane Stow**. They had one son: **Toby Jonathan**.

17-**Toby Jonathan Ford**

13-**John Henry Pease**<sup>27</sup> was born on 6 Nov 1871 in Greencroft, Darlington, County Durham, died on 19 Feb 1939 in 31 Queen's Gate, South Kensington, London at age 67, and was buried on 23 Feb 1939 in St. John's Churchyard, Broadwindsor, Dorset.

General Notes: Pease, John Henry.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Adm. at KING'S, Oct. 9, 1890.  
S. of Gurney, of Darlington [and Katharine, dau. of John Jowitt Wilson, of Kendal].  
B. 1871.  
School, Oliver's Mount, Scarborough; and at Edinburgh University.  
Matric. Michs. 1890; B.A. 1894.  
Engaged in business.  
Of Carlbury Hall, Piercebridge, Durham, J.P., and of Broadwindsor House, Dorset.  
Married, 1905, Louisa, dau. of Charles Edward Lambert, of the Manor House, Effingham, Surrey, and had issue.  
Died Feb. 19, 1939; buried at Broadwindsor.  
Brother of Harold G. (1882) and Wilson (1886).  
(King's Coll. Adm. Reg.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; The Times, Feb. 20, 1939.  
£114,499 11s 10d

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Edinburgh University.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a JP for Middlesbrough in Carlbury Hall, Piercebridge, Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Broadwindsor House, Broadwindsor, Dorset.

John married **Louisa Lambert**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **Charles Edward Lambert** and **Emma Anne Snow**, on 21 Oct 1905 in Effingham, Surrey. Louisa was born on 2 Jul 1871 in Bedford Hill, Surrey, died on 19 Feb 1959 in Broadwindsor House, Broadwindsor, Dorset at age 87, and was buried in St. John's Churchyard, Broadwindsor, Dorset. They had two children: **Rachel** and **John Charles Gurney**.

14-**Rachel Pease** was born on 23 Nov 1906 in Carlbury Hall, Piercebridge, Darlington, County Durham and died in Dec 1993 in Richmond, Surrey at age 87.

Rachel married **Christopher William Drewett Chaytor**, son of **Alfred Henry Chaytor** and **Dorothy Elizabeth Burrell**, on 26 Jul 1949 in Broadwindsor, Dorset. Christopher was born on 19 Oct 1902 in London and died on 20 Feb 1969 at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor. Waldy & Chaytor in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1965.
- He had a residence in Croft Hall, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**John Charles Gurney Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1909 in Carlbury Hall, Piercebridge, Darlington, County Durham, died in Apr 1979 in Broadwindsor, Dorset at age 70, and was buried on 26 Apr 1979 in St. John's Churchyard, Broadwindsor, Dorset.

12-**Alfred Pease** was born on 16 Jun 1841 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 20 Dec 1852 in Darlington, County Durham at age 11, and was buried on 23 Dec 1852 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Alfred a charming boy they said who died from, or after, scarlet fever in 1852 aged 11

Noted events in his life were:

- He died on 20 Dec 1852 in Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Charles Pease**<sup>16,30,119</sup> was born on 7 Apr 1843 in Southend, Darlington, County Durham, died on 9 Jul 1873 in 18 Prince's Gardens, London at age 30, and was buried on 14 Jul 1873 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Charles Pease - Uncle Charlie - was rough and boisterous with us as children, and I was frightened of him in the sense of disliking his rough ways with children - he would be 20 in 1863 - but to me he was a big tall strong man. He, like Arthur, married into an Irish Quaker family - he too was a teetotalter and died in our London house in July

## Descendants of John Pease

---

1873 (18 Princes Gardens). I remember the awful scenes with his poor widow "Aunt Bessie" (née Elizabeth Bewley) who is still living (1917) - I remember the joke in the family at the time of his marriage in 1871 was that he had married into "The Trade" as the teetotallers call Brewing; Distilling and the Wine trade but he Justified it by saying they, the Bewleys also made soda water and his was that part in the alliance. The Bewleys business came to grief and the family lived much afterwards on Pease money. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred E, Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Woollen Merchant in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a President of the Darlington Mechanics Institute.
- He worked as a Temperance reformer.
- He worked as a member of the Ackworth School Committee.
- He worked as a Superintendent of Darlington First-day school.
- Miscellaneous: 1872.

Charles married **Sarah Elizabeth Bewley**,<sup>16,30,119</sup> daughter of **Henry Bewley**<sup>16,51,119,135,193,194</sup> and **Anne Pike**,<sup>16,135,193,194</sup> on 27 Sep 1871 in FMH Monkstown, Dublin. Sarah was born on 24 Feb 1844 in Dublin, Ireland, died on 19 Jun 1924 in Willow Park, Dublin, Ireland at age 80, and was buried in Mount Jerome Cemetery, Dublin. They had one son: **Charles Gurney**.

Marriage Notes: **27 Sept 1871, Wed:** A pouring wet morning for the wedding, however we were soon off for Monkstown meeting house; we had a good meeting, a sermon from J. Bevan Braithwaite a prayer from him & another from J.W. Fisher. The young people spoke well - back to Willow Park and a déjeuner - I proposed the young folks - Uncle Henry the parents, Charles & Henry Bewley replying, then Hodgkin [**which one, Tom?**], Henry Backhouse Fox (1849-1936), Joe Pike (1851-1929) followed, packed for Charles; got them well off, had a little act of a trial, then a sitting at which Jane Richardson (1838-1934) of May Allen spoke most beautifully - so ended a very memorable and pleasant wedding day. *The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*(unpublished)

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Greencroft, Darlington, County Durham.

**13-Charles Gurney Pease**<sup>16,30,77</sup> was born on 19 Sep 1872 in Greencroft, Darlington, County Durham, died on 26 May 1883 in Willow Park, Dublin, Ireland at age 10, and was buried on 31 May 1883 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: **20 Sept 1872, Fri:** Forster Wilson (1847-1910) came to breakfast and aided our plans - we started for the Clyde but found no boat till noon, saw the Cathedral then went down to Greenock - it was windy - the shipyards are not so busy and one discharging men - back by rail, lunch the drove to the two parks , the Museum &c &c, dined and had a quiet evening. On going to the post this morning, got a message from Charles that Bessie was going well with a little boy, born last night about 9 o'clock  
*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**Sat 26 May 1883** - Was much shocked to get telegrams announcing the death of poor little Charlie Pease at 10.30 this morning, I think he will be eleven years old. To his mother it will be the loss of everything, a fearful blow, for him one cannot be very sorry . a child's death is seldom or never a sad thing for itself for it has been born to the birthright of Heaven without any risk of losing it.

**Mon 28 May 1883** - . Darlington. Went up and talked to the Aunts at Southend about Charlie's death.

**Tue 29 May 1883** - Darlington making arrangements for the funeral which will be on Thursday, Uncle & Aunt Arthur have gone over to Dublin to make arrangements for bringing the remains over.

**Thurs 31 May 1883** - We went by the early train to Darlington. The funeral started from Southend at 10.15 - We were a small family party, growing less & less in a most impressingly sad manner - over & over again have I followed my relations to their graves beneath the trees in the graveyard, & it has come on me more strongly than ever the realization that time flies by, that we live but for a moment, that death is sure & we live as in a doomed city - this feeling without the consolations of hope & Christ would be unbearable - I expressed some thoughts like these in a letter to Vincent & he writes very truly, that the quickened sense of the irresistible passage of life & the inevitable, and of ones own personal existence ought not to tend to despair, that though it is hard to leave life & the men & women & sights of every day that we love, death is after all, very merciful & not vengeful, taking us from sorrows that we might hardly bear, & that our refuge is to feel the pressing duty to do one's best to help the world we live in, not intent on the cowardly principle of saving oneself, sharing its joys & cares - even whilst leaving inwardly to be less of it -

It was a very fine morning & there was a considerable crowd to see Charlie laid beside his father in the same grave. Better accounts of his poor mother.

*The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

-----

## Descendants of John Pease

---

**24 May 1883, Thurs:** Up at 4 o'clock, a fine morning, read Lord Laurence [sic] to Falmouth, breakfasted, letters, and then with George Henry Fox, Henry Fox & 2 girls to the Manacles, fished about the Vase & the big wells with fair success, then moved off to (name omitted) Bay, fished again there, did well at first, home. Very poor a/cs of Charlie Pease, the a/c s very hopeless, felt very sad about him.

**25 May 1883, Fri:** A fine morning - but the wind had got more into the East and the sea more "loppy". To the Gull Rock with Ethel, Claudia & Blanche, George Croker Fox, Wilson Lloyd Fox, got a bass, Ethel a mackerel - pollock all good. The telegram from Willow Park this morning, very poor a/c - still poorer during the afternoon; Mrs Rogers at dinner, girls playing music for her edification.

**26 May 1883, Sat:** At letters &c; into the town, called on Reginald Rogers, agreed with him that I would bid Chatham up to £3,000 that I would leave a margin in his hands, that I would sell him 6 & 1/2 acre field 4 acres wood at 1/5th of the purchase money giving him a right of road to the sea beech, then with 5 girls of my own, "Den" & Fan Rogers & Wilson Fox in the Roseberry to Durgan, lunched there then up to Glendurgan, walked to Carwinion, walked down to the sea via Chatham, Roseberry to Porthgwidden, called, found them out, tea there, then to King Harry - back to docks, landed there, set the Rogers girls to the Station, home; Maud Rogers at dinner most pleasantly. News came this morning of little Charlie Pease's death of scarlet fever, 11 this year. His poor mother, much to be felt for. Telegraphed to Arthur, Alfred, Jane &c. They seem to desire he should be buried at Darlington which seems to me most appropriate.

**27 May 1883, Sun:** Busy writing letters about Charlie's funeral - it is very sad - wrote to Bessie, to Arthur, to Jane. At letters &c; into the town, called on Reginald Rogers, agreed with him that I would bid Chatham up to £3,000 that I would leave a margin in his hands, that I would sell him 6 & 1/2 acre field 4 acres wood at 1/5th of the purchase money giving him a right of road to the sea beech, then with 5 girls of my own, "Den" & Fan Rogers & Wilson Fox in the Roseberry to Durgan, lunched there then up to Glendurgan, walked to Carwinion, walked down to the sea via Chatham, Roseberry to Porthgwidden, called, found them out, tea there, then to King Harry - back to docks, landed there, set the Rogers girls to the Station, home; Maud Rogers at dinner most pleasantly. News came this morning of little Charlie Pease's death of scarlet fever, 11 this year. His poor mother, much to be felt for. Telegraphed to Arthur, Alfred, Jane &c. They seem to desire he should be buried at Darlington which seems to me most appropriate.

**27 May 1883, Sun:** Busy writing letters about Charlie's funeral. It is very sad - wrote to Bessie, to Arthur, to Jane - meeting, letters, lunch, a nap, a walk to Penance. Telegram from Arthur that he and Mary propose to go to Dublin & bring the remains to Darlington to bury. Henry Fox in after supper, a pleasant chat with him - packed up for London tomorrow.

**30 May 1883, Wed:** To the Colliery Office (Northgate) - looked in at graveyard, saw poor Charles' grave opened for his little son! a good deal to attend to at Colliery meeting; to Southend, walked with Minnie to Woodside & thence by Cockerton Lane to Brinkburn where we saw Henry & Lizzie's children & nice place & horses - back to Southend, Arthur & Mary, Richard Goodbody, Ebenezer Pike jnr. Theodore H. Bewley came in from Ireland to attend the funeral tomorrow. Remains left in the hearse & not brought in to the house at Southend; William & Rachel Fowler also.

**31 May 1883, Thurs:** Poor little Charlie G. Pease's funeral. Left Southend about 10.15; Minnie & self, Arthur & Mary, Kate, Jane & Emma. Alfred, Nellie, Albert, Aunt Henry & 2 younger sons, William & Rachel Fowler, R. Goodbody, E. Pike, H.F. Bewley, Capt. Richard Pike; it was a beautiful day, dear Charles' grave was decorated with flowers; Harrison Penny prayed beautifully by the grave and in meeting, William Taylor preached in language very suitable and very beautiful, we returned to Southend to lunch. Most of the party soon after all seemed to break up and return home. Minnie & I went to Bushel Hill and spent an hour or more with Edwin & Fanny Pease, he seems better though very, very delicate, the new house is charming & complete. Evening quietly at Southend.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**12-Francis "Frank" Richard Pease** was born on 6 Dec 1845 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 7 Jun 1865 in 20, Finsbury Circus, London at age 19, and was buried on 13 Jun 1865 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Francis Richard - uncle Frank was my favourite uncle. He was a tall thin elegant boy with a pale refined long face and fine features - looked really well bred, and had a pleasant quiet cheerful way with him. I used often to be in his dressing room at Southend when he was dressing and he used to entertain me by singing me nigger songs such as "so early in the morning" and in whistling. I suppose I am the only one left who loved him and cherish still his memory - and that of the sunny dressing room looking out on the terrace and the park. He died at 21, also of Bright's disease and had an awful death - (in titanic convulsions - opium given at [the] last). The gardens & the Park & the landscape which stretched from Southend to the Tees near Blackwell have gone for ever & it is now a stretch of streets & villas - *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.* The election was in July. The previous month my favourite Uncle Frank died of Bright's Disease, I think at 20 Finsbury Circus (where my grandfather had permanent rooms) He was buried in the same grave as his brother John Henry at Darlington.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

**13 June 1865, Tues:** Charlotte and Theodore, the latter going on to Liverpool, the former looking very well and handsome; Lucy and J.B. Hodgkin dined with us, then to Southend; sat awhile with my father and then assembled at 3.30 around poor Frank's remains, a large family party; Edmund, Juliet, Alfred & Rachel and many more. We buried him in brother John Henry's grave; John Dodgson and Isaac Sharp both speaking. We had a good meeting afterwards; Dr. Caleb Williams, Uncle John and Isaac Sharp, a large gathering at Southend at 7 o'clock. I read the little a/c of him which we had drawn up which seemed greatly to interest our visitors. After an hour of worship in which we heard Dr. C.W., Uncle John and Isaac S. and Elizabeth Taylor, broke up at 8.15.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Privately tutored by William Scarnell Lean in Darlington, County Durham.
- He died in 1865 in 20, Finsbury Circus, London.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Rachel Pease**<sup>16,27,52</sup> was born on 30 Oct 1800 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Feb 1853 in Darlington, County Durham at age 52.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1810-1814 in York, Yorkshire.

Rachel married **Richard Fry**,<sup>16,25,27,43,195</sup> son of **Joseph Storrs Fry**<sup>24,196</sup> and **Ann Allen**,<sup>196,197</sup> on 16 Aug 1838 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Richard was born on 4 Jul 1807 in Westbury-on-Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 1 Dec 1878 in Darlington, County Durham at age 71.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

11-**Edward Pease**<sup>27,30</sup> was born on 30 Oct 1800 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 17 Jun 1839 in Darlington, County Durham at age 38, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1814-1816 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

11-**Mary Pease**<sup>16,45</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1802 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 30 May 1825 in Darlington, County Durham at age 23, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

11-**Elizabeth Pease**<sup>16,25,31,140</sup> was born on 6 Sep 1803 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 31 Jan 1866 in Clifton Grove, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 62, and was buried on 6 Feb 1866 in FBG Saffron Walden.

General Notes: **1 Feb 1866 Thurs:** In bed to breakfast and when up not good for much; laid on the sofa and read for much of the day; down to dinner with *Gurney* and *Margaret Barclay*, they were most truly kind and hospitable. Heard of Aunt Gibson's death at her house, Clifton Grove; she died about noon yesterday of some disorganisation of the bowel

**6 Feb 1866, Tues:** Opening of Parliament and Aunt Gibson's funeral; drove Margaret and Minnie up to Monkams, Chenda was very much like her old self and enjoyed taking us over her beautiful house. Her girls were at Abbey Lodge.

*The (unpublished)Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1810-1814 in York, Yorkshire.

Elizabeth married **Francis Gibson**,<sup>7,16,25,31,140,189</sup> son of **Atkinson Francis Gibson**<sup>18,25,27,35</sup> and **Elizabeth Wyatt**,<sup>16,18,27,35</sup> on 7 May 1829 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Francis was born on 5 Mar 1805 in Saffron Walden, Essex, died on 19 Dec 1858 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 53, and was buried on 23 Dec 1858 in FBG Saffron Walden. They had two children: **Elizabeth Pease** and **Francis Edward**.

General Notes: **18 Dec 1858, Sat:**.....a telegram from Walden gives but faint hope. My parents concluded to go; Uncle John & Henry there; parents left per mail. Another telegram came at 8 o'clock, we fear the worst.

**19 Dec 1858, Sun:**.....After supper Henry Fell Pease called with a Walden telegram, poor Uncle Gibson died this morning about 9 o'clock, just as my parents arrived at Walden, this is a great loss to us all, but how are his own. household to be felt for in it. They must intensely feel it.

**20 Dec 1858, Mon:**.....Down to office with Edward, he thinks of going with me to Walden on fourth day (Wed 22<sup>nd</sup>). A beautiful letter from my father from Walden giving a touching a/c of their arrival. Uncle G it seems, had a stroke whilst dressing on the 6<sup>th</sup> day (Fri) morning - he was for long sensible but gradually lapsed into a state of torpor - he told his brother George that it was a dark valley, but who could fear with a saviour near. Poor Harry Wilson dies yesterday also; how sad are these removals, but each has his turn.

**22 Dec 1858, Wed:**.....With Uncle Henry, Jane and Edward to Saffron Walden to attend Uncle Gibson's funeral. We had a quiet, somewhat tedious journey over the Eastern counties line, arriving at Walden about 9 o'clock. I read en route "*Letters to a Betrothed*" and liked the book. I was quartered with Uncle Henry at W.G. Gibson's, Josiah & R. Forster was also there. I had a nice quiet little chat with W.G. Gibson about poor Uncle. They had no idea that his premonitory stroke was anything than symptomatic and quite unprepared for the last and fatal stroke. He said he was in a remarkably amiable and prepared state of mind; his seizure was directly after breakfast on 6<sup>th</sup> day (Fri) (*5<sup>th</sup> day [Thurs] surely*) - after it he was unable to see but for many hours quite sensible till 6<sup>th</sup> day night when he gradually became comatose.

**23 Dec 1858, Thurs:** After breakfast a walk with Uncle Fry round the garden talking on family matters. - then up to Uncle Gibson's, saw Frank (the son) who seemed glad to see me but was very much cut up indeed - after awhile Gurney Barclay (1816-1898), Samuel Stacey (1830-1923), Robert N. Fowler (1828-1891) &c came in, the body was moved about 10.45, the ladies rode, we walked in procession amidst pouring rain and on a dirty road, it poured all the while we stood around the grave. We had a few words from Uncle John, then to meeting. Sermon from William Mathews, John Pease. A good respectable attendance, dined at Aunts during the afternoon, had a nice talk with Bessie Fry and Aunt separately, they are all

## Descendants of John Pease

---

much to be felt for their respective positions -in the evening, we had a tremendously long sitting, William Mathews, P. Green, J.P. Shewell (1818-1891), John Pease (1797-1868), Thomas Beck (1795-1859), Josiah and Rachel all spoke- during the afternoon I had a pleasant walk with Lewis Fry (1832-1921) then with Bowly (William) (1797-1861), to the Garden Picture Gallery &c.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Brewer & Banker in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He had a residence in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He had a residence in Balder Grange, Cotherstone, Barnard Castle, County Durham.

12-**Elizabeth Pease Gibson**<sup>7,27,31,44</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1830 in Saffron Walden, Essex, died on 27 Aug 1870 in Goldney House, Clifton Hill, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 40, and was buried on 1 Sep 1870 in Kings Weston, Henbury, Gloucestershire.

General Notes: **27 Aug 1870, Sat:** ..... just as we were going to bed, a telegram, came from poor Lewis Fry saying Bessie had died, her baby about 4 days old - it is very sad; wrote to him & to my father who was to go to Hutton today.

**30 Aug 1870, Tues:** ..... Poor E.P. Fry's death seems to have been caused by some stoppage near the heart.

**1 Sept 1870, Thurs:** A pouring wet morning, no going onto the moors; at letters, a/cs &c, and in the afternoon when it got out fair, rode in to Crathie with Albert & Effie; no war news, troops seem gathering towards Sudan. Poor E. Fry's funeral day. Edward and Uncle & Aunt Henry go there.

*The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt., (Unpublished).*

Elizabeth married **Rt. Hon. Lewis Fry**,<sup>7,27,31,44</sup> son of **Joseph Fry**<sup>16,24,43,61,80,113</sup> and **Mary Ann Swaine**,<sup>16,24,61,80</sup> on 29 Sep 1859 in Saffron Walden, Essex. Lewis was born on 16 Apr 1832 in Union Street, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 10 Sep 1921 in Goldney House, Clifton Hill, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 89. They had five children: **Lewis George, Elizabeth Wyatt, Francis Gibson, Millicent Mary, and Anna Theodora.**

General Notes: Liberal, later Liberal Unionist, MP for Bristol from 1878 until 1886 and from 1895 until 1900. He was Chairman of Parliamentary Committee on Town Holdings, 1886-1892. [20] He was a member of the Privy Council. He was the first chairman of the Council of the University of Bristol.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with PC MP DL JP.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Bristol 1878 To 1885.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for N. Division, Bristol 1885 To 1892.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for N. Division, Bristol 1895 To 1900.
- He had a residence in Goldney House, Clifton Hill, Bristol, Gloucestershire.

13-**Lewis George Fry**<sup>7,31</sup> was born on 3 Jul 1860 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 15 Aug 1933 in Stonycroft, Limpsfield, Surrey at age 73.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as an Artist.

Lewis married **Agnes Chauncey Salisbury**,<sup>7,31</sup> daughter of **Dr. Stephen Salisbury** and **Elizabeth Parker Clarke**, on 16 Oct 1888 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA. Agnes was born in 1859 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA and died on 3 Jan 1921 in Stonycroft, Limpsfield, Surrey at age 62. They had two children: **Lewis Salisbury** and **Agnes Muriel.**

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Stonycroft, Limpsfield, Surrey.

14-**Dr. Lewis Salisbury Fry** was born on 30 Aug 1889 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died in 1968 at age 79.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Lewis married **Margaret Mary Mathew**, daughter of **George Cory Mathew** and **Annie Hay Hurst**, on 17 Sep 1924 in Limpsfield. Margaret was born on 3 Mar 1899 in Liverpool. They had five children: **Mary Rosalind**, **Anthony Lewis Mathew**, **Elizabeth Ann**, **Priscilla Margaret**, and **Bridget Salisbury**.

### 15-Mary Rosalind Fry

Mary married **Frederick Henry Crowdy**, son of **Maj. William Morse Crowdy** and **Mabel Frances Evelyn Buxton**, on 1 Jan 1949 in Epping, Essex. Frederick was born on 8 Nov 1918 in Whitstable. Kent and died in May 1997 in Bath, Somerset at age 78. They had three children: **Jane**, **Martin**, and **Philip**.

#### 16-Jane Crowdy

#### 16-Martin Crowdy

#### 16-Philip Crowdy

15-**Anthony Lewis Mathew Fry** was born on 6 Jun 1927 in Theydon Bois, Essex and died on 5 Nov 2016 in Wiltshire at age 89.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at The Downs School in Colwall, Malvern, Herefordshire.
- He was educated at Bryanston School in Blandford Forum, Dorset.
- He was educated at Edinburgh College of Art.
- He was educated at Camberwell School of Arts and Crafts.
- He worked as an Artist.

Anthony married **Barbara Harris**, daughter of **Frank Harris** and **Anna**, in 1951 in London. Barbara died in 1968. They had two children: **Mark Lewis** and **Lucy**.

#### 16-Mark Lewis Fry

#### 16-Lucy Fry

Anthony next married **Sabrina Carver** in 1982. Sabrina died in 2013.

### 15-Elizabeth Ann Fry

Elizabeth married **Cmdr. Gerald Frank Lanyon**, son of **Maj. Louis Frank Lanyon** and **Celia Louisa Ethel King**, on 21 Jul 1951 in Epping, Essex. Gerald was born on 3 Jan 1925 in London and died on 1 Apr 2011 at age 86. They had two children: **Rosalind J.** and **Annabelle E.**

#### 16-Rosalind J. Lanyon

#### 16-Annabelle E. Lanyon

### 15-Priscilla Margaret Fry

Priscilla married **Martin Alexander De Meric**, son of **Rear Admiral Martin John Coucher De Meric** and **Carmen Gladys Ingleby Pengilly**. They had two children: **Nicholas Martin** and **Caroline Maxine**.

#### 16-Nicholas Martin De Meric

#### 16-Caroline Maxine De Meric

### 15-Bridget Salisbury Fry

Bridget married **Timothy Francis Gibbs**, son of **Gerald Yardley Gibbs** and **Carol Francis**, on 19 Mar 1955 in Theydon Mount. Timothy was born in 1923 in Epping, Essex and died on 9 Aug 2012 in Gerde, France at age 89. They had two children: **William Timothy** and **Chloe**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Landscape painter.

16-**William Timothy Gibbs**

16-**Chloe Gibbs**

14-**Agnes Muriel Fry** was born on 20 Jan 1893 in Bournemouth, Dorset and died on 24 Feb 1929 in Limpsfield at age 36.

13-**Elizabeth Wyatt Fry** was born on 31 Jul 1861 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 21 Mar 1940 in Parracombe, Devon at age 78.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Poor Law Guadian.

Elizabeth married **Eugene Hugo Mallet**, son of **Rt. Hon. Sir Louis Mallet** and **Frances Helen Pellew**, on 30 Jul 1902 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire. Eugene was born on 9 Dec 1865 in London and died on 28 Dec 1950 in Bath, Somerset at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire.

13-**Francis Gibson Fry**<sup>64</sup> was born on 25 May 1863 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 4 Jul 1914 in How Caple, Ross on Wye, Herefordshire at age 51.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Mount Pleasant, Hoarwithy, Herefordshire.

13-**Millicent Mary Fry** was born on 20 Aug 1866 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 5 Jul 1951 in Awbridge, Romsey, Hampshire at age 84.

Millicent married **William Leslie McCandlish**, son of **John McGregor McCandlish** and **Mary Sibbald Dalmahoy**, on 13 Apr 1899 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire. William was born on 5 Nov 1868 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland and died on 29 Jun 1947 in Awbridge, Romsey, Hampshire at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chairman and Vice-president of the Kennel Club.

13-**Anna Theodora Fry** was born on 24 Aug 1870 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 9 Feb 1930 in Corsham, Wiltshire at age 59.

Anna married **Maj. Bertram Henry Matthews**, son of **Henry Charles Leonard Matthews** and **Augusta Sophia Ward**, on 11 Dec 1900 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire. Bertram was born on 28 Apr 1874 in Henbury Lodge, Gloucester, was christened on 23 Aug 1874 in Elm, Cambridgeshire, died on 24 Jul 1966 in Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 92, and was buried in Arnos Vale Cemetery, Bristol, Gloucestershire. They had two children: **Elizabeth Gibson** and **Adrian Lewis**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with TD.

14-**Elizabeth Gibson Matthews** was born on 12 Jan 1902 in Shirehampton, Avonmouth, Gloucestershire and died in Nov 1986 in Torbay, Devon at age 84.

Elizabeth married **Col. Eaton Oldbury Burne**, son of **Oldbury Burne** and **Maude Eveline Travers**, on 14 Aug 1928 in Corsham, Wiltshire. Eaton was born on 24 Oct 1903 in London and died in 1978 in Exeter, Devon at age 75. They had two children: **Francis Simon Oldbury** and **Christopher Peter Oldbury**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the 12th Lancers.

15-**Capt. Francis Simon Oldbury Burne** was born on 24 Dec 1930 in Alexandria, Egypt, died in Jan 2013 in Compton Bassett, Wiltshire at age 82, and was buried on 13 Jan 2013.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: REGIMENTAL JOURNAL OF THE 9th/12th ROYAL LANCERS (PRINCE OF WALES'S)

Francis Simon Oldbury Burne was born on the 24th December 1930 in Alexandria, where his father, Colonel E. O. (Peter) Burne, was serving in the Army. The family moved to France and then to North Devon before the outbreak of the Second World War, at which point Francis's then retired father, re-enlisted and later was captured while commanding the 12th Royal Lancers in North Africa. Captain Francis Burne, after Eton and Sandhurst, was commissioned into the 12th Royal Lancers based at Barnard Castle. He served with them for nearly ten years being a very popular officer; his great charm, good manners and sense of fun made setting him apart. In the thick of the emergency dealing with the communist led challenge to British Authority, the 12th Royal Lancers was posted to Malaya with Francis as one of the Troop Leaders of C Squadron. Following the assassination of the High Commissioner, General Gerald Templer was sent out to assume control of both the civil government and military operations and Francis was released to become his ADC. He returned with Templer to London on the latter's promotion to CIGS and continued in his role of ADC proving to be not only very effective but also becoming a close friend of the family. He left the Army to join P&O under the auspices of Lord Inchcape a regimental friend of his father. After sailing the high seas, the call of London beckoned and he joined the Hazlitt Gallery to become a much respected figure in the art world both in London and New York. With his wonderful social energy, he entertained in style, advising a wide circle of friends and artistic colleagues. He promoted many young artists, including Graham Rust, creator of the famous Trompe d'oeil mural of the Hertford family at Ragley Hall. He also played a major role in the restoration of the Theatre Royal in Bath, where his family had a strong historical connection. His great love of dogs and country pursuits were legendary, resulting in a real enthusiasm and talent for carriage driving. A man of superb taste, generous spirit and kindness (he acquired more than twenty godchildren over the years), Francis will be greatly missed by his family and friends.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at Sandhurst.
- He worked as an officer of the 9th/12th Royal Lancers (Prince of Wales).
- He worked as an ADC to Field Marshal Sir Gerald Templer, Chief of the Imperial General Staff.
- He worked as a member of P & O.
- He worked as a member of the Hazlitt Gallery in London.

**15-Captain Christopher Peter Oldbury Burne RN** was born on 27 Jan 1932 in Cairo, Egypt and died on 2 Jun 2012 in East Lambrook, Somerset at age 80.

General Notes: Captain Christopher 'Beagle' Burne, who has died aged 80, commanded four ships in the Cold War-era Royal Navy and played a crucial if unusual role in the Falklands conflict. Following the Argentine invasion of April 1982, Burne was appointed senior naval officer of the 45,000-ton luxury liner Canberra, which was converted into a troop transport and incorporated into the Task Force sent to retake the islands. The transformation of the ship into a military vessel was a delicate, complex challenge: Canberra already had an experienced master and 400-strong civilian crew, to which were added more than 2,000 marines and paratroopers.

Burne's task was to impose naval discipline and authority, and to do so under the scrutiny of a dozen sceptical journalists. He was frank with the newspapermen, telling them that he did not want them in Canberra and certainly not in such numbers, though later they agreed that Burne was extremely helpful, particularly after the landings in the Falklands had begun.

On May 21 1982, during the landings in San Carlos Water, Canberra's size and white hull made her an obvious target, but disembarkation of troops continued throughout the day until they had been landed without loss or injury. As bombs plunged into the water nearby, it seemed impossible that the vast ship could escape. On deck, Burne met the attacks with unshakeable humour and courage, keeping up a running commentary to the frightened men and women below decks and encouraging gunners to "Engage! Engage!" as enemy aircraft swept overhead.

It was a performance in the great tradition of eccentric naval officers at moments of crisis and inspired others on board to emulate his apparent nonchalance in the face of danger.

Canberra emerged unscathed from some 60 air attacks. Later she returned to a heroes' welcome at Southampton, and Burne was appointed CBE.

Christopher Peter Oldbury Burne was born on January 27 1932 in Alexandria, where his father was serving in the Army. The family moved to France and then to north Devon before the outbreak of the Second World War, at which point Christopher's then retired father re-enlisted; he was captured while serving with the 12th Royal Lancers in North Africa. In 1945 Christopher entered the Royal Naval College, where his enthusiasm for hunting with the college pack, and a perceived resemblance to his favourite breed of hound, saw him emerge with a nickname that stuck for the rest of his career.

He spent the next decade at sea, until he specialised in 1956 as a gunnery officer. In 1958 he was appointed Field Gun Officer at Devonport, responsible for recruiting and training the West Country crew for the annual, fiercely contested, field gun competition at the Royal Tournament. Burne's leadership inspired a clean sweep of trophies by his team. Then, from 1959 to 1961, he was second gunnery officer of the cruiser Tiger while she was flagship of the Mediterranean Fleet. Tiger was a new ship fitted with fully automatic 6in and 3in guns, but these were temperamental, and Burne dedicated himself to understanding the technology behind them and getting them to work.

In 1962-63 Burne was a divisional officer of Grenville division at Dartmouth before, in 1966-67, taking command of the frigates Tenby and Chichester. This was followed by a rare staff appointment: though he could quote the military strategist Clausewitz, Burne was no gilded staff officer; rather, his penchant was for solving practical problems and inspiring his men.

In 1971-72 Burne commanded the Royal Navy's leadership school, HMS Royal Arthur, at Corsham, Wiltshire, where all petty officers were sent on first promotion. In 1973-75 he

## Descendants of John Pease

---

was second-in-command of the commando carrier Bulwark, and his first appointment on promotion to captain in 1976 was as Director of Naval Physical In 1978-80 Burne commissioned the new Type 42 destroyer Coventry at Portsmouth. The first commission of any ship is always a testing time, and Burne had the additional task of overseeing first-of-class trials of the Westland Lynx helicopter .

After the Falklands conflict Burne was given another challenge: the guided missile destroyer Glamorgan had been damaged in the fighting by an Exocet missile. After dockyard repairs, he immediately guided her back into service, evacuating refugees from Beirut during the Lebanese civil war.

Having left the Service in 1985, Burne spent two years training the Sultan of Oman's navy. Afterwards he continued to hunt with the Park Beagles in West Dorset and was a bell-ringer and lay reader at his local church in Somerset.

Christopher Burne enjoyed cycling holidays, and took his bicycle with him on every warship, arguing that it was the cheapest way to explore new ports. He died while cycling to his village's Diamond Jubilee party.

He is survived by his wife, Belinda Coryton, whom he married in 1969, and their two children.

Captain Christopher "Beagle" Burne, born January 27 1932, died June 2 2012

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at RNC Dartmouth.
- He was awarded with CBE.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Navy.
- His obituary was published in The Daily Telegraph on 5 Jul 2012.

Christopher married **Belinda Rosemary Sylvia Coryton**, daughter of **Air Chief Marshal Sir William Alec Coryton** and **Philippa Dorothea Hanbury**. They had two children: **Matthew Tobias Coryton** and **Laura Susan**.

16-**Dr. Matthew Tobias Coryton Burne**

16-**Laura Susan Burne**

14-**Brig. Adrian Lewis Matthews** was born on 12 Sep 1904 in Shirehampton, Avonmouth, Gloucestershire and died on 28 Oct 1976 at age 72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC OBE JP.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Artillery.

Adrian married **Lady Diana Legge**, daughter of **William Legge 7th Earl Of Dartmouth** and **Lady Ruperta Wynn-Carington**, on 1 Jun 1946 in Wolverhampton, Staffordshire. Diana was born on 14 Nov 1910 and died on 25 Feb 1970 at age 59. They had one son: **John William**.

15-**John William Matthews**

12-**Francis Edward Gibson**<sup>142,177</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1831 in Saffron Walden, Essex, died on 21 May 1862 in Florence, Italy at age 30, and was buried on 4 Jul 1862 in FBG Saffron Walden. The cause of his death was A stroke.

General Notes: **20 May 1862, Tues:** .... Got a letter from Charlie from Pisa with a very poor a/c of Frank Gibson who seems altogether in a low desponding way. Met Lord Lonsdale's Agent at Durnfords', then to 14 *The Strand* from whence I went to the City to my father's lodgings, 20 Finsbury Square . I found that David Fry(1834-1912) had telegraphed a poor a/c of **Frank Gibson** from Florence and that *Lewis Fry* had sent the *Saffron Walden Doctor* off to Florence -

**21 May 1862, Wed:** ...Two telegrams have been received from Florence, one to say they were about to return at once to England, the other to say the Dr had advised their resting awhile before starting!

**22 May 1862, Thurs:** .....met my father who told me another telegram had come from Florence , poor Frank Gibson died yesterday, Apoplexy! It is a most sad thing and seemed quite overpowering ! Wrote a few letters, to William Birkbeck, *Minnie* &c, and so to meeting with a sad heart;

**28 May 1862, Wed:** A fine morning, up to Darlington by first train; letters, one from Arthur saying Cha rle s was to be in London early, that Frank G ibson 's remains had to be sent to England by sea from Leghorn; [*Leghorn is known today as Livorno*]

**3 July 1862, Thurs:** On our way to meeting we met Wyatt George Gibson who said a telegram had just arrived saying Francis Edward Gibson's remains would be at the Station at 10.20; about 12 o'clock they came in a hearse, Lewis, G & G & I saw the outer packing of straw &c taken off the deal case then the cloth covered coffin moved out of the packing case, it was all neat and tidy, but soon evident that it would not do to move them into the house . Letters and arrangements took up most of the day. In the evening I moved to George Stacey

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Gibson's, Alfred and Mary Waterhouse coming to lodge.

**4 July 1862, Fri:** Poor Frank Edward Gibson's funeral day. After a walk round George Stacey Gibson's nice garden, breakfast, then to Aunt Gibson's where I met Alfred Waterhouse who had arrived the evening before, saw the remains placed in the cab, coffin and all made neatly ready; after early dinner (lunch), went up with Alfred Waterhouse to George Stacey Gibson's, found there Uncle Henry, Joseph Bevan Braithwaite, Robert Nicholas Fowler, Edwin and Theodore Waterhouse and W. Bowly, then on to John Robson's, back to Aunts'; the funeral cortège soon followed; a large number of townsmen at the grave, a long prayer from Joseph Bevan Braithwaite then meeting where he preached at some length, a prayer from Mary Waterhouse, a few words from P. Green - after returning to my aunts', I had a nice walk with Maria Waterhouse & then with Ellen Crewdson in the garden; a chat with Robert Nicholas Fowler, then came tea, soon after it the London parties went off; then a sitting; and address from Uncle John, a few words from M. Nicholson, a beautiful prayer from Jane Pease, I had an interesting quiet chat with poor Kitty Waterhouse, poor girl, then came supper and after it to quarters.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- Miscellaneous: Death and Burial.

11-**Isaac Pease**<sup>45,198</sup> was born on 29 Jun 1805 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 22 Sep 1825 in Darlington, County Durham at age 20, and was buried on 27 Sep 1825 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1817 in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Trainee solicitor in Darlington, County Durham.

11-**Henry Pease**<sup>16,24,27,31,36,47,68,69,70,159,160</sup> was born on 4 May 1807 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 30 May 1881 in 23 Finsbury Square, London at age 74, and was buried on 3 Jun 1881 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HENRY PEASE (1807-1881), also entered with zeal into the railway projects of his father. His principal achievement was the opening in 1861 of the line across Stainmoor, called 'the backbone of England,' the summit of which is 1,374 feet above sea level. It joined at Tebay the London and North-Western railway, and was soon extended to Saltburn-on-Sea. In January 1854 Pease was deputed by the meeting for sufferings, held on the 17th of that month, to accompany Joseph Sturge and Robert Charleton as a deputation from the Society of Friends to Russia. On 10 Feb. they were received by the Emperor Nicholas, and presented him with a powerful address, urging him to abstain from the then imminent Crimean war. He received them politely, but their efforts were unavailing, and Kinglake (Invasion of the Crimea, ii. 54) ridiculed their action. Pease was M.P. for South Durham from 1857 to 1865. In 1867 he visited Napoleon III with a deputation from the Peace Society, but their request for permission to hold a peace congress during the International exhibition in Paris was rejected. He was chairman of the first Darlington school board in 1871, first mayor of the town, president of the Peace Society from 1872, and on 27 Sept. 1875 chairman of the railway jubilee held at Darlington, at which eighty British and thirty foreign railways were represented. He was always a prominent member of the Society of Friends. He died in Finsbury Square, London, while attending the yearly meeting, on 30 May 1881, and was buried at Darlington. Pease married, on 25 Feb. 1835, Anna, only daughter of Richard Fell of Uxbridge, who died on 27 Oct. 1839, leaving a son, Henry Fell Pease, M.P. from 1885 for the Cleveland division of Yorkshire; secondly, he married Mary, daughter of Samuel Lloyd of Wednesbury, by whom he had three sons and two daughters.

-----  
Edward Pease's fifth son, Henry Pease (1807-1881), Quaker railway company promoter, was born at Darlington on 4 May 1807. He also entered with enthusiasm into the railway projects of his father. His principal achievement was the opening in 1861 of the line across Stainmoor, called 'the backbone of England', the summit of which was 1374 feet above sea level. It joined at Tebay the London and North Western Railway (LNWR), and was soon extended at its eastern limit to Saltburn-on-Sea. In January 1854 Pease was deputed by the meeting for sufferings, held on the 17th of that month, to accompany Joseph Sturge and Robert Charleton as a deputation from the Society of Friends to Russia. On 10 February they were received by the emperor Nicholas, and presented him with a powerful address, urging him to abstain from the then imminent Crimean War. He received them politely, but their efforts were unavailing, and Alexander William Kinglake ridiculed their action in his history of the campaign, Invasion of the Crimea (1863). Pease was MP for South Durham from 1857 to 1865. In 1867 he visited Napoleon III with a deputation from the Peace Society, but their request for permission to hold a peace congress during the Universal Exhibition in Paris was rejected.

Henry Pease married, on 25 February 1835, Anna, only daughter of Richard Fell of Uxbridge, who died on 27 October 1839, leaving a son, Henry Fell Pease, MP from 1885 for the Cleveland division of Yorkshire; second, on 19 January 1859, he married Mary, daughter of Samuel Lloyd of Wednesbury, with whom he had three sons and two daughters.

Henry Pease was chairman of the first Darlington school board in 1871, first mayor of the town, and president of the Peace Society from 1872. In the early 1860s, when negotiations were in hand for a takeover of the Stockton and Darlington Railway by the North Eastern Railway Company (NER), Pease declared his opposition to the merger, in spite of the generous terms on offer to his family as leading shareholders in the Stockton and Darlington Railway. Following the takeover, however, Pease's sensibilities were overcome by his appointment as vice-chairman of the NER board. It was in that capacity that he presided over the railway jubilee held at Darlington on 27 September 1875, at which eighty British and thirty foreign railways were represented. He was always a prominent member of the Religious Society of Friends. He died at 23 Finsbury Square, London, while attending the yearly meeting, on 30 May 1881, and was buried in the Quaker burial-ground at Darlington on 2 June.

Schools and a library were presented by members of the Pease family to Darlington, which benefited greatly from their benevolence until 1902, when the family fortunes were destroyed

## Descendants of John Pease

---

irrevocably as a result of the collapse of J. and J. W. Pease, the family counting house and banker to leading industrial enterprises in the north-east of England.

-----  
Henry Pease, 74 30 5mo 1881

Darlington. An Elder.

With Henry Pease the last of a much beloved and honoured band sisters has passed away. He was the youngest of the eight children of Edward and Rachel Pease of Darlington. One after another he was called to part with these loved companions of his childhood and friends of his riper years, each becoming even dearer as the links on earth were made fewer by the gathering of the family band in the home above. And now that he also has gone to join the innumerable company of the redeemed, it may be useful to recall a little of the way in which he was led, until he too received the summons, "Come up hither."

His mother was a valued minister in the Society of Friends, and his honoured father for many years held the station of Elder. The home in which he was brought up was therefore one in which the principles of Friends were strictly inculcated. But there was no gloom or austerity; on the contrary, a spirit of love and joyousness seemed to pervade that favoured household which was striking to all who were privileged to become acquainted with it. "Well can I recall the brilliant group of young people assembled there," writes one of the few, who can from personal knowledge speak of what it was. While thus there was no undue repression of natural talents and vivacity, there was the constant endeavour to keep all in subjection to the higher purposes of our existence; and their parents had the greatest joy that Christian parents can have > that of seeing their children in early life give their hearts to the Lord.

Their beloved mother was taken from them suddenly, while absent on a journey in 1833. The remembrance of her earnest prayers in the family circle, and the holy watchfulness of her life, was ever a stimulus and example to her children in their Christian course.

The exact age at which her youngest son made a definite surrender of his heart to God is not known, but it was a marked era which he could ever thankfully recall; and He who called him and gave him strength to make this blessed choice was with him, both as a young boy at school, and afterwards when working as an apprentice; so that his conscientious desire to do right, and his endeavour to help those younger and less experienced than himself, were marked at the time, and are still gratefully remembered.

But though his heart was fixed in the solemn determination to be the Lord's, and the sense of his Saviour's forgiving love was at times granted him, he was not without many secret conflicts. His attainments in the religious life did not keep pace with the ardent desires of his soul. In his journal he often records in touching terms his sense of failure and discouragement, but his Heavenly Father was leading him, and permitting this, and other severe discipline, to cause him to cling more closely to Him.

In 1835 he married Anna Fell, only daughter of Richard Fell, of Uxbridge. In a journal kept at intervals from this date for several succeeding years, we see with what deep seriousness and prayerfulness he entered upon this new phase of life. But this union which promised so much happiness was of short duration; after less than four years, marked by much anxiety on account of her declining health, his beloved wife was taken from him, while in the south of England, where she had gone soon after the birth of her child, in the hope that her native air might restore her.

Leaving his infant son in the loving care of his grandmother, Henry Pease returned to his now lonely home, to take up life's duties again. The spirit in which this was done may be seen from the following entry in his journal, taken from among many similar ones: -

*"12th of Eleventh month, 1839.~The Lord on High only knows how I am bowed down under a multitude of besetments. I feel grateful that evening by evening He enables me to wait upon Him, to meditate on the Scriptures, and sometimes to pour out my troubles before Him on the bended knee; earnestly craving His support to keep me watchful, humble, patient; in His own time to bless; and, if right, to permit me to promote His cause on the earth in such way as he may see best. Truly nothing seems so well worth our living for, as to tell of the goodness of Him, who hath given and who continues to us all that we call good, and for which we must give account."*

The prayer of his heart before this sorrow came, and to the close of life, was that he might be permitted to serve God, and do a little good to his fellow-men. This prayer was not perhaps answered quite in the way he expected; but that it was answered is apparent to all who can trace his course through life, as they see how, through much sense of shortcoming and many discouragements, he was led along, and enabled to lend a helping hand to almost every scheme in his own neighbourhood which had for its aim the benefit of others; while in his more public career, his voice and pen were always ready to take up the cause of right and justice.

When permitted to view a Christian's life from the commencement to the close, especially when privileged to know something of the secret communings of the soul, we see that the progress is a gradual one. The earnest desires are first given, then the watchful waiting, and the fervent prayers for strength and guidance.

Our dear friend at this period of his life set apart a short time every evening for reading the Scriptures, meditation, and prayer; and if for any reason this was omitted, he records in his journal that a sense of loss and weakness followed. The privilege of being thus permitted to pour out his troubles before the Lord, and seeking for strength and guidance in times of weakness and perplexity sustained him in the midst of many difficulties. But to approach God in prayer, either in private in the family, or on more public occasions, he always felt to be a most solemn act, needing help from above; and the deep reverence and earnestness of his manner when thus engaged will be remembered by all who heard him.

The way in which he sought for Divine guidance in every action of his life was strikingly shown when the question of entering Parliament was brought before him. In 1845 he was first asked to represent the southern division of the county of Durham; and again in 1847 pressure was put upon him to induce him to be willing to come forward. He writes, Eighth month 4th, 1847:-

*"My prayers have been night and day that I might be preserved out of anything not designed by my Creator; and inasmuch as no clear path appears to stand, I may safely conclude I have not sufficient warrant for a step involving so much."*

It was not till the year 1857 that he felt the time had come to respond to the cordial invitation of his countrymen. These intervening years were much occupied in helping forward the extension of the railway system in his neighbourhood. The personal planning and inspecting of the new lines, over, in some cases, a difficult country, suited his energetic and practical temperament. For eight years he attended Parliament with much diligence and faithfulness; but late hours and life in Town did not suit his health or tastes, and he was glad to retire in 1865, in the hope of being still enabled to serve his fellow men, though in a more private way.

To go back a little in point of time. In 1854 he was appointed, with his friends Joseph Sturge and Robert Charleton, by the "Meeting for Sufferings" in London, to present an address to the Emperor Nicholas of Russia, praying him to avert the war which was then impending in the Crimea. The story of this journey is so well told, both in J. Sturge's and Robert Charleton's memoirs, that it is not needful to recapitulate it here. Though it was not successful in attaining its object, and though much ridicule and opprobrium were cast upon their mission, Henry Pease always felt

## Descendants of John Pease

---

thankful that he was permitted the honour and privilege of thus publicly avowing his detestation of war, and his willingness to make any sacrifice in the interests of peace. In 1867 he was again called to stand before an Emperor, to plead the same cause. On this occasion he was one of a deputation from the Peace Society, appointed to ask permission for a Peace Congress to be held in Paris, at the time of the International Exhibition in that city. The Emperor Napoleon III. received the deputation coldly but courteously, in a room in the Tuileries, but would not grant the desired permission.

In First month, 1859, Henry Pease married Mary Lloyd, daughter of Samuel Lloyd, of Wednesbury. This change in his life, and all the social and domestic enjoyments it brought him, did not cause him to relax in his earnest and prayerful desire to fulfil the many public and private duties that devolved upon him.

On leaving Parliament in 1865 he was glad to have more time to devote to the affairs of the little section of the Church to which he felt it a great privilege and responsibility to belong. He attended its meetings diligently, including the Yearly Meeting in London. His pertinent and practical remarks in the meetings for business were much valued, his long experience enabling him often to see the way out of a difficulty, or give the needed word of encouragement or warning. He felt that these meetings deserved the best he could give them of his time and thought.

On two occasions he was appointed by the Yearly Meeting on Committees to visit the Friends in Quarterly Meetings which needed help and advice. He much valued the intercourse this gave him with the friends associated with him in these services, and the kindness and love shown by those whom they visited was very cordial to him, and was ever gratefully remembered.

For many years he filled the station of Elder. He deeply felt the serious responsibility of this position, and endeavoured to watch over the Hock as one who must give an account ; but the deep searchings of heart this caused him, the feelings of weakness and unworthiness that often bowed him down, were known only to Him to whom alone he could come for strength and guidance.

From the pressure of these numerous duties it was his great delight to break away for a few weeks for entire relaxation, when, alone with his wife, or accompanied by some of their children, he would intensely enjoy the beauties of nature, either on the Continent or in some favourite part of our own island. His heart was full of thankfulness for these pleasures, and for the many blessings richly showered upon his path during these later years. In reviewing some of these, he writes :- " They almost oppress my heart with gratitude to the great Giver."

Life had many attractions for him, and, his health in some respects improving with advancing age, there seemed every probability that many years might yet be before him. These hopes however were not to be realised.

In the early spring of 1879 he had a very serious illness, from which he never entirely rallied, though he recovered sufficiently to go to London to attend the Yearly Meeting of that year. In the spring of the following year a tour in Spain afforded him great enjoyment. His brightness and energy surprised his companions. He returned home decidedly improved in health, and again enjoyed meeting with his friends in their annual gathering. The summer was passed chiefly at Saltburn and Stanhope. Soon after returning to Pierremont in the autumn he took a severe chill, and a sharp attack of bronchitis very quickly reduced his strength. Though confined to the house during the long, cold winter, his hopefulness and cheerfulness never left him, and he had much quiet enjoyment.

As soon as the weather moderated, the desire of his heart was gratified in finding warmth and sunshine in the south of England. One of those who saw him says that his prized visit left a sense of the nearness of his spirit to his home above ; and others remarked that his countenance was peaceful and heavenly.

On his return, a few weeks at his favourite house at Stanhope still further recruited him, so that he again looked forward with much pleasure to attending the Yearly Meeting. He left home on the 16th of Fifth month and settled in with some of his family at his accustomed quarters in Finsbury Square. The exertions however attendant on this journey proved too much for him ; he became seriously ill, and his strength rapidly declined. There was little opportunity for expression during his short illness, but quietness and peace seemed to be the clothing of his mind. On being informed that the doctors considered his case a critical one, he showed no anxiety. His thoughtfulness for those around him and his quiet patience were very striking. Owing to the great heat of the weather the windows of his room were kept open, and the sounds of the great city filled the air ; but though he had such an intense love for the stillness of the country, this did not seem to ruffle him, and he never expressed the least wish to be anywhere but where he was.

Peacefully, and almost painlessly, he sank into that last sleep, in which, on the evening of Second-day the 31st of Fifth month, his soul gently passed away, his wife and all his children being around him.

His remains were laid in the quiet burial-ground behind the meeting-house at Darlington, amid a large concourse of his fellow-townsmen and others, many being the representatives of the Public Bodies in which he had been interested.

The following extract from his journal, written thirty-three years before, may appropriately close this short account of his active life :-

" Fourth month, 1849. - Engaged in planting trees in the addition just made to the burial-ground. The idea seemed touchingly to steal over the mind, that it was not improbable that many a glowing setting sun would cause the shade of these trees to lengthen out over the green mound where my mortal remains would be placed. But oh ! if the genial influence of this glorious orb has been exchanged for that kingdom that needeth it not, because the Lamb is the light thereof, how unspeakably happy the exchange !"

-----  
**30 May 1881, Mon:** Another splendid day . The a/cs of Uncle Henry very low indeed. Went to the Gull Rock fishing John William Pease, Howard Fox, Ethel & Beatrice. I fished off the whelps most of the day for 10 pollock - came in about 8 o'clock – a better a/c of Alfred's quinsy & earache. Also a telegram, of Uncle Henry's death at about 5.30 this evening. It is sad & solemn thus to part with one so long so dear so mixed up with one's life! A very warm evening.

**3 June 1881, Fri:** To Darlington at 11 o'clock to attend Uncle Henry's funeral. To Pierremont, Minnie going to Southend; saw Henry Fell Pease, lunched with him and Lizzie; he showed me the only will they could find made 20 January 1859, the day after his last wedding as I read it - there will be much disappointment. To Pierremont [sic], a large crowd at the funeral, Minnie & I went in the same carriage as Arthur & Mary. Bevan Braithwaite spoke at the grave side and at length, appropriately in the meeting house, Harrison, Penney well & briefly, back to Brinkburn and then to evening gathering at Pierremont. Tom Pease long & washy, Bevan Braithwaite I could not hear, Arthur & I said a few words and Theodore Fry engaged in prayer; broke up about 7.30 to 8.00, and dined & staid at Brinkburn, Henry & Wilson Lloyd there also.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at H. H. Smith's school, Darlington.
- He worked as a Woollen Manufacturer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He was Quaker.
- He worked as a Railway Promoter in Darlington & Saltburn.
- He worked as a President of The Peace Society.
- He worked as a MP for South Durham. 1857 To 1865.
- He had a residence in Pierremont, Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at Stanhope Castle.

Henry married **Anna Fell**,<sup>16,24,27,36,160</sup> daughter of **Richard Fell**<sup>16,24,126,160,199</sup> and **Mary Hull**,<sup>16,126</sup> on 25 Feb 1835 in FMH Uxbridge. Anna was born on 27 Jun 1809 in Uxbridge, Middlesex, died on 28 Jul 1839 in Darlington, County Durham at age 30, and was buried on 2 Aug 1839 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had one son: **Henry Fell**.

**12-Henry Fell Pease**<sup>4,16,24,27,44,47,60,131,159,200</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1838 in Middleton St. George, Darlington, County Durham, died on 6 Dec 1896 in Brinkburn, Darlington, County Durham at age 58, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Tutored by William Jones of Ruthin in 1847 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Coal owner.
- He worked as a Director of the Tees Valley Railway.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington in 1874-1875 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Partner in the Southern States Coal , Iron and Land Company.
- He worked as a President of the National Liberal Federation in 1881-1882.
- He worked as a MP for Cleveland 1885 To 1896.
- He had a residence in Brinkburn, Darlington, County Durham.

Henry married **Elizabeth Mary Pease**,<sup>4,27,44,131</sup> daughter of **John Beaumont Pease**<sup>4,16,27,36,45,63,75,79,159</sup> and **Sarah Fossick**,<sup>16,27,45,63</sup> on 15 May 1862 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Elizabeth was born on 24 Jun 1840 in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham, died on 24 Feb 1903 in Darlington, County Durham at age 62, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Anna Louisa**, **Norman Henry**, **Bertram Fell**, **Walter Fell**, and **Algernon Henry**.

Marriage Notes: **15 May 1862, Thurs**: Henry Fell Pease and Lizzie Pease's wedding day; about the grounds till near meeting time, dressed and to meeting, the house crowded and numbers outside. The wedding party looked well, the parents and young people - the maids were Miss Peckover, Bright, Annie E. Pease, Sophie Pease, M. A. Bevan - Groomsmen. Arthur, Gurney, Joseph Rake, Walter Pease, Samuel Fossick, J. Backhouse, they said their say well; after meeting I staid some time getting the Certificate signed, Proctor's girls &c. Then to West Lodge where we were all photographed by Thompson , then came the dejeuner which was very handsomely done, although strictly teetotal, after it was done, I spoke on the Bride and Groom, after me *Joseph Beaumont* Pease in Lune diction on them, but touching , most touchingly, almost too much so on his own great loss of last autumn, this affecting spectacle stopped all others according to plan. Then came setting off the happy pair which was well done; after that I walked with John Fell and the two Fossicks round Southend. In the evening, everyone came to tea, and we stood and chatted; glad to get home, the happy pair left for York. E.A. Barclay came to it from Tynemouth.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**13-Anna Louisa Pease**<sup>4,77,201</sup> was born on 16 May 1863 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 20 Oct 1911 in Hoppyland Park, Witton le Wear, County Durham at age 48, and was buried on 24 Oct 1911 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Known as "Louie"

Tues 24 Oct 1911 – To Louie Pease's funeral after lunch with Lloyd, Blanche, Miss Peckover & Walter (Walter Fell Pease) – a great many of our family present including Aunt Helen, Edward came with me – we stood in the rain on my parents grave – how often have I followed our dead into that graveyard! Louie was a sweet, brave little woman – I was always fond of her – I was at her parents wedding in 1862 & signed their Certificate! She now rests by her parents & brothers & poor Walter is alone – My father always called Louie

## Descendants of John Pease

---

who was a dark haired very rosy cheeked pretty girl with bright eyes & smiles "Little Blue Socs " – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

13-**Norman Henry Pease**<sup>4,77</sup> was born on 10 Jun 1866 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 May 1879 in Cannes, France at age 12, and was buried in Cannes, France (Named on his brother Bertram's grave, FBG Darlington). The cause of his death was Fever.

General Notes: **1 May 1879, Thurs:** Received a telegram from Darlington saying Henry Fell Pease's little boy Norman had died of fever at Cannes this morning at 2 o'clock. I suppose him, to be about 13 – they are very much to be felt for.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**Tues 29 April 1884** - .went what Meyers calls an "exception" to Les Isles des Lerins and saw 22 of the Arab prisoners (the Insurrectionaries of Algeria). Cannes cold and windy (as usual). Visited the cemetery to see Nellie's grandmother's grave, (Lucy Fowler n<sup>ee</sup> Waterhouse) and Norman Pease's.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

13-**Bertram Fell Pease**<sup>44</sup> was born on 13 May 1868 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Mar 1870 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Walter Fell Pease**<sup>4,77</sup> was born on 15 Mar 1874 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 5 Jan 1936 in Moulton Hall, Richmond, Yorkshire at age 61, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Wed 8 Jan 1936 – OME – I did not feel well enough to go to Walter Pease's (funeral of his ashes) funeral at Darlington – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

-----  
Pease, Walter Fell.

Adm. at TRINITY HALL, 1893. [3rd] s. of Henry Fell, Esq., M.P., of Brinkburn, Darlington [and Stanhope Castle, Durham (and Elizabeth, dau. of John Beaumont Pease, of North Lodge, Darlington).

B. Mar. 15, 1874]. School, Winton House, Winchester.

Matric. Michs. 1893.

Sometime of Brinkburn, Darlington.

Subsequently of Moulton Hall, Middleton Tyas, Yorks.

Married, Jan. 21, 1914, Florence Evelyn, dau. of Edward Gibson Tilton, of Victoria, B.C. Died Jan. 5, 1936, at Moulton Hall.

Stepnephew of Edward L. (1880) and John F. (1884). (Burke, L.G.; Walford, County Families; The Times, Jan. 6, 1936.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He had a residence in Witton Castle, Witton le Wear, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Moulton Hall, Richmond, Yorkshire.
- He was a Quaker.

Walter married **Florence Evelyn Tilton**, daughter of **Edward Gibson Tilton** and **Florence Judah**, on 21 Jan 1914 in Christ Church Cathedral, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada. Florence was born on 9 Jun 1883 in Victoria, British Columbia, Canada and died in 1965 in Moulton Hall, Richmond, Yorkshire at age 82.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Miscellaneous: Moulton Hall was bought by the National Trust, 9 Sep 1966.

13-**Algernon Henry Pease**<sup>4</sup> was born on 19 May 1882 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 19 Apr 1955 in 5411 Hamsterley Road, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada at age 72, and was buried on 23 Apr 1955 in Royal Oak Crematorium, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of his death was Cerebral Haemorrhage.

General Notes: This water tower is one of the last remaining in Saanich, and is a valuable reminder of the importance of market gardening in the municipality's early development. Until the Saanich Waterworks reached rural areas, many farmers had gravity-fed water tanks. Architect P.L. James reportedly designed this tower just after the formation of a partnership with his brother Douglas James, along with the Pease's house (part of which was moved and serves as the University of Victoria's Student Health Services Centre).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

The tower originally had a tank on a raised platform. Letitia Jean Pease (née Brydges, 1878-1965) who was born in Londonderry Nova Scotia, and her husband Algernon Henry Pease (1882-1955), born in County Durham, England, named their property Hamsterley Farm, after Algernon's birthplace. Algernon came to Canada in 1907 and lived in Winnipeg briefly, where he married Letitia. Upon his arrival to Victoria, Algernon established a chicken farm at Strawberry Vale, which he sold soon after to engage in real estate. He bought this property and operated a strawberry jam factory on it. Strawberries flourish in Saanich and are an important local food product; a Strawberry Festival is still held annually in mid-July. The Peases were entrepreneurial, and in addition to their successful jam-making enterprise they made chocolates and candy, sold produce, owned a chicken farm and made home-made wine, which they marketed during Prohibition. After they sold this property, they opened the Hamsterley Tea Room on the Malahat, then Hamsterley Lakeside and later the Toby Jug at Elk Lake. Algernon was appointed an M.B.E. for his work in establishing the B.C. Salvage Corps in the Second World War. During the War, Letitia Pease was instrumental in starting 'Bundles for Britain,' which sent new and used clothing to those who had been bombed out in Britain. She also opened the Superfutures Shop, on Government Street in Victoria, where donations of valuables, to be sold for the war effort, were accepted. Pease Lake in Central Saanich was named after Algernon. From 1933 to 1946, Alice Maud Robertson of "The Spode Shop" (née Ferguson, 1877-1957), born in Glasgow, Scotland owned the property. She called the property Drummadoon, changed to Upper Drummadoon when her daughter's house, Lower Drummadoon, was built lower down the hill (see 2511 Sinclair Road). Alice, an antique dealer and her husband Frederick Norman Douglas Robertson (1876-1947), born in Douglas, Scotland were also the managers of The Spode Shop. Alice and her daughter, Margo, were horsewomen, and in 1933 they had the water tower enclosed as a stable, with a hayloft and tackroom in the tank section. Windows were added, it was shingled, given a shingle roof, and the tank portion was covered in rough weatherboards. The property is now part of the University of Victoria. In 2003, the water tower suffered a fire, but was restored two years later.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MBE.
- He was educated at Leighton Park School.
- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada in 1906.
- He worked as a Merchant.

Algernon married **Letitia Jean Brydges**, daughter of **Frederick Henderson Brydges** and **Jean Crawford Allan**, on 18 Aug 1908 in Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada. Letitia was born on 24 Dec 1878 in Londonderry, Nova Scotia, Canada, died on 25 Nov 1965 in Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada at age 86, and was buried on 27 Nov 1965 in Royal Oak Crematorium, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of her death was Cerebral Haemorrhage. They had two children: **Rosalind Fell** and **Frederick Fell**.

General Notes: <http://www.historicplaces.ca/en/rep-reg/place-lieu.aspx?id=1932>

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 1965 in 3237 Service Street, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.

14-**Rosalind Fell Pease** was born on 27 Aug 1909 in Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Secretary in 1938 in Mount Edward Apartments, Vancouver Street, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.

Rosalind married **Clive Dickens Campbell**, son of **Frederick Duncan Campbell** and **Gertrude Sophia Dickens**, on 6 Aug 1938 in St. Mary's, Oak Bay, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada. Clive was born on 5 Feb 1911 in Ramsgate, Kent and died in 1975 at age 64. They had one son: **Douglas Allen Pease**.

General Notes: Clive Dickens Campbell joined the British Columbia Department of Public Works in 1929. He succeeded Henry Whittaker as Chief Architect in 1949 after the very brief interim term of Guy Singleton Ford. Campbell supervised the contentious rebuilding of Government House.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Architectural draughtsman. Architect in 1055 Foul Bay Road, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.

15-**Douglas Allen Pease Campbell**

14-**Frederick Fell Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1912 in Victoria, British Columbia, Canada and died on 26 Mar 1993 in Sarasota, Florida, USA at age 81.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Wellington College in Crowthorne, Berkshire.
- He worked as a Pilot, Royal Canadian Air Force.
- He worked as a Stockbroker, E. F. Hutton & Co.
- He had a residence before 1971 in Bal Harbour, Florida, USA.
- He had a residence after 1971 in Sarasota, Florida, USA.

Frederick married **Jean Gordon**, daughter of **Dr. Roderick John Gordon** and **Madelaine Henrietta Bowman**.

Frederick next married **Elizabeth Ann Landis**.

Henry next married **Mary Lloyd**,<sup>16,24,27,31,68,69,160</sup> daughter of **Samuel Lloyd**<sup>16,24,27,69,70,136,160,169,177</sup> and **Mary Honeychurch**,<sup>16,24,27,69,70,169</sup> on 19 Jan 1859 in FMH Birmingham. Mary was born on 26 May 1826 in Wood Green, Wednesbury, Staffordshire, died on 25 Sep 1909 in Pierremont, Darlington, County Durham at age 83, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Henrietta Rachel**, **Edward Lloyd**, **John Francis**, **Marion Elizabeth**, and **Reginald**.

General Notes: Mary Pease, 83 25 9mo. 1909 Darlington. Widow of Henry Pease. An Elder. [Communicated.] When we have watched the sun set in a calm and solemn glory, we have, it may be, lingered in the afterglow and gentle radiance left behind, and have talked of the beauty of its path through the long day from its rising to its setting. So, now that our dear Friend, Mary Henry Pease, has gone to her heavenly home after eighty-three years of earthly sojourning, we would trace her life's pathway, and see how her prayers for guidance and strength to serve her Master were answered. Mary Lloyd, the second daughter in a family of nine children, was born at Wood Green, near Wednesbury, May 26th, 1826. Her parents, Samuel and Mary Lloyd, were earnest consistent Friends, and her childhood and girlhood were surrounded with just the right influences to strengthen and help her spiritual aspirations. A little letter written to her mother when eleven or twelve years old says, " I think how happy those people God talked to must have been, such as Abraham, Jacob and others, and I wish God would talk to us now as He talked to them, would not thee like it too ? " showing how even when quite young her desires were for a closer walk with God. Her mother was often away on religious journeys and a sense of responsibility was thus early brought on the two elder sisters, who were left to care for their father and also for the younger members of the family whom they helped to teach in the schoolroom. We must not, however, dwell too long on her youth, of which she always spoke as a time of great happiness. The love of her parents, the many warm friendships, begun and continued through life, happy visits paid to friends and relations, intellectual pleasures including verse -writing, poetry, painting and sketching, made golden memories to dwell upon in after years. Her talent for sketching was great, and she continued to exercise it nearly all her life. Some drawings made when she was more than seventy years of age are wonderful for their artistic charm and colouring. In the year 1848 she started, with the help of her sister Rachel, a night-school for poor girls, which involved much work, and she spent a good deal of time in regularly visiting the poor and in the distribu- tion of tracts. She writes at this time of a joyful sense of forgiveness and of nearness to Christ. In 1859, Mary Lloyd was married to Henry Pease, of Darlington, and with much prayer for strsngh and guidance she entered on a new life with its many claims and new responsibilities. A year or two after her marriage she started a Mothers' Prayer Meeting that the mothers might meet and pray for their children. Her own five children were a source of great happiness to her and her husband. In 1867, she started her Mother's Meeting at Cockerton, the first in Darlington. It began in a very humble way ; six or seven poor women attending, and meeting in a cottage-room lent for the occasion. It has been continued ever since, and there are now over a hundred members on the books. 11 Her little orphanage for twelve girls started some years later was a great pleasure and interest to her. She also undertook the secretarial work of the Convalescent Home at Saltburn-by-the-Sea, and with wonderful industry and cleverness accomplished almost unaided the mass of correspondence it involved. Admission to the Home, which held seventy men and women, was then free, and there were always a very large number of applicants awaiting their turn. Many too will recall her as the gracious hostess at Pierremont, welcoming guests at social gatherings in the large library. Dignified and graceful in bearing, Mary H. Pease's outward form indicated the dignity and nobility of her spirit ; and combined with this there was a sincerity and an ability to love and to sympathise which drew towards her much answering love and admiration from those who knew her. In 1881, Henry Pease, whose health had given anxiety for some years was taken seriously ill, and he passed away in London at the time of Yearly Meeting. Those near to Mary H. Pease, who knew how deep and crushing was her sorrow, now marvelled at the strength and peace and courage given her to face a difficult and lonely path. Instead of retiring from her useful activities for others because of her grief, her days became more occupied than before. She was the first woman in Darlington to sit on the School Board. She was also on the Committees of the Training School for Teachers, the High School for Girls and Home for Waifs and Strays, and in 1894 she became the first Lady Guardian in Darlington. She retained this position till her death, and did much valuable work in helping to improve the moral and physical welfare of the women and children. Though so essentially a busy person, she was never heard to apply this term to herself, and she was ever at leisure to enter into and to sympathise with the joys and sorrows of others. To help, either at home or at Yearly Meeting, in the work of the Society she loved so much, was a great pleasure to her, and until the last two or three years she rarely missed attending the Yearly Meeting in London. In 1904, she had the great grief of losing her daughter, Henrietta B. Wilson ; and this and other acutely felt sorrows which befell her just at this time seemed to have an effect on the wonderful health she had hitherto enjoyed ; and in the autumn of the same year an attack of illness laid her aside for some weeks. She rallied, however, and in some measure took up again the same useful activities. But God now saw fit to try his beloved servant's faith in a special way. For the next two years a trouble in her throat, although at times yielding to remedies that were prescribed, recurred again and again, causing deep discomfort, which, however, was most patiently borne. But while the need was great, the strength asked for was abundantly given. No word of complaint ever passed her lips ; and every afternoon and evening she would withdraw for meditation and prayer to the quiet of her little room. The cross was uncomplainingly, even cheerfully, borne, and to all around and near her, a sense of holy and heavenly peace seemed to pervade her being. Her weakness now became more apparent, but it was only during the last fortnight that she was unable to leave her room. Asking one morning what day of the week it was, she was told it was Sunday ; when she said with a beautiful smile : " My days are all Sundays now." Very gently, on September 25th, her beautiful spirit was released from its earthly vesture and returned to God.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.
- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

12-**Henrietta Rachel Pease**<sup>27,68,69,70</sup> was born on 28 Oct 1859 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 2 Feb 1904 in London at age 44.

Henrietta married **George Edward Wilson**,<sup>27</sup> son of **John Edward Wilson**<sup>16,27,65</sup> and **Catharine Stacey**,<sup>16,27,65</sup> on 8 Oct 1884 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. George was born on 7 Feb 1860 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 2 Aug 1927 in Park Hall, Kidderminster, Worcestershire at age 67. They had seven children: **Kenneth Henry, Helen Marion, Anita Catharine, Olga Mary, John Christopher, Rachel Evelyn, and Edward Victor**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for Worcestershire.
- He had a residence in 1915 in Park Hall, Kidderminster, Worcestershire.

13-**Kenneth Henry Wilson**<sup>7,27</sup> was born on 7 Sep 1885 in Allandale, Edgbaston, Birmingham and died on 2 Sep 1969 at age 83.

General Notes: President of Albright & Wilson

Deputy Chairman Bryant & May

With Albright & Wilson, 1908; Dir, 1910; Man. Dir and Chm., 1932– 58, Pres., 1958– . Mem. of Oldbury Urban District Council, 1919– 58; Charter Mayor of Oldbury, 1935; Alderman of Borough of Oldbury, 1935– 58; Worcestershire County Council, 1936, Alderman, 1941– ; Chm. Oldbury Local Employment Cttee, 1925– 62. Past Pres. and Member of Council Birmingham Chamber of Commerce; Governor, Birmingham Univ. (Mem. Council, 1933– 68). High Sheriff of Worcs., 1948– 49. Freeman, Borough of Oldbury, 1960

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Marlborough.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Chairman and President of Albright & Wilson.
- He worked as a Chairman of Bryant & May. Match manufacturers.
- He had a residence in 1915 in 22 Priory Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham.
- He had a residence in Park Hall, Kidderminster.

Kenneth married **Mary Isabel Cadbury**,<sup>7,27</sup> daughter of **George Cadbury**<sup>16,24,27,61,202</sup> and **Mary Tylor**,<sup>16,24,27,61</sup> on 26 Oct 1911 in FMH Bournville. Mary was born on 5 Apr 1884 in Woodbrooke, Selly Oak, Birmingham. They had five children: **Ann Pease, Rachel Barbara, Henrietta Marion, Kenneth John, and Eleanor Mary**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1900-Jul 1902 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Ann Pease Wilson**<sup>7</sup> was born on 19 Oct 1913 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 13 Jan 2001 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 87.

14-**Rachel Barbara Wilson**<sup>74,203,204,205,206</sup> was born on 22 May 1915 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Mar 2000 in Dacorum, Hertfordshire at age 84.

Rachel married **Roger Kenneth Allen**,<sup>74,134,203,204,205,206,207,208</sup> son of **Kenneth Clarkson Allen**<sup>22,106,134,209,210,211,212</sup> and **Sybil Robson**,<sup>134,210,211,212</sup> on 22 Jun 1940 in FMH Bournville. Roger was born on 27 Feb 1913 in Waldenhurst, Broxbourne, Hertfordshire and died on 29 May 1966 at age 53. They had seven children: **Gabriel Allen, Peter, Peter William, Christopher John, Adrian Roger, Charles Kenneth, and Caroline Isabel**.

Marriage Notes: Allen-Wilson.-On 22nd June, 1940, at the Friends' Meeting House, Bournville, Roger Kenneth Allen (1926-31) to Rachel Barbara Wilson.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 27th February, 1913, at Waldenhurst , Broxbourne, Herts. , Sybil (Robson), wife of Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-5), a son, who was named Roger Kenneth.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

**ALLEN.**— On 29th May, 1966, suddenly, Roger Kenneth Allen (1926-31), aged 53 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1926-1931 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Managing Director of Stafford Allen & Sons in Cowper Street, Finsbury, London.

15-**Gabriel Allen Allen** was born on 21 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire and died on 21 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire.

15-**Peter Allen** was born on 21 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire and died on 22 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire.

15-**Peter William Allen**

15-**Dr. Christopher John Allen**

15-**Adrian Roger Allen**

15-**Charles Kenneth Allen**

15-**Caroline Isabel Allen**

Caroline married **Andrew Ward**.

14-**Henrietta Marion Wilson** was born on 9 Sep 1916 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Feb 2005 in Towcester, Northamptonshire at age 88.

Henrietta married **Rt. Rev. Sir Robert "Robin" Wilmer Woods**, son of **Rt. Rev. Edward Sydney Woods**<sup>24,137</sup> and **Clemence Rachel Barclay**,<sup>24</sup> on 14 Aug 1942 in Churchill, Worcester. Robert was born on 15 Feb 1914 in Lausanne, Switzerland and died on 20 Oct 1997 at age 83. They had five children: **Rachel Candia, Robert Barclay, Edward Wilson, Eleanor Priscilla**, and **Henrietta Mary**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCVO KCMG.
- He worked as an Archdeacon in Sheffield, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Dean of Windsor & Chaplain to HM The Queen.
- He worked as a Bishop of Worcester.

15-**Rachel Candia Woods**

15-**Robert Barclay Woods**

15-**Edward Wilson Woods**

15-**Eleanor Priscilla Woods**

15-**Henrietta Mary Woods**

Henrietta married **James Michael Burnell-Nugent**, son of **Anthony Frank Burnell-Nugent** and **Gian Mary Alexander**. They had four children: **Henrietta Marie, Anthony James, Rupert Michael**, and **Thomas Alexander**.

16-**Henrietta Marie Burnell-Nugent**

16-**Anthony James Burnell-Nugent**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Rupert Michael Burnell-Nugent

16-Thomas Alexander Burnell-Nugent

14-Kenneth John Wilson

Kenneth married **Angela Mary Fenn**, daughter of **Arthur Alston Fenn** and **Dorothy Rose Constable Curtis**. They had four children: **Bridget Eleanor**, **Peter Kenneth Alston**, **Roger Edward**, and **Nigel John Cadbury**.

15-Bridget Eleanor Wilson

15-Peter Kenneth Alston Wilson

15-Roger Edward Wilson

15-Nigel John Cadbury Wilson

14-Eleanor Mary Wilson was born on 28 Nov 1918 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

Eleanor married **Dr. Christopher Lloyd Wharton**, son of **John Robert Wharton** and **Marjorie Haynes**. They had four children: **Marion Francesca Eleanor**, **Elizabeth Anne**, **Julia Catherine**, and **Richard Lloyd**.

15-Marion Francesca Eleanor Wharton

15-Elizabeth Anne Wharton

15-Julia Catherine Wharton

15-Richard Lloyd Wharton

13-Helen Marion Wilson<sup>27</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1886 in Allandale, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

13-Anita Catharine Wilson<sup>23,27,211,213,214,215,216</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1888 in Allandale, Edgbaston, Birmingham and died on 28 Jun 1962 in Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire at age 74.

Anita married **John Glaisyer**,<sup>23,27,211,213,214,215,216,217</sup> son of **John Glaisyer**<sup>16,60,96,185</sup> and **Mary Jane Crosland**,<sup>16,23,60,96,100,185</sup> on 8 Jul 1909 in FMH Stourbridge. John was born on 12 Dec 1875 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire and died on 21 Feb 1946 in Clent, Stourbridge, Worcestershire at age 70. They had six children: **John Pease**, **Catharine Mary**, **Edward Henry**, **Janet Helen**, **Anita Ruth**, and **Elizabeth Rachel**.

Marriage Notes: GLAISYER-WILSON.-On the 8th July, 1909, at Stourbridge, John Glaisyer (1888-93), of Birmingham, to Anita Catherine Wilson, of Kidderminster.

General Notes: Glaisyer.— On 21st February, at Clent, Worcestershire, John Glaisyer (1883-93) aged 70 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1888-1893 in York, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 20 Clarendon Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham.
- He worked as a Financial Secretary to the OYSA in 1902-1916.
- He worked as a Member of Bootham and Mount School Committees in 1908-1920 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Registrar Probate Court in 1911.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Board of Governors, Queen's Hospital in 1923-1926 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He had a residence in 1935 in Farquhar Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Solicitor in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He worked as a Life Governor of Birmingham University.

14-**John Pease Glaisyer**<sup>23,27,211,217</sup> was born on 25 May 1910 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Feb 1995 in Northumberland at age 84.

General Notes: GLAISYER.-On the 25th May, 1910, at Birmingham, Anita Catherine, wife of John Glaisyer (1888-93), a son, who was named John Pease.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1923-1927 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Chemical manufacturer with Albright & Wilson in 1935 in Oldbury, Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He had a residence in 1935 in Farquhar Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

John married **Doreen Evelyn Redhead**,<sup>27,217</sup> daughter of **James Halder Redhead** and **Mary Evelyn Redhead**, on 4 May 1946 in Parish Church, Ponteland, Northumberland. Doreen was born on 14 Aug 1916 in South Shields, County Durham and died in Dec 2001 in Northumberland at age 85.

Marriage Notes: Glaisyer-Readhead.-On 4th May, at Ponteland Church, near Newcastle-on-Tyne, John Pease Glaisyer (1923-27), to Doreen Evelyn Readhead.

14-**Catharine Mary Glaisyer**<sup>74,203,214,218,219,220</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1914 in 20 Clarendon Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

General Notes: GLAISYER.-On the 19th January, 1914, at 20 Clarendon Road, Edgbaston, Anita Catharine (Wilson), wife of John Glaisyer (1888-93), a daughter .

Catharine married **Wilson Waterhouse Sturge**,<sup>23,74,203,218,219,220,221,222,223</sup> son of **Wilson Henry Sturge**<sup>16,23,209,210,221,224,225,226</sup> and **Lucy Gibbins**,<sup>16,23,209,210,221,224,226</sup> on 3 Apr 1940 in FMH Bull Street, Birmingham. Wilson was born on 5 Jul 1911 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 10 Sep 1988 at age 77. They had three children: **Jillian Mary**, **Catharine Anita**, and **Michael Wilson**.

Marriage Notes: Sturge-Glaisyer.-On 3rd April, at the Friends' Meeting House, Bull Street, Birmingham, Wilson Waterhouse Sturge (1925-9), to Catharine Mary Glaisyer.

General Notes: STURGE.-On the 5th July, 1911, at Birmingham, Lucy, wife of Wilson Henry Sturge (1875-81), a son, who was named Wilson Waterhouse.

STURGE - on 10th September, 1988, Wilson W. Sturge (1925-29), aged 77.

WILSON W. STURGE (Bootham 1925-29) Wilson Sturge went from Bootham to Dalton Hall, Manchester University where he gained a first class honours degree in 1932. He then joined the family firm of electrical engineers in Birmingham with which he was associated for the whole of his working life. While a boy at Bootham he was a keen cricketer and played for the 1st XI, eventually graduating to the Falcons. He was also Bootham Fives Champion, and his name can be found on the championship plaque that now graces the walls of the lecture room since its creation from the lower level of the old fives court. He played a major role in the Birmingham OYSA branch over many years, and recently transferred its minute books to the Bootham Archives: he also negotiated the transfer of the Birmingham Scholarship Funds into the general OYSA Scholarship Amalgamated Funds. A faithful and regular attender at Whit Reunions, he died on 11th September, 1988, aged 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1925-1929 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Electrical Manufacturer.
- He had a residence in 90 Nursery Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He was educated at University of Manchester in 1929-1932.

15-**Jillian Mary Sturge**

15-**Catharine Anita Sturge**

15-**Michael Wilson Sturge**

Michael married **Lotti Gamler**, daughter of **Alfred Gamler** and **Margrit**. They had two children: **Nicholas Wilson** and **Christina Margrit**.

16-**Nicholas Wilson Sturge**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Christina Margrit Sturge

14-**Edward Henry Glaisyer**<sup>23,215,217,218,227,228</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1915 in 20 Clarendon Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Nov 2005 in Gloucestershire at age 89.

General Notes: GLAISYER.-On the 19th December, 1915, at 20 Clarendon Road, Edgbaston, Anita C , wife of John Glaisyer (1888- 1893), a son, who was named Edward Henry.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at The Downs School in 1925-1929 in Colwall, Malvern, Herefordshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1929-1933 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Downing College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Headmaster, Hill Place.

Edward married **Jessie Clara Astley Arlington**, daughter of **Edward Plantagenet Astley Arlington** and **Alice Claire Romayne**. They had three children: **John Astley**, **David Wilson**, and **Richard Henry**.

### 15-John Astley Glaisyer

John married **Mary Tod**. They had one daughter: **Natasha**.

### 16-Natasha Glaisyer

### 15-David Wilson Glaisyer

David married **Nanette**. They had three children: **Clodagh Alicia Roxane**, **Caradoc**, and **Laragh**.

### 16-Clodagh Alicia Roxane Glaisyer

### 16-Caradoc Glaisyer

### 16-Laragh Glaisyer

### 15-Richard Henry Glaisyer

14-**Janet Helen Glaisyer**<sup>23</sup> was born on 27 Jul 1917 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Oct 2005 in Chiltern, Buckinghamshire at age 88.

Janet married **John Hylton Madge**, son of **Lt. Col. Charles Albert Madge** and **Barbara Hylton Hylton-Foster**, on 8 Oct 1946 in Stourbridge, Worcestershire. John was born on 19 Jul 1914 in Johannesburg, Transvaal, South Africa and died in 1968 in Watford, Hertfordshire at age 54. They had two children: **Nicola Jane Hylton** and **Robert Hylton**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Architect.
- He worked as a Social scientist.

### 15-Prof. Nicola Jane Hylton Madge

### 15-Robert Hylton Madge

14-**Anita Ruth Glaisyer**<sup>216</sup> was born on 7 Oct 1920 in Farquhar Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

General Notes: GLAISYER.-On the 7th October, 1920, at Farquhar Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham, to the wife of John Glaisyer (1888-93), a daughter, who was named Anita Ruth.

Anita married **Marc Rousseau**, son of **Jean Rousseau** and **Catherine**. They had three children: **Anne**, **Marc Wilson**, and **Jane**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Anne Rousseau

15-Marc Wilson Rousseau

15-Jane Rousseau

14-Elizabeth Rachel Glaisyer

Elizabeth married **John Patrick Gavin Parish**, son of **Sydney Christian Parish** and **Florence Gladys Lunt**. They had three children: **Sarah Elizabeth**, **Roger Gavin**, and **Nigel John**.

15-Sarah Elizabeth Parish

15-Roger Gavin Parish

15-Nigel John Parish

13-**Olga Mary Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1890 in Allandale, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

14-**Lt. John Geldard** was born on 30 May 1922 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 13 Feb 1944 in Killed in a road accident at age 21, and was buried in St. Andrew's Church, Abberton, Essex. Grave Row 10.L.

General Notes: He was training for the Normandy landings that were to take place in June.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers, 617 Assault Squadron.

14-Mary Henrietta Geldard

15-Helen Rosemary Weston

15-Hugh Nicholas Weston

15-Christopher David Weston

13-**John Christopher Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 15 Apr 1892 in Park Hall, Kidderminster, Worcestershire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Albright & Wilson. Chemical manufacturers.

14-Diana Margaret Wilson

15-Deidre Elizabeth Ward

15-Gillian Margaret Ward

14-Christopher Nevil Wilson

15-Annabel Rose Wilson

13-**Rachel Evelyn Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 19 Dec 1894 in Park Hall, Kidderminster, Worcestershire and died in Dec 1993 in Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 99.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1917-1918.

Rachel married **Paul Strangman Cadbury**, son of **Barrow Cadbury**<sup>16</sup> and **Geraldine Southall**,<sup>16</sup> on 24 Jun 1919 in Birmingham, Warwickshire. Paul was born on 3 Nov 1895 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 24 Oct 1984 in Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 88. They had six children: **Catherine Rachel, Edward Paul, Philippa Helen, Charles Lloyd, Roger**, and **Henrietta Margaret**.

### 14-Catherine Rachel Cadbury

Catherine married **Dr. Paul Frederick John Hickinbotham**,<sup>10</sup> son of **Frederick John Long Hickinbotham** and **Gertrude Ball**, on 26 Sep 1942 in Birmingham, Warwickshire. Paul was born on 21 Mar 1917 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire, died on 22 Sep 2006 in Leicester, Leicestershire at age 89, and was buried on 29 Sep 2006. They had two children: **Margaret Claire** and **Roger Paul**.

General Notes: Hickinbotham, Paul Frederick John (1917 - 2006)

MRCS 1939; FRCS 1942; MB ChB Birmingham 1939; ChM 1947; LRCP 1939.

**Born** 21 March 1917 Birmingham, UK

**Died** 22 September 2006 Leicester, UK

**Occupation** General surgeon

**Details** Paul Hickinbotham was a consultant surgeon in Leicester. He was born in Birmingham on 21 March 1917, the second son of Frederick John Long Hickinbotham, an export merchant and JP, and Gertrude née Ball. He was educated at West House School, Birmingham, and Rugby, and went on to Birmingham to do his medical training, qualifying in 1939. There he was much influenced by H H Sampson, a charismatic general surgeon from the Queen Elizabeth Hospital. Hickinbotham went on to specialise in surgery, becoming resident surgical officer at Bradford Royal Infirmary from 1941 to 1942, when he passed the FRCS.

He joined the RAMC in 1942 and served in North Africa and Italy. After the war he returned to the Leicester group of hospitals, where he served as a general surgeon on the staff until he retired in 1982.

He married Catherine Cadbury in 1942. They had one son, Roger, and one daughter, Claire, neither of whom went into medicine. They had eight grandchildren. His extra-curricular interests included forestry and Welsh hill walking. He died at his home in Leicester on 22 September 2006.

Sources used to compile this entry: [Information from Catherine Hickinbotham].

THE ROYAL COLLEGE OF SURGEONS OF ENGLAND

Created: 8 June 2007

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MB ChB ChM LRCP FRCS.
- He was educated at West House School in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He was educated at Rugby.
- He worked as a resident surgical officer at Bradford Royal Infirmary in 1941-1942.
- He worked as a General Surgeon at the Leicester group of hospitals in 1945-1982.

### 15-Margaret Claire Hickinbotham

### 15-Roger Paul Hickinbotham

14-**Dr. Edward Paul Cadbury** was born on 10 Nov 1921 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Apr 2000 at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MB BCh.
- He worked as a Physician.
- He worked as a Liberal Parliamentary candidate in 1970 in Oswestry, Shropshire.

Edward married **Mary Caroline Smith**, daughter of **Leslie Arthur Smith** and **Rachel Jane Gibbins**. They had four children: **Richard Geoffrey, James Edward, Philip Timothy**, and **Erica Rachel**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Richard Geoffrey Cadbury

### 15-James Edward Cadbury

15-**Philip Timothy Cadbury**<sup>229,230</sup> was born on 16 Dec 1953 in Oswestry, Shropshire and died on 15 Aug 1981 at age 27.

General Notes: PHILIP T. CADBURY, 28 Hampton Road, Oswestry, Salop. Entered: September, 1965. 10 'O' Levels. 'A' Levels in History, French and Maths. Debating society, essay society, radio society. York Maths Association, Committee for Abolition of Compulsory Games. To do 1 year's voluntary service then to University College, London, to read Economics and Philosophy.

CADBURY.— On 15th August, 1981, Philip Timothy Cadbury (1965-72), aged 27 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1965-1972 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at University College, London.

### 15-Erica Rachel Cadbury

### 14-Philippa Helen Cadbury

Philippa married **Stephen Readhead Southall**, son of **Christopher Southall**<sup>23,231,232</sup> and **Elsie Readhead**,<sup>23,231</sup> on 19 Jul 1947 in Birmingham, Warwickshire. Stephen was born on 10 Jun 1916 in Kings Norton, Birmingham, Warwickshire, died on 21 Dec 2011 at age 95, and was buried on 6 Jan 2012 in Hereford, Herefordshire. (Cremated). They had three children: **Anna Catherine**, **Mark Stephen**, and **Candia Helen**.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: Hereford Times, 29 Dec 2011.
- He worked as a Farmer in Clent, Stourbridge, Worcestershire.

### 15-Anna Catherine Southall

Anna married **Christoper Richard Serle**, son of **Frank Raymond Serle** and **Winifred Mary Pugsley**. They had two children: **Harry** and **Jack**.

### 16-Harry Serle

### 16-Jack Serle

15-**Mark Stephen Southall** was born on 22 Apr 1950 in Hereford, Herefordshire and died before 2011.

### 15-Candia Helen Southall

Candia married **Compton**.

14-**Charles Lloyd Cadbury** was born on 3 Nov 1926 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in Jan 2000 in Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 73.

Charles married **Jillian Stafford Ransome**, daughter of **Edwin Oakes Ransome**<sup>23,72,105,233,234,235,236,237,238,239</sup> and **Hilda Stafford Allen**,<sup>23,105,207,234,235,236,237,239,240</sup> They had four children: **Ruth Margaret**, **Helen**, **David**, and **Thomas Stephen**.

### 15-Ruth Margaret Cadbury

### 15-Helen Cadbury

### 15-David Cadbury

### 15-Thomas Stephen Cadbury

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Roger Cadbury** was born on 19 Jun 1929 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 23 Jun 1929 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.

14-**Henrietta Margaret Cadbury** was born on 20 Jul 1930 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 11 Dec 1950 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 20.

13-**Edward Victor Wilson**<sup>27</sup> was born on 2 Jul 1897 in Park Hall, Kidderminster, Worcestershire and died on 3 Nov 1920 in Kidderminster, Worcestershire at age 23.

12-**Edward Lloyd Pease**<sup>31,59,68,69</sup> was born on 4 Mar 1861 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Mar 1934 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 73, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Pease, Edward Lloyd.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, June 1, 1880. [2nd] s. of Henry [M.P.], of Pierremont, Darlington [by his 2nd wife, Mary, dau. of Samuel Lloyd, of Wednesbury].

B. there [Mar. 4], 1861.

School, Oliver's Mount, Scarborough.

Matric. Michs. 1880; B.A. 1884.

A Director of Pease and Partners, Ltd.; etc.

Of Hurworth Moor, Darlington.

Married, 1890, his cousin, Helen Blanche, dau. of Sir Joseph W. Pease, 1st Bart., of Hutton Hall, Guisborough.

Died Mar. 15, 1934.

Brother of John F. (1884). (Burke, L.G.; The Times, Mar. 16, 1934.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Partner in Ashmore, Benson, Pease & Co. In Stockton on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of the Weardale Steel, Coal, & Coke Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Cargo Fleet Iron Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Pease & Partners Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of T. & R. W. Bower Ltd.

13-**Michael Lloyd Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1891 in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham, died on 10 Jun 1968 at age 77, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a member of the Cargo Fleet Iron Company in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

13-**Cyril Pease** was born on 11 Dec 1891 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 31 Jul 1950 in London at age 58, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Mary Cecilia Pease**<sup>30,32</sup> was born on 12 Dec 1892 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham and died on 27 Jul 1975 in 20 Bridge Road, Blackwell, Darlington, County Durham at age 82.

14-**Dorothy Helen Mounsey** was born on 10 Aug 1922 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Jul 2012 in Darlington, County Durham at age 89, and was buried on 27 Jul 2012 in Memorial meeting, FMH Darlington.

14-**Priscilla Mary Mounsey**

15-**Richard John Nunn**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Anthony Edward Mounsey**

15-**Anthony Michael Mounsey**

15-**Nicola Marian Mounsey**

14-**David Reginald Mounsey**

15-**Helen Margaret Mounsey**

15-**Catherine Mary Mounsey**

14-**Margaret Lucy Mounsey**

15-**Christopher David Woodford Pratt**

15-**Rosemary Priscilla Pratt**

13-**Henry Alfred Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1894 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 4 Nov 1926 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 32, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Robert Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1898 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 20 Oct 1937 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 39, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Helen Maud Pease** was born on 8 May 1901 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham, died on 26 Sep 1929 in Hurworth Moor, Darlington, County Durham at age 28, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

12-**John Francis Pease**<sup>27,68,69</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1862 in Stanhope Castle, Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Jun 1935 in Stanholme, Darlington, County Durham at age 72, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Pease, John Francis.

Adm. at TRINITY HALL, 1884. [3rd] s. of Henry, Esq., M.P., of Darlington (by his 2nd wife, Mary, dau. of Samuel Lloyd). [B. Aug. 20, 1862.] Matric. Lent, 1884.

Married, Dec. 20, 1899, Charlotte Wakefield, dau. of George Edward Fox, of Plymouth, and had issue.

Died June 15, 1935, at Stanholm, Darlington.

Brother of Edward L. (1880). (Burke, L.G.; The Times, June 17, 1935.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He had a residence in Langholme Crescent, Darlington, County Durham.
- He was a Quaker.

John married **Charlotte Wakefield Fox**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **George Edward Fox** and **Jane Wakefield Richardson**, on 20 Dec 1899 in Plymouth, Devon. Charlotte was born on 30 Jun 1865 in Plymouth, Devon, died on 26 Jul 1956 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 91, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had three children: **Eric Henry**, **George Francis**, and **Charles Anthony**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Feb 1936 in Bournemouth, Dorset.

13-**Eric Henry Pease** was born on 1 Sep 1901 in Pierremont, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1975 in Dorset at age 74.

Eric married **Kathleen Mary Collens**, daughter of **John Collens** and **Kate Theobalds**, on 25 Feb 1937 in London. Kathleen was born on 20 Jun 1898 in Sevenoaks and died in 1981 in Bridport, Dorset at age 83.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**George Francis Pease** was born on 15 May 1907 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 24 Oct 1998 in East Holme, Wareham, Dorset at age 91.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Caravan Site Manager.

George married **Myra Blackler**, daughter of **Ernest William Blackler** and **Ada Mary Robinson**, on 4 Jun 1940 in Exeter, Devon. Myra was born on 4 Aug 1909 in London and died in 2004 in East Holme, Wareham, Dorset at age 95.

13-**Charles Anthony Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1908 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 11 Jan 1936 in York, Yorkshire at age 27, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Mon 13 Jan 1936 – Saw in the papers that Charles Anthony Pease aged 27 had died on Sat 11th (at York), he was the youngest of Frank Pease's sons - the only married one – he leaves a widow and 2 children – This makes a 5th cousin (4 Peases & 1 Fox) who have died in the last few weeks. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He worked as a Working among the mining community as part of a Quaker project in Castleford, Yorkshire.

Charles married **Selma Ruth Brynhilde Wicksteed**, daughter of **Joseph Hartley Wicksteed** and **Mary Ethel Robinson**, on 18 Mar 1933 in London. Selma was born on 19 Dec 1909 in Letchworth, Hertfordshire and died in Jun 1986 in Islington, London at age 76. They had two children: **Christopher Beverley** and **Alister Hugh Richardson**.

### 14-**Christopher Beverley Pease**

Christopher married **Hilary Lucia Gummer**, daughter of **Claud Sherwood Gummer** and **Doris Lilian Brown**. They had two children: **Patrick N. A.** and **Penelope Jane**.

### 15-**Patrick N. A. Pease**

### 15-**Penelope Jane Pease**

### 14-**Alister Hugh Richardson Pease**

12-**Marion Elizabeth Pease**<sup>7,68</sup> was born on 29 Dec 1863 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 14 Sep 1942 in Wellington, Somerset at age 78.

Marion married **John Howard Fox**,<sup>7,27</sup> son of **Thomas Fox**<sup>7,27,82,190,241</sup> and **Sarah Maria Howard**,<sup>27,82</sup> on 4 Oct 1892 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. John was born on 8 Jun 1864 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 13 Mar 1951 in Wellington, Somerset at age 86. They had five children: **Lloyd Howard**, **Julian Pease**, **Evangeline Mary**, **Dorothea**, and **Henry**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for Somerset.
- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He worked as a Director of Fox Bros. & Co. Ltd., Serge Manufacturers in Wellington, Somerset.
- He worked as a Director of Candy & Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Partner in Fox, Fowler & Co., Bankers.
- He worked as a Director of Lloyds Bank in 1921.
- He had a residence in Robin's Close, Wellington, Somerset.
- He worked as an Alderman, Somerset County Council.

13-**Lloyd Howard Fox**<sup>27,242</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1893 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 11 Nov 1991 in Wellington, Somerset at age 98.

Lloyd married **Griselda Aggs Bigland**,<sup>242</sup> daughter of **Percy Bigland**<sup>7,242,243</sup> and **Edith Mary Hanbury Aggs**,<sup>7,242</sup> on 4 Sep 1918 in London. Griselda was born on 16 Jun 1895 in London and died on 18 Nov 1987 at age 92. They had four children: **Angela Bigland**, **David Lloyd**, **Griselda Mary**, and **Penelope Howard**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1914-Jul 1916 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Angela Bigland Fox** was born on 23 Mar 1920 in London and died on 28 Apr 2007 at age 87.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Probation Officer.

Angela married **Robert Keith Bradford**, son of **Charles Bradford** and **Lily Piper**, on 17 Oct 1942 in Wellington, Somerset. Robert was born on 18 Dec 1920 in London and died in 1966 at age 46. They had four children: **John Robert**, **Carolyn Gay**, **Richard Howard**, and **Daniel Lloyd**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Civil Engineer.

### 15-**John Robert Bradford**

John married **Cate Serena Pryse Gibberd**. They had two children: **Donnathea Lindsay** and **Piers Frederick Lloyd**.

#### 16-**Donnathea Lindsay Bradford**

Donnathea married **Patrick Campbell**. They had two children: **Jago John Lowden** and **Cate Rhona Sasha**.

#### 17-**Jago John Lowden Campbell**

#### 17-**Cate Rhona Sasha Campbell**

#### 16-**Piers Frederick Lloyd Bradford**

Piers married **Marie-Katherine**. They had two children: **Freya Mary Thea** and **Clementine Angela Mary**.

#### 17-**Freya Mary Thea Bradford**

#### 17-**Clementine Angela Mary Bradford**

### 15-**Carolyn Gay Bradford**

Carolyn married **Robert Blackwell Baggaley**. They had three children: **Thomas Robert**, **Sarah Lucy**, and **Christopher Lloyd**.

#### 16-**Thomas Robert Baggaley**

Thomas married **Rebecca Beer**. They had one son: **Jack Charles**.

#### 17-**Jack Charles Baggaley**

#### 16-**Sarah Lucy Baggaley**

Sarah married **Paul Wilson**. They had two children: **Stanley George** and **Edward Leo**.

#### 17-**Stanley George Wilson**

#### 17-**Edward Leo Wilson**

#### 16-**Christopher Lloyd Baggaley**

Christopher married **Maria Criticos**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Richard Howard Bradford

Richard married **Jane Rosemary Fawcett**. They had three children: **Helen Rosemary**, **Robert Michael**, and **Laura Jane**.

### 16-Helen Rosemary Bradford

Helen married **Roberts John Foers**.

16-**Robert Michael Bradford** was born on 15 May 1985 and died on 9 Sep 1985.

### 16-Laura Jane Bradford

### 15-Daniel Lloyd Bradford

Daniel married **Saffron Rebecca Fish**. They had two children: **Jacob Barnaby Lloyd** and **Barnaby Daniel**.

### 16-Jacob Barnaby Lloyd Bradford

### 16-Barnaby Daniel Bradford

Angela next married **Cmdr. Anthony Tosswill Courtney** in 1971. Cmdr. was born on 16 May 1908 and died on 24 Jan 1988 at age 79.

14-**David Lloyd Fox** was born on 4 Sep 1923 in London and died on 30 Mar 1996 at age 72.

David married **Valerie Mary Outhwaite**, daughter of **Walter Thomas Outhwaite** and **Marion Ida Maplethorpe**, on 28 Aug 1948 in London. Valerie was born on 12 Mar 1925 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire and died on 27 Oct 2004 at age 79. They had two children: **Rebecca Howard** and **Gillian Emma**.

### 15-Rebecca Howard Fox

Rebecca married **Robert Andree Vander Steen**. They had three children: **James Howard**, **Toby Robert**, and **Benjamin Joseph**.

### 16-James Howard Vander Steen

### 16-Toby Robert Vander Steen

Toby married **Laura Todd**. They had one daughter: **Georgie Fox**.

### 17-Georgie Fox Vander Steen

### 16-Benjamin Joseph Vander Steen

Benjamin married **Stephanie Keroack**. They had one son: **Oliver Robert**.

### 17-Oliver Robert Vander Steen

### 15-Gillian Emma Fox

Gillian married **Nicholas Stafford**.

Gillian next married **Peter Vincent**.

Gillian next married **Ben Scarlett**.

David next married **Rosalind Dakeney Deacon**, daughter of **W. J. Deacon**. They had six children: **Simon David**, **Laetitia Lloyd**, **William Seamus**, **Benjamin John**, **Ophelia Jane**, and **Victoria**.

### 15-Simon David Fox

Simon married **Julie Ann Darch**. They had two children: **Robert Simon Lloyd** and **Tabitha Charlotte**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**Robert Simon Lloyd Fox**

16-**Tabitha Charlotte Fox**

15-**Laetitia Lloyd Fox**

Laetitia married **David William Grant**. They had two children: **Harriet Felicity** and **Jordan Lloyd**.

16-**Harriet Felicity Grant**

Harriet married **Nicholas William Sheppard**. They had one daughter: **Isabella Grace**.

17-**Isabella Grace Sheppard**

16-**Jordan Lloyd Grant**

15-**William Seamus Fox**

William married **Suzanne Mary Penwarne**. They had two children: **Dakeney Grace** and **Lilian**.

16-**Dakeney Grace Fox**

16-**Lilian Fox**

15-**Benjamin John Fox**

Benjamin married **Victoria Louise Paine**. They had two children: **Joe Richard** and **Tom William**.

16-**Joe Richard Fox**

16-**Tom William Fox**

15-**Ophelia Jane Fox**

Ophelia married **Paul Michael Burnett Hogan**. They had two children: **Evangelina Rose Chambray** and **Constance**.

16-**Evangelina Rose Chambray Hogan**

16-**Constance Hogan**

15-**Victoria Fox**

David next married **Margaret Kent**. Margaret was born on 6 Aug 1929 and died on 13 May 2006 at age 76.

14-**Griselda Mary Fox** was born on 5 Aug 1925 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 8 Apr 1989 at age 63.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Historian & Teacher.

Griselda married **Dr. Raymond Keith Mason**, son of **William Edward Mason** and **Mary Lucy**, on 2 Apr 1949 in Wellington, Somerset. Raymond was born on 21 Mar 1924 in Stockton Heath and died on 1 Jan 2002 at age 77. They had two children: **Laurence Edward** and **Deborah Mary**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a GP.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Laurence Edward Mason

Laurence married **Alison Patricia Kearns**. They had two children: **Patrick James** and **Ranulf Alexander Roland**.

#### 16-Patrick James Mason

#### 16-Ranulf Alexander Roland Mason

### 15-Deborah Mary Mason

### 14-Penelope Howard Fox

Penelope married **James Henry Putz**, son of **John E. D. Putz** and **Muriel**. They had three children: **Catherine Sarah**, **Rachel Ann**, and **Nicholas Charles**.

#### 15-Catherine Sarah Putz

Catherine married **Mark Corder Holtom**, son of **Maj. John Edward Brumwell Holtom** and **Esther Pleasaunce Catchpool**,<sup>244</sup> They had two children: **Bridget Frances Putz** and **Ruth Emily Griselda**.

#### 16-Bridget Frances Putz Holtom

#### 16-Ruth Emily Griselda Holtom

#### 15-Rachel Ann Putz

#### 15-Nicholas Charles Putz

13-**Julian Pease Fox**<sup>27</sup> was born on 2 Sep 1894 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 22 May 1979 in Wellington, Somerset at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit.
- He worked as a Woollen manufacturer. Fox Bros. In Wellington, Somerset.

Julian married **Marjorie Ellis Gibbins**, daughter of **Richard Cadbury Gibbins**<sup>16,27,66</sup> and **Caroline Lloyd**,<sup>16,27,66</sup> on 17 Jun 1920 in Birmingham, Warwickshire. Marjorie was born on 28 Jan 1893 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 27 Mar 1981 at age 88. They had two children: **Michael Pease** and **Ronald Howard**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1908-Jul 1911 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Michael Pease Fox** was born on 21 Aug 1921 in Wellington, Somerset, died on 10 Feb 2010 at age 88, and was buried in FBG Spiceland.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chairman Fox Brothers & Co. Ltd.

Michael married **Yvonne Hotham Cadbury**, daughter of **Joel Hotham Cadbury**<sup>7,16,66</sup> and **Margery Patching**,<sup>16,66</sup> on 24 Jul 1948 in Birmingham, Warwickshire. Yvonne was born on 27 Jul 1921 in Northfield, Birmingham, Worcestershire, died on 21 Sep 2016 at age 95, and was buried in FBG Spiceland. They had four children: **Julian Hotham**, **Patricia Jean**, **Roger Cadbury**, and **Diana Frances**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

General Notes: **Yvonne Hotham Fox obituary** Yvonne Fox, who has died aged 95, had a remarkable positive energy and optimism and spent her life joyfully serving others. She had a wonderful zest for life that she shared with others through her work as a physiotherapist and through her dedication to many community causes. Having trained and worked

## Descendants of John Pease

---

as a physiotherapist she went on to volunteer with St John Ambulance, Meals on Wheels, and Inner Wheel Club (part of Rotary International). She also served on the management committee at Tone Vale Psychiatric Hospital at Cotford St Luke, and she was a Governor at both Sidcot School and Wellington School. Yvonne was an early advocate of the natural childbirth movement, which went against the norm of the time. Instead of being made to lie flat on their backs with their feet in stirrups, as was the standard practice of the time, she believed that women deserved to have a more active role in giving birth to their children. She was able to combine her healthcare training with her ability to build confidence in others to empower more women to do this. She was greatly valued for her work with the Natural Childbirth Trust. As an enthusiastic member of St John Ambulance Brigade Yvonne regularly ran first aid courses, helped with home nursing and did lots of fundraising. Her concern for others led her to set up St John Car Outings, organising drivers to pick up lonely older people and take them to country houses for tea. Her open welcoming nature put others at ease and made these outings fun. The generosity of local people in opening their homes was rewarded by the heartfelt appreciation of people who were becoming side-lined by society. Yvonne was a committed member of Wellington Society of Friends (Quakers), playing an active role inspiring newer members. Her Christian faith was expressed practically in her love and care, and in seeing the best in everyone. It was not only what she did, it was how she did it that inspired those around her. Everything she undertook from the biggest endeavour to the smallest chore was carried out with joy, fun and a profound sense of gratitude. She was a source of wisdom and eternal optimism for her many friends and family. Yvonne was born at Selly Oak, Birmingham on 27<sup>th</sup> July 1921 into the Cadbury family of chocolate-making fame. Her own parents Margery and Joel Cadbury owned a button manufacturing company. Together with her three elder brothers she was brought up in a Quaker (Society of Friends) family. She attended the Friends schools at Sidcot near Bristol and the Mount School, York. When the second world war broke out she was studying English at Leeds University, but her contribution to the war effort was to train as a Physiotherapist at the Queen Elizabeth Hospital, Birmingham in order to be of practical assistance to those in need. She was happily married to Michael Pease Fox, director of Fox Brothers of Wellington, who she met through her school friend Angela Fox of Gerbestone Manor. Michael spent the war with the Friends Ambulance Unit in China before studying Engineering at Cambridge University, and then joining the family textile business. They married in 1948 and moved into Legglands on Wellington Hill, where they spent their whole married life together. They went on to have four children, seven grandchildren and ten great grandchildren to whom Yvonne was a source of love, inspiration and fun. Yvonne loved being outdoors, regularly ate her breakfast in the fresh air, and welcomed friends and family to share the fruit and veg from her garden. She and Michael enjoyed going on picnics, walks and mountaineering together until well into their 80s. Yvonne had an amazing ability to make everyone feel welcome and special. She was always really pleased to see you and shared her time and energy generously. She will be remembered by her family as someone who was perennially optimistic and whose presence could transform the most mundane occasion into something special. Her family are grateful for the loving care she received these last few months as a resident of Popham Court and for the friends and family who brightened her days with chats, visits and outings. A service in celebration of Yvonne's life will be held at 11am on Friday 7th October at Taunton Deane Crematorium. A reception will follow at Langford Budville Village Hall. All are warmly welcome to attend both parts of the day. Memorial gifts may be made in Yvonne Fox's name to St John Ambulance (give address and link to Granny's online donation site for St John Ambulance). *Emily Samways and Bryony Fox.*

### 15-Julian Hotham Fox

Julian married **Susan Lamb**. They had three children: **Jethron Pease, Emily Jane Tamarin, and Bryony Claire.**

### 16-Jethron Pease Fox

### 16-Emily Jane Tamarin Fox

Emily married **Jeremy Malcolm Samways**. They had one son: **George Louis Fox.**

### 17-George Louis Fox Samways

### 16-Bryony Claire Fox

Julian next married **Louise Perrin.**

### 15-Patricia Jean Fox

Patricia married **Prof. Christopher Frank Dorrick**, son of **Prof. Frank Dorrick** and **(Mabel) Cherry (Barbara) Burberry**. They had two children: **Elizabeth Rachel and Clare Christine.**

### 16-Elizabeth Rachel Dorrick

Elizabeth married **Dr. Malcolm Philip Savage**. They had one daughter: **Hannah Joy.**

### 17-Hannah Joy Savage

### 16-Clare Christine Dorrick

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Roger Cadbury Fox

Roger married **Gordana Milijasevic**. They had two children: **Alexandra Yvonne** and **Victor James**.

### 16-Alexandra Yvonne Fox

**16-Victor James Fox** was born on 3 Mar 1994, died on 12 May 2016 in Dharasu, Nalupani, Uttarakashi, India at age 22, and was buried on 23 May 2016 in Marylebone Crematorium, London. The cause of his death was in a tragic motorcycle accident.

General Notes: DEHRADUN: A 22-year-old British biker, who was with a four-member expedition team riding from Rishikesh to Gangotri, lost balance and fell into a deep gorge along with his bike in Nalupani area of Uttarakashi district. After a three-hour operation by the State Disaster Response Force (SDRF) and the local police, he was rescued but died on the way to hospital.

Ravindra Yadav, station officer, Dharasu, told TOI, "The four were on different motor-cycles. They had started the expedition from Rishikesh and were on their way to Gangotri Dham." Around 7.30pm on Thursday, Victor James Fox lost control of his two-wheeler and fell into a 200-metre-deep gorge near Dharasu bend in Nalupani, about 30km from Uttarakashi.

With no help in sight at the spot, his three friends went ahead and informed policemen at Chinayalisaund about the accident and sought their assistance. On receiving the information, a team from Dharasu police station and personnel of SDRF along with rescue equipment rushed to the spot.

"We heard his cries for help and despite the cover of darkness, a sincere effort was made to rescue the British national. We could not even see Fox and our team worked hard to find him in the deep gorge," Yadav said. After the rescue operation that lasted nearly three hours, the police personnel were successful in bringing him out of the gorge at about 10.30pm.

"Fox was rushed to the district hospital at Uttarakashi, where doctors declared him dead," Yadav added.

A post-mortem was conducted on Friday, after which the victim's body was brought to Himalayan Hospital at Jolly Grant, Dehradun. "On Saturday, Fox's family members are expected to arrive in the state capital. They will take a call on the location where his last rites will be performed," the police officer said.

*The Times of India. 13 May 2016*

-----  
I am sorry that my first post here for a long time has to be a sad one. I am writing to let the wider family know of the loss of Victor J Fox, son of Roger and Goga Fox and sister to Sasha, who live in North London. Roger is my first cousin and from the Wellington Foxes i.e. the third child of Michael (last Chairman of the family owned Fox Brothers; d.2010) and Yvonne Fox of Legglands.

Victor was 22 years old and "in the starting blocks" of a full and successful life when last Thursday, he suffered a dreadful and fatal accident as his motorbike plunged down a 200' ravine in Northern India.

He had gained a first class honours degree in Philosophy and then spent five months travelling and working on his own in Colombia. An experience which led some family to notice on his recent brief return to England, an increasing maturity in this already very likeable, able and serious young man. He then flew out to India to meet other friends who had been trekking further east and they explored Southern India before heading North. Here they hired motorbikes in order to visit the temple at the source of the Ganges.

Somehow he became separated from his friends and when they caught up with him, he was being tended by paramedics having fallen down the ravine.

It is unclear why this tragedy occurred but that it is a tragedy is in no doubt.

There will be a cremation at Marylebone Crematorium (small venue) on Monday 23rd May at 11.00 a.m. followed by a humanist service in the dining room at Highgate Junior School (Bishopswood Rd N6 4PP - entrance opposite Mallinsons sports centre) at 4.30 p.m. and then a wake at 6.30p.m. in The Wrestler Pub nearby.

*Judy Fox (JudyFox@lds.co.uk) via Lordsmeade group. 20 May 2016*

### 15-Diana Frances Fox

**14-Dr. Ronald Howard Fox** was born on 12 Feb 1923 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 9 Jul 2009 in Watford, Hertfordshire at age 86.

General Notes: Ph.D. MB. BS. MRCS. LRCP.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSC MRCS LRCP.
- He worked as a Physician.

Ronald married **Agatha Ann Pocock**. They had four children: **Marion Judith**, **Christine Joanna**, **Susan Rachel**, and **Jonathan Howard**.

### 15-Marion Judith Fox

Marion married **Nicholas Jefferson Charles**. They had three children: **Alyssa Mary Fox**, **Gemma Ann Fox**, and **Josie Jane**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Alyssa Mary Fox Charles

16-Gemma Ann Fox Charles

16-Josie Jane Charles

15-Christine Joanna Fox

Christine married **Richard James William Hewlett**. They had two children: **James Anthony** and **Martin Jonathan**.

16-James Anthony Hewlett

16-Martin Jonathan Hewlett

15-Dr. Susan Rachel Fox

Susan married **Dr. Martin Joseph John Beckers**, son of **Huub Beckers** and **Truus Vanderpi**. They had four children: **Matthew Lloyd**, **Joshua Howard**, **Kristian Eliot Maurice**, and **Daniel George**.

16-Matthew Lloyd Beckers

16-Joshua Howard Beckers

16-Kristian Eliot Maurice Beckers

16-Daniel George Beckers

15-Jonathan Howard Fox

Jonathan married **Ruth Ann Blake**. They had three children: **Anna May**, **Thomas Howard**, and **Maisie Joanna**.

16-Anna May Fox

16-Thomas Howard Fox

16-Maisie Joanna Fox

13-Evangeline Mary Fox<sup>27</sup> was born on 7 May 1896 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 17 May 1896.

13-Dorothea Fox<sup>27</sup> was born on 19 Oct 1900 in Wellington, Somerset and died on 30 Oct 1947 at age 47.

13-Henry Fox<sup>27</sup> was born on 28 May 1904 in Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 31 May 1904 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.

12-Reginald Pease<sup>27,68</sup> was born on 7 Dec 1865 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 12 Jul 1927 in Barnard Castle, County Durham at age 61, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Reginald married **Beatrix Alexandra Forsyth-Grant**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **Frederick Grant Forsyth-Grant** and **Margaret Catherine Orr**, on 15 Jun 1898 in Barnard Castle, County Durham. Beatrix was born on 4 Feb 1870 in Ecclesgreig, Montrose, died on 11 Apr 1946 in Barnard Castle, County Durham at age 76, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had two children: **Philip Ivan** and **Maurice Oliver**.

13-Maj. **Philip Ivan Pease** was born on 27 Jul 1900 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Nov 1964 in Sledwich, Barnard Castle, County Durham at age 64.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1952.
- He worked as a Farmer in Sledwich, Barnard Castle, County Durham.

Philip married **Doris Madelaine Crichton**, daughter of **Maj. Hubert Francis Crichton** and **Esther Eliza Saunderson**, on 11 Dec 1925. Doris was born on 30 May 1904 in Farnborough, Hampshire and died in 1991 at age 87. They had five children: **Bridget, Alison Beatrix, Carol Esther, Nigel Crichton**, and **Simon Philip**.

### 14-Bridget Pease

Bridget married **Geoffrey David Wentworth-Stanley**, son of **Charles Sydney Bowen Wentworth-Stanley** and **Edith Katherine Brocklebank**, on 1 Mar 1951 in London. Geoffrey was born on 28 May 1924 in Karachi and died on 18 Aug 2005 at age 81. They had four children: **David Michael, Nicholas Philip, Christopher James**, and **Adrian Charles**.

General Notes: Served in the 9th Queen's Royal Lancers; member of the Stock Exchange; partner in Cazenove & Co, 1958-88; High Sheriff of Hertfordshire, 1972; resident in 1989 at Great Munden House, near Ware, Hertfordshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Partner in Cazenove & Co.

### 15-David Michael Wentworth-Stanley

David married **Jane Hall**, daughter of **Lieut. Col. Thomas Armitage Hall** and **Marie Antoinette Hornby**. They had three children: **Laura Clare, Emma Jane**, and **Harriet Sarah**.

### 16-Laura Clare Wentworth-Stanley

Laura married **Robert Nelson**. They had three children: **Rory David, William Edward**, and **Margot Elspeth Jane**.

### 17-Rory David Nelson

### 17-William Edward Nelson

### 17-Margot Elspeth Jane Nelson

### 16-Emma Jane Wentworth-Stanley

Emma married **Rory Andrew Renshaw**. They had two children: **George Andrew** and **Nicholas Michael**.

### 17-George Andrew Renshaw

### 17-Nicholas Michael Renshaw

### 16-Harriet Sarah Wentworth-Stanley

Harriet married **Matthew Smith**, son of **Gen. Sir Rupert Smith**. They had two children: **Sebastian Luke** and **Cosima Jane**.

### 17-Sebastian Luke Smith

### 17-Cosima Jane Smith

### 15-Nicholas Philip Wentworth-Stanley

Nicholas married **Clare Husted Steel**, daughter of **Anthony Nigel Steel** and **Annie Reiner**. They had three children: **James Nicholas, Harry David**, and **Louisa Clare**.

16-**James Nicholas Wentworth-Stanley** was born in 1985 and died on 15 Dec 2006 in Worcestershire at age 21. The cause of his death was Sadly died from self-inflicted shotgun injuries.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Harry David Wentworth-Stanley

Harry married **Cressida Bonas**, daughter of **Jeffrey Bonas** and **Lady Mary-Gaye Georgiana Lorna Curzon**.

### 16-Louisa Clare Wentworth-Stanley

Nicholas next married **Mildred Brenninkmeijer**, daughter of **Karel Brenninkmeijer**. They had three children: **Frederick Karel**, **Sofia Marise**, and **Marisa Bridget**.

### 16-Frederick Karel Wentworth-Stanley

### 16-Sofia Marise Wentworth-Stanley

### 16-Marisa Bridget Wentworth-Stanley

### 15-Christopher James Wentworth-Stanley

### 15-Adrian Charles Wentworth-Stanley

Adrian married **Ann N. Moorberg**, daughter of **Capt. M. L. Moorberg**. They had three children: **Charles Edward**, **Olivia Ann**, and **Edward Monte**.

### 16-Charles Edward Wentworth-Stanley

### 16-Olivia Ann Wentworth-Stanley

### 16-Edward Monte Wentworth-Stanley

### 14-Alison Beatrix Pease

Alison married **Christopher Nicholas Weatherby**, son of **James Weatherby**, on 16 Jan 1954 in Barnard Castle, County Durham. Christopher was born in 1920 and died on 31 Dec 2004 at age 84. They had four children: **Andrew Christopher**, **Clare Alison**, **Jonathan Roger**, and **Roger Nicholas**.

15-**Andrew Christopher Weatherby** was born on 13 Jan 1955 in London and died on 24 May 1999 at age 44.

### 15-Clare Alison Weatherby

Clare married **Peter Gilbert Greenall 4th Baron Daresbury**, son of **Edward Gilbert Greenall 3rd Baron Daresbury** and **Margaret Ada Olive Crawford**. They had four children: **Thomas Edward**, **Oliver Christopher**, **Toby Peter**, and **Jonathan James**.

### 16-Hon. Thomas Edward Greenall

Thomas married **Annabelle Lucy Victoria Sheppard**, daughter of **Richard Donald Anthony Harding Sheppard**. They had two children: **Leo Gilbert** and **Alfie Peter**.

### 17-Leo Gilbert Greenall

### 17-Alfie Peter Greenall

### 16-Hon. Oliver Christopher Greenall

### 16-Hon. Toby Peter Greenall

### 16-Hon. Jonathan James Greenall

### 15-Jonathan Roger Weatherby

Jonathan married **Sophie Cliffe-Jones**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Roger Nicholas Weatherby

14-Carol Esther Pease

Carol married **William Edward Ayscough Fox**, son of **William Herbert Fox** and **Marjorie Ellen Ayscough**. They had four children: **William Philip**, **Annabel Carol**, **Jane Cordelia**, and **Robert James Ayscough**.

15-William Philip Fox

15-Annabel Carol Fox

15-Jane Cordelia Fox

15-Robert James Ayscough Fox

14-Capt. Nigel Crichton Pease

Nigel married **Ailsa Smith-Maxwell** in 1963. Ailsa died on 6 Feb 2016. They had one daughter: **Karen**.

15-Karen Pease

14-Simon Philip Pease was born on 27 Jan 1945 in Barnard Castle, County Durham and died on 11 Jun 2007 on A Fishing Trip In Scotland at age 62.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Farmer in Underley Grange, Kirby Lonsdale.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Cumbria in 1998.

Simon married **Amanda Smith-Rewse**. They had two children: **Lucy** and **Clare**.

15-Lucy Pease

Lucy married **Bennet Mansel Leigh Hoskyns-Abrahall**, son of **John Benedict Leigh Hoskyns-Abrahall** and **Mary Delamain Jackson**. They had three children: **Connie May**, **Benedict Simon Jackson**, and **Frances Amanda Raven**.

16-Connie May Hoskyns-Abrahall

16-Benedict Simon Jackson Hoskyns-Abrahall

16-Frances Amanda Raven Hoskyns-Abrahall

15-Clare Pease

Simon next married **Clementine Hebler**. They had one son: **Philip John Simon**.

15-Philip John Simon Pease

Simon next married **Angela E. Berry**.

13-Maurice Oliver Pease was born on 11 Sep 1901 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1975 at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1956.
- He had a residence in Sledwich, Barnard Castle, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Maurice married **Marysia Skrzynska**, daughter of **Andrzej Skrzynski** and **Anny Marii**, on 26 Jul 1954 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. Marysia was born on 25 Jul 1917 in Krakow, Poland and died on 21 Oct 1960 in Darlington, County Durham at age 43. They had one daughter: **Jane**.

### 14-Jane Pease

Jane married **Andrew Douglas-Home**, son of **Hon. Edward Charles Douglas-Home** and **Nancy Rose Straker-Smith**, in 1980. Andrew was born on 14 May 1950. They had three children: **Richard**, **Nicholas**, and **Freddie**.

### 15-Richard Douglas-Home

### 15-Nicholas Douglas-Home

15-**Freddie Douglas-Home** was born on 13 Dec 1989 and died on 27 Jan 1990.

Maurice next married **Sybil Mary Willoughby Boulton**, daughter of **Gerald Bowman Boulton**.

Maurice next married **Virginia Ruth Primrose Hughes-Onslow**, daughter of **Oliver Hughes-Onslow** and **Helen Ruth Dodds**, on 21 Oct 1969. Virginia was born on 19 Apr 1917 and died on 7 May 1997 at age 80.

10-**Elizabeth Pease**<sup>16,29</sup> was born on 8 Oct 1770 in Darlington, County Durham and died in Oct 1825 at age 55.

General Notes: 18 October 1798

Certificate of the marriage of John Hustler of Bradford, Yorkshire, son of Christiana Hustler and the late John Hustler, woolstapler, of Bradford, and Elizabeth Pease, daughter of Joseph Pease, stuff manufacturer, of Darlington, Co. Durham and Mary his wife, at the Quaker Meeting House in Darlington.

Signed by John Hustler, Elizabeth Pease and 78 witnesses.

Endorsement in a later hand: "John Hustler of Bradford afterwards of Undercliffe".

Parchment 1m.

Elizabeth married **John Hustler**,<sup>16,29,57</sup> son of **John Hustler**<sup>16,24,198</sup> and **Christiana Hird**,<sup>24,198</sup> on 18 Oct 1798 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. John was born on 29 Nov 1768 in Undercliffe, Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 18 Jan 1842 in York, Yorkshire at age 73, and was buried in York, Yorkshire.

General Notes: See Joseph Pease Diary 19th Jan 1842

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Woolstapler.
- He worked as an A founder of the Friends Provident Institution.

10-**Joseph Pease**<sup>16,24,31,36,58,137</sup> was born on 28 Jan 1772 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 16 Mar 1846 in Feethams, Darlington, County Durham at age 74, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: One of the founders of The Peace Society. Known as Joseph of Feethams, from whom descend the Peases of North Lodge, Bushel Hill, Mowden, Pendower and Otterburn descend. Features in the painting of The Anti-Slavery Society Convention, 1840, by Benjamin Robert Haydon

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1779 in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Woollen manufacturer in Darlington, County Durham.
- Miscellaneous: Described by Thomas Clarkson as, "The Friend of India".
- He worked as a Founder of the Peace Society.
- He had a residence in Feethams, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as an Anti-Slavery campaigner with Thomas Clarkson and William Wilberforce.

Joseph married **Elizabeth Beaumont**,<sup>16,36</sup> daughter of **John Beaumont**<sup>16,36</sup> and **Mary Brown**,<sup>16</sup> on 23 Jul 1801 in FMH Westminster. Elizabeth was born in 1779 in London, died on 7 Oct 1824

## Descendants of John Pease

---

in Darlington, County Durham at age 45, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had two children: **John Beaumont** and **Elizabeth**.

**11-John Beaumont Pease**<sup>4,16,27,36,45,63,75,79,159</sup> was born on 27 Jul 1803 in Feethams, Darlington, County Durham, died on 12 Nov 1873 in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham at age 70, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1817 in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.
- He worked as a Woollen merchant in Darlington, County Durham.

John married **Sarah Fossick**,<sup>16,27,45,63</sup> daughter of **Samuel Fossick**<sup>16,31,32,186</sup> and **Ann Lucas**,<sup>16,31,186</sup> on 18 Aug 1825 in FMH Wandsworth. Sarah was born in 1801, died on 22 Apr 1877 in Darlington, County Durham at age 76, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had six children: **Joseph Beaumont, John William, Edwin Lucas, Elizabeth Mary, Walter**, and **Anne Edith**.

**12-Joseph Beaumont Pease**<sup>16,27,176,245</sup> was born on 27 Dec 1833 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 5 Jul 1873 in Langham's Hotel , London at age 39, and was buried on 9 Jul 1873 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire. The cause of his death was Pleurisy.

General Notes: **26 Nov 1879, Wed:** .....To Middlesbro', met Joseph Richardson over the Tees Union a/cs on which several alterations will have to be made. Then to poor Oswald Henry Gilkes' funeral, a very cold day. At the cemetery saw poor Beaumont Pease's & Louisa's grave; nothing said at the grave side; in the meeting house, Arthur preached a beautiful sermon & offered a prayer.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Cleveland Lawn, Middlesbrough.
- He had a residence in 1859 in Southfield Villas, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as an Ironmaster in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Joseph married **Louisa Ashby**,<sup>16,27,142,176,245,246</sup> daughter of **Frederick Ashby**<sup>16,34,119,142,247</sup> and **Susanna Lucas**,<sup>16,247</sup> on 15 Sep 1859 in FMH Staines, Middlesex. Louisa was born in 1833 in Staines, Middlesex, died on 12 Aug 1861 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 28, and was buried on 16 Aug 1861 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire. The cause of her death was Complications in childbirth. They had one child: **(No Given Name)**.

General Notes: **13 Aug 1861, Tues:** Up to Darlington first train from Stockton, travelled with John William Pease who told me that Louisa's was a case of cross birth but she seemed to have few of the ordinary symptoms of labour. Richardson & Coates & Trotter attended her, and were about to remove the child when she sunk away. It is a very touching teaching case and causes a wide flow of sympathy.....at York met Fredrick Ashby (1805-1873, father of Louisa Pease née Ashby) to whom, I gave what particulars I could about poor Louisa....

**16 Aug 1861, Fri:** Down to Middlesbro' in the carriage early to poor Louisa Pease's funeral, a large party from the house to the cemetery, a nice grave vaulted; Frederick Ashby said *The Lord gave & the Lord hath taken away* & a few words from Uncle John , then to meeting where Uncle John preached so did Elizabeth Taylor who also offered a nice prayer, it was a deeply interesting occasion. Up to Darlington with Francis (Frank) Edward Gibson who showed me a letter from Nettie W., he is getting on well, he is fearful; dined at the King's Head - finance then to evening at Beaumont's , had some interesting chat with Jno ( John ) Beaumont Pease [1803-1873] and Frederick Ashby, it is wonderful to see how Beaumont is supported in such affliction; home to Hutton taking Isaac Wilson part of his road home. Robert Nicholas Fowler rode my mare to Middlesbro & back.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**13-Pease** was born on 16 Aug 1861 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire, died on 16 Aug 1861 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire, and was buried in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire. The cause of her death was Stillborn.

Joseph next married **Mary Wilson**,<sup>16,27,69</sup> daughter of **Isaac Wilson**<sup>16,27,142</sup> and **Anna Dorothy Benson**,<sup>16,27,142,248</sup> on 15 Feb 1872 in Saltburn, Yorkshire. Mary was born on 16 Sep 1848 in Nunthorpe Hall, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and died on 24 Apr 1899 in London at age 50. They had one daughter: **Louisa Mary**.

**13-Louisa Mary Pease**<sup>16,27</sup> was born on 2 Nov 1872 in London and died on 14 Sep 1944 in Bourton House, Bourton, Shrivenham, Berkshire at age 71.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Louisa married **Sir Cyril Kendall Butler**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Spencer Perceval Butler** and **Mary Kendall**, on 4 Oct 1893 in Bournemouth, Dorset. Cyril was born on 28 Jul 1864 in Harrow, Middlesex and died on 22 Jun 1936 in Bourton House, Bourton, Shrivenham, Berkshire at age 71. They had four children: **Mary Kendall**, **Daphne Kendall**, **Walter Kendall**, and **Patrick Kendall**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for Berkshire.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Berkshire in 1906.
- He worked as a JP for the County of London.
- He had a residence in Bourton House, Bourton, Shrivenham, Berkshire.

14-**Mary Kendall Butler**<sup>27</sup> was born on 13 Apr 1896 in London and died on 29 Dec 1914 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire at age 18.

14-**Daphne Kendall Butler**<sup>27</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1898 in London.

Daphne married **Col. Sir Bartle Mordaunt Marsham Edwards**,<sup>27</sup> son of **William Mordaunt Marsh Edwards** and **Alice Newton**, on 27 Apr 1921 in Shrivenham, Oxfordshire. Bartle was born on 30 Mar 1891 in Hamilton. They had four children: **William Bartle Marsh**, **June Rachel**, **John Kendall**, and **Henry Peter Bartholomew**.

15-**William Bartle Marsh Edwards** was born on 25 Apr 1922 in Hardingham and died on 26 Mar 1943 in Killed In Action Tunisia at age 20.

15-**June Rachel Edwards**

June married **Maj. Gen. Reginald Henry Whitworth**, son of **Aylmer William Whitworth** and **Alice Lucy Patience Hervey**. They had three children: **Charles**, **Patrick John**, and **Teresa**.

16-**Charles Whitworth**

16-**Rev. Canon Patrick John Whitworth**

Patrick married **Olivia Helena Judith Colman**, daughter of **Sir Michael Jeremiah Colman 3rd. Bt.** and **Judith Jean Wallop William-Powlett**. They had four children: **Emma Rachel**, **Louisa Judith**, **Sophia Rose**, and **David John William**.

17-**Emma Rachel Whitworth**

17-**Louisa Judith Whitworth**

17-**Sophia Rose Whitworth**

17-**David John William Whitworth**

16-**Teresa Whitworth**

15-**John Kendall Edwards**

15-**Henry Peter Bartholomew Edwards**

14-**Walter Kendall Butler**<sup>27</sup> was born on 14 Dec 1901 in London and died on 22 Dec 1918 in London at age 17.

14-**Patrick Kendall Butler**<sup>27</sup> was born on 11 May 1903 in London.

Patrick married **Edith Josephine Harvest**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **Hector Horatio Harvest** and **Sybil Graham**, on 11 Nov 1937 in London. Edith was born on 19 Apr 1906 in Southsea, Hampshire. They had one daughter: **Sally Kendall**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Sally Kendall Butler

12-**John William Pease**<sup>4,9,16,27,31,68,69,75,132,159,249,250</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1836 in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Mar 1901 in Pendower, Benwell, Newcastle at age 64.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DCL DL JP.
- He worked as a Banker "Hodgkin, Barnett, Pease & Spence" on 14 Mar 1859 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He resided at "Pendower" in Benwell, Newcastle upon Tyne.
- He had a residence in Nether Grange, Alnmouth, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Director of the North Eastern Railway.

John married **Helen Maria Fox**,<sup>4,16,27,31,68,69,132,249</sup> daughter of **Alfred Fox**,<sup>4,16,18,24,27,57,67,68,79,83,136,137,138,139,140</sup> and **Sarah Lloyd**,<sup>16,18,24,27,57,68,83,136,137,138,139,140</sup> on 13 Sep 1860 in FMH Falmouth. Helen was born on 17 Nov 1838 in Wodehouse Place, Falmouth, Cornwall and died on 1 May 1928 in Alnmouth, Northumberland at age 89. They had six children: **Sarah Helen, Howard, Alice, Florence, John William Beaumont**, and **Sophia Mabel**.

13-**Sarah Helen Pease**<sup>4,77</sup> was born on 17 Jul 1861 in Saltwell, Gateshead, died on 6 Dec 1937 in Nether Grange, Alnmouth, Northumberland at age 76, and was buried on 9 Dec 1937 in Alnmouth, Northumberland.

General Notes: Known as Ella. Sir Alfred E. Pease writes, "Mon 6 Dec 1937 - ½ year OME Board 2.30 - all went well - My dear cousin Ella Pease died at Nether Grange today, peacefully - aged 75 - I can hardly imagine life without her - see my notice of her in *The Times* of 17th Dec & letters in separate envelope "

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with OBE DStJ JP.

13-**Howard Pease**<sup>4,7,9,27</sup> was born on 12 Jul 1863 in Saltwell, Gateshead, died on 25 Jan 1928 in London at age 64, and was buried in St. John the Evangelist, Otterburn, Northumberland.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FSA JP.
- He had a residence in Otterburn Tower, Otterburn, Northumberland.
- Miscellaneous: Author of "Border Ghost Stories".

Howard married **Margaret Kynaston**,<sup>4,27</sup> daughter of **Rev. Canon Herbert Kynaston (Snow)**<sup>4</sup> and **Charlotte Cordeaux**, on 27 Oct 1887 in St. Luke's Church, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire. Margaret was born on 19 Sep 1866 in Eton, died on 31 Aug 1947 in The Mill House, Bray on Thames, Berkshire at age 80, and was buried in St. John the Evangelist, Otterburn, Northumberland. They had four children: **Margaret Valentine, John William Kynaston, Cuthbert**, and **Evelyn Audrey**.

General Notes: She married in Cheltenham Registration District, as Margaret Kynaston, on 27th October 1887 at St Luke's Church by the Bishop of Newcastle, Howard Pease of Pendover; Enfield Lodge, Newcastle-upon-Tyne; and Otterburn Tower, Northumberland. Her final home was The Old Mill House at Bray, where she died on 31st August 1947. Known as Marna

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 1 Nov 1866 in Eton Chapel.

14-**Margaret Valentine Pease**<sup>7</sup> was born on 8 Sep 1889 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 19 Mar 1952 in London at age 62.

Margaret married **John Arthur Dodgson**,<sup>7</sup> son of **Heathfield Butler Dodgson**<sup>7</sup> and **Sybil Agnes Vivian**, on 29 Apr 1916 in St. John's, Westminster. John was born on 13 Jun 1890 in India and died on 10 Sep 1969 in Ipswich, Suffolk at age 79. They had three children: **Ann Valentine, Sara Elizabeth**, and **Stephen Cuthbert Vivian**.

General Notes: "DODGSON, John Arthur." In Who Was Who. London: A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2008. Who Was Who online edition. Oxford:

## Descendants of John Pease

---

OUP, 2007. <<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U56741>>.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Painter.

### 15-Ann Valentine Dodgson

Ann married **John Robertson Harvey**, son of **James Robertson Harvey** and **Phyllis Block**. They had four children: **David Robertson**, **Linda Jane**, **Sarah Veronica**, and **Elizabeth Ann**.

### 16-Prof. David Robertson Harvey

David married **Professor Joan Hayward**.

### 16-Linda Jane Harvey

### 16-Sarah Veronica Harvey

### 16-Elizabeth Ann Harvey

### 15-Sara Elizabeth Dodgson

**15-Prof. Stephen Cuthbert Vivian Dodgson** was born on 17 Mar 1924 in London and died on 13 Apr 2013 at age 89.

General Notes: During World War II, he served in the Royal Navy. From 1947 to 1949, Dodgson studied at the Royal College of Music, where he later taught composition. In 1950, he visited Italy on a travelling scholarship, after which he taught in various schools and colleges for a number of years. From 1957 he has broadcast regularly on BBC Radio. In 1986 he became chairman of the National Youth Wind Orchestra of Great Britain, for which he has written several pieces.

Dodgson has written music covering a number of genres, but he is perhaps best known for his guitar music. In addition to a large number of solo works, amongst which are six virtuoso piano sonatas,[3] this includes ensemble pieces and two concertos. Guitarists who have had works dedicated to them by Dodgson include Julian Bream, Gabriel Estarellas, Angelo Gilardino, Nicola Hall, John Williams, the Eden-Stell Duo and the Fragnito-Matarazzo Duo.

Dodgson is related to Lewis Carroll (Charles Dodgson), and is his closest living relative to have the surname Dodgson.

-----  
The imagination of the composer Stephen Dodgson, who has died aged 89, was galvanised by the personalities and the often unusual requests of the musicians for whom he wrote - and they usually came back for more. His more than 250 works ranged from his chamber operas *Margaret Catchpole* (1979) and *Nancy the Waterman* (2007) through choral music, songs and chamber music to large-scale orchestral and wind-band works. Three instruments in particular benefited from his attention: the guitar, harpsichord and recorder. His introduction to the guitar came in the early 1950s through Alexis Chesnakov, a Russian refugee who was working in Britain as an actor and asked for some folksong settings. Dodgson, able to play the instrument only in his imagination, struggled at first, but came to write for it idiomatically, as in the *Guitar Concerto No 1* (1956), intended for Julian Bream. However, as Bream was not available for its BBC premiere, this was given by John Williams, then aged 17, with the Royal Philharmonic Orchestra under Walter Goehr. The *Guitar Concerto No 2* (1972), this time specifically written for Williams, followed and there have since been duet concertos for violin, guitar and strings, and for two guitars and strings.

At the heart of Dodgson's contribution to the guitar's solo repertoire are the four *Partitas* and the popular *Fantasy-Divisions*, and he has written for the instrument in numerous different ensembles: there are works for two, three and four guitars, massed guitars with and without solo instruments, songs with guitar accompaniment, including *Four Poems of John Clare* (1962) for the tenor Wilfred Brown and Williams, and numerous chamber music works. Notable among them is the large *Duo Concertante* (1968) written for the surprising combination of guitar - Williams - and harpsichord - Rafael Puyana - and recorded by those artists.

Dodgson always rose to the challenge presented by an improbable melange of instruments, including, in 1999, *High Barbaree*, for recorder, guitar and harpsichord. In 2006, John Mackenzie produced a substantial study of his guitar music.

His introduction to the harpsichord came through its Czech exponent Stanislav Heller, for whom he wrote his first set of *Six Inventions* in 1955. Four years later Dodgson married Jane Clark, another harpsichordist and an authority on François Couperin. A fascination with the music and instruments of the baroque and earlier followed, resulting in four more sets of *Inventions* (1961, 1970, 1985 and 1993) - making 30 pieces in all. Their changing styles reflected the transition from the metal-framed instruments of the Wanda Landowska generation to the more resonant classical- replica harpsichords, and indeed to more authentic performance practice, with appropriate and stylish ornaments.

For his recorder-playing student Richard Harvey, Dodgson wrote the virtuosic *Shine and Shade* (1975), a rare example, for him, of a jazz-inflected piece, and now a staple of the instrument's repertoire. The recorder had featured in his incidental music for the 1970 BBC radio production of John Ford's chronicle play *Perkin Warbeck*, and Dodgson remembered vividly the dynamic playing of David Munrow in the sessions. This music was quarried for a commission for a recorder and harpsichord work for Carl Dolmetsch and

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Joseph Saxby, Warbeck Dances (1972).

Since my own introduction to Dodgson in 1997, a stream of idiomatic music for the instrument has followed, including Concerto Chacony (2000), with string orchestra, a Capriccio Concertante No 2 (2005), for recorder, harpsichord and string orchestra, and numerous smaller chamber works. Dodgson's seven piano sonatas have been championed and recorded by Bernard Roberts, and his eight string quartets likewise by the Tippett String Quartet.

His explorations of instrumental byways have included a concerto for viola da gamba, a song for voice and baryton, and a duet for two lutes. Six of his nine Essays for orchestra have been recorded commercially.

Stylistically, his music is tonal, though often ambiguously so. Like that of Janacek, a composer he admired and whose compositional method of developing small cells finds its echo in his own works, the music rarely follows an obvious path. Performers find initially that the music is surprising and unexpected - puzzling even - and almost always very intricate: the guitar guru John Duarte once told me that Dodgson could not write a simple piece of music if he tried, though that is not entirely true.

However, once the music reveals its secrets, it becomes intensely appealing. The influence of early music in his style manifests itself in numerous ways: not just in his choice of instrument, but also in a love of decoration and ornamentation, a fondness for virtuoso display, baroque-style figuration, a predilection for variation form (often on medieval or folk-tune themes), and the choice of early vocal texts.

Dodgson was born in Chelsea, London, the third child of artistic parents. His father, John Dodgson, was a distinguished symbolist painter whose works grace several Dodgson CDs (and a distant cousin of Charles Lutwidge Dodgson, the writer Lewis Carroll). His mother, Valentine, was also an artist: the couple had met at the Slade School of Art.

From Berkhamsted school, Hertfordshire, Stephen went to Stowe school, Buckinghamshire, and in 1942 was conscripted into the Royal Navy, where he was mainly engaged in anti-submarine warfare in the North Atlantic. A year of private composition lessons with Bernard Stevens led to him entering the Royal College of Music, London, in 1946.

While he was nominally there to study the horn, as he put it: "My real incentive was composition. RO Morris inspired my interest in counterpoint, the music of the 16th-century composer Thomas Morley, and so on. Morris was shy about composition in the 20th century, and I think he liked me because I avoided mentioning it. He was rather old, always had a cold, and was charming and courteous. Patrick Hadley was briefly on the staff when Morris retired; he staggered up from Cambridge in a state of delightful disarray, indiscreet and erratic, but was a tonic in realism and practical attitude. When he was absent, Antony Hopkins took his place and was a more useful instructor."

Dodgson won the Cobbett memorial prize in 1948 for a Fantasy String Quartet, followed by the Royal Philharmonic Society prize in 1949 for his Variations for Orchestra, and again in 1953 for the Symphony in E Flat. Also in 1949, he was awarded the Octavia travelling scholarship, which took him to Rome.

On his return to London in the spring of 1950, his music started to get performances and broadcasts by, among others, the flautist Geoffrey Gilbert, oboist Evelyn Barbirolli, harpist Maria Korchinska, the Philip Jones Brass Ensemble, violinist Neville Marriner, violist Watson Forbes and conductors Leslie Woodgate, Paul Steinitz and even Gerald Finzi with his Newbury String Players - though he found Dodgson's style somewhat ungrateful.

In 1956 Dodgson started teaching at the RCM and conducting the junior orchestra. Nine years later he became professor of composition and theory, continuing at the RCM until his retirement in 1982. He was also a regular reviewer and commentator on musical matters for the BBC, and wrote scores for many radio dramas.

Enthusiastic, ebullient and quick-witted, Dodgson was extremely voluble, with a strong, distinctive voice, an ever-present smile, much old-world courtesy, and an idiosyncratic gait. He is survived by Jane.

- Stephen Cuthbert Vivian Dodgson, composer, born 17 March 1924; died 13 April 2013 *The Guardian*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Composer.
- He worked as a Professor of Composition & Harmony in 1965 in Royal College of Music.

Stephen married **Jane Clark**. They had no children.

**14-John William Kynaston Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1890 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 26 May 1960 in Elgin, Moray, Scotland at age 69.

General Notes: Known as Jack.

From an e-mail from Donald Gordon to Sir J. Gurney Pease Bt. "Like you, Bic Lord Wardington liked the challenge of pursuing threads of long-neglected stories. In addition to his wider atlas-collecting, he also spent a great deal of time and money reassembling John William Pease's library, which had first been split between Howard, Monty and perhaps the others, then spread around again when that generation died. My Dad had five or six books, all of which ended up in the Wardington Library. When I was last there in 2001, Bic had me spend some time with "Ortelius", the magnificent 1570 atlas that had come down to Dad. It having lived at Wardington since the late 1950s, and Bic having such a passion for it that Dad had sold it to him in the 1980s. Bic wanted me to enjoy some quiet time with it like with an old family member. It was only about 3 years after my last visit that Wardington had its terrible fire and the extraordinary library was rescued by the skin of its teeth. It was all then stored at Sotheby's to be readied for sale, and sold shortly after Bic died. Strange to think of all that enjoyment of reassembling the library, then being dispersed along with the rest of his breathtaking collection, but Bic seemed quite philosophical about it. I was lucky to see it all when I last did.

I didn't know that Jack and Sigrid were married in Stockholm. Dad did relay that the family was shocked when "old" Uncle Jack (aged about 45?) married this Swedish bombshell! They had Sangare Ranch near Nyeri. It seems that Jack was quite shattered by the Mau Mau, as he knew all his workers parents and grandparents, then suddenly had his cattle poisoned.

They sold the ranch to Mike Prettejohn who still has it. Your son Charles has evidently been in contact with my cousin Noni (Prettejohn) Aldridge. Mike Prettejohn is Noni's father's cousin. As Charles' genealogical work shows, everyone is connected!

## Descendants of John Pease

---

I have my Aunt Cairtriona's photo album of her trip to Kenya in 1938 to visit Jack and Sigrid. My Mum and Dad stopped in Kenya in 1988 en route to visiting me in Zimbabwe. They went up to the ranch, and although Mike was away, the ancient "gardenboy" remembered Jack and Sigrid fondly. The Prettejohn family is doing some innovated conservation work there. I hitched from Zim to Capetown, and then back up through Zambia, Lake Tanganyika, Burundi, Rwanda, Uganda, then into Kenya in 1989. At one point I was within spitting distance of the Ranch, but didn't have the audacity to invite myself to stop in, much to my regret. Next time! With our kids as the excuse!"

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Farmer in Sangare Ranch, Nyeri, Kenya.
- He worked as an Acting District Commissioner in Ngong, Masai Province, Kenya.
- He worked as an Acting District Commissioner in Fort Hall District, Kikuyu Province, Kenya.

John married **Sigrid Hudson**, daughter of **A. L. Hudson**.

**14-Capt. Cuthbert Pease** was born on 2 Jan 1892 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland, died on 18 Sep 1916 in Somme, France at age 24, and was buried in Grove Town Cemetery, Meaulte, Somme, Picardie, France. Grave I.C.41. The cause of his death was From wounds sustained in action.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Irish Guards.

**14-Evelyn Audrey Pease**<sup>24</sup> was born on 15 Dec 1893 in Arcot Hall, Northumberland and died on 8 May 1959 in Kilmuir, Isle of Skye at age 65.

Evelyn married **Seton Paul Gordon**,<sup>24</sup> son of **William Gordon**<sup>24</sup> and **Ella Mary Paul**,<sup>24</sup> on 19 Aug 1915 in Otterburn, Northumberland. Seton was born on 11 Apr 1886 in 26 Rubislaw Terrace, Aberdeen, Scotland, died on 18 Mar 1977 in Biddleston Manor, Northamptonshire at age 90, and was buried in Ashes spread in the Cairngorms. Another name for Seton was Seton Gordon. They had three children: **Ella Catriona Seton**, **Audrey Bridie Seton**, and **Donald Alasdair Seton**.

General Notes: Gordon, Seton Paul (1886– 1977), naturalist and photographer, was born at 26 Rubislaw Terrace, Aberdeen, on 11 April 1886, the only child of William Gordon (1839–1924), advocate and town clerk of Aberdeen, and his wife, Ella Mary, daughter of the horticulturist William Paul of Waltham Cross, Hertfordshire; she wrote poetry. As well as a family house in Aberdeen, the Gordons had a chalet (Auchintoul) at Aboyne on Deeside, which played a big part in developing the young boy's love of wildlife, fishing, climbing the hills, and photographing birds; he wrote so well about what he was discovering that the first of his twenty-seven books, *Birds of Loch and Mountain*, illustrated with ninety of his photographs, was published in 1907. In October 1908 he matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, and took a second-class honours degree in natural sciences in 1911. At Oxford he met (Evelyn) Audrey Pease (1893– 1959), an undergraduate at Lady Margaret Hall, studying the same subjects. She not only matched him in ornithological knowledge, but had photographed a variety of birds from hides in her home county of Northumberland. They were married on 19 August 1915, had a son and two daughters, and their partnership lasted until her death.

In 1912 Gordon published *The Charm of the Hills*, which remained in print almost a century later. During the First World War he was given the job of organizing a secret coastguard service, based on the Isle of Mull and with his own boat. For Gordon a whole new world opened up as he recruited a corps of over 100 Hebrideans on different islands to watch out for enemy submarines. He was conscious of the inequality which meant that he could go where he pleased among the islands and wildlife that he loved while his friends were being killed in the trenches in France. *The Land of the Hills and the Glens* (1920) and *Hebridean Memoirs* (1923) drew on these experiences. Indeed, his wartime career launched him on a career as a naturalist, writer, and photographer, for, as he discovered in the 1920s, there were more qualified former officers than appointments. He observed, 'After the war we visited much of the Highlands and the Hebrides, staying with crofters, camping on the islands, some of them uninhabited, living the hard way, thus getting to know the crofters and their outlook on the world.' In 1922 he published *Amid Snowy Wastes*, an account of the wildlife on the Spitsbergen archipelago, and in 1927 *Days with the Golden Eagle*, the first of many volumes on birds which bridged the gap between ornithology and environmentalism. His *Edward Grey of Fallodon and his Birds* (1937) was an affectionate account of the former foreign secretary's interest in the subject.

Seton Gordon had a disciplined approach to his work, routinely writing for three hours in the morning and three in the evening. In February he went on lecture tours, travelling all over the British Isles to show his slides taken with a half-plate camera; the tours always finished in time for him to return to his home, Upper Duntulm, on the island of Skye, to catch the nesting of the golden eagle. The routine produced some thirty or more books, many illustrated with photographs by both Gordon and his wife. Among them were *Thirty Years of Nature Photography* (1936), *Highways and Byways in the Central Highlands* (1948, with illustrations by Sir David Young Cameron), and *Afoot in the Hebrides* (1950). Gordon was appointed CBE in 1939. Audrey Gordon died in 1959, and the following year (2 June 1960) Seton married a family friend, Elizabeth Maud (b. 1899/1900), widow of Colonel Reginald Badger and daughter of George Murray Smith, landowner. Gordon's discipline now relaxed somewhat, and they divided their time between Upper Duntulm, his wife's cottage in Kintail, and Biddleston Manor, Northamptonshire, where Seton Gordon died on the night of 18– 19 March 1977. His ashes were scattered in the Cairngorms.

Adam Watson summed up Gordon's life in *Scottish Birds*, the journal of the Scottish Ornithologists Club:

With his passing ends the period of wholly exploratory naturalists in Scotland and their extraordinary breadth of interests. He was the long last practitioner, overlapping for decades the modern period when scientific method dominated ornithology. Astride two centuries, Seton had a timeless attitude, exemplified by the patched, decades-old kilt he wore on every occasion, sun or snow, mansion or bothy.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Tom Weir

Sources R. Eagle, *Seton Gordon: the life and times of a highland gentleman* (1991) · S. Gordon, *Thirty years of nature photography* (1936) · private information (2004) · personal knowledge (2004) · b. cert. · m. cert. · C. Anson, ed., *Lady Margaret Hall register, 1879– 1952* (1955) · [A. Watson], *Scottish Birds*, 9/6 (1977), 307– 9

Archives NL Scot., corresp. and papers | CUL, corresp. with Sir Peter Markham Scott · JRL, letters to the *Manchester Guardian* · NL Scot., letters to Paul C. Spink

Likenesses Bassano, photograph, 1928, NPG [see illus.] · photographs (aged ninety), repro. in [Watson], *Scottish Birds*, 307

Wealth at death £141,172.68: confirmation, 6 July 1977, CCI

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Tom Weir, 'Gordon, Seton Paul (1886– 1977)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE. FZS.
- He worked as a Naturalist, author and photographer.

15-**Ella Catriona Seton Gordon** was born on 14 Jul 1916 in Oban, Argyll and died in 2000 at age 84.

Ella married **Simon Foster MacDonald-Lockhart**, son of **John Ronald MacDonald-Moreton** and **Daisy Maud Eyre Crabbe**, on 28 Feb 1942 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. Simon was born on 11 Jul 1916 in Largie, Argyll, Scotland and died in 1991 at age 75. They had four children: **Mairi Susan**, **Angus Hew Macdonald**, **Simon James (Hamish)**, and **Norman Philip**.

16-**Mairi Susan Macdonald-Lockhart**

Mairi married **Richard Swan**.

Mairi next married **Ian Hamilton Finlay** in 1965. Ian was born on 28 Oct 1925 in Nassau, Bahamas and died on 27 Mar 2006 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland at age 80. They had two children: **Alexander** and **Aileen**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE.
- He was educated at Dollar Academy.
- He worked as a Poet and writer.

17-**Alexander Finlay**

17-**Aileen Finlay**

Aileen married **Scott Simpson**. They had one son: **John Luke**.

18-**John Luke Simpson**

Mairi next married **Richard Swan**.

16-**Angus Hew Macdonald Lockhart 25th of The Lee** was born on 17 Aug 1946 in Dunsyre, South Lanarkshire and died on 20 Nov 2015 at age 69.

Angus married **Susan Elizabeth Normand**. They had two children: **Fiona Macdonald** and **Ranald William Angus**.

17-**Fiona Macdonald Lockhart**

Fiona married **Robert Wyly**.

17-**Ranald William Angus Lockhart 26th of The Lee**

16-**Simon James (Hamish) MacDonald-Lockhart**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Simon married **Lady Lavinia Marsham**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Peter William Marsham** and **Hersey Coke**. They had three children: **James Seton Alexander**, **Andrew Peter Robert**, and **Davina**.

17-**James Seton Alexander MacDonald-Lockhart**

17-**Andrew Peter Robert MacDonald-Lockhart**

17-**Davina MacDonald-Lockhart** was born in 1981 and died on 4 Mar 2020 at age 39.

Davina married **Robert Bell**. They had two children: **Paddy** and **Archie**.

18-**Paddy Bell**

18-**Archie Bell**

16-**Norman Philip MacDonald-Lockhart**

15-**Audrey Bridie Seton Gordon** was born on 26 Feb 1923 in Connel, Oban, Argyll, died in 1994 at age 71, and was buried in Kuranda, Queensland, Australia.

Audrey married **Hugh Maitland Prettejohn**, son of **Richard Buckley Prettejohn** and **Margaret De Sage**, on 9 Jun 1945 in Holy Trinity, Brompton, London. Hugh was born on 10 Feb 1923 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire and died on 8 Oct 2013 in Palm Cove, Queensland, Australia at age 90. They had two children: **Robert Hugh** and **Catriona Anne**.

General Notes: Hugh passed away peacefully at home on the 8th of October 2013 surrounded by his family.

Family and friends of the late Hugh Prettejohn are invited to attend a funeral service, to be held on Monday the 14th of October 2013 commencing at 3.00pm, at the Chapel of Trinity Funerals, 35 Mt Milman Drive Smithfield.

Trinity Community Funerals Cairns 07 4031 5566

-----  
Mr Hugh Prettejohn, described as the best dairy farmer in the West Wales of his day, has died aged 89 (reports 'Pembrokeshire Farmer').

Born into a wealthy and landed Gloucestershire family, the Great Depression ruined his father; all the Prettejohns could salvage was a farmhouse and some Jerseys, which the young Hugh left School and started milking. By the time he was 17 he was running a small dairy herd, then he managed to persuade the bank to lend them enough money to buy a run-down place near Tenby, which he transformed through determination and hard work that bordered on obsession.

Like Rex Patterson, Hugh Prettejohn recognised the potential in producing Summer milk using cheap grass, an old milking bail and a bit of electric fence wire - he set up flying herds all over Pembrokeshire, usually about 90 cows giving a typical 650 gallons per lactation on rented land, with his main inputs being rent and nitrogen. It became the second biggest dairy operation in the UK.

The industry changed again in the 1970's, and the Prettejohns eventually sold up and bought Palm Cove, near Cairns in Queensland (plenty of Welsh people in Cairns, oddly enough) and ended his days an Australian businessman.

His son, Robert, is reported: "Successful people are not 'lucky'. They do not depend on handouts. They are people who recognise opportunity. They are people who make things happen through their own good judgment backed by their own force and effort."

Pembrokeshire is dotted with milking bails even today, with at least one still in daily use: they are a reminder of dairy pioneers like Hugh Prettejohn who grasped that success was about economy of scale, economy of effort and economy of expense.

And the 200 acre farm at Tenby? It was redeveloped by its present owners into a 500 cow Dairymaster outfit, with a 50 point revolver, on 3 acres of concrete. I'm like to have known what Hugh Prettejohn would've made of that.

*Walterp, Jan 24, 2014. <http://thefarmingforum.co.uk/index.php?threads/rip-hugh-prettejohn.16491/>*

Noted events in his life were:

- His obituary was published in The Daily Telegraph on 19 Oct 2013.

16-**Robert Hugh Prettejohn**

16-**Catriona Anne Prettejohn**

Catriona married **Aldridge**.

15-**Donald Alasdair Seton Gordon**<sup>251</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1924 in Aviemore, Inverness and died on 17 Feb 2011 at age 86.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: ALASDAIR SETON GORDON

June 17, 1924 - Feb. 17, 2011

Gravely wounded by shrapnel, Alasdair was given the Last Rites on the front line in the final months of the Second World War. He beat the odds then, and lived his life with a delighted awareness of the preciousness of each day. Alasdair spent his childhood in a Gaelic-speaking community on the Isle of Skye. His parents, the natural historians Audrey and Seton Gordon, were often away in pursuit of wildlife, so he and his two sisters ranged free on the hills and sea. On Skye he developed his love for story-telling, the pipes, singing and dancing. When he was nine he was sent to boarding school for a classical education. He went to Cambridge University, then on to join the Scots Guards Tank Brigade. His batallion took part in the liberation of Holland, and more fierce resistance after crossing the Rhine. After the war, he signed on to work in the Far East for a five-year term. On his way back to the Old Country, he stopped in Vancouver. When he met Nancy he decided that this was the place to adopt as home. He started building houses and boats, and never stopped. Mentor to many, he was a man of ideas and a man of action. He had keen intelligence and huge energy; his interest in people and perseverance expanded his vision of the Possible. His love of learning new fields fuelled his many projects, which ranged from land development to aquaculture and horticulture, and from land conservation to setting up gardens with juvenile offenders. A dashing figure with a wry sense of humour, he saw life as an adventure with limitless possibilities for fun. When asked over the past 25 years when he was going to retire, his response was 'Retire from what? This is play!' He kept his business mind acute until the last, but his great commitment over the past 20 years was to the starting, funding, and steering of Kidstart, a continuously growing program for at-risk children. He also sponsored hundreds of these kids to go to summer camps or on tall ships, in keeping with his sense of the need for adventure and deep belief in the importance of one's connection to nature. He shared his love of the West Coast with the many who sailed with him. He was the moving force in introducing Lasqueti Island to three generations of many grateful families. Living simply gave him great happiness. Family was central to his being, and his sense of family extended far beyond those related to him. He gave us all wise counsel and joyful companionship. Alasdair died suddenly while cutting and stacking firewood for next winter. He is survived by his wife Nancy, his children Jean, Catriona and Donald, their spouses, seven grandchildren, family far and wide, and great friends. 'We shall not find his like again' A service will be held on Friday March 4 at 2 pm at Shaughnessy Heights United Church, 1550 West 33rd Avenue, Vancouver. In lieu of flowers, donations may be made to KidStart, c/o Plea Community Services, [www.kidstart.ca](http://www.kidstart.ca)

*Globe and Mail. Saturday 26 February 2011*

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Isle of Skye before 1952.
- He was educated at Stowe.
- He was educated at Cambridge University.
- He worked as an officer of the Scots Guards Tank Brigade.
- He emigrated Emigrated to Canada in 1952.
- His obituary was published in the Globe and Mail on 26 Feb 2011 in Canada.

Donald married **Nancy**. They had three children: **Jean**, **Catriona**, and **Donald**.

16-**Jean Gordon**

16-**Catriona Gordon**

16-**Donald Gordon**

13-**Alice Pease**<sup>249</sup> was born on 23 Oct 1865 in Saltwell, Gateshead and died on 29 Aug 1867 in Saltwell, Gateshead at age 1.

13-**Florence Pease**<sup>4,27</sup> was born on 8 Sep 1867 in Saltwell, Gateshead and died on 24 Mar 1947 in Ross on Wye, Herefordshire at age 79.

General Notes: **26 Mar 1896, Thurs:** After breakfast, corrected my speech on the Sudan affair, then a letter or two, then to Southerons about binding the *Tantallon* album; hair cut, Charity Commissioners about Mary Peases Alms Houses, Fearon introduced me to J.W. Bowyer, Hope's Secretary who had it in hand. I think I arranged all with him. Then to see Mr Porter about Falmouth Rector's rate into which he said he would look. Then to Henry Fell Peases - found him in bed, he had had another nose bleeding last night, severe and Lizzie seemed anxious as the Dr told her that they considered him better as there was less tension on the pulse, it was this she did not like. I tried to cheer her up. Louie took me to the House. The Naval works Bill was on and poor Gorst was hanging about waiting to introduce the Education Bill. I dined with Robert and Ellen Barclay meeting Lord & Lady Kinnaid. I was not introduced to her, I took down to dinner a Miss Rice, a sister of the man who married (*Marian*) Gurney. At 10, I returned to the House. Education was as far off as ever. I staid until past 11 and then went to Brooks's, packed up and to bed. Lizzie told me of F. W. Pease's engagement to Mr MacLean - the son of the man who was MP for Oxfordshire now Lunatic Commissioner.

**27 Mar 1896, Fri:**Left London by the Scotch express, travelled with Lindsey Wood to York; read Matthew Arnold's letters and papers. The Government are getting into a nice mess,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

the French & Russians don't agree to opening the "Caisse" for the Sudan expedition. Home at 4, Gerald, Ethel, two children, and Claude, Alice and Winifred Pease here. Letters, MacIndoe and Gravely. Wrote Flo on her engagement.  
*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Florence married **Montague Francis MacLean 7th of Corrie Kingairloch**,<sup>27,252</sup> son of **Sir Francis William MacLean**<sup>253</sup> and **Martha Sowerby**,<sup>142,252</sup> on 22 Jul 1896 in St. James Church, Benwell Newcastle Upon Tyne. Montague was born on 12 Sep 1870 in London and died on 14 Jan 1951 in The Chantry, Ross on Wye, Herefordshire at age 80. They had four children: **Helen, John Francis, Gerald, and Peter**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a JP for Northumberland.
- He had a residence in Morwick Hall, Acklington, Northumberland.

14-**Helen MacLean** was born on 1 Aug 1898 in Alnmouth, Northumberland and died on 1 Feb 1958 in Hereford at age 59.

Helen married **Capt. Henry Ambrose Clive**, son of **Gen. Edward Henry Clive** and **Isabel Webb**, on 22 Nov 1923. Henry was born on 10 Apr 1885 in London and died on 9 Apr 1960 in Herefordshire at age 74.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Mynde Park, Much Dewchurch, Herefordshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.
- He worked as an officer of the Coldstream Guards.
- He worked as a Secretary of the Ledbury Hunt.

14-**John Francis MacLean 8th of Corrie-Kingairloch** was born on 1 Mar 1901 in Morwick Hall, Acklington, Northumberland and died in Mar 1986 in Hereford, Herefordshire at age 85.

John married **Vivienne Aldyth Maud Miesegaes**, daughter of **Aric Miesegaes** and **Maud Stansfield**, on 15 Jul 1925 in Worth. Vivienne was born on 16 Sep 1903 in Longwood and died in 1969 in Ross on Wye, Herefordshire at age 66. They had two children: **Michael Francis** and **Ian**.

15-**Michael Francis MacLean 9th of Corrie-Kingairloch**<sup>13</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1927 in London and died on 29 Jun 2012 at age 85.

General Notes: On Friday 29th June 2012, aged 85. Much loved husband of Penny, father of Nicholas, and grandfather of Flora, Alice and Bella. Thanksgiving service at St. Michael's, Sunninghill on Wednesday, 11th July at 2.30pm. Family flowers only please. Donations if desired to ABF The Soldiers' Charity c/o Cyril H Lovegrove, Funeral Directors, 29c, High street, Sunninghill, Berkshire, SL5 9NP (01344 622114)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He worked as an Underwriter at Lloyds.

Michael married **Neelia Clothilde Plunket**, daughter of **Hon. Brindsley Sheridan Bushe Plunket** and **Aileen Sibell Mary Guinness**, on 2 Feb 1956 in London. The marriage ended in divorce. Neelia was born on 10 May 1929 and died in 1992 at age 63.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were divorced Divorce in 1959.

Michael next married **Penelope Anderton**, daughter of **Eric Anderton**. They had one son: **Nicholas Francis**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Nicholas Francis MacLean 10th of Corrie-Kingairloch

Nicholas married **Charlotte Elizabeth Foucar**, daughter of **Anthony Emile Foucar**. They had three children: **Flora Emily**, **Alice Louisa**, and **Arabella Georgina Lucy**.

#### 17-Flora Emily MacLean

#### 17-Alice Louisa MacLean

#### 17-Arabella Georgina Lucy MacLean

### 15-Ian MacLean

14-**Gerald MacLean** was born on 11 Jun 1903 in Morwick Hall, Acklington, Northumberland and died on 14 May 1968 in Ardingly, Sussex at age 64.

Gerald married **Katrina Cardwell**, daughter of **Eustace Cardwell** and **Leila Moore-Beck**, on 7 Nov 1935 in London. Katrina was born on 14 Oct 1906 in London and died on 18 Nov 1956 in Ardingly, Sussex at age 50. They had two children: **Patricia** and **Christopher Peter**.

#### 15-Patricia MacLean

#### 15-Christopher Peter MacLean

Gerald next married **Hermione Constance Lascelles**, daughter of **Sir Alfred George Lascelles** and **Isabel Carteret Thynne**, on 18 Jul 1959 in Highbrook. Hermione was born on 20 Jul 1917 and died on 11 Nov 1968 at age 51.

14-**Capt. Peter MacLean**<sup>27</sup> was born on 19 Feb 1910 in Pendower, Benwell, Newcastle, died on 20 Feb 1944 in Monte Cassino, Italy. Killed in action at age 34, and was buried in Minturno War Cemetery, Marina di Minturno, Italy. Grave V.J.18.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Grenadier Guards.

13-**John William Beaumont Pease 1st Baron Wardington**<sup>7,24</sup> was born on 4 Jul 1869 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 7 Aug 1950 in Wardington Manor, Banbury at age 81.

General Notes: John William Pease. Lord Wardington. On leaving Oxford, entered into the banking partnership of Hodgkin, Barnett, Pease, Spence & Co., in Northumberland. On amalgamation, he became a director of Lloyds and then Vice-chairman. He served as Chairman of Lloyds Bank from 1922 to 1945 and of the Bank of London and South Africa from 1922 to 1947. In 1936 he was raised to the peerage as Baron Wardington, of Alnmouth in the County of Northumberland.. Master of the Percy Foxhounds.

John William Beaumont Pease (1881), JP ; Chairman of Lloyds Bank, Ltd. ; Chairman of the London and River Plate Bank. From Oatlands he went on to Marlborough and. New College, Oxford. On leaving Oxford he entered into private banking partnership of Messrs. Hodgkin, :Barnett, Pease, Spence & Co , in Northumberland ; on the amalgamation of the bank with Lloyds Bank he was elected a Director of Lloyds Bank, and subsequently became Chairman ; Master of the Percy Foxhounds, 1906-10 ; represented Oxford University at golf and lawn tennis, and has played on various occasions in the international golf match between England and Scotland, on the side of the former. Address : 13, Stratton Street, Piccadilly, London, W.1.  
-----

Pease, John William Beaumont, first Baron Wardington (1869– 1950), banker, was born at Pendower, West Road, Newcastle upon Tyne, on 4 July 1869, the second son of the banker John William Pease (1836– 1901) and his wife, Helen Mary Fox (1838– 1928), both Quakers. He was educated at Marlborough School (1878– 83) and then at New College, Oxford. A gifted sportsman, he was awarded a blue for both golf and lawn tennis.

Pease was a member of the leading business dynasty in the north-east of England responsible for the projection and management of the pioneering Stockton and Darlington Railway and the foundation of interlocking industrial interests embracing woollen textiles, coalmining, engineering, and metallurgical products. The Peases were related by marriage to other Quaker families with commercial interests, principally the Backhouses, Gurneys, and Foxes, and in that connection had founded a private banking partnership in the late eighteenth century which acted as the clearing house for the Peases' own concerns and also as a vehicle for the raising of capital. In this latter context the history of the Pease family is a testament to the strength

## Descendants of John Pease

---

of the Quaker credit network in mobilizing capital resources for industrial ventures.

Pease's father was a partner in the family bank in Darlington, but in 1859 he moved to Newcastle upon Tyne to become a partner in the banking firm of Hodgkin, Barnett, Pease, Spence & Co. This firm was founded in the wake of the collapse of the Northumberland and Durham District Bank in 1857, an event which precipitated the bankruptcy of the heavily indebted Derwent Iron Company located at Consett. As a major traffic-sender on the Stockton and Darlington Railway, there can be little doubt that Pease's father was propelled northwards to participate in the management of a new banking concern which was expected to play a leading role in the reconstruction of the iron company. This was achieved in 1864 with the foundation of the Consett Iron Company.

Pease himself became a partner in Hodgkin Barnett Pease Spence in the early 1890s, and as senior partner he was to play the leading role in negotiating a merger with Lloyds Bank in 1902. As a prosperous local bank possessing an extensive branch network in the north-east of England, Hodgkin Barnett Pease Spence had some claim to preferment within Lloyds' managerial structure and, after the formal amalgamation in 1903, Pease was elected to the London board of Lloyds. By 1910 he had risen to the position of deputy chairman and in 1922, following the death of Sir Richard Vassar-Smith, he succeeded to the chairmanship. He remained in office until December 1945, a period of service equalling the combined total of his three successors.

In the inter-war period Pease was perhaps better known as a talented amateur golfer than as a banker; he was invariably in contention for the UK amateur championship, and served latterly as chairman of the championship committee. On 6 April 1923 he married Dorothy Charlotte (d. 1993), the daughter of Lord Forster, governor-general of Australia, and the widow of the Hon. Harold Lubbock. They had two sons, Christopher Henry Beaumont (b. 1924) and William Simon (b. 1925). The elder son became a partner in the leading stockbroking firm of Hoare Govett.

Pease was notable for his conservative and orthodox policies while chairman of Lloyds, and during his tenure of office the bank developed a reputation for over-caution. Indeed, between the wars Lloyds' share of deposits and advances declined in relation to those of the other large clearing banks, indicating some loss of competitiveness. Presiding over the board with authority and dignity, Pease nevertheless discouraged discussion, so that board meetings tended to be rubber-stamp affairs. However, as a leading banker he owed his considerable reputation to his qualities of impeccable integrity and honesty. He was appointed chairman of the Committee of London Clearing Bankers and also served as president of the British Bankers' Association. In 1936 his services to banking were recognized in his elevation to the peerage as Baron Wardington, of Alnmouth, Northumberland. He died at Wardington Manor, Wardington, near Banbury, on 7 August 1950, and was cremated in Oxford on 14 August.

M. W. Kirby

-----  
Known to the family as "Monty" or "Montie" Pease, as in Beaumont.  
-----

**21 Nov 1879, Fri:** .....John William Pease's servant came in to say that Monti had the measles and that their plan of coming to us must be altered.  
*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oatlands School, Harrogate in 1881.
- He was educated at Marlborough.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as a Banker. Hodgkin, Barnett, Pease, Spence & Co.
- He worked as a Chairman of Lloyds Bank in 1922-1948.

John married **Hon. Dorothy Charlotte Forster**, daughter of **Rt. Hon. Henry William Forster Baron Forster** and **Hon. Rachel Douglas-Scott-Montagu**, on 5 Apr 1923 in London. Dorothy was born on 10 Apr 1891 in Southend Hall, Lewisham and died on 15 May 1983 at age 92. They had two children: **Christopher Henry Beaumont** and **William Simon**.

14-**Christopher Henry Beaumont Pease 2nd Baron Wardington**<sup>7</sup> was born on 22 Jan 1924 in London and died on 7 Jul 2005 at age 81.

General Notes: Christopher Henry Pease. Lord Wardington. Known as "Bic"

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stockbroker.

Christopher married **Margaret Audrey White**, daughter of **John White** and **Eva Boswell**, on 9 Sep 1964. Margaret was born on 2 Nov 1927 in Bradford, Yorkshire and died on 8 Nov 2014 at age 87. They had three children: **Christopher William Beaumont**, **Lucy Ann**, and **Helen Elizabeth**.

General Notes: Audrey White was from a humble background, but became a successful model and author, was turned down for a BBC announcer's job for being deemed "too

## Descendants of John Pease

---

beautiful", then established financial courses for women, worked for charities and became a lady of the aristocracy.

Born in Bradford in 1927, she was an only child. Her father, a commercial traveller, left when she was young and, following a move at the start of the Second World War, was brought up by her mother, Eva, in north London. She attended Henrietta Barnett School in Finchley and remembered enduring the Blitz with her cat, Luftwaffe, and later sheltering under her desk during the early doodlebug raids.

Leaving school at 16, she wanted to become a nurse but worked at the [Elizabeth Arden](http://shop.elizabetharden.com/) cosmetics salon on Bond Street earning a guinea a day. She was spotted by a client, Phyllis Digby Morton, editor of Woman and Beauty, who invited her to be photographed for the magazine. Described by one admirer as "a raving beauty... with a smile as fresh as spring and the playful eye of a puppy," she became one of the best known faces of the 1950s, appearing in countless advertisements. In a series of National Savings posters she appeared in full bridal regalia, having fulfilled the job requirement of someone "young, charming and unsophisticated".

In 1951 it was reported that the BBC had turned her down as a stand-in television announcer for being "too sophisticated and severely beautiful..." and in case she "alarmed timid men from Wigan and country districts". One commentator put it, "Could you watch Miss White talking about depressions over Iceland and absorb what she was saying?"

White had only applied for the job "as a lark", she said, adding, "The pay is pretty poor, you know." She picked up other television work, appeared in a handful of films and worked as an announcer on commercial radio. She was later the face of Dreft washing powder, claiming, "I always find time to give my nylons and undies that all-important nightly dip in Dreft."

She dated the actors Jon Pertwee (a future Doctor Who) and Anthony Steele, then in 1953 married Jack Dunfee, a theatrical impresario and one of the 1930s "Bentley Boys" racing drivers. She had once remarked that her ideal man had to be tall, intelligent, about 10 years older and preferably connected with the arts; Dunfee was 26 years her senior. The following year she became fashion editor of Housewife magazine, staying for six years before taking the same job at Go for two years. By this time her marriage had ended, and in 1964 she married Christopher Henry Beaumont "Bic" Pease, the second Lord Wardington, a partner at the stockbrokers Hoare Govett and a noted bibliophile. They moved into Wardington Manor, his medieval-Jacobean house near Banbury, and adopted three children.

Lady Wardington had never really had to worry about money, but when her husband suffered a heart attack she realised she was ignorant about financial matters. So she established a financial management course, Capital and Savings Handling (CASH), dealing with savings, pensions and the stock market and aimed at women. She believed her title added glamour and was partly why it ran successfully for eight years.

In 1991 she was back in the news with a series of books called Superhints. Wanting to raise money for a hospice in Banbury that was caring for a former secretary, she hit upon the idea of famous people offering everyday tips. She "simply wrote to about 3,000 people, asking them to donate a hint." Her connections ensured some big names. The series included Superhints to cooking, gardening and, finally, life itself; the latter had tips from Richard Briers, Jane Fonda and Cliff Richard.

But with a high percentage of titled contributors, their "hints" were often rather less practical than they were revealing of their authors. The Marchioness of Northampton suggested using toothpaste to clean flies off the windscreen while Lady Cobbold recommended paper knickers because "it saves washing and they are good for lighting the fire". Princess Margaret advised pouring white wine on to red spilt on the carpet, leaving it for five minutes before clearing up. Lady Dashwood claimed that in order to pacify an angry child one should "whisper gently into his ear and he will stop crying to hear what you are saying. This is also 100 per cent effective with husbands."

Tragedy struck in 2004, while the Wardingtons were away, when the manor caught fire following an electrical fault in the attic. Fortunately, their daughter Helen and a human chain of villagers rescued the priceless collection of rare maps and atlases, including the earliest printed edition (1477 in Bologna) of Ptolemy's atlas. Lord Wardington died the following year and Lady Wardington moved into a cottage in the village, from where she continued her charity work.

With the manor fully restored in 2013, she remarked, "the really maddening thing is that the kitchen was absolutely untouched. I would have liked a new kitchen."

**Margaret Audrey White, model, fashion editor, author and fund-raiser: born Bradford 2 November 1927; married 1953 Jack Dunfee (marriage dissolved), 1964 Christopher Pease, Lord Wardington (died 2005; two adopted daughters, one adopted son); died 8 November 2014.**

Noted events in her life were:

- Her obituary was published in The Independent on 10 Dec 2014.

### 15-Christopher William Beaumont Pease

### 15-Lucy Ann Pease

Lucy married **John Vallance Petrie**, son of **Neil Petrie**. They had three children: **Christopher Beaumont**, **Angus Crawford**, and **Abigail Lucy**.

### 16-Christopher Beaumont Petrie

### 16-Angus Crawford Petrie

### 16-Abigail Lucy Petrie

### 15-Helen Elizabeth Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Dr. William Simon Pease 3rd Baron Wardington**<sup>7</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1925 in London and died on 19 Mar 2019 at age 93.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MA MB BS FRCS.
- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He was educated at St Thomas's Hospital Medical School.
- He worked as a Consultant ENT Surgeon, Central Middlesex and Northwick Park Hospitals in 1967-1985.

William married **Hon. Elizabeth Jane Ormsby-Gore**, daughter of **William George Arthur Ormsby-Gore 4th Baron Harlech** and **Lady Beatrice Edith Mildred Gascoyne-Cecil**, on 26 Oct 1962. Elizabeth was born on 14 Nov 1929 and died on 19 Jan 2004 at age 74. They had no children.

13-**Sophia Mabel Pease**<sup>27,31</sup> was born on 14 Sep 1871 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 22 Jan 1953 in Fownhope, Herefordshire at age 81.

Sophia married **Lt. Col. Reginald Wilson Fox**,<sup>27,31</sup> son of **Charles Henry Fox**<sup>27,31,190,191</sup> and **Caroline Chapman**,<sup>27,31,191,192</sup> on 18 Nov 1891 in The Chapel, Benwell Tower, Newcastle. Reginald was born on 1 Nov 1866 in Wellington, Somerset, died on 8 Mar 1916 in Dujailah, Nahr, Iraq. Killed In Action. at age 49, and was buried in Basra Memorial, Iraq. They had no children.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Miscellaneous: They were married by the Bishop of Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker.
- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Clare College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a JP for Devon.
- He worked as an officer of the 5th Battalion Devon Regiment.
- He had a residence in Grimstone, Horrbridge, Devon.

12-**Edwin Lucas Pease**<sup>4,62,79,200</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1838 in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham, died on 24 Jan 1889 in Darlington, County Durham at age 50, and was buried on 28 Jan 1889 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. The cause of his death was Died as a consequence of his horse falling on him.

General Notes: **Sun 12 Feb 1882** - Spent Sunday at Bushel Hill (Bushel Hill was Mowden Hall, Darlington) with the Edwin Peases. Went over their new house which promises I think to be a very pretty one, one of the prettiest I have seen of 'Waterhouses' - Went to Darlington meeting in the morning, walked about in the afternoon & talked politics with Edwin in the evening, he is a very moderate Liberal & has the character of being a Tory but I must say I sympathize with him in his dislike of Radicalism though I have a greater contempt & detestation of Toryism than he.

**Sun 27 Jan 1889** - Went to Darlington meeting with Jack, many touching allusions to poor Edwin Pease's death which took place on Thursday morning last - he was smashed to pieces with his frightful fall out hunting, he had 7 fractures of the ribs alone - The night before he had this fall he was dining with Edmund Backhouse & had said he had not had a fall this season & then he added "I must not boast as the last time I said this I had an awful cropper the next day" - He was riding a pulling horse called 'Hussar' & he is supposed to have lost his temper with him & was pounding him round a ploughed field when his horse fell & rolled over him - The Doctor said he was like a sack of stone with all his broken bones.

**Mon 28 Jan 1889** - Edwin Pease's funeral - a great gathering - I feel most I think for poor Uncle John Wm.

*The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington in 1875-1876 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Partner in the Southern States Coal, Iron and Land Company.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in 1882 in Bushel Hill, Darlington, County Durham.

Edwin married **Frances Helen Edwards**,<sup>4,79</sup> daughter of **William Peter Edwards**<sup>4,119,177</sup> and **Mary Ann Dixon**,<sup>119</sup> on 1 Oct 1862 in FMH Ross-on-Wye. Frances was born in 1838 in Hindwell, Old Radnor, Wales, died on 23 Feb 1907 in Darlington, County Durham at age 69, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **Emily Beaumont**, **William Edwin**, **Helen Theresa**, **Ernest Hubert**, and **Owen Beaumont**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Aug 1851-Dec 1854 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Emily Beaumont Pease**<sup>4</sup> was born on 10 Aug 1863 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1921 in London at age 58.

Emily married **Thomas Winch**.

13-**William Edwin Pease**<sup>4,7</sup> was born on 3 Jun 1865 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Jan 1926 in Darlington, County Durham at age 60, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Conservative MP for Darlington from 1923. Director of Cleveland Bridge and Engineering Co. Darlington. Consett Iron Co. Durham & North Yorks. Public House Trust. Mayor of Darlington 1924-25. Club. Boodle's

-----  
Pease, William Edwin.

Adm. pens. at TRINITY, May 23, 1884. [Eldest] s. of Edwin Lucas, of Mowden, Darlington (and Frances Helen, dau. of William Peter Edwards, of Hindwell, Radnors.).

B. June 3, 1865, at Darlington.

School, Clifton College.

Matric. Michs. 1884; B.A. 1888.

Of Mowden, Darlington, and Pentre, Cascob, Radnors.

J.P. for Radnors.; High Sheriff, 1894.

Director of the Cleveland Bridge and Engineering Co., Darlington; of the Consett Iron Co., etc.

Mayor of Darlington, 1924-5. M.P. for Darlington, 1923-6. Died Jan. 23, 1926.

Brother of Ernest H. (1890) and Owen B. (1897). (Burke, L.G.; Walford, County Families; Who was Who.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He had a residence in Mowden Hall, Darlington, Co. Durham..
- He worked as a Director of the Consett Iron Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the North Brancepeth Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman of the West Durham & Wallsend Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman, Cleveland Bridge & Engineering.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Radnorshire in 1894.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington in 1902-1903.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Darlington in 1923-1926 in Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Helen Theresa Pease**<sup>4,79</sup> was born on 14 Jan 1868 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 25 Jan 1874 in Darlington, County Durham at age 6, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Capt. Ernest Hubert Pease**<sup>4</sup> was born on 8 Jun 1871 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 19 Sep 1928 in Ledge House, Bembridge, Isle of Wight at age 57, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Captain ERNEST H. PEASE (1882). Has decided not to accept an invitation to become Conservative candidate for Darlington at the next election. It will be recalled that

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Captain Pease contested the constituency in February last at the by-election caused by the death of his brother, Alderman W. E. Pease, but was defeated in a three-cornered fight by a small majority. In April the Executive Committee of the local Conservative Association invited him to become prospective candidate and he asked time for consideration of the invitation, promising a definite answer at the end of the year. Captain Pease states that after fully considering the matter he cannot allow his name to go forward. This decision will be keenly regretted by all members of the Conservative party in the town. The Executive Committee are taking immediate steps to secure a prospective candidate. At a meeting of the Darlington Town Council on November 4th last the Mayor, Councillor Best referred to Captain Pease's retirement from municipal life and paid a high tribute to his work on the Council.

-----  
Pease, Ernest Hubert.

Adm. at TRINITY HALL, 1890. [2nd] s. of Edwin Lucas, Esq., of Mowden, Darlington (and Frances Helen Edwards). [B. June 10, 1871.] School, Repton.

Matric. Michs. 1890.

Of Mowden, Darlington.

Well known in the hunting field.

Served in the Great War, 1914-19 (Capt., Yorkshire Regt. (T.F.) and Special List (School of Instruction); O.B.E.; mentioned in Secretary of State's List for 'valuable services'). Resided latterly at Bembridge, Isle of Wight, where he died Sept. 19, 1928; buried at Darlington.

Brother of Owen B. (1897) and William E. (1884).

(Repton Sch. Reg.; Scott, MSS.; Univ.

War List; Burke, L.G.; Fox-Davies, Armorial Families; The Times, Sept. 21, 1928.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Oatlands School, Harrogate in 1882.
- He was educated at Repton.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He resided at Ledge House in Bembridge, Isle of Wight, Hampshire.

Ernest married **Clare Florence Dorothea Rees Davies**. Clare was born on 1 Jul 1872, died on 19 May 1940 at age 67, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham. They had three children: **Joy Frances**, **Elinor Dorothea**, and **Nicholas Edwin**.

14-**Joy Frances Pease**<sup>7</sup> was born on 23 Mar 1906, died on 2 Jan 1981 at age 74, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Joy married **Eric Malcolm Fraser**,<sup>7</sup> son of **Prof. Sir Thomas Richard Fraser**<sup>7</sup> and **Susanna Margaret Duncan**, on 8 May 1929 in St. Margaret's Church, Westminster. Eric was born on 17 Nov 1896 and died on 9 Dec 1960 at age 64. They had no children.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE.
- He was educated at Edinburgh Academy.
- He worked as a Sales Controller, ICI Ltd.
- He had a residence in Radnor House, New Street, Henley on Thames.

14-**Elinor Dorothea Pease** was born in 1908 and died on 9 Jan 1997 at age 89.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with CBE JP.

Elinor married **Col. John Durival Kemp 1st Viscount Rochdale**, son of **George Kemp 1st Baron Rochdale** and **Beatrice Mary Egerton**, on 19 Mar 1931. John was born on 5 Jun 1906 and died on 24 May 1993 at age 86. They had two children: **St. John** and **Bryony Joy**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**St. John Kemp 2nd Viscount Rochdale** was born on 15 Jan 1938 and died on 27 Feb 2015 at age 77.

General Notes: St John Durival Kemp.

St. married **Serena Jane Clark-Hall**, daughter of **James Edward Michael Clark-Hall** and **Diana Mary Gatacre**. They had four children: **Jonathan Hugo Durival**, **Joanna Victoria**, **Susanna Jane**, and **Christopher George**.

16-**Jonathan Hugo Durival Kemp 3rd Viscount Rochdale**

Jonathan married **Ming Zian Zhu**. They had one daughter: **(No Given Name)**.

17-**Kemp**

16-**Hon. Joanna Victoria Kemp**

16-**Hon. Susanna Jane Kemp**

16-**Hon. Christopher George Kemp** was born on 7 Apr 1969 and died on 25 Feb 2015 at age 45.

Christopher married **Clare Daunt**. They had two children: **George Thomas** and **Sasha**.

17-**George Thomas Kemp**

17-**Sasha Kemp**

St. next married **Elizabeth Boldon**, daughter of **Robert Norman Rossiter Boldon**.

15-**Bryony Joy Kemp** was born on 18 Jun 1947 and died on 19 Sep 1963 at age 16.

14-**Capt. Nicholas Edwin Pease** was born on 21 Sep 1911, died on 31 Jan 1973 in Chelmsford, Essex at age 61, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OBE (Military).

Nicholas married **Anne De Bunsen**, daughter of **Arnold George De Bunsen** and **Helena Catherine Sophia Tennyson-D'enyncourt**. They had one son: **Alexander Mark**.

15-**Alexander Mark Pease**

Alexander married **Lucy Jane Slater**, daughter of **George Anthony Slater**. They had two children: **Claudia Catherine Anne** and **Marina Lily Jane**.

16-**Claudia Catherine Anne Pease**

16-**Marina Lily Jane Pease**

Nicholas next married **Katherine Anne Loftus Paton**. They had two children: **Serena Clare** and **Philippa Katherine**.

15-**Serena Clare Pease**

15-**Philippa Katherine Pease**

13-**Owen Beaumont Pease**<sup>4</sup> was born on 1 Jan 1879 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 17 Apr 1912 in Swale, Richmond, Yorkshire at age 33.

General Notes: Pease, Owen Beaumont.

Adm. at TRINITY HALL, 1897. [3rd] s. of Edwin L[ucas], deceased, of Mowden, Darlington (and Frances Helen Edwards). [B. Jan. 1, 1879.] School, Repton.

Matric. Michs. 1897; B.A. 1901.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Of Swale, Richmond, Yorks.  
Died Apr. 17, 1912.  
Brother of Ernest H. (1890) and William E. (1884).  
(Repton Sch. Reg.; Burke, L.G.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Repton.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He had a residence in Swale, Richmond, Yorkshire.

Owen married **Violet Madeline Huntriss**, daughter of **William James Huntriss** and **Martha Shaw**, in 1902 in Doncaster, Yorkshire. Violet was born in May 1882 in Doncaster, Yorkshire, was christened on 27 May 1882 in Doncaster, Yorkshire, and died in 1956 in Scarborough, Yorkshire at age 74. They had one son: **Rupert Llewellyn**.

Noted events in her life were:

- Miscellaneous: Quaker family connections.

14-**Rupert Llewellyn Pease** was born in 1906 in Frenchgate, Richmond, Yorkshire and died on 12 Jul 1945 in Changi Internment Camp, Singapore at age 39.

12-**Elizabeth Mary Pease**<sup>4,27,44,131</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1840 in North Lodge, Darlington, County Durham, died on 24 Feb 1903 in Darlington, County Durham at age 62, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Anna Louisa Pease**<sup>4,77,201</sup> was born on 16 May 1863 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 20 Oct 1911 in Hoppyland Park, Witton le Wear, County Durham at age 48, and was buried on 24 Oct 1911 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Known as "Louie"

Tues 24 Oct 1911 – To Louie Pease's funeral after lunch with Lloyd, Blanche, Miss Peckover & Walter (Walter Fell Pease) – a great many of our family present including Aunt Helen, Edward came with me – we stood in the rain on my parents grave – how often have I followed our dead into that graveyard! Louie was a sweet, brave little woman – I was always fond of her – I was at her parents wedding in 1862 & signed their Certificate! She now rests by her parents & brothers & poor Walter is alone – My father always called Louie who was a dark haired very rosy cheeked pretty girl with bright eyes & smiles "Little Blue Socs" – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

13-**Norman Henry Pease**<sup>4,77</sup> was born on 10 Jun 1866 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 May 1879 in Cannes, France at age 12, and was buried in Cannes, France (Named on his brother Bertram's grave, FBG Darlington). The cause of his death was Fever.

General Notes: **1 May 1879, Thurs:** Received a telegram from Darlington saying Henry Fell Pease's little boy Norman had died of fever at Cannes this morning at 2 o'clock. I suppose him, to be about 13 – they are very much to be felt for.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

**Tues 29 April 1884** - .went what Meyers calls an "exception" to Les Isles des Lerins and saw 22 of the Arab prisoners (the Insurrectionaries of Algeria). Cannes cold and windy (as usual). Visited the cemetery to see Nellie's grandmother's grave, (Lucy Fowler n<sup>ee</sup> Waterhouse) and Norman Pease's.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

13-**Bertram Fell Pease**<sup>44</sup> was born on 13 May 1868 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Mar 1870 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Walter Fell Pease**<sup>4,77</sup> was born on 15 Mar 1874 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 5 Jan 1936 in Moulton Hall, Richmond, Yorkshire at age 61, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Wed 8 Jan 1936 – OME – I did not feel well enough to go to Walter Pease's (funeral of his ashes) funeral at Darlington – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

-----  
Pease, Walter Fell.

Adm. at TRINITY HALL, 1893. [3rd] s. of Henry Fell, Esq., M.P., of Brinkburn, Darlington [and Stanhope Castle, Durham (and Elizabeth, dau. of John Beaumont Pease, of North

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Lodge, Darlington).  
B. Mar. 15, 1874]. School, Winton House, Winchester.  
Matric. Michs. 1893.  
Sometime of Brinkburn, Darlington.  
Subsequently of Moulton Hall, Middleton Tyas, Yorks.  
Married, Jan. 21, 1914, Florence Evelyn, dau. of Edward Gibson Tilton, of Victoria, B.C. Died Jan. 5, 1936, at Moulton Hall.  
Stepnephew of Edward L. (1880) and John F. (1884). (Burke, L.G.; Walford, County Families; The Times, Jan. 6, 1936.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He had a residence in Witton Castle, Witton le Wear, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Moulton Hall, Richmond, Yorkshire.
- He was a Quaker.

13-**Algernon Henry Pease**<sup>4</sup> was born on 19 May 1882 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 19 Apr 1955 in 5411 Hamsterley Road, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada at age 72, and was buried on 23 Apr 1955 in Royal Oak Crematorium, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of his death was Cerebral Haemorrhage.

General Notes: This water tower is one of the last remaining in Saanich, and is a valuable reminder of the importance of market gardening in the municipality's early development. Until the Saanich Waterworks reached rural areas, many farmers had gravity-fed water tanks. Architect P.L. James reportedly designed this tower just after the formation of a partnership with his brother Douglas James, along with the Pease's house (part of which was moved and serves as the University of Victoria's Student Health Services Centre). The tower originally had a tank on a raised platform. Letitia Jean Pease (née Brydges, 1878-1965) who was born in Londonderry Nova Scotia, and her husband Algernon Henry Pease (1882-1955), born in County Durham, England, named their property Hamsterley Farm, after Algernon's birthplace. Algernon came to Canada in 1907 and lived in Winnipeg briefly, where he married Letitia. Upon his arrival to Victoria, Algernon established a chicken farm at Strawberry Vale, which he sold soon after to engage in real estate. He bought this property and operated a strawberry jam factory on it. Strawberries flourished in Saanich and are an important local food product; a Strawberry Festival is still held annually in mid-July. The Peases were entrepreneurial, and in addition to their successful jam-making enterprise they made chocolates and candy, sold produce, owned a chicken farm and made home-made wine, which they marketed during Prohibition. After they sold this property, they opened the Hamsterley Tea Room on the Malahat, then Hamsterley Lakeside and later the Toby Jug at Elk Lake. Algernon was appointed an M.B.E. for his work in establishing the B.C. Salvage Corps in the Second World War. During the War, Letitia Pease was instrumental in starting 'Bundles for Britain,' which sent new and used clothing to those who had been bombed out in Britain. She also opened the Superfutilities Shop, on Government Street in Victoria, where donations of valuables, to be sold for the war effort, were accepted. Pease Lake in Central Saanich was named after Algernon. From 1933 to 1946, Alice Maud Robertson of "The Spode Shop" (née Ferguson, 1877-1957), born in Glasgow, Scotland owned the property. She called the property Drummadoon, changed to Upper Drummadoon when her daughter's house, Lower Drummadoon, was built lower down the hill (see 2511 Sinclair Road). Alice, an antique dealer and her husband Frederick Norman Douglas Robertson (1876-1947), born in Douglas, Scotland were also the managers of The Spode Shop. Alice and her daughter, Margo, were horsewomen, and in 1933 they had the water tower enclosed as a stable, with a hayloft and tackroom in the tank section. Windows were added, it was shingled, given a shingle roof, and the tank portion was covered in rough weatherboards. The property is now part of the University of Victoria. In 2003, the water tower suffered a fire, but was restored two years later.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MBE.
- He was educated at Leighton Park School.
- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada in 1906.
- He worked as a Merchant.

14-**Rosalind Fell Pease** was born on 27 Aug 1909 in Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Secretary in 1938 in Mount Edward Apartments, Vancouver Street, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Douglas Allen Pease Campbell

14-Frederick Fell Pease was born on 8 Jan 1912 in Victoria, British Columbia, Canada and died on 26 Mar 1993 in Sarasota, Florida, USA at age 81.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Wellington College in Crowthorne, Berkshire.
- He worked as a Pilot, Royal Canadian Air Force.
- He worked as a Stockbroker, E. F. Hutton & Co.
- He had a residence before 1971 in Bal Harbour, Florida, USA.
- He had a residence after 1971 in Sarasota, Florida, USA.

12-Walter Pease<sup>45,142</sup> was born on 2 Feb 1843 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 6 Dec 1871 in Darlington, County Durham at age 28, and was buried on 9 Dec 1871 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: **6 Dec 1871, Wed:** ....They bring a very poor account of Walter Pease, constant sickness - seems to reduce him to almost unconsciousness.

**7 Dec 1871, Thurs:** Our letters this morning bring the account of poor Walter Pease's death last evening - wrote a few lines to cousin John Beaumont Pease of sympathy.

**9 Dec 1871, Sat:** After a little chat with my father during which he appeared to be very sleepy, down to the office; wrote a few letters, and then a chat with Arthur, Gurney & Charles; to Southend, dinner (lunch), and then with Minnie, Emma & Elizabeth Lucy Fowler to poor Walter Pease's funeral. After a prayer at the grave from John Dodshon, we went into the meeting house where we had a sermon from Isaac Sharp and then a stirring one from John Dodshon - a prayer from Cos. Katherine Backhouse and one from Isaac Sharp; to Southend where my father was a little sick; then North Lodge where we sat quietly down for an hour, a beautiful prayer from Jane Pease 'Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God' - a few words from Uncle Henry - then Southend - then with Emma Pease to Hutton by 10.20; slightly improved a/cs of the Prince of Wales.

*The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.* (Unpublished)

12-Anne Edith Pease<sup>159,254</sup> was born on 1 May 1846 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 31 May 1886 at age 40, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

11-Elizabeth Pease<sup>16,24,36,130,159</sup> was born on 5 Jan 1807 in Feethams, Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Feb 1897 in Huntly Lodge, Merchiston, Edinburgh at age 90, and was buried on 8 Feb 1897 in Grange Cemetery, Edinburgh.

General Notes: Features in the painting of The Anti-Slavery Society Convention, 1840, by Benjamin Robert Haydon

Nichol, Elizabeth Pease [née Elizabeth Pease] (1807– 1897), slavery abolitionist and radical, was born on 5 January 1807 in Darlington, the second of the two children of Joseph Pease (1772– 1846), wool manufacturer, and his first wife, Elizabeth (1779– 1824), daughter of John Beaumont, chemist, of Holborn, London, and his wife, Mary. The Peases were members of one of the great Quaker industrialist families of the nineteenth century, who played a leading role in philanthropic and humanitarian movements.

Elizabeth Pease was educated at a local school and then by a governess, but her studies were disrupted by nursing her sick mother. She suffered from poor health during her early adulthood, which was exacerbated by grief at the deaths of her parents. She did not marry until she was in her mid-forties, when she finally left the Pease family home at Feethams Mansion in Darlington. Her husband, whom she married on 6 July 1853, was Dr John Pringle Nichol (1804– 1859), regius professor of astronomy at the University of Glasgow. He was a Presbyterian, and Elizabeth was disowned by the Society of Friends for 'marrying out'. She settled in Glasgow with her husband; on his death in 1859 she moved to Edinburgh, where she lived for the rest of her life.

Before and after her marriage Elizabeth Pease Nichol was involved in a wide variety of movements for radical reform, but she played particularly important roles in the anti-slavery, feminist, and anti-vivisection campaigns. From the mid-1830s to the mid-1860s her deepest involvement was with anti-slavery activities. She joined other women campaigning in 1837– 8 for the complete emancipation of slaves in the British West Indies, and she became a central figure in the forging of a transatlantic abolitionist network from 1836 onwards. She fostered links between female anti-slavery societies in Britain and the United States, and she became one of the leading British promoters of the radical wing of the movement which was led by William Lloyd Garrison. She engaged in an extensive correspondence with American abolitionists, discussing the wide range of radical reforms which she actively supported: anti-slavery, the peace movement, temperance, the Anti-Corn Law League, Chartism, Italian and Hungarian nationalism and republicanism, and home rule for Ireland. She continued her anti-slavery activities into the mid-1860s, when she was president of the Edinburgh Ladies' Emancipation Society. She also campaigned against racial discrimination, opposing attempts at racial segregation among American Quakers and helping to set up the Society for the Furtherance of Human Brotherhood in the 1880s. She also played a vital 'behind-the-scenes' role in the British India Society, formed by her father in 1839 to campaign against debt bondage, and acted as her father's secretary and assistant, collecting information, writing leaflets and articles for the provincial press, advising the society's travelling lecturer, and encouraging ladies' anti-slavery societies to support the cause.

First alerted to the 'woman question' by American abolitionists in the 1830s, from the 1860s Elizabeth Pease Nichol became involved in the wide spectrum of feminist campaigns. She was a member of the executive committee of the Ladies' National Association, founded in 1870, which campaigned for the repeal of the Contagious Diseases Acts, and she was also a member of the committee of the Edinburgh Women's Suffrage Society, founded in 1867. In addition she was involved in promoting female education: she publicly supported women's struggle to gain medical training at Edinburgh University; she became a member of the Edinburgh committee of the Ladies' Educational Association, established in 1867; and she was elected as a member of the first

## Descendants of John Pease

---

school board, set up in Scotland in 1873 after the passage of the Education Act. Elizabeth Pease Nichol also worked against cruelty to animals, and from 1875 onwards this became the main focus of her activity. As a leader of the campaign against vivisection, she set up a Scottish branch of the anti-vivisection society formed in London by Frances Power Cobbe (1822– 1904). Elizabeth Pease Nichol, with her intense blue eyes, simple dress, and Quaker bonnet, was an earnest, direct, independent-minded, and principled individual, who had an internationalist outlook and a wide circle of like-minded friends. She was also self-deprecating, and overcame her reluctance to speak in public only towards the end of her long career as a campaigner. She died on 3 February 1897 at her home, Huntly Lodge, Merchiston, Edinburgh, and was buried on 8 February alongside her husband in Grange cemetery, Edinburgh.

Clare Midgley

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Slavery Abolitionist.
- She worked as a Social reformer.

Elizabeth married **Prof. John Pringle Nichol**<sup>16,24,36,130,159</sup> on 6 Jul 1853 in Independent Chapel, Darlington, County Durham. John was born on 13 Jan 1804 in Huntly Hill, Brechin, Angus, died on 19 Sep 1859 in Glenburn House, Rothesay, Isle of Bute at age 55, and was buried in Grange Cemetery, Edinburgh.

General Notes: Nichol, John Pringle (1804– 1859), astronomer and political economist, was the eldest of seven children of John Nichol, a farmer from Northumberland, and Jane Forbes of Ellon, Aberdeenshire. Born on 13 January 1804 at Huntlyhill, Forfarshire, 4 miles north-east of Brechin, he was educated at Brechin grammar school, then, from 1818 to 1822, at King's College, Aberdeen; he did not graduate, but King's awarded him an honorary MA in 1857. During one of his vacations, at the age of seventeen, he was schoolmaster at Dun, and he later taught in Cupar, Hawick, and Montrose. At the same time he continued to study theology and is said to have been licensed as a minister.

While he was at Cupar the Fife Herald said that Nichol's excellent teaching in geography would be improved if he omitted discussion of political economy. This subject was, none the less, to preoccupy him for the next ten years, during which he wrote extensively for periodicals (as well as, in Tait's Edinburgh Magazine in 1833, advocating for the first time the nebular hypothesis which was to dominate his later writing). He entered into correspondence with John Stuart Mill, who became a lifelong friend. James Mill and Nassau Senior recommended him to succeed Jean-Baptiste Say as professor of political economy at the Collège de France. He was also a friend and supporter of George Combe, and of phrenology; in 1835 he worked with Combe to promote the public teaching of science in Edinburgh. On 1 August 1831 Nichol married Jane Tullis (1809– 1850), daughter of Robert Tullis (1775– 1831), printer and paper maker of Cupar and proprietor of the radical Fife Herald. Their elder child became Professor John Nichol, and the younger, Agnes, married William Jack, professor of mathematics at Glasgow.

Nichol was appointed regius professor of astronomy at the University of Glasgow in 1836, and was given an honorary LLD by the university the following year. He was elected a fellow of the Royal Society of Edinburgh in 1836. When William Meikleham, professor of natural philosophy, was ill in 1838– 40, Nichol helped to give his lectures. His teaching included the discoveries of contemporary French scientists, and he was thus responsible for introducing Fourier's work on heat to the young William Thomson, who later praised Nichol's inspiring enthusiasm for the great French school of mathematical physics. When Meikleham died in 1846, Nichol encouraged curriculum reform and helped to engineer Thomson's appointment to the chair.

Nichol determined to move the university observatory from the Old College to a site 5 miles west of Glasgow. A charismatic lecturer, in addition to four lectures per week on applied astronomy to meet the need of men trained in engineering to be able to survey, he gave popular lectures which stimulated formation of an astronomical association which raised a public subscription for the new Horselethill observatory; completed in 1841, the observatory became his family home four years later. Nichol spent the summer of 1840 travelling on the continent with his family and visiting Munich, where he bought instruments for the observatory. By 1843 he had spent £700 without consulting his colleagues, and in addition relations were strained when an inspection of the university's instruments revealed that some had been lent to Lord Rosse, though part of the difficulty stemmed from Nichol's colleagues' Conservative politics. By 1844 the association was in debt for more than it had raised, and the university took it over. Founding the observatory was Nichol's great success, but it proved beyond his skills to bring the new Ertel meridian circle into operation. Lecturing anyway prevented much research, and he published only two astronomical papers, in 1844 and 1855, both about the moon. Apparently a poor administrator, he was dismissed by the astronomer royal, George Airy, and by Professor David Forbes as a mere showman who had high aspirations and spent enormous sums on prestige projects with no permanent result. Yet he did much to spread astronomical knowledge, and his successor, Robert Grant (1814– 1892), put the instruments to excellent use.

In his first years in Glasgow, Nichol began to write popular accounts of contemporary astronomy. Views of the Architecture of the Heavens (1837), concerned with the origins of the universe, was like most of his work written in enthusiastic, even lavish, language. With Mill and the philosophical radicals he believed in a science of progress: progress could be seen both in the political or psychological world and in the physical world. The most dramatic example of the latter was the nebular hypothesis, which suggested that the solar system had been formed by the action of natural law upon a rotating and condensing gaseous nebula. As early as October 1833 in Tait's Edinburgh Magazine (4, 1833, 57– 64) he cited the theory and thus laid heavy stress on the earl of Rosse's detection of the spiral structure of certain nebulae, which indicated that they were rotating; he also stressed the 'true nebulousness' of others such as the Orion nebula, which appeared to suggest that they consisted of condensing gas. Many thought him to be the author of the anonymous Vestiges of Creation (1844) which proved to have been written by Robert Chambers.

An anonymous reviewer of Nicol's System of the World (1846) pointed out 'his very liberal and very unconsidered use of words such as inconceivable, infinite, eternal ... we find them applied to things which are not only quite measurable, but which have been measured' (British Quarterly Review, 6, 1847, 26). The same observation could be made of his later popularizations, The Stellar Universe (1847), The Planetary System (1848), and The Planet Neptune (1855), which are said to have been written in order to clear debts incurred in equipping the observatory. Though

## Descendants of John Pease

---

in declining health (his strength had been sapped by an enormous quantity of public lectures, including a tour in the United States in 1847– 8), he prepared the enormous Cyclopaedia of the Physical Sciences (1857).

Nichol's first wife died in 1850 and on 6 July 1853 he married, at an Independent chapel in Darlington, Elizabeth (1807– 1897) [see Nichol, Elizabeth Pease], daughter of Joseph Pease of Feethams, Darlington. Her uncle called it 'a union very much advised against and disapproved by all her friends' (Diaries of Edward Pease, 305– 6). Their objections were that Nichol was not a Quaker, and that he was a 'designing' man—they may have thought that he had designs on the family's wealth. Nichol remained a lifelong radical. In 1847 he wrote an introduction for Joseph Willm's Education of the People, in which he called for universal education. The Hungarian patriot Lajos Kossuth, touring Britain, stayed at the observatory in 1854. In 1857 Nichol was asked to stand as the Liberal candidate for Glasgow, but declined. He died of congestion of the brain at Glenburn House, Rothesay, Isle of Bute, on 19 September 1859 and was buried five days later in the Grange cemetery, Edinburgh.

John Burnett

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Scottish educator, astronomer and economist.
- He worked as a Regius Professor of Astronomy at the University of Glasgow.

Joseph next married **Anna Bradshaw**,<sup>16,36,137</sup> daughter of **Thomas Bradshaw**<sup>16,36,137</sup> and **Sarah Hoare**,<sup>16,36,137</sup> on 16 Mar 1831 in FMH Gracechurch Street, London. Anna was born on 19 Nov 1782 in New Ormond Street, Russell Square, London, died on 2 Apr 1856 in Feethams, Darlington, County Durham<sup>142</sup> at age 73, and was buried on 6 Apr 1856 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had no children.

General Notes: 2nd April 1856: "..... Poor Aunt Pease of Feethams died this afternoon ..."

6th April 1856: "..... was the funeral day of "my dear Aunt Anna Pease."

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

9-**Margaret Pease**<sup>16,34,52,255,256</sup> was born on 15 Apr 1739 in Darlington, County Durham (4th April also given) and died on 30 Apr 1803 in Darlington, County Durham at age 64.

Margaret married **Thomas Robson**,<sup>16,52,256</sup> son of **Thomas Robson**<sup>24</sup> and **Mary Hedley**,<sup>24</sup> on 20 Jan 1763 in Darlington, County Durham. Thomas was born on 19 Dec 1736 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 29 Apr 1812 in Darlington, County Durham at age 75. They had 11 children: **Edward, Mary, Elizabeth, Thomas, Ann, Nathan, Stephen, Margaret, John Pease, Joseph, and Pease.**

10-**Edward Robson**<sup>16,24,32,50</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1763 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 21 May 1813 in Tottenham, London at age 49, and was buried on 26 May 1813 in FBG Bunhill Fields, London.

General Notes: Robson, Edward (1763– 1813), botanist, was born on 17 October 1763 in Darlington, the eldest of the eleven children of Thomas Robson (1736– 1812), linen manufacturer, and his wife, Margaret (1739– 1803), daughter of Edward Pease of Darlington and his wife, Elizabeth. He was a life-long Quaker. His uncle was the botanist Stephen Robson (1741– 1779) and it was his influence which led to Edward Robson's interest in the field. In later years he was to pass this interest on to his own nephew, James Backhouse (1794– 1869) [see under Backhouse family (per. c.1770– 1945)], who also became a botanist.

Little is known of Robson's education, but it is likely he was trained in the linen trade by his father; he set up as a linen draper in High Row, Darlington. On 4 July 1788 he married Elizabeth (1770– 1852), daughter of Nathan and Mary Dearman of Thorne, near Doncaster. They had four children.

Robson's first major botanical work was the preparation of a supplement to his uncle's British Flora (1777), but publication of Sowerby and Smith's English Botany in 1790 caused him to abandon the project. He was made an associate of the Linnean Society the same year (21 December 1790). In 1793 he was a founder member and treasurer of the Society for Promoting the Study of General and Natural History and Antiquities at Darlington. The following year he presented the society with his manuscript Plantae Dunelmenses (modelled on Robert Teesdale's Plantae Eboracenses of 1792) for the encouragement of its botanical members. W. Withering made extensive use of it in his Botanical Arrangement of 1796 and it is printed in full in W. Hutchinson's Durham (1785– 94). Robson had his Catalogus plantarum rariarum [sic] circa Darlington sponte nascentium privately printed on completion of his Plantae Dunelmenses, upon which it is based. On the reverse of the Catalogus plantarum rariarum is his printed Catalogus plantarum Britannicarum quae sunt a me desideratae. Robson circulated the two lists to his botanical friends, in the hope of expanding his herbarium by exchange. In 1798 he similarly had Plantae rariores agro Dunelmensi indigenae, which he had compiled, privately printed, his revised Plantae desideratae forming a part of this document. Thus Robson produced the first flora of co. Durham (1794) and, effectively, its supplement (1798).

Robson was regarded by James Edward Smith, president of the Linnean Society, as 'a very assiduous and accurate botanist' (Sowerby and Smith). His nephew James Backhouse (1794– 1869) [see under Backhouse family (per. c.1770– 1945)] described him as a man of clear perception and inflexible integrity. He was a keen landscape painter, often rising at four in the morning to indulge his pastime. Towards the end of his life he endured ill health and he died of heart disease on 21 May 1813 at Tottenham, Middlesex, having travelled there to seek medical advice. He was buried on 26 May in the Quaker burial-ground, in Bunhill Fields, London.

### F. Horsman

His burial meeting took place at FMH Devonshire House as per the account of the 26th May 1813 given by Rachel Gurney...." This morning was the funeral of Edward Robson. The corpse

## Descendants of John Pease

---

was taken into Devonshire house, which was crowded indeed, but all were very still, and it was a solemn time, John Shipley prayed very impressively, then Joseph Melford, an admirable minister, and after him Stephen Grillet [Grellet] gave us a very interesting sermon. Elizth. Dudley finished the meeting in prayer ; she is a young woman, I should think, of great power. . . . We afterwards had a long slow ride over the stones to the grave at Bunnell [sic] fields, where Betsy prayed beautifully, and *Pris* spoke. These scenes make me marvel and feel miles behind everybody else. Afterwards a crowded flatish party to dine at Joseph Forster's. . . ." See *Rachel Gurney of The Grove*, Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt. (1907) p82

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FLS.
- He worked as a Botanist.

Edward married **Elizabeth Dearman**,<sup>16,32</sup> daughter of **Nathan Dearman**<sup>3,16,32,128</sup> and **Mary Huitson**,<sup>3,16,32</sup> on 4 Jul 1788. Elizabeth was born on 27 May 1770 and died on 8 Jan 1852 at age 81. They had four children: **Mary, Edward, Ann, and Dearman**.

11-**Mary Robson**<sup>32,43,123</sup> was born on 14 Jul 1789 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 23 Jul 1860 in Ashburne, Sunderland, County Durham at age 71.

Mary married **Edward Backhouse**,<sup>9,32,43,83,123</sup> son of **Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>9,16,28,29,30,32,126,169</sup> and **Ann Pease**,<sup>9,16,28,29,30,32,33,126,169</sup> on 5 Aug 1807 in Darlington, County Durham. Edward was born on 9 Jul 1781 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 7 Jun 1860 in Ashburne, Sunderland, County Durham at age 78, and was buried on 12 Jun 1860. They had six children: **Edward, Thomas James, Lucy Backhouse, Alfred, Emily, and Harriet**.

General Notes: Of Ashburne, Sunderland. Recipient in 1814 of the Gold Medal of the Society for the encouragement of Arts, Manufactures and Commerce.....

**7 June 1860, Thurs:** ..... Edward Backhouse

Snr. died this morning about 11.30. Edmund Backhouse has gone to Wales on the late Jane Fox's affairs.

**12 June 1860, Tues:** Drove in to Darlington in the wet and set Isaac Wilson on with he dog at to the *Stockton & Darlington Railway* Station. Left for Sunderland by the 8 o'clock train; Edmund Common (sic) in the train, went up to Ashburn with Edmund *Backhouse* and the Stobarts; at 10.30 they removed Edward Backhouse's remains to the hearse. In a very heavy squall of rain and wind we set out for the cemetery about two miles off. I went with young Meynell, Joseph Backhouse and a party I did not know, it was a complete storm around the grave; after a nice meeting in the cemetery Chapel at which Uncle John , Tregelles and Henry Binns spoke, I went into town with Edmund Backhouse & *Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin [1843-1926]* & so home by express; wrote a few letters and then drove Isaac Wilson to Neasham and looked through Cookson's colts

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence before 1820 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker in 1812 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He had a residence in 1819 in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**Edward Backhouse**<sup>24,31,32,43,83,184</sup> was born on 8 May 1808 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 May 1879 in Hastings, Sussex at age 71.

General Notes: Of Ashburne, Sunderland. Author of 'Early Church History'. Minister in the Society of Friends.

BACKHOUSE, EDWARD (1808-1879), author of ' Early Church History,' was born at Darlington on 8 May 1808. He lived from early boyhood at Sunderland, where he was a partner in collieries and in the bank which his family had been connected many years. He took no active part in business, and was a man of cultivated taste fond of travel, a good amateur painter, as a student of natural history. He devoted himself chiefly to the promotion of philanthropic and religious purposes. He was most generous and judicious supporter of various institutions in Sunderland, and said to have spent over 10,000/. a year charities. In politics he was an energetic liberal, and especially interested in questions bearing directly upon morality. In later life he was a prominent opponent of the Contagious Diseases Acts. He was a devoted member of the Society of Friends, to which his family belonged. He began to preach 1852, and two years later was ' recognised as a minister. He married Katharine Mounsey in 1856. He had no family, but he always delighted in the society of children and the promotion of their happiness. In

## Descendants of John Pease

---

1874 he was impressed by the belief that he ought devote himself to writing upon church history He laboured at this task till his death 22 May 1879. His manuscripts were entrusted to Mr. Charles Tylor, who published in 1884 'Early Church History to the Dee of Constantine ; compiled by the late Edward Backhouse ; edited and enlarged by Charles Tylor.' The book, which makes no pretext to profound research, is interesting as an account of the early church by an intelligent writer from the Quaker point of view. [Preface to Early Church History by Charles Tylor; Northern Echo, 24 May 1879; Sunderland Daily Echo, 23 and 28 May 1879 ; information from the family.]

-----  
Backhouse, Edward (1808– 1879), Quaker minister and historical writer, was born at Darlington on 8 May 1808, the son of Edward and Mary Backhouse. He lived from his youth at Sunderland, where he was partner in the collieries and the bank with which his family had been connected for many years, although he took no active part in the business. He was fond of travel, a good amateur painter, and a student of natural history. He devoted himself chiefly to the promotion of philanthropic and religious causes. He was a generous supporter of various institutions in Sunderland, including a mission hall which he founded in one of the poorer districts, and is said to have spent over £10,000 a year on charities. In politics he was an energetic Liberal, and especially interested in questions bearing directly upon morality. In later life he was a prominent opponent of the Contagious Diseases Acts, providing significant financial support to the Ladies' National Association for their repeal. He was a devoted member of the Society of Friends, to which his family belonged. He began to preach in 1852, and two years later was recognized as a minister. In 1862 and 1863 he served as clerk to the yearly meeting of Friends in London. He married Katharine, daughter of Thomas and Mary Mounsey of Sunderland, in 1856. They had no children, but he always enjoyed the company of the young and the promotion of their happiness. From 1874 until his death he devoted himself to church history; his manuscript, edited by Charles Tylor, was published in 1884 as Early Church History to the Death of Constantine. The book, which makes no pretence to profound research, is interesting as an account of the early church from the Quaker point of view. Backhouse's health deteriorated in 1878; the following year he went to Hastings for a change of climate, and died there on 22 May 1879.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker and Philanthropist in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker minister in 1854 in Newcastle MM.

Edward married **Katharine Mounsey**,<sup>24,32,43,83,184</sup> daughter of **Thomas Mounsey**<sup>32,35,43</sup> and **Mary Capper**,<sup>35,43,44</sup> on 26 Mar 1856. Katharine was born on 5 Oct 1831 and died on 5 Jun 1906 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 74. They had no children.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

12-**Thomas James Backhouse**<sup>31,32,52,168,175,189,247,257</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1810 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 29 Jul 1857 in Seaton Carew, County Durham at age 47.

General Notes: **29 July 1857, Wed:** .....heard that Thomas James Backhouse had died suddenly at Seaton this morning.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Coal Owner.

Thomas married **Margaret Richardson**,<sup>31,32,52,175,258</sup> daughter of **William Richardson**<sup>31,32,52,258</sup> and **Margaret Robson**,<sup>31,32,52,98,258</sup> on 18 Aug 1841 in North Shields, Northumberland. Margaret was born on 6 May 1818 in North Shields, Northumberland and died on 27 Mar 1854 in Darlington, County Durham at age 35. They had seven children: **Thomas William, Mary Agnes, James Edward, Jonathan, Edith Margaret, Liliias, and Arthur.**

13-**Thomas William Backhouse**<sup>22,23,24,31,32,98,259,260</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1842 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 13 Mar 1920 in West Hendon House, Sunderland, County Durham at age 77.

General Notes: Thomas William Backhouse (1842– 1920) was born on 14 August 1842. He lived at West Hendon House, Sunderland, and from the observatory he built there began the work which led to his being recognized as an outstanding meteorologist and astronomer. He began in 1858 to compile his Astronomical Journal, which eventually extended to thirty-six volumes, and published a series of fourteen maps of stars, accompanied by A Catalogue of 9842 Stars Visible to the Naked Eye (1911); the star maps were completed after his death. Thomas Backhouse's accurate meteorological observations were uninterrupted from 1857 until 1919; his contribution to the science was recognized by the Royal Meteorological Society, which appointed him as vice-president in 1918 and 1919. He died on 13 March 1920.

BACKHOUSE.— On the 13th March, 1920, Thomas William Backhouse (1857-59), of West Hendon House, Sunderland, aged 77 years.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRAS FRMetS.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1859 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Coal Owner.
- He had a residence in West Hendon House, Sunderland, County Durham.

13-**Mary Agnes Backhouse**<sup>31,32,261</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1844 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 29 May 1893 in Torquay, Devon at age 49.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Sunderland, County Durham.

13-**James Edward Backhouse**<sup>22,23,31,32,96,97,98,99</sup> was born on 18 May 1845 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 29 Oct 1897 in Darlington, County Durham at age 52, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1861 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham.
- He was a Quaker.

James married **Elizabeth Barclay Fowler**,<sup>31,32,96,97,98,100</sup> daughter of **Henry Fowler**<sup>31,32,66,80,97,100,174,181</sup> and **Ann Ford Barclay**,<sup>31,66,80,100</sup> on 2 Oct 1873 in Wanstead, Essex. Elizabeth was born on 1 Aug 1849 in Melksham, Wiltshire, died on 25 May 1911 in Darlington, County Durham at age 61, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had ten children: **Edith Mary, Edward, Mabel, Alfred Ernest, Elspeth Lilian, Basil Henry, Jennett Rachel, Kenneth James, Margaret Anne, and Rhoda Jane.**

General Notes: Elizabeth Barclay Backhouse, Darlington. 61 25 5mo. 1911 Widow of James E. Backhouse. A Minister and Elder. " Long ago when I was a girl," wrote Elizabeth Barclay Backhouse towards the close of her life, " I absorbed from that old book ' Stepping Heavenward,' a quotation from Thomas a Kempis which has stood me often in good stead. It is one of his 'Four Steps to Peace.' It runs : Choose to have less rather than more. It is only one side of a truth, and on the face of it seems to check all ambition, but the way to be kept in true peace is to remember that not what we receive but what we give is the first thing to be thought of, and the chief ingredient in happiness. Of late years I have come to see that this is not only a help to peace but an inspiration to progress ! It is only as we seek ourselves less, that we can receive the fulness that God is wanting to give us." Round this paradox, of which nearly every Christian life can give us some example, we can build up much of the history of E. B. Backhouse's life. She did not hold out her hands for the good things which life had to offer her, though they fell to her in no small share. She was sometimes a little oppressed by the responsibility they represented, and the relief from this came in the sharing them with others. Good things not only of this world, but of the spiritual kingdom were her heritage, by birth and circumstance. Born at Melksham in 1849, she was the eldest of the ten children of Henry and Ann Ford Fowler. Childhood and girlhood were passed in the home at Woodford, typical of much of the best of English Quakerism, where the old house with its large garden and its fine cedar formed one of a group of homes in a circle leisured, thoughtful, and within its own range endowed with the charm of a cultured simple living. As the eldest daughter in the family, responsibility came early upon her. There exists a rather sententious but excellent little homily addressed to her small twin brothers on their fifth birthday. One of her sisters writes: "When I recall my childhood, she stands to the fore in all our home life. Whatever wanted doing or whenever a ' girl to help ' was wanted by uncles, aunts or cousins, whether it was to read at a mothers' meeting or to help a busy young mother in holiday-time, or to arrange for a large tea party, she was sent for." Above all in her own family it was she who played with the little ones and threw herself into the varied interests and needs of the older boys and girls. The aim of life to give rather than to take was thus early grasped, and opportunity and habit and influence all tended to develop and round off this sacred faculty for service. Another, strong factor was the beautiful influence of her mother's unmarried sister, " Aunt Jane " (Barclay), \*' the em- bodiment," writes one of her nieces, " of all that was loving, good, kind and sympathetic." " Little Mittie " was always the specially be- loved child, whom by advice she helped to bring up, following with tender interest each step of her way, sharing in the joy of her married life and in the next generation of children. To "Aunt Jane," as well as to her own parents, we can trace some of the strong tendencies of E. B. Backhouse's later years, the inteUigent loyalty to the Society of Friends and the desire to give of her best to its service, as to the service of Christ and His truth. This happy home life was interrupted by two years spent at a school at Brighton, which, with all its limitations, appears to have done a good deal toward the development of character, as there was contact with girls from other families with different outlook and other ideals. From here she writes, " although of course my education will not be ended when I leave school (indeed it will be but begun), yet my school life will be finished, and I shall begin home life, as it were, afresh and, I hope, with renewed energy and purpose. . . How completely our whole life at each stage is a preparation for the stage beyond it." The " stage " we touch on next after a few full years at home, was when she passed to a home of her own and became the wife of James Edward Backhouse. And now the stores of her helpfulness and love found their beautiful outlet among her own sons and daughters till a family of ten filled her nurseries and absorbed her life. Thus when they had reached the age of beginning lessons with her she writes : " Do you know I am afraid I am getting into a sort of essence

## Descendants of John Pease

---

of ' Mother ' ; I don't mean motherliness, but I feel as if the children took up all my thoughts and I had none to spare for things beyond them. I don't think it is quite good for them or me to have such a limited horizon." The same letter, however, gives a long list of interests in which she and her husband took their part ; and placed as she was in the midst of a large circle with a wide range of claims in England and abroad, it would have been difficult to bind her energies within the walls of her home. Glimpses are given us in the frequent letters to her old home, of the delightful family life. The children troop to their parents' door at Christmas, and " sing the Christmas hymn," she writes, " in all kinds of varying keys. Then in they came, eight of them, to see us examine the stockings which had been put up by request. There we found all their nice little loving gifts; even little N- had worked me a bookmark." The beloved home and the beautiful garden with its arches covered with brilliant rambler roses, and with its rock garden, all come into the letters before us, and the delightful comradeship of husband and children in the various interests which filled their lives. This bright life was interrupted in a way unforeseen and grievous. James E. Backhouse's health had for years caused anxiety, and long absences abroad broke the family circle, except for the gatherings under southern skies in a foreign hotel or villa, at Christmas time. Years of this disjointed life, with its complex cares, its denials to both parents and children, must ever leave its impress upon them. And now begins a chapter of shadow deepening as the years revealed that the separation, so long dreaded, was inevitably before them. There were short summers spent in the beloved English home, and then suddenly the hour of desolation and the lonely taking up of the burden of life again. But the soul that has found its sources of joy in living for others has reserves of power to draw on in times like these. E. B. Backhouse does not bury her grief under a load of busy activities. She faces it and finding, as it were, a garden of sweet memory, she sits down in its sacred silence and with chastened heart garners the treasures of the beautiful past. So after reading some of her old letters she writes : ' I don't think it makes me sad to read of the happy days gone by, but I like to be reminded of little things that one forgets, and to picture the past happiness ; for it is still mine in a way, and I feel that the fruits of it are developing and perhaps ripening. I think I look forward more than back, which is very wonderful to me ; I should not have thought it would be so, and I am thankful for it.' Eight years later there is another lifting of the veil in regard to a plan for taking a party of friends to Wales to see and to gain something of the spirit of the Revival, and then she makes a discovery. \* I feel sure the Lord is leading me," she writes, " and one personal effect of this has surprised me. As I was thinking over it all last night I found I was looking at life quite differently, and instead of being really glad at the signs of the passing of time and feeling rather pleased that I did not mind growing old, I found myself wishing I were younger, that I might have more time to work and to tell of God's grace and Christ's love. I do not think that I have ever been more than content to live since 1897, and this change of outlook has struck me as a sign of new life." These sad years, however, were very busy ones. As wealth came and added to the difficulties of stewardship, as the cares of her large family grew in interest and importance with the developing years, fresh service in her monthly meeting opened before her, in Temperance work, and emphatically in the Friends' Foreign Mission Association. In all these and many other avenues of service she carried a calm steadfast purpose and a sense that she was giving to others of her best, and from her heart. We think of the words : " Not what we give but what we share, For the gift without the giver is bare." And through all, the inner life, as with most who place themselves at the service of others, was often aloof and little understood. One who knew her very closely says : " I believe people think her Christian life went on very evenly and steadily. And so it did to all appearances, but there was much deep conflict below out of which she repeatedly emerged triumphant, though she herself would not have used that word." Herself a tower of strength to others it was perhaps little realised that there were times when she yearned for a word of uplift and cheer. Nay, there was something in the very outward semblance of strength, in the dignified form and strong calm face that might and did predispose some to think her a little distant and not easy of approach - a source of sorrow and regret to her, for, as often proves, reserve and shyness- at times barred the way to easy intercourse. She recognised this and fought against it, and it did not indeed prevent her rich gift of sympathy from finding its place in many a forlorn heart. Letters from distant lands, from isolated and lonely missionaries, from members of her own Mothers' Meeting, and from many in her own circle of friends speak with touching emphasis of the understanding word arriving just at the right time, and giving exactly the help- that was needed; In the Yearly Meeting, where she acted for some years as clerk to the Women's Yearly Meeting, this same sympathy,, this sensitiveness to the call of the moment and ability to meet it, made her service trusted and acceptable. There are doubtless many landmarks in her soul's history that we should like to follow for guidance and example. She attended from time to time the Keswick Convention, sometimes taking with her parties of missionaries home on furlough that they might have the teaching and inspiration of such a time. There is mention too of the smaller and more private gatherings. which she valued much, held on the same lines at Sunderland. We choose for quotation one entry of solemn import concerning a time at Keswick, in 1895. \* I cannot doubt," she writes, " that that day I received the baptism of the Holy Spirit. Though the intense emotion passed, the assurance of possessing all the peace I need does not pass, and I have often wondered as I have realised how His power has been with and in me." Again we note a passage from her diary of the following year, on being acknowledged a minister : \* I did very earnestly pray that it might make no difference except in making me feel more separated by God to the service and more desirous that my whole life should be consistent with my high calling. . . I do pray to be kept from saying a word in my own strength. Indeed, what is it ? How could I think of being able to say anything that would help or teach others ? "

Characterised as it thus was with humility and dedication, the service she had to give was teaching and convincing and inspired with the reality that experience alone can give. Insight into the needs of her hearers, the appositeness and freshness with which those needs were met, the love behind all and the power behind all, - these are points attested very clearly by those who heard her. Perhaps these words apply even more emphatically to her ministry in prayer. All these spiritual gifts made her a valued and useful member of the Ministry Committee, on which she served for some months. But of all the needs that claimed her none was more absorbing than that of the Friends' Foreign Mission Association, which may truly be described as the chief interest of her later years. Members of her own family were on the Field, but the work appealed to her on grounds even more intimate and personal. The ruling passion of her life was the yearning that men and women all over the world should know and love her Lord. Strength, time and money, in unstinted measure, she poured out with this high end. She gave of her best for the highest that she knew. Space does not allow us to dwell as we might on all these points. We must be content to mark the upward stages as shown by the "closer walk with God, the calmer heavenlier frame" as life wore on. No surer test could be given than the last one. When weakness and illness assailed her and brought to the active mind and eager spirit dependence and helplessness, there was no trace of anything but gentle acquiescence in the blessed will she had so long and gladly- followed. And in that calm which awaits the moment of highest fruition, that moment of re-union and joy came to her. In her own. home after some weeks of patient waiting, she quietly entered the larger life.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was a Quaker.

14-**Edith Mary Backhouse**<sup>31,32,96</sup> was born on 31 Jul 1874 in Darlington, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1891-Jun 1892 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Edward Backhouse**<sup>27,32,59,97</sup> was born on 26 Oct 1876 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Aug 1922 in Switzerland at age 45.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank Manager, Barclay's Bank in County Durham.
- He had a residence in White House, Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

Edward married **Lucy Backhouse Mounsey**,<sup>27,32</sup> daughter of **Edward Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>9,27,32,100,142</sup> and **Rachel Ann Fryer**,<sup>27,32,100,142</sup> on 8 Apr 1902 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Lucy was born on 10 Mar 1882 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1968 at age 86.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Apr 1899 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Mabel Backhouse**<sup>32,96</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1878 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1962 at age 84.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1893-Jul 1896 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

Mabel married **Wilfred Arthur Mounsey**,<sup>32,137</sup> son of **John Wilfred Mounsey**<sup>18,22,23,32,64,65,93,137,262</sup> and **Mary Charlotte Green**,<sup>18,23,32,64,65,137</sup> on 26 Feb 1903. Wilfred was born on 13 Aug 1871 in Sunderland, County Durham. They had four children: **Michael James**, **Eleanor Catherine**, **John Backhouse**, and **Barbara Ann**.

15-**Michael James Mounsey**<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

Michael married **Jane Leveson**.

15-**Eleanor Catherine Mounsey** was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

15-**John Backhouse Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

15-**Barbara Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

14-**Alfred Ernest Backhouse**<sup>32,108</sup> was born on 12 Jun 1879 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Nov 1955 in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA at age 76.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to America in 1947.

14-**Elsbeth Lilian Backhouse**<sup>7,23,27,32,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,96</sup> was born on 31 Aug 1880 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Mar 1969 at age 88, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1895-Dec 1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

15-**Neville Backhouse Hodgkin**<sup>88</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1904 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jan 1999 at age 94.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 30th April, 1904, at Darlington, Elspeth L., wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1880-90), a son who was named Neville Backhouse.

15-**Maurice Edward Hodgkin**<sup>86,89</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1906 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Nov 1909 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 17th February, 1906, at Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son, who was named Maurice Edward.

15-**Oliver Henry Hodgkin**<sup>90</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1908 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died in Mar 1983 at age 75.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 27th February, 1908, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth L. , wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Oliver Henry.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: connected with Pretoria Metal Industries.

### 16-Janet Margaret Hodgkin

15-**Brian Maurice Hodgkin**<sup>91,101</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1910 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Jun 1963 at age 52.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 9th December, 1910, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Brian Maurice.

### 16-Jonathan George Hodgkin

#### 17-Julian Backhouse Hodgkin

#### 17-Elspeth Rachel Bevington Hodgkin

### 16-Marigold Penelope Hodgkin

#### 17-Christopher James Mabbott

#### 17-Stephen John Mabbott

15-**Elizabeth Ann Hodgkin**<sup>92</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1912 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 23rd April, 1912, at Shelley, Darlington, Elspeth L. , the wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), a daughter , who was named Elizabeth Ann.

15-**David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin**<sup>93</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1914 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Mar 1977 in Woden, Canberra, Australian Capital Territory, Australia at age 62.

General Notes: HODGKIN.— On the 19th September, 1914, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian (Backhouse), wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named David Kenneth Ronald.

### **Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)**

There was a large gathering in the Coombs Lecture Theatre on 9 March when the Society of Friends and members of the University held a memorial meeting for David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin, former Registrar of the University, who died on 1 March after a brief illness. He was 62.

David Hodgkin came to Australia with his family in 1953 as Assistant Registrar in the early days of ANU. He became Deputy Registrar in 1957 and from 1961-67 he was Registrar, Institute of Advanced Studies. He was Registrar of the University and Secretary to Council from 1968 until his retirement at the end of 1974.

Born into a Quaker family in Darlington, England, David Hodgkin had wide experience of the Society of Friends in many countries. Before and during the 1939-45 war, he and his wife, Brigit, worked first at the Quaker centre, Vienna, where they helped refugees, and then served as founding wardens of the Friends International Centre in London.

Through Quaker International activities and other community interests, his active involvement in causes related to the search for peace continued throughout his life. He was a former president of the Canberra branch of the Australian Institute of International Affairs and a past-chairman of the Churches Commission on International Affairs of the Australian Council of Churches. His publications included articles on international relations, and *Quakerism: A Mature Religion for Today* (1971),

He returned to full-time Quaker service when he retired from the University and from 1974 until his death he was Secretary of the Australia Yearly Meeting of the Society of Friends.

In a tribute to him, the Vice-Chancellor, Professor Anthony Low, said: 'David Hodgkin was not here when the University was founded. But he was here during all its years of major

## Descendants of John Pease

---

growth.

'His concern was always for people. I can testify that as a young, newly-joined member of the academic staff, 18 years ago, I was soon conscious that in the University administration there was a certain David Hodgkin, who, for no good reason I could think of, was taking an interest in how I and my family were settling into Canberra; who was apparently also interested in what my interests were, and what I was working on. He was always an exemplary listener; and as I was later to know, he was excellent too, with visitors, and with prospective appointees.'

'At the same time, he displayed a quite special dedication to the University as an institution. He cared for it; slaved for it; took pride in it. One recalls his physical presence, which was never intimidating; his deep bass voice; his close interest in being told something of which he had not heard before; his characteristically quick, warm chuckle. 'He brought *dignitas* to this place. Not dignity; he was not the man to stand for that. What was orderly, seemly, of good report, and imbued with the milk of human kindness — these were the things he stood for; and for these we remember him.'

'Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)', Obituaries Australia, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://oa.anu.edu.au/obituary/hodgkin-david-kenneth-1378/text1377>.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1953.
- He worked as a Registrar in Australian National University.
- He worked as a Secretary to Australia Yearly Meeting in 1972-1977.

16-**Stephen Barclay Hodgkin**

16-**Andrew Kelsey Hodgkin**

16-**Mark William Backhouse Hodgkin**

14-**Basil Henry Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1882 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1953 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 71.

Basil married **Dorothy E. Webb**. They had one daughter: **Emilie Margaret**.

15-**Emilie Margaret Backhouse**

14-**Jennett Rachel Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1883 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Jul 1973 in County Durham at age 89, and was buried in FBG Cotherstone.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Dec 1901 in York, Yorkshire.

15-**Ruth Jennett Hodgkin**

16-**Gillian Ruth Barrington**

17-**Ann Yvonne Smeeth**

17-**Peter Charles Smeeth**

17-**David Timothy Smeeth**

16-**Ronald Edward Barrington**

15-**Lois Hodgkin** was born on 23 May 1919 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Jan 2018 in Camelford, Devon at age 98.

General Notes: HODGKIN Lois (Auntie Lo) Died peacefully at home in Camelford on Monday 22nd January, aged 98 years. Loving Aunt of Gill and the Smeeth family. Private

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Cremation. A Thanksgiving Service will be held at Camelford Methodist Church on Friday February 9th at 11am. Family flowers only please, donations if desired by her request to The Faith Mission by retiring collection or c/o Stephens & Harris Funeral Directors Trewalder Delabole PL33 9ET Telephone 01840 212340.

15-**Christine Hodgkin** was born on 1 Mar 1923 in Darlington, County Durham and died in May 1995 in Bodmin, Cornwall at age 72.

14-**Kenneth James Backhouse**<sup>32,80</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1885 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 8 Jan 1912 in Crooksbury Sanatorium, Surrey at age 26.

Kenneth married **Irene Agnes Ball**.

14-**Margaret Anne Backhouse**<sup>24,32</sup> was born on 4 May 1887 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Mar 1977 in 12 Dartford Road, Sevenoaks, Kent at age 89, and was buried on 30 Mar 1977 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent. Cremated.

General Notes: Backhouse, Margaret Ann (1887– 1977), educationist and humanitarian activist, was born at The Grange, Hurworth, near Darlington, co. Durham, on 4 May 1887, the youngest but one of ten children of James Edward Backhouse (1845– 1897) and his wife, Elizabeth Barclay Fowler (1849– 1911). Her father was a partner in Backhouse Bank, one of the three constituent elements that later merged to become Barclays, and on his death in October 1897 he left a fortune of £312,422. Her parents' families had been members of the Society of Friends for generations. She was educated at the Quaker Mount School in York.

In September 1907 Backhouse arrived in Birmingham as one of thirteen inaugural students at Westhill Training College, founded by Barrow and Geraldine Cadbury to train Sunday school leaders. Although Quaker led, it was non-denominational. Its aims were 'to train Sunday School workers by a systematic study of the needs of children, and the best methods of organisation and teaching' (U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill Archives Box 61A, minute book, Jan 1907). Among the founding group were Westhill's charismatic first principal and leading advocate of the graded Sunday school movement, the Canadian George Hamilton Archibald, and his daughter Ethel J. Archibald (later Johnston).

In common with most of the students, who were predominantly female in this period, Backhouse spent two terms at the college in 1907– 8 and later recalled that 'the horizons of our lives were changed by those few weeks at Westhill' (Parker, 5). The curriculum included child psychology and the psychology of adolescence, religious pedagogy, the history and principles of education, and practical work with children and youth groups. At the end of her period of study she returned home to Hurworth but maintained a close connection with Westhill, returning to participate in discussions on the college's future in 1911– 12. In April 1912 she accompanied Archibald, his wife, Clara, and their daughter, Ethel, on a six-month tour of Australia, New Zealand, and Canada, spreading the Westhill ethos and giving practical demonstrations of graded Sunday school teaching methods.

During the return trip by train across Canada, Backhouse and Ethel Johnston read an article in the Ladies' Home Journal on the Camp Fire Girls (CFG). Founded in America in 1910 by progressive educators and youth workers, the CFG was a highly ritualistic organization with activities and ceremonial dress based upon a perceived concept of Native American culture. It promoted a model of citizenship for girls based on maternalism and domesticity, supplemented by outdoor camping activities and civic engagement in the wider community. Attracted by ideals of character building and service for others, combined with the romance of 'primitive' cultures and ritualized ceremony, Backhouse and Ethel Johnston agreed that the Camp Fire 'would be ideal for Bournville girls' (Johnston, 134), an attraction that reflected the enthusiastic participation in this period by Quakers in idealistic and utopian youth movements, such as the order of Woodcraft Chivalry.

By February 1914 there were two Camp Fires at Bournville, arguably the earliest in England, organized under the auspices of Bournville Sunday school. Established by Hamilton Archibald in 1905 in response to a challenge from George Cadbury to put his theories into practice, the Sunday school came under the supervision of Bournville Quaker meeting and functioned as a demonstration and training school for Westhill. On Backhouse's formal return to Westhill as lecturer and warden in 1915, she taught in the Sunday school's intermediate department and served on its management committee. She also became the national figurehead of the British CFG as 'chief guardian of the fire'. Westhill became the movement's headquarters until an office was founded in London. She worked closely with another former Westhill student and secretary of the British CFG, Norah Ackerley (1896– 1974), with whom Backhouse shared her home from 1934. In addition to collaborating in the CFG they also worked on behalf of the Society of Friends nationally and in their local meeting in Bournville where Backhouse became an elder in 1923. Although the Camp Fire did extend to other parts of Britain, it never seriously challenged the established girls' organizations, and by 1934 when Backhouse relinquished her leadership its membership was approximately 2500 girls organized in 157 Camp Fires.

Backhouse had inherited an artistic talent from her father and spent her leisure hours sketching and drawing or engaging in other forms of handcraft. In 1914 she provided the line drawings to illustrate a volume entitled Nature Talks written by Ethel Archibald. Published by the Pilgrim Press, the book was aimed at primary department leaders in Sunday schools, and provided a year's lessons through nature. In March 1925 she was elected as the first female president of Birmingham Sunday School Union and used her presidency to promote issues facing adolescents, stressing the need for progressive youth work by religious organizations.

Backhouse remained on the staff at Westhill until 1935 when she retired, partly on grounds of ill health, but also as a result of internal institutional politics. From this point on she devoted her energies to Quaker concerns. She was a member of the Friends' Education Council (1937– 42), an elder of the Warwickshire monthly meeting (from 1938), and its clerk (1941– 2). She and Norah Ackerley travelled widely, visiting Friends' Service Council (FSC) centres in China and India in 1936, and in 1939 they visited the yearly meetings in Denmark and Sweden. In 1938 she was co-opted as a member of the FSC and from 1942, when she and Ackerley moved to London, she worked in the FSC offices. From 1943 to 1950 she was the council's chairman and vice-chairman of the Friends' Relief Service, and participated in the organization of Quaker relief in Europe at the end of the Second World War.

In December 1947 Backhouse travelled to Oslo to accept the Nobel peace prize on behalf of the British and American Friends alongside her American colleague Henry J. Cadbury. Whereas Cadbury was able to borrow formal dress for the official functions, Backhouse had to spend valuable clothing coupons on a new evening dress. In her public Nobel lecture she set out the history and basic principles that underpinned Quaker service, emphasizing the need for a personal relationship with those in need of relief (M. A. Backhouse, 'The international service of the Society of Friends', Les Prix Nobel en 1947, 1949). From the late 1940s to 1960s she continued to work and travel on behalf of the Friends, visiting

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Madagascar with Christopher B. Taylor in 1948, and in July 1951 she was one of a seven-member Quaker peace and goodwill delegation to the Soviet Union. She died of heart failure at her home, 12 Dartford Road, Sevenoaks, Kent, on 23 March 1977 and was cremated at Tunbridge Wells on the 30th.

Siân Roberts

Sources The Friend (15 April 1977) · Dictionary of Quaker biography · E. A. Johnston, George Hamilton Archibald: crusader for youth (1945) · C. M. Parker, Westhill: an informal history of seventy-five years (1982) · K. Lonsdale, ed., Quakers visit Russia (1952) · P. S. Cadbury, A personal diary of the Quaker mission to Russia (1951) · British Camp Fire Girls (1933) · J. Helgren, "'Homemaker can include the world': female citizenship and internationalism in the postwar Camp Fire Girls", *Girlhood: a global history*, ed. J. Helgren and C. A. Vasconcellos (2010), 304– 22 · P. Wilkinson, 'English youth movements, 1908– 30', *Journal of Contemporary History*, 4/2 (1969), 3– 23 · M. Freeman, 'Muscular Quakerism? The Society of Friends and youth organisations in Britain, c.1900– 1950', *EngHR*, 125/514 (2010), 642– 69 · M. Roof, *Youth and leisure: a survey of girls' organisations in England and Wales* (1935) · J. O. Greenwood, *Quaker encounters, 3: Whispers of truth* (1978)

Archives Religious Society of Friends, London, papers of Margaret Backhouse and Norah Ackerley | Library of Birmingham, Central England Quakers' Archives, Bournville PM minute book · Birmingham Council of Christian Education [formerly Birmingham Sunday School Union] · U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill College Archives

Likenesses photograph, c.1918, U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, USS 55 · photographs, U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill College Archives · photographs, RS Friends, Lond.

Wealth at death £116,024: probate, 10 May 1977, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Siân Roberts, 'Backhouse, Margaret Ann (1887– 1977)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, Sept 2013 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/103381>]

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1902-1905 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Warden of Westhill Training College.
- Miscellaneous: Accepted Nobel Prize with Henry J. Cadbury, 1947, Oslo, Norway.

14-**Rhoda Jane Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1889 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1980 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1903-1906 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>31,32,189</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1846 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 16 Aug 1855 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 8.

13-**Edith Margaret Backhouse**<sup>32,175</sup> was born on 2 May 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 28 Sep 1863 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 15.

13-**Lilias Backhouse**<sup>32,257</sup> was born on 4 Oct 1849 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 5 Aug 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 2.

13-**Arthur Backhouse**<sup>32,66</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1853 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 18 Nov 1918 in Pilmuir, Torquay, Devon at age 64.

General Notes: ARTHUR BACKHOUSE.

Arthur Backhouse was born at Sunderland in 1853, the youngest of the family of Thomas James and Margaret Backhouse.

He was delicate as a boy, and consequently did not go away to school, but he was for a time at Edinburgh University, one of a group of Friends who were studying there, and with several of whom he made a life-long friendship.

Though both his parents died in his early childhood, his father's second wife, Annie Robson, who was a relation of both sides of the family, was as much devoted to the children as his own mother had been, and it was largely owing to her great care, and after her death in 1869, to that of his sister, Mary Agnes, that he grew up to manhood. His delicacy continued throughout his life, and it was for this reason that he went to live at Torquay in 1890, where he enjoyed a quiet life in the midst of beautiful surroundings, and took a very great personal interest in his alpine garden.

At his residence, " Pilmuir," he had a large room erected for the purpose of holding religious and social gatherings, which were much appreciated by a large circle of friends and acquaintances.

He occupied a very useful position in the town as Vice-Chairman of the Hospital Board ; and was a constant and liberal supporter of the Young Men's Christian Association in Torquay, as well as in Sunderland, where he was its first President ; showing also great interest in the work of that association in the country generally.

In a testimony regarding his life and work from East Devon Monthly Meeting (to which he was for some years an efficient and careful clerk and treasurer), we find: "Naturally retiring and obliged by delicate health to lead a quiet life, the generous use of his wealth became one of his distinguishing features, whether in the large support given to missions and philanthropic

## Descendants of John Pease

---

undertakings or in lesser matters, and while all this will be missed in future, we shall always remember his kindness - his hospitality ; but most of all we shall think of him as a good man, not ashamed of the Gospel of Christ."

Notwithstanding his delicacy he much enjoyed foreign travel, especially in Switzerland, where though not addicted to mountain climbing he was always intensely interested in the beauty and grandeur of the mountains and also in the wonderful flora of those districts. In his journeys he obtained many photographs which he afterwards utilised for lantern slides, and so enabled those who could not travel to enjoy in picture what he so enjoyed in reality.

In the account in *The Friend*, 13th December, 1918, a Friend is quoted as follows : "I think we who knew him well realised his innate kindness, his pleasure in making others happy, and perhaps above all, the reverence of his attitude to everything religious. He never gave one the idea that he was ashamed of his religion, nor of the Society to which he belonged. He was not called upon to bear the suffering of a long illness, and his death seemed to come with unexpected suddenness ; but however unexpected to himself and to us, we believe that he was well prepared to resign his earthly stewardship, and to enter into the joy of his Lord."

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

Thomas next married **Anne Robson**,<sup>32,247</sup> daughter of **Thomas Robson**<sup>16,18,35,41,127,263</sup> and **Anne Capper**,<sup>16,18,35,41,127,263,264</sup> on 22 Nov 1855 in Sunderland, County Durham. Anne was born on 5 Oct 1810 and died on 16 Mar 1869 in West Hendon House, Sunderland at age 58.

**12-Lucy Backhouse Backhouse**<sup>32,45,62,100,137</sup> was born on 16 Dec 1812 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Mar 1872 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 59.

Lucy married **John Mounsey**,<sup>32,45,62,100,137</sup> son of **John Mounsey**<sup>51</sup> and **Ann Robson**, on 24 Jul 1839 in Sunderland, County Durham. John was born on 5 Oct 1801 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 6 Jul 1879 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 77. They had five children: **Edward Backhouse**, **Lucy Elizabeth**, **John Wilfred**, **Anna Priscilla**, and **Mary Emma**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an of Hendon Hill, Sunderland.

**13-Edward Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>9,27,32,100,142</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1840 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 9 Jan 1911 in Blackwell Hill, Darlington, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: Edward B. MOUNSEY, 70 9 Imo. 1911 Darlington. An Elder. The death of Edward Backhouse Mounsey, of Darlington, has left the Society of Friends poorer, for his was a rich nature, given freely for others. He died very suddenly of heart failure on the 9th January, in the office in which his business life was spent. He had had a slight illness during the previous autumn, but his health seemed very little impaired, and he had in no way altered his usual mode of life, and had been at meeting twice on the previous day. The elder son of John and Lucy Backhouse Mounsey, of Sunderland, he was heir to a strict Quaker tradition. His inheritance and upbringing had great influence on his character, and still more on his attitude towards life. But although his Quakerism, judged by modern standards, was strict, it was completely saved from narrowness by the natural tolerance of his disposition, which led him always to pass lenient judgment or more often not to judge at all. E. B. Mounsey's early years were spent in Sunderland, first in a house in Fawcett Street, now the chief business street of the town, and afterwards at Hendon Hill, which remained his home until his marriage. The eldest of a family of five, his home-life was particularly happy, and was especially marked by great love and reverence for his father and mother. Their wishes and his inclinations seemed identical, and it was his lifelong pleasure to endeavour worthily to follow in their footsteps. Indeed, he once remarked to his governess, when quite young - "Thou sees, it all depends on how you are brought up." A dominating personal influence of his youth, was that of his uncle Edward Backhouse, whose robust personality impressed itself powerfully on the mind of his nephew. An enduring affection existed between the two ; and it was a constant pleasure to E. B. Mounsey to recall the sayings and doings of his hero. Another influence was that of Jasper Capper Mounsey, whose whimsical fun found a ready response; for Edward Mounsey was endowed with a rich vein of native humour. After several years at the Grange School, Sunderland, he began his business life at the age of seventeen, at the opening of the Sunderland branch of the bank of J. Backhouse & Co., in which two of his uncles were partners. Later, he spent a year in London, studying at University College in company with two cousins, under the tutorship of the late William Scarnell Lean. After some years, he was called to the head office of the bank at Darlington, and in 1870 was admitted into partnership. In 1878, E. B. Mounsey married Rachel Ann Fryer, of Smelt House, near Bishop Auckland, and settled at Tees Grange, near Darlington. Six years later he moved with his family to Blackwell Hill, two miles from Darlington, which was his home until his death. More than for most men, his home and family were for him the central interest of his life. He was endowed with a capacity for great affection, and was fortunate in his opportunities for bestowing it. He found much of his happiness in the pleasures of his children, both during their childhood and later. A true child-lover, children loved him by instinct. During the last months of his life his baby grand-daughter and he became fast friends and playmates. His affections extended in marked degree to his brother and sisters, with whom he was linked by a close bond. Edward Mounsey's life was uneventful. The private bank in which he was a partner joined with others in 1896 to form Barclay & Co., Limited. He became a director of the Company ; but his chief work still lay at Darlington, where he attended daily, and took an active share in the management of the business. His balanced judgment was of great value when difficult questions required decision ; and he had the power, so useful in a banker, of being able to refuse requests pleasantly. In the public life of the town his generous nature found scope in the support of philanthropic and moral agencies. He was actively interested in the work of the Temperance Society, and his service on the Hospital Committee (latterly as chairman) was unflinching. He was in request as chairman of public meetings, for he always put the audience into a good humour and never spoke too long. E. B. Mounsey had considerable wealth, and with it simple tastes ; so that he was able to distribute largely to persons and organisations which won his sympathy. His was a sunny life. Numberless men and women are to-day grateful for a kind act or a cordial word, given not of intention, but overflowing inevitably from his heart of sympathy. He was immensely interested in everything that went on around him, and the many visitors who were welcomed at Blackwell felt at once that he was genuinely interested in their doings ; to all appearances he was never bored. This faculty made him an admirable host. He enjoyed, too, to show his guests the curiosities and oddities he had collected ; and at

## Descendants of John Pease

---

times would delight them with an exhibition of his skill as a conjuror, combining quickness of eye and hand with an inimitable flow of patter, which differed from that of the ordinary conjuror in that it was scrupulously truthful. In consequence of his strict Quaker upbringing, his instinctive taste for music was never developed. In photography, his love of order and method and a great capacity for taking pains were richly rewarded. A great feature of E. B. Mounsey's life from childhood and up to within a short time of his death, was the annual visit to Seaton Carew, in his youth a quiet seaside village. For many years a colony of Friends was established there each summer ; the family from Sunderland being its centre. Edward Mounsey stayed in the early days either with his uncle, or in lodgings. Later he inherited the family house, and the coble which was a source of constant delight through a long course of years. When an easterly wind kept the party ashore, there was endless resource in flying balloons, and kites of his own construction, and in making fireworks and letting them off before the whole population of the village. During the later years of his life, he found a new pleasure in motoring. It enabled him to see the country around his home as never before. His enjoyment was, perhaps, less in the beauty than in the infinite interest of what he saw ; and many were the happy hours spent by the side of one of his sons, map in hand, exploring lane and by-road in every direction. E. B. Mounsey was almost before anything a Friend. A great share of his time and energy was given to the work of the Society of Friends. He was brought up to look on Yearly and Quarterly Meetings as among the great events of the year. Only necessity kept him away from them. He held at one time or another nearly every office, within the Borders of Durham Quarterly Meeting, including the Clerkship, which he filled for nine years. As Elder his counsel was of great value, and to him usually fell the less pleasant duties of the office. As Overseer his time was freely given for the help of all who needed it. In Darlington Meeting he was convener of both Elders and Overseers ; and he became an unofficial court of appeal, if differences arose or difficulties needed solution. He never spoke in a meeting for worship, but he attended three times a week with the utmost regularity, and his devout worship spoke more eloquently than many a sermon, for it was known by everyone to be the reflection of his life. A cousin and near friend wrote of him : " We all feel that Edward's death has left a very wide gap in our family circle, and also in the life of the town and of the Society of Friends in this district. The more I think of his life, as we look upon it as a whole, the more I feel it was a very unusual one. His character was an uncommon mixture of sterling, steadfast worth, and of boyish enjoyment. It is very striking to see how his consistent life has told on all sorts of unlikely people. Letters have come from those who one would not have thought knew him at all well, telling of the lasting impression that casual interviews with him had left. His children feel that they have a rich heritage. He was one, too, who made himself felt wherever he was - though not a bit obtrusive - and his ways and sayings come back to us constantly." Part of the force of his example was due to his complete unconsciousness of his peculiar goodness. He was as incapable of a harsh judgment as of an ungenerous act ; yet he would often say, " People are very kind." " He did justice, he loved mercy, he walked humbly with his God," was quoted in Darlington meeting on the Sunday following his death ; and no words can better describe his life.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grange School in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker's clerk. J. Backhouse & Co. In Sunderland, County Durham.
- He was educated at University College, London.
- He worked as a Banker and Partner. J. Backhouse & Co. In 1870 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank in 1896.

Edward married **Rachel Ann Fryer**,<sup>27,32,100,142</sup> daughter of **Joseph Jowitt Fryer**<sup>27,32,53,57,58,257,265</sup> and **Rachel Coates**,<sup>27,53,57,257</sup> on 20 Feb 1878 in Bishop Auckland, County Durham. Rachel was born on 18 Apr 1845 in Rastrick, Brighouse, Yorkshire and died on 12 Mar 1927 in Smelt House, Howden-le-Wear, Crook, County Durham at age 81. They had five children: **John Edward**, **George Fryer**, **Lucy Backhouse**, **Reginald Joseph**, and **Amelia Eliza**.

General Notes: **20 Feb 1878, Wed:** Off by special to Middlesbro' to catch the 8.50 train so to Bishop Auckland to Edward Mounsey's and Rachel Ann Fryer's wedding; after some fun about the Registration not being forthcoming - the wedding got well over - Aunt Henry there, Uncle Henry a bad cold; Alfred & Rachel Backhouse, Arthur & Mary Pease, Mounseys, Fryers, Harveys &c &c went with Smith Stobart off to his house, saw his wife - she much better, then to the breakfast which was quiet and went off well - home by special from Middlesbro' - found Effie in much the same state.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt..*

14-**John Edward Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1879 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 22 May 1929 in Nutfield, Reigate, Surrey at age 49, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

John married **Christine Frances Trail Robinson**, daughter of **David Trail Robinson** and **Mary Wilhelmina Peacock**, on 15 Jul 1911 in London. Christine was born on 25 Dec 1883 in London and died on 28 Sep 1943 in London at age 59. They had four children: **John Patrick David**, **Ann**, **Christopher**, and **Elizabeth**.

15-**John Patrick David Mounsey** was born on 1 Feb 1914 in London and died on 2 Jan 1999 at age 84.

John married **Vera Madelaine Sarah King**, daughter of **Hugh Charles King** and **Ellen Louisa Marden**. They had two children: **Frances Sarah Ann** and **John Christopher Hugh**.

16-**Frances Sarah Ann Mounsey**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**John Christopher Hugh Mounsey**

15-**Ann Mounsey**

Ann married **Francis Athelstone Baines**, son of **Cuthbert Edward Baines** and **Margaret Clemency Lane Poole**. They had one son: **Jonathan**.

16-**Jonathan Baines**

15-**Cmdr. Christopher Mounsey** was born on 11 Nov 1920 in London and died on 25 Jul 1944 in Action, English Channel at age 23.

15-**Elizabeth Mounsey** was born on 19 Dec 1922 in London and died in 1983 at age 61.

14-**George Fryer Mounsey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 9 Feb 1881 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 23 Jan 1961 in Dene Croft, Newcastle at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.

George married **Elizabeth Alberta McMurray**,<sup>27</sup> daughter of **William Richey McMurray** and **Elizabeth Henderson**, on 3 Apr 1907 in Belfast, Ireland. Elizabeth was born on 11 Nov 1884 in Belfast, Ireland and died in Dec 1966 in Tollerton, Nottinghamshire at age 82. They had five children: **Norah Kathleen**, **Kathleen Sheila**, **Edward Richie**, **Michael Fryer**, and **Colin Anthony**.

15-**Norah Kathleen Mounsey** was born on 4 Mar 1908 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 12 Jun 1908 in Belfast, Ireland.

15-**Kathleen Sheila Mounsey** was born on 18 Jun 1909 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 31 Oct 1997 in Bromley, Kent at age 88.

Kathleen married **Henry James Stuart Macgeagh**, son of **Henry Grattan Macgeagh** and **Josephine Stuart**, on 2 Apr 1932 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland. Henry was born on 20 Dec 1901 in Lurgan, Northern Ireland and died on 9 Mar 1938 in Lurgan, Northern Ireland at age 36. They had one daughter: **Allison Lucy**.

16-**Allison Lucy Macgeach**

Allison married **Albert Rollier**. They had three children: **Patricia**, **Tanya**, and **Joanna**.

17-**Patricia Rollier**

17-**Tanya Rollier**

17-**Joanna Rollier**

Kathleen next married **William Burdon Taylor**, son of **Christopher Taylor** and **Henrietta Burdon**. They had two children: **Kathleen Elizabeth Burdon** and **Michael Christopher Burdon**.

16-**Kathleen Elizabeth Burdon Taylor**

Kathleen married **Wolfgang Jurgens**. They had one son: **George**.

17-**George Jurgens**

16-**Michael Christopher Burdon Taylor**

Michael married **Jaqui ?**. They had one daughter: **Sarah**.

17-**Sarah Taylor**

15-**Edward Richie Mounsey** was born on 14 May 1912 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1986 in Dalbeattie, Dumfries at age 74.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Michael Fryer Mounsey** was born on 12 Sep 1915 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 26 Jul 2000 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire.

Michael married **Ola Blanche Jack**, daughter of **David Bone Nightingale Jack** and **Kathleen McCormack**, on 11 May 1945 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland. Ola was born on 13 May 1923 in Bolton, Lancashire and died on 10 Sep 1989 in Tollerton, Nottinghamshire at age 66. They had one daughter: **Tessa Caroline**.

16-**Tessa Caroline Mounsey**

Tessa married **David Michael Wilkins**. They had one daughter: **Laura Jane**.

17-**Laura Jane Wilkins**

Tessa next married **Joel Griffiths**.

15-**Colin Anthony Mounsey**

Colin married **Helen Roake**, daughter of **Joseph Henry Roake** and **Muriel Mary Edgson**. They had three children: **Joseph Backhouse**, **Rachel Mary**, and **Sarah Elizabeth**.

16-**Joseph Backhouse Mounsey**

Joseph married **Jane Keith Lucas**.

Joseph next married **Elizabeth Anne Burton** on 18 Nov 1978 in Richmond, Surrey. Elizabeth was born on 11 Mar 1950 in Singapore and died on 25 Jan 1995 in Surrey at age 44. They had one daughter: **Elizabeth Helen**.

17-**Elizabeth Helen Mounsey**

Joseph next married **Josephine Jennifer Hance**, daughter of **Albert Edward Hance**.

16-**Rachel Mary Mounsey**

Rachel married ? ?. They had one daughter: **Emily Josephine**.

17-**Emily Josephine Mounsey**

16-**Sarah Elizabeth Mounsey**

Sarah married **Peter Counter**. They had two children: **Lucy Jane** and **Paul Richie**.

17-**Lucy Jane Counter**

17-**Paul Richie Counter**

14-**Lucy Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1882 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1968 at age 86.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Apr 1899 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Reginald Joseph Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1884 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Mar 1962 in University College Hospital, London at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Fireclay Co. Ltd.

15-**Dorothy Helen Mounsey** was born on 10 Aug 1922 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Jul 2012 in Darlington, County Durham at age 89, and was buried on 27 Jul 2012 in Memorial meeting, FMH Darlington.

15-**Priscilla Mary Mounsey**

16-**Richard John Nunn**

15-**Anthony Edward Mounsey**

16-**Anthony Michael Mounsey**

16-**Nicola Marian Mounsey**

15-**David Reginald Mounsey**

16-**Helen Margaret Mounsey**

16-**Catherine Mary Mounsey**

15-**Margaret Lucy Mounsey**

16-**Christopher David Woodford Pratt**

16-**Rosemary Priscilla Pratt**

14-**Amelia Eliza Mounsey**<sup>27,30</sup> was born on 13 Oct 1886 in Blackwell Hill, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 May 1978 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1901-1904 in York, Yorkshire.

Amelia married **Anthony Wallis**,<sup>27,66</sup> son of **Henry Marriage Wallis**<sup>23,66,266</sup> and **Sarah Elizabeth Crosfield**,<sup>23,66,266</sup> on 8 Mar 1910 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Anthony was born on 14 Jul 1879 in Reading, Berkshire and died on 28 Aug 1919 in Penrith, Cumbria at age 40. They had four children: **Edward Crosfield**, **Henry**, **Rachel Elizabeth**, and **Anthony Arthur John**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Penrith, Cumbria.
- He worked as a Chief Inspector of Schools for Cumberland and Westmorland.

15-**Edward Crosfield Wallis** was born on 20 Feb 1911 in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham and died on 25 Dec 1989 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire at age 78.

Edward married **Joyce Elsie Rudorf**, daughter of **George Rudorf** and **Dorothy Alicia Trant**, on 23 May 1936 in Jordans. Joyce was born on 4 Sep 1913 in London and died on 3 Oct 2000 at age 87. They had five children: **Anthony George Henry**, **Peter Martin**, **Helen Elizabeth**, **Margaret Clare**, and **Edward James**.

16-**Anthony George Henry Wallis**

Anthony married **Estelle Margaret Rose Holden**, daughter of **Michael Holden** and **Margaret Keogh**. They had one son: **Robert Edward Martin**.

17-**Robert Edward Martin Wallis**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Peter Martin Wallis

Peter married **Brenda Irene Miles**, daughter of **Stanley James Miles** and **Irene Minnie Shuttleworth**.

### 16-Helen Elizabeth Wallis

### 16-Margaret Clare Wallis

### 16-Edward James Wallis

15-**Henry Wallis** was born on 1 May 1912 in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham and died on 4 Dec 1989 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.

Henry married **Elizabeth Frances Fisher**, daughter of **John Campbell Fisher** and **Agnes Beatrice Close**. They had one son: **Robin**.

### 16-Robin Wallis

15-**Rachel Elizabeth Wallis** was born on 2 Nov 1914 in Penrith, Cumbria.

Rachel married **Laszlo Rostas**, son of **Samuel Rosenheim** and **Wilhelmina Rosinger**, on 25 Mar 1944 in London. Laszlo was born on 10 Oct 1902 in Székesfehérvár, Hungary and died on 1 Oct 1954 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire at age 51. They had three children: **Susan Elizabeth**, **Catherine Sarah**, and **Anne**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Research Economist.

### 16-Susan Elizabeth Rostas

### 16-Catherine Sarah Rostas

### 16-Anne Rostas

### 15-Anthony Arthur John Wallis

Anthony married **Erika Renate Przibran**, daughter of **Karl Przibram** and **Elizabeth Berta Margareta Tognarelli**. They had two children: **Simon Charles** and **Paul Henry**.

### 16-Simon Charles Wallis

### 16-Paul Henry Wallis

13-**Lucy Elizabeth Mounsey**<sup>32,108,179,261</sup> was born on 27 Nov 1841 in Sunderland, County Durham.

13-**John Wilfred Mounsey**<sup>18,22,23,32,64,65,93,137,262</sup> was born on 7 Oct 1843 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 4 Jul 1914 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: MOUNSEY.— Or . the 4th July, 1914, at Sunderland, John Wilfred Mounsey (1857-60), aged 70.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1860 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Commission Agent in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Shipbuilder in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Treasurer of Sunderland PM in 1889-1912 in Sunderland, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Secretary to the Sunderland and North of England Café Co. Before 1900 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

John married **Mary Charlotte Green**,<sup>18,23,32,64,65,137</sup> daughter of **Joshua Green**<sup>18,32,65,76,98,121,137,138,160,267</sup> and **Elizabeth Robson**,<sup>18,65,137,138,160,256</sup> on 13 May 1868 in Stanstead. Mary was born on 1 May 1846 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died on 8 Feb 1916 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 69. They had three children: **Ethel Mary**, **Wilfred Arthur**, and **John Harold**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1860-Jun 1863 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

14-**Ethel Mary Mounsey**<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1869 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1925 at age 56.

14-**Wilfred Arthur Mounsey**<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1871 in Sunderland, County Durham.

15-**Michael James Mounsey**<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

15-**Eleanor Catherine Mounsey** was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

15-**John Backhouse Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

15-**Barbara Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

14-**John Harold Mounsey**<sup>18,32,137</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1873 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 8 Dec 1951 in Ambleside, Cumbria at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in West Lawn, Sunderland.

John married **Jessie Corder**,<sup>18,96</sup> daughter of **Francis Corder**<sup>16,18,96,121</sup> and **Edith Watson**,<sup>16,18,96,121,258</sup> on 27 Jun 1899 in FMH Sunderland. Jessie was born on 18 Dec 1871 in 1 Ashbrook Terrace, Sunderland and died on 26 Aug 1945 in Ambleside, Cumbria at age 73. They had two children: **Edith Ursula** and **Wilfred Edmund**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1888-Jun 1890 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

15-**Edith Ursula Mounsey** was born on 16 Jul 1900 and died in 1920 at age 20.

15-**Wilfred Edmund Mounsey**<sup>23,94,164,262,268,269,270,271</sup> was born on 8 Dec 1902 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 2 Sep 1995 in Cumbria at age 92.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1916-1921 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at St. John's College, Cambridge in 1922-1925.
- He worked as a Schoolmaster, Doncaster Grammar School from 1926 in Doncaster, Yorkshire.

Wilfred married **Muriel Grace Dymond**,<sup>23,94,164,268,270,271,272</sup> daughter of **Walter Dymond**<sup>23,90,262,272,273,274</sup> and **Helen Marian Denton**,<sup>90,273</sup> on 22 Dec 1926 in FMH Ilkley. Muriel was born on 3 Jan 1904 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire and died on 30 Jan 1996 at age 92. They had two children: **John Dymond** and **Hester Ann Dymond**.

Marriage Notes: MOUNSEY-DYMOND.-On December 22nd, at Ilkley, W. E. Mounsey (1916-21), of Sunderland, to Muriel Grace Dymond, of Ilkley.

MOUNSEY-DYMOND.— On 21st December, 1926, at the Friends' Meeting House, Ilkley, Wilfred Edmund Mounsey (1916/21), to Muriel Grace Dymond.

MOUNSEY-DYMOND.— On 21st December, 1926, at the Friends' Meeting House, Ilkley, Wilfred Edmund Mounsey (1916-21) to Muriel Grace Dymond (The Mount 1918-22).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(Helsington Lodge, Brigsteer, Kenddal, Cumbria.)

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Helsington Lodge, Brigsteer, Kendal, Cumbria.

General Notes: DYMOND.-On the 3rd January, 1904, at Ilkley, the wife of Walter Dymond (1882-5), a daughter, who was named Muriel Grace.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1918-1922 in York, Yorkshire.

### 16-**John Dymond Mounsey**

John married **Christine Ann Rushworth**. They had two children: **Graham Matthew** and **Mary Nicola Dymond**.

#### 17-**Graham Matthew Mounsey**

Graham married **Jane Anne McComb**. They had two children: **Hamish M. T.** and **Owen J. X.**

#### 18-**Hamish M. T. Mounsey**

#### 18-**Owen J. X. Mounsey**

17-**Mary Nicola Dymond Mounsey**<sup>275</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1964 and died in 2005 at age 41.

General Notes: Update from Graham Mounsey 7/9/2010

-----  
MOUNSEY.— On 19th June, 1964, to Christine (Rushworth) and John D. Mounsey (1943-48), a daughter., Mary.

### 16-**Hester Ann Dymond Mounsey**

Hester married **William Alfred Willink**, son of **Derek Edward Willink** and **Joan Leslie Smallwood**. They had three children: **Daniel Patrick**, **Helen Jessica**, and **Priscilla Marian**.

17-**Daniel Patrick Willink**<sup>22</sup> was born on 17 May 1961 and died in May 2002 at age 41.

General Notes: Suicide

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1974-1975 in York, Yorkshire.

Daniel married **Maria Rose Frankham**. They had ten children: **Daniel Thomas William**, **Josie**, **Samantha Jane**, **Sunny Dymond**, **Rhiannon**, **Jesse James**, **Sirin Annabel**, **James**, **Nicholas John**, and **Thomas Stewart**.

#### 18-**Daniel Thomas William Willink**

#### 18-**Josie Willink**

#### 18-**Samantha Jane Willink**

#### 18-**Sunny Dymond Willink**

#### 18-**Rhiannon Willink**

#### 18-**Jesse James Willink**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-**Sirin Annabel Willink**

18-**James Willink**

18-**Nicholas John Willink**

18-**Thomas Stewart Willink**

17-**Helen Jessica Willink**

Helen married **James Stewart Walker**.

17-**Priscilla Marian Willink**

Priscilla married **Nurettin Yilmaz**.

13-**Anna Priscilla Mounsey**<sup>32,62,261</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1847 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 4 May 1889 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 42.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1861-Oct 1862 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Schoolteacher in Sunderland, County Durham.
- She worked as a founder of the Sunderland YWCA.
- Miscellaneous: Travelled in Egypt and Palestine with a sister, 1888.

13-**Mary Emma Mounsey**<sup>32,108,179</sup> was born on 12 May 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1940 at age 89.

12-**Alfred Backhouse**<sup>32,62</sup> was born on 28 Sep 1822 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Sep 1888 in Pilmore Hall, Hurworth, Darlington, County Durham at age 65, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Of Pilmore Hall and Dryerdale, Co. Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1883.
- He resided at Greenbank in Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at Pilmore Hall in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

Alfred married **Rachel Barclay**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **Robert Barclay**<sup>16,32,50,58,120,124,126,178,257</sup> and **Elizabeth Gurney**,<sup>16,50,123,124,178</sup> on 8 May 1851 in FMH Plaistow. Rachel was born on 3 Jan 1826 in Leyton, London, died on 15 Nov 1898 in Darlington, County Durham at age 72, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Emily Backhouse**<sup>32,35,44</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1824 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 19 Mar 1869 in St. Leonards on Sea, Sussex at age 44.

Emily married **Edward Mounsey**,<sup>32,35,44</sup> son of **Thomas Mounsey**<sup>32,35,43</sup> and **Mary Capper**,<sup>35,43,44</sup> on 29 Apr 1847 in Sunderland, County Durham. Edward was born on 26 Sep 1818 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 27 Dec 1904 in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland at age 86. They had four children: **Thomas Edward**, **Ada Mary**, **Elizabeth Laura**, and **(No Given Name)**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Penge, Surrey.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in Denham, Uxbridge, Middlesex.
- He had a residence in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland.

13-**Thomas Edward Mounsey**<sup>22,23,32,35</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1933 at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1860-1861 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Weston super Mare Agricultural College in Weston-super-Mare, Somerset.
- He was a Quaker until he resigned his membership in 1868.
- He worked as a Bank Clerk before 1908 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

13-**Ada Mary Mounsey**<sup>32,35</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1849 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 11 Mar 1903 in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland at age 53.

13-**Elizabeth Laura Mounsey**<sup>32,35</sup> was born on 20 Sep 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 19 Nov 1905 in Gravesend, Kent at age 53.

13-**Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born in 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**Harriet Backhouse** was born on 6 Jan 1825 and died on 26 Feb 1926 at age 101.

Harriet married **John Hughes**. John was born on 3 Apr 1823 and died in 1889 at age 66. They had eight children: **Thomas, Elizabeth, Mary, Jane, Hannah, Daniel, Harriet, and Sarah Jane**.

13-**Thomas Hughes** was born on 22 Sep 1847.

13-**Elizabeth Hughes** was born on 14 Sep 1850.

13-**Mary Hughes** was born on 16 Mar 1854.

13-**Jane Hughes** was born on 14 Jun 1856.

13-**Hannah Hughes** was born on 16 Mar 1859 and died on 10 Jun 1929 at age 70.

Hannah married **Thomas Parsons**. Thomas was born in 1856 and died on 4 Aug 1944 at age 88. They had nine children: **Harriet, Thomas, John, William, Isaac, Albert, Edward, Harold, and Elsie**.

14-**Harriet Parsons** was born in 1878 and died on 31 Jul 1925 at age 47.

Harriet married **John Joseph Taylor**. John was born on 31 Jan 1878 and died on 30 Jan 1949 at age 70.

14-**Thomas Parsons** was born in Nov 1880.

Thomas married **Rose**.

14-**John Parsons** was born in 1880.

14-**William Parsons** was born on 22 Dec 1885 and died on 1 Nov 1914 at age 28.

William married **Esther Howard**. Esther was born on 11 Oct 1884 and died on 12 Aug 1961 at age 76. They had three children: **Esther, William, and Elsie**.

15-**Esther Parsons** was born on 22 Apr 1908 and died on 9 Oct 1998 at age 90.

15-**William Parsons**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Elsie Parsons

#### 14-Isaac Parsons

Isaac married **Elizabeth**.

#### 14-Albert Parsons

Albert married **Elizabeth**.

#### 14-Edward Parsons

Edward married **Mary**.

#### 14-Harold Parsons

Harold married **Edith**.

#### 14-Elsie Parsons

Elsie married **Alfred John Marsh**.

13-**Daniel Hughes** was born on 21 Feb 1861.

#### 13-Harriet Hughes

13-**Sarah Jane Hughes** was born in 1866.

11-**Edward Robson**<sup>16,32</sup> was born on 29 Dec 1791 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Feb 1819 in Exmouth, Devon at age 27.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Linen and Woollen Draper in Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Jane Backhouse**,<sup>16,32</sup> daughter of **Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>9,16,28,29,30,32,126,169</sup> and **Ann Pease**,<sup>9,16,28,29,30,32,33,126,169</sup> on 3 Aug 1815 in Darlington, County Durham. Jane was born on 27 Mar 1783 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Mar 1875 at age 91. They had one daughter: **Anne Backhouse**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1801 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Anne Backhouse Robson**<sup>32,61</sup> was born on 14 Mar 1817 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Sep 1886 in Darlington, County Durham at age 69, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Anne married **Henry Whitwell**,<sup>32</sup> son of **Isaac Whitwell**<sup>27</sup> and **Hannah Maria Fisher**,<sup>27</sup> on 24 Sep 1840 in Darlington, County Durham. Henry was born on 24 Oct 1818 in Kendal, Cumbria and died on 27 Mar 1848 in Madrid, Spain. Shot To Death. at age 29. They had two children: **Maria Jane** and **Edward Robson**.

General Notes: He was shot dead while in Madrid.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Of West Lodge, Darlington.

13-**Maria Jane Whitwell**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Aug 1841 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 14 Sep 1890 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire at age 49, and was buried in FBG Hitchin, Hertfordshire.

Maria married **William Lucas**,<sup>32</sup> son of **William Lucas**<sup>16,32,176,187</sup> and **Elizabeth Clay**,<sup>16,32,187,276</sup> on 21 Apr 1864 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. William was born on 22 Jan 1832 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire and died on 1 May 1914 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire at age 82. They had two children: **William** and **Helen**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Marriage Notes: Hitchin also given

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in The Firs, Bedford Road, Hitchin, Hertfordshire.

14-**William Lucas**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Jul 1866 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire and died on 22 Oct 1940 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.

William married **Amelia Couper Lindsay** on 26 Dec 1909 in Willetton, Somerset. Amelia was born on 31 Aug 1866 in Dunfermline and died on 27 Jun 1952 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 85.

14-**Helen Lucas**<sup>32</sup> was born on 13 Jan 1868 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire.

Helen married **Cecil Mercer Woodbridge**, son of **Henry William Woodbridge** and **Frances Mercer**, on 25 Jan 1893 in Iver, Bucks. Cecil was born on 18 Feb 1866 in Uxbridge, Middlesex and died on 26 Aug 1951 in Harrogate at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank.

13-**Edward Robson Whitwell**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1843 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 14 Oct 1922 in The Friarage, Yarm, Yorkshire at age 79, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DL for County Durham.
- He was awarded with JP for the North Riding of Yorkshire.
- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He worked as a Vice-Chairman and Managing Director Horden Collieries Ltd.
- He had a residence in The Friarage, Yarm, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Mountaineer.
- Miscellaneous: Member of The Alpine Club.

Edward married **Mary Janet Leatham**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **Edward Aldam Leatham**<sup>16,32,254</sup> and **Mary Jane Fowler**,<sup>16,174</sup> on 12 Feb 1873 in FMH Wanstead. Mary was born on 26 Oct 1853 in Heath, Wakefield, Yorkshire and died on 14 Mar 1929 in Totteridge, Hertfordshire at age 75. They had five children: **Annie Violet, Edward Leatham, Henry Cecil, Janet Muriel**, and **Gladys Rachel**.

Marriage Notes: 12 Feb 1873, Wed: Soon after breakfast, off to the wedding at Wanstead meeting house; Bridesmaids of whom Effie was one in pink & white; the young folks spoke well. A good sermon from John Hodgkin & a good one too from Isaac Brown. A prayer from John Hodgkin, then we all went to Leyton where we were photographed - ten off to Eaton Square - where the breakfast was well done by Brunetti, then saw the happy pair off - then we dispersed. I with Edward Leatham towards the House on Deceased Wife's Sister's Bill and found it was over. So home having had quite enough for one day. Robert N. Fowler dined with us. *The Diaries (Unpublished) of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

14-**Annie Violet Whitwell**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1873 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham.

Annie married **Marston Clarke Buszard**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Marston Buszard** and **Sarah Catherine Clarke**, on 21 Dec 1898 in Yarm, Yorkshire. Marston was born on 13 Jul 1837 in Lutterworth, Leicestershire and died on 11 Sep 1921 in Folkestone, Kent at age 84. They had three children: **Mary Violet, Irene Catherine**, and **Ellen Louisa**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KC LLM.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He was educated at Rugby.
- He was educated at Trinity College Cambridge.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law. Inner Temple.
- He worked as a JP for Leicestershire.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Stamford 1880 To 1885.
- He worked as a Recorder of Derby 1890 To 1899.
- He worked as a Recorder of Leicester in 1899.
- He worked as a Leader of the Midland Circuit.
- He had a residence in 22 Pembridge Square, London.
- He had a residence in Lutterworth, Leicestershire.

15-**Mary Violet Buszard** was born on 19 Oct 1900 in London.

Mary married **Maj. Gen. Sir Eustace Francis Tickell**, son of **Charles Tickell** and **Alice Esther Francis**, on 14 Jul 1921 in London. Eustace was born on 10 Dec 1893 in Srinagar, Kashmir and died in 1972 at age 79. They had three children: **Irene Violet**, **Marston Eustace**, and **Richard Linley**.

16-**Irene Violet Tickell** was born on 19 Sep 1922 in Chatham, Kent and died in 2003 in Devon at age 81.

16-**Maj. Gen. Marston Eustace Tickell** was born on 18 Nov 1923 in Chatham, Kent and died on 8 Sep 2009 at age 85.

General Notes: Tickell moved to HQ Northern Ireland in 1971 and, during the next two years, served three commanding generals and three Army commanders in an operational climate which became steadily more demanding. His time there saw the first British soldier killed, internment (with all its problems), Bloody Sunday, and operations to end the no-go areas of Belfast and Londonderry. Restoring security control in the two main cities was highly exacting, but Tickell succeeded with calm, meticulous planning and decisive execution. He was appointed CBE at the end of his tour.

Marston Eustace Tickell, elder son of the late Major-General Sir Eustace Tickell, was born at Chatham on November 18 1923 and educated at Wellington. Like his father, he was commissioned into the Sappers. He commanded a platoon in 100 (Royal Monmouthshire) Field Company RE in the final year of the campaign in north-west Europe. His company was committed to a series of bridging operations – across the Orne, the Seine, the Meuse and the Rhine, where his regiment built the first British bridge.

Over the River Weser, his company built what was reported to be the only successful tank crossing; finally, despite considerable harassment by the enemy, they bridged the Elbe. Tickell's service in this campaign was marked by a commander-in-chief's commendation, a mention in despatches, and finally a Military Cross. His citation noted: "Wherever danger was to be found, there was Lieutenant Tickell."

In September 1946 he was granted a place to read Mechanical Science at Cambridge. He gained a first-class honours degree after two years and was then persuaded to stay on for a further year's course in Engineering. He was awarded another first, and the top prize, and ended the year rowing at Henley as Captain of Boats of his college, Peterhouse. After spells at the School of Military Engineering; in Germany and at Staff College, he spent two years in the Military Operations branch of the Ministry of Defence, a demanding job for which he was appointed MBE. In 1957 Tickell took command of 23 Field Squadron in Libya and accompanied it to Cyprus. There were then teaching posts at the Royal Military College of Science at Shrivenham, and at the Staff College.

He later moved to Paderborn, Germany, where he took over command of 4th Divisional Engineers. Sometimes his men would practise bridging the fast-flowing River Weser, which he had done 20 years earlier.

He usually let his squadron commanders get on with it, but had the knack of arriving about 10 minutes before disaster struck and gently suggesting a way to avoid it.

In 1968 there were serious floods in Somerset and Devon, and 12 Engineer Brigade, of which Tickell had taken command, constructed eight military bridges within two days to replace those washed away. Attendance at the Indian National Defence College, New Delhi, was followed by the move to Northern Ireland.

In 1972 he was promoted to major-general and appointed engineer-in-chief, the professional head of the Royal Engineers (just like his father, who lived long enough to appreciate the event). His final appointment was that of commandant, Royal Military College of Science. He retired from the Army in 1978.

Tickell had a natural friendliness and wore his cleverness lightly. A talented sailor, he took part in 40 or so ocean races and won many prizes.

These included five Fastnets, including the ill-fated 1979 race, during which he was credited with saving the lives of everyone on his boat.

Settled in Devon, Tickell was colonel commandant RE (1978-83), president of the Institution of Royal Engineers (1979-82) and honorary colonel, Engineer and Transport Staff Corps (1983-88).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Marston Tickell died on September 8. He married, in 1961 Pamela Read, daughter of Vice-Admiral Arthur Read, who survives him.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE MC CEng FICE.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers.

Marston married **Pamela Vere Read**, daughter of **Vice-Admiral Arthur Duncan Read** and **Rosamond Vere Monckton**.

### 16-Capt. Richard Linley Tickell

Richard married **Angela Mary Rosamonde Fayle**, daughter of **Lindley Robert Edmundson Fayle** and **Cicely Rosamonde Annette Bigge**. They had two children: **Robert Marston** and **Janet Mary**.

### 17-Robert Marston Tickell

### 17-Janet Mary Tickell

15-Irene Catherine Buszard was born on 19 Oct 1900 in London.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Hospital Matron.

Irene married **Thomas William Thacker**, son of **Arthur Thacker** and **Georgina Kirby**, on 30 Aug 1924 in London. Thomas was born on 20 May 1879 in London and died on 19 Apr 1926 in London at age 46.

### 15-Ellen Louisa Buszard

14-Edward Leatham Whitwell<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1875 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died on 16 Nov 1935 in Pentyrch, Glamorgan at age 60.

Edward married **Winifred Mary Walker**, daughter of **John H. Walker** and **Isabella Thomson**, on 30 Aug 1900 in Dundee. Winifred was born on 7 Sep 1877 in Newport, Fife and died on 17 Jan 1913 in Esher at age 35. They had one son: **Henry Edward Leatham**.

15-Henry Edward Leatham Whitwell was born on 27 Apr 1902 in Newport, Fife and died on 9 Jan 1955 at age 52.

Henry married **Dorothy Forster Renwick**, daughter of **William Henry Renwick** and **Ethel Maud Ratcliffe**, in Jul 1925 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland. Dorothy was born on 18 Nov 1905.

Edward next married **Margaret Alice Turnbull**, daughter of **Robert Nesbitt Turnbull** and **Margaret Brown**, on 6 May 1922 in Leeds, Yorkshire. Margaret was born on 27 Jul 1883 in Rothbury.

14-Henry Cecil Whitwell<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1876 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died on 8 Sep 1950 at age 73.

14-Janet Muriel Whitwell<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 1 Jan 1878 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham.

Janet married **Rt. Hon. Sir George Russell Clerk**,<sup>27</sup> son of **General Sir Godfrey Clerk**<sup>24</sup> and **Alice Mary Frere**, on 16 Jan 1908 in St. Mary Magdalene's Church, Yarm, Yorkshire. George was born on 29 Nov 1874 in India and died on 18 Jun 1951 in London at age 76.

General Notes: Clerk, Sir George Russell (1874– 1951), diplomatist, was born on 29 November 1874 in India, the only son of General Sir Godfrey Clerk (1835– 1908), army officer, later commandant of the rifle brigade and groom-in-waiting to Queen Victoria and Edward VII, and his wife, Alice Mary, daughter of William Edward Frere, of the Bombay civil service; his grandfather was Sir George Russell Clerk (1800– 1889), East India Company servant. He was educated at Eton College and at New College, Oxford, where he received a third class in literae humaniores (1897). After studying foreign languages abroad, he passed the Foreign Office entrance examination in December 1898.

Clerk served in March– April 1901 as acting third secretary to the duke of Abercorn's special mission to the courts of northern Europe, announcing the accession of Edward VII. In April 1903 he was posted, at his own request, to Abyssinia, where the British agency was no more than a group of round tuguls with thatched roofs and mud and wattle walls. He was twice left in charge and learnt Amharic before being recalled owing to ill health. He was promoted to second secretary in February 1907 and to assistant clerk in May 1907, and again

## Descendants of John Pease

---

served at the Foreign Office from May 1907 to October 1910. In the latter month he was promoted to first secretary and posted to the embassy at Constantinople, and in his spare time learned Turkish. In February 1912 he returned to the Foreign Office, where he was promoted in October 1913 to senior clerk and head of the Eastern department. On 16 June 1908 he had married (Janet) Muriel Whitwell, an accomplished artist, and daughter of Edward Robson Whitwell, of Yarm-on-Tees, Yorkshire. They had no children.

At the outbreak of war in 1914 Clerk was appointed head of the Foreign Office's new war department, which combined the pre-war regional departments covering Europe. He was promoted counsellor in December 1916. He worked closely with the secretary to the war cabinet, Maurice Hankey, forming one of his most important official relationships. In January 1917 he attended the conference in Rome at which the allies' overall campaign strategy for the year was planned. Later that month he accompanied Lord Milner on his mission to Russia. From January to September 1919 he was private secretary to Lord Curzon, the acting foreign secretary, and, with many of the senior officials in attendance at the Paris peace conference, he was in effect under-secretary. In August 1919 he was himself sent to Paris to serve as secretary to the foreign secretary, Sir Arthur Balfour.

In September 1919 Clerk was appointed the first British minister to the new Czechoslovak state. First, however, he was sent on a special mission by the peace conference to Bucharest and Budapest, to secure the evacuation of the Romanian army from Hungary. During a stay in Budapest from October to December 1919, he witnessed the removal of the Romanian army, which in turn opened the way for the entry of the White forces under Admiral Horthy. Clerk's anti-Bolshevism made him tolerant of Horthy and the 'White terror' he unleashed upon Hungary, and his association with the admiral became controversial. In his defence, it was argued that his attitude was dictated by necessity since there was little choice but to use these forces if order was to be restored in the country.

Throughout the war Clerk had advocated the dismemberment of the Habsburg empire and had been sympathetic to the views of the New Europe group led by R. W. Seton-Watson. This connection led him to become acquainted with many of eastern Europe's future leaders. The decision to send him to Prague was inspired in part by his good relations with President Masaryk. Clerk did much to establish a good diplomatic atmosphere in Prague, and he was one of the few British ministers to sympathize with the Czechoslovaks over their efforts to handle the minorities question. He was less successful in his aspiration to make Czechoslovakia a centre for British influence in central Europe, when Curzon decided to swing away from Prague to Budapest. Arguments with the British ministers to Budapest and Vienna over policy also marked Clerk's tenure.

In November 1926 Clerk was appointed ambassador to Turkey and once again he was called upon to improve a strained diplomatic relationship. He succeeded in bringing about a rapprochement in Anglo-Turkish relations, damaged not only by the First World War but also by Britain's subsequent support for Greece's invasion in 1919 and compounded by a longer-lasting distrust of the Turkish leader, Kemal Atatürk. Clerk could have expected a major embassy, such as Berlin, as his next posting, but he received instead the minor embassy at Brussels, in October 1933. A few months later, however, in April 1934, he was the surprise choice to become ambassador to Paris in succession to Lord Tyrrell. Clerk's tenure of the Paris embassy witnessed the prelude to the Second World War. Acting upon instructions Clerk played an important role during the Spanish Civil War when, in a meeting with the foreign minister, Yvon Delbos, on 7 August 1936, he helped to convince the French government to adopt the British policy of non-intervention. None the less, Clerk was one of the group of ambassadors, including Horace Rumbold and Eric Phipps, who were alive to, and warned of, the threat from Germany. As ambassador he was a notable host and particularly enjoyed entertaining members of the French aristocracy at the Jockey Club in Paris. Lady Clerk, with whom his relationship was often strained, preferred informality as much as her husband preferred formality.

Clerk retired from the diplomatic service in April 1937 and became an active member of the Royal Geographical Society, serving as president during the difficult war years of 1941–5. He played an important role in overseeing the transition from the age of exploration to that of the scholarly study of detail. A cigar smoker, he was a passionate fisherman, stag hunter, polo player, card player, and lover of books. Harold Nicolson, who served under him, observed that the habitually tidy Clerk 'was impervious to disturbance; he would have mounted the scaffold with the same imperturbability as he mounted the steps of the Turf Club, his spats and monocle shining in the summer air' (Nicolson, 859). An apparent dilettantism masked a forceful personality which enabled Clerk either to smooth previously ruffled feelings, as he did in Prague and Turkey, or to implement difficult policies, as he did in Budapest, or to see to the efficient administration of a wartime department, as he did during the First World War. He was appointed CMG (1908), CB (1914), KCMG (1917), PC (1926), and GCMG (1929). He held the grand cordon of the Légion d'honneur from France and decorations from Italy, Russia, and Czechoslovakia. He died at 29 Cleveland Gardens, Paddington, London, on 18 June 1951. A funeral service was held at Golders Green, and a memorial service at St Margaret's, Westminster, London.

Erik Goldstein

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with GCMG FRGS.
- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as a British Ambassador to Turkey.
- He worked as a British Ambassador to France.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in 14 Grafton Street, London.

14-**Gladys Rachel Whitwell**<sup>27,32,277</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1882 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1970 in Aldershot, Hampshire at age 88.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with Order of St. Sava.

Gladys married **Lt. Col. Arthur Patrick Bird Harrison**,<sup>27,277</sup> son of **General Sir Richard Harrison** and **Amy O'Brien**, on 29 Jun 1906 in London. Arthur was born on 16 Jan 1874 in Devonport, Devon and died on 13 Aug 1956 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 82. They had three children: **Richard Arthur**, **Mary Muriel Daphne**, and **Barbara Anne**.

General Notes: Arthur Patrick Bird Harrison was born on 16 January 1874, the only son of General Sir Richard Harrison, G.C.B., C.M.G. He was educated at Harrow and Trinity College, Cambridge and was commissioned into the 1st Battalion Rifle Brigade on 14 October 1896. He was promoted to Lieutenant on 20 February 1899 and to Captain on 5 November 1901, being posted to the 3rd Battalion. Harrison served in the Boer War with the 1st Battalion, taking part in the relief of Ladysmith, including the actions at Colenso and Vaal Kranz; then in operations in Northern Natal, including the action at Laing's Nek; and in operations in the Transvaal, east of Pretoria, July - November 1900. During the Great War he was employed as Lieutenant-Colonel on the Special List. He served as Military Attaché to the Serbian Army and was awarded the Order of the White Eagle 3rd Class (sic). In April 1916 his wife was awarded the Order of St. Sava

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as an Officer of the Rifle Brigade.

15-**Richard Arthur Harrison** was born on 18 Aug 1907 in Earley, Reading, Berkshire and died in Dec 1986 in Dorset at age 79.

### 15-Mary Muriel Daphne Harrison

Mary married **Maj. Jack Llewellyn Gwynn-Jones**,<sup>277</sup> son of **Llewellyn Gwynn-Jones** and **Edith Mary Page**, on 11 Jan 1934 in Hawley. Jack was born on 19 Jan 1904 in Swanscombe, Kent and died on 26 Feb 1981 at age 77. They had one son: **Peter Llewellyn**.

16-**Sir Peter Llewellyn Gwynn-Jones**<sup>277</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1940 in Tanfield, Ripon, Yorkshire and died on 21 Aug 2010 at age 70.

General Notes: KCVO. In 1970 he joined the College of Arms and became assistant to Sir Anthony Richard Wagner, who was the Garter Principal King of Arms, and in 1973 was appointed Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms in Ordinary. In 1982 he was promoted to herald, and served until 1995 as Lancaster Herald of Arms in Ordinary and as House Comptroller of the College of Arms. In 1995 he was appointed Garter Principal King of Arms. was Inspector of Regimental Colours from 2 October 1995, and Inspector of Royal Air Force Badges from 1996. As Garter Principal King of Arms he was also appointed in 1995 Genealogist to the Order of the Bath, Genealogist of the Order of St Michael and St George, and Genealogist of the Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem. He was Secretary of the Harleian Society from 1981 until 1994, and non-executive Vice-President of The Heraldry Society from 1996. Gwynn-Jones was appointed Lieutenant of the Royal Victorian Order in 1994, promoted Commander of the Royal Victorian Order in 1998, and appointed Knight of Justice of the Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem in 1995. In anticipation of his retirement HM The Queen promoted Gwynn-Jones Knight Commander of the Royal Victorian Order in the 2010 New Year Honours.

-----  
He was Garter Principal King of Arms, Genealogist of the Orders of the Bath, of St Michael and St George, and Order of St John, all from 1995 to his retirement in March 2010. Earlier career: Assistant to Garter King of Arms, 1970; Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms, 1973; Secretary, Harleian Society, 1981 to 94; House Comptroller of College of Arms, 1982 to 95; Lancaster Herald of Arms, 1982 to 95. Inspector of Regimental Colours, 1995 to 2010, of RAF Badges, 1996 to 2010. Freeman and Liveryman: Painter Stainers Co., 1997; Scriveners Co., 1997. Hon. Citizen, State of Tennessee, 1991. FSA 1997. KStJ 1995

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCVO FSA KStJ.
- He was educated at Wellington.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as an Assistant to Garter King of Arms in 1970.
- He worked as a Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms in 1973.
- He worked as a House Comptroller of College of Arms in 1982-1995.
- He worked as a Lancaster Herald of Arms in 1982-1995.
- He worked as a Garter Principal King of Arms in 1995-2010.

Mary next married **Gavin David Young**, son of **George James Young** and **Margaret Ower Ritchie**, on 16 Jan 1947 in London. Gavin was born on 24 Sep 1897 in Burnham, Buckinghamshire.

### 15-Barbara Anne Harrison

Barbara married **William Peter Mead**, son of **George Gaskell Mead** and **Gladys Esther Bacchus**. They had four children: **Llyn Georgina**, **Richard William Edward**, **Vivienne Rowena**, and **Miriam Diana**.

### 16-Llyn Georgina Mead

### 16-Richard William Edward Mead

### 16-Vivienne Rowena Mead

### 16-Miriam Diana Mead

Anne next married **Sir David Dale 1st Bt.**,<sup>24,32,59,61</sup> son of **David Dale**<sup>181</sup> and **Ann Elizabeth Douglas**,<sup>24,181</sup> on 27 Jan 1853. David was born on 11 Dec 1829 in Murshidabad, Bengal, India, died on 28 Apr 1906 in York, Yorkshire at age 76, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham. They had two children: **Annie Marion Stuart** and **James Backhouse**.

General Notes: JP DL & High Sheriff. Industrialist, knighted in 1895 for his work on industrial relations. He lived at West Lodge, off Woodland Road, Darlington. Dale had married into the wealthy Backhouse family. He was right-hand man of the Pease family and owned Consett Ironworks. He was also involved in the railway and shipbuilding industries. Being a Quaker, he had an interest in peaceably resolving disputes, considering strikes and lock-outs within the iron industry "barbarous, cruel and stupid". Together with John Kane, he set up the Board of Arbitration and Conciliation for the Manufactured Iron Trade of the North of England, which eventually brought peace within the troubled industry. During the 19th century the arbitration board pioneered in Darlington became an accepted practice in most industries in resolving industrial disputes.

Dale, Sir David, first baronet (1829– 1906), industrialist, was born on 11 December 1829 at Murshidabad, Bengal. He was the younger son of David Dale, an employee of the East India Company and judge of the city court there, and his wife, Ann Elizabeth, daughter of the Revd George Douglas of Aberdeen. Dale's great-uncle was David Dale, the Glasgow banker and philanthropist, whose daughter married the socialist Robert Owen and was mother of Robert Dale Owen. His elder brother, James Douglas (1820– 1865), joined the Indian army on the Madras establishment, and became lieutenant-colonel. Dale's father died on board the Providence on 23 June 1830, during the voyage home with his wife and children. Mrs Dale, while travelling with her children to New Lanark to visit her family, was detained at Darlington by an accident to the mail coach, and received such kindness from Quakers of that town that she returned and made Darlington her home. She became a member of the Society of Friends in 1841, and died in 1879.

Dale was educated privately at Edinburgh, Durham, and Stockton. Brought up among Quakers, Dale remained a member of the Society of Friends until the late 1880s.

Dale's adult career began in the office of the Stockton and Darlington Railway Company, and in 1852, at the age of twenty-three, he was appointed secretary to the Middlesbrough and Guisborough section of the line. On 27 January 1853 he married a widow, Annie Backhouse Whitwell, née Robson (d. 1886), who already had two children; another son and daughter were born to them.

In 1858 Dale entered into partnership with William Bouch and became lessee of the Shildon locomotive works; the partnership ended in the early 1870s. Henceforth his activities rapidly expanded. He was concerned with the formation of the Consett Iron Company, of which he was appointed inspector in 1858, subsequently becoming managing director in 1869 and chairman in 1884. In 1866 he embarked on extensive shipbuilding enterprises in co-operation with the firms of Richardson, Denton, and Duck of Stockton, Denton and Grey of Hartlepool, and Thomas Richardson & Sons of Hartlepool, who combined together with a view to amalgamation. Dale became vice-chairman of this ambitious undertaking, but the union was not successful, and the companies reverted shortly afterwards to their former independent positions. Dale retained an interest in the two first-named concerns. He was also managing partner of Pease & Partners Ltd, and chairman of companies working iron ore mines near Bilbao in Spain. In 1881 he became a director of the North Eastern Railway Company, having previously served as director of the Stockton and Darlington Railway, and on the formation of the Sunderland Iron Ore Company in 1902 he was appointed chairman. He was an active member of the Durham Coal

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Owners' Association and of the Cleveland Mine Owners' Association.

Dale owes his main distinction to his pioneer application of the principle of arbitration to industrial disputes. The first board of arbitration was formed in connection with the iron trade of the north of England in March 1869, and Dale was its first president. The experiment was successful, serving to stabilize the industry's previously disorganized and volatile industrial relations. In recognition of Dale's services to the Iron Trades Conciliation Board he was publicly presented in 1881 with an address and a portrait painted by W. W. Oules. Dale's important position within industry led to his appointment on several royal commissions, among which were those on trade depression (1885–6); on mining royalties (1889–93); and on labour (1891–4). At the Berlin labour conference of 1890, convened by the German emperor, he was one of the representatives of Great Britain, and during the sittings he received marked attention from the emperor and Bismarck. He helped to found the Iron and Steel Institute in 1869, and acted as honorary treasurer from that date until 1895, when he was elected president. His first wife having died in 1886, on 2 August 1888 he married Alice Frederica, elder daughter of Sir Frederick Milbank, of Barningham Hall, Yorkshire. She died in 1902.

In politics Dale was a Liberal, though his attention to business interests prevented him from standing for parliament. He became high sheriff for Durham in 1888, and the University of Durham made him an honorary DCL in 1895. He was created a baronet in the same year.

Active to the end, Dale died at York on 28 April 1906, and was buried in his home town of Darlington. In his honour a Sir David Dale chair of economics was instituted in 1909 at Armstrong College, Newcastle upon Tyne, then part of Durham University. A memorial lectureship on labour problems was also initiated at Darlington, the first lecture being delivered by Sir Edward Grey on 28 October 1910.

L. P. Sidney, rev. Ian St John

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker before 1885.
- He worked as a staff member of the Stockton & Darlington Railway in 1852.
- He worked as a Partner with William Bouch in the Shildon locomotive works in 1858 in Shildon, County Durham.
- He worked as a member of the Consett Iron Company in 1858.
- He worked as a Director of the Stockton & Darlington Railway.
- He worked as a Managing partner in Pease and Partners in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of the North Eastern Railway Co. In 1881.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Sunderland Iron Ore Company in 1902.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for County Durham in 1888.
- He had a residence in West Lodge, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Annie Marion Stuart Dale**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1853 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Jul 1929 at age 75, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Annie married **Edward Hutchinson**,<sup>32</sup> son of **Henry Hutchinson** and **Frances Anne**, on 14 Apr 1874 in Darlington, County Durham. Edward was born on 14 Oct 1845, died on 28 Apr 1918 at age 72, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor in 1869 in Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Sir James Backhouse Dale 2nd Bt.**<sup>32</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1855 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Jul 1932 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP.
- He had a residence in Carlbury Hall, Piercebridge, Darlington, County Durham.

James married **Helena Fenwick**, daughter of **Henry William Fenwick**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Ann Robson**<sup>27,32,169</sup> was born on 24 Jul 1797 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 12 Oct 1887 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 90, and was buried in FBG Benfieldside.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1808 in York, Yorkshire.

Ann married **Jonathan Richardson**,<sup>27,32,45,169</sup> son of **Thomas Richardson**<sup>18,24,32,41,169,197,254</sup> and **Elizabeth Backhouse**,<sup>18,32,41,169,197,254</sup> on 12 Jul 1827.

Jonathan was born on 16 Nov 1802 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 25 Dec 1871 in Woodlands Hall, Benfieldside at age 69, and was buried in FBG Benfieldside. They had six children: **Jonathan Backhouse, Lucy Ann, Thomas, Elizabeth Frances, Amelia, and Priscilla Hunter.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Managing Director of the Northumberland and Durham District Bank.
- He worked as a Founder of the Derwent, (later the Consett) Iron Company.

12-**Jonathan Backhouse Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1828 and died on 29 May 1892 at age 64.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

Jonathan married **Rachel Waite**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **John Robinson Waite**<sup>32,35,189</sup> and **Sarah Pryor**,<sup>32,35,189,278</sup> on 16 May 1850. Rachel was born on 3 Jan 1827 in London and died on 19 Jan 1908 at age 81. They had 11 children: **Jonathan, Charles, Henry Edward, Edmund Lewis, Amelia Florence, Thomas Walter, Marion R., Annie, Isabella, Amy Erlinda, and Anne.**

13-**Jonathan Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 May 1851 and died on 29 May 1892 at age 41.

Jonathan married **Elizabeth Grainger**, daughter of **H. Grainger**.

13-**Charles Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 May 1852.

Charles married **Mary J. Shiell**, daughter of **J. W. Shiell**.

13-**Henry Edward Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 1 Jun 1853.

13-**Edmund Lewis Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1854 and died on 16 Apr 1865 at age 10.

13-**Amelia Florence Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1855.

Amelia married **Edward Harrington Hudson**<sup>32</sup> on 26 Jan 1880. Edward was born in 1851 and died in 1891 at age 40.

13-**Thomas Walter Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1857.

13-**Marion R. Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 May 1858.

Marion married **Maj. Sherlock Vignoles Willis**<sup>32</sup> on 14 Dec 1891. Sherlock was born about 1835 and died on 8 Nov 1913 in Shotley, Oatlands Park, Weybridge, Surrey about age 78. They had two children: **Sherlock Amyas** and **Jasper**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Scots and Suffolk Regiments.

14-**Capt. Sherlock Amyas Willis** was born in 1892 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, died on 15 May 1917 in Pas de Calais, France. Killed in action at age 25, and was buried in Etaples Military Cemetery. Grave XVII. C. 18.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the 4th Battalion, Middlesex Regiment.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Jasper Willis

Jasper married someone. He had one son: **Henry Amyas Sherlock**.

### 15-Henry Amyas Sherlock Willis

13-**Annie Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born in 1859 and died in 1859.

13-**Isabella Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Feb 1861.

Isabella married **Dalrymple James Belgrave**,<sup>32</sup> son of **Cmdr. Thomas Belgrave**, on 4 Dec 1893. Dalrymple was born in 1851 and died on 2 May 1922 in Braemar, Sandown, Isle of Wight at age 71. They had one son: **Charles Dalrymple**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister at law, Inner Temple.

14-**Sir Charles Dalrymple Belgrave** was born on 9 Dec 1894 and died on 28 Feb 1969 at age 74. Another name for Charles was Al Mustashar.

General Notes: BELGRAVE, Sir Charles (Dalrymple)  
KBE 1952 (CBE 1936)

Born 9 Dec. 1894; s of Dalrymple James Belgrave, Barrister-at-law, and Isabel Richardson; m 1926, Marjorie Lepel, Kaisar-i-Hind medal, silver, 1945, o d of Sir (Richard) Fynes Barrett-Lennard, 4th Bt; one s ; died 28 Feb. 1969

Financial Adviser to the Government of Bahrain, 1926– 57

### EDUCATION

Bedford; Lincoln College, Oxford

### CAREER

Served European War in various Camel Corps, in the Sudan, Egypt and Palestine, Darfur Expedition, 1915 (Sudan medal and clasp); seconded for services with the Egyptian Government in the Frontier Districts Administration, Siwa Oasis, 1920– 21; Administrative Officer in Tanganyika Territory, 1924– 25. Order of Al Rafldain (Iraq), 1952; Commander of Order of Dannebrog (Denmark), 1957. Lawrence of Arabia Medal, Royal Central Asian Society, 1967

### PUBLICATIONS

Siwa, The Oasis of Jupiter Ammon, 1923; Personal Column, 1960; The Pirate Coast, 1966; numerous contributions to journals and magazines on eastern subjects

### CLUBS

Travellers'; Guerrière (Boston, USA)

### ADDRESS

53 Victoria Road, W8

'BELGRAVE, Sir Charles (Dalrymple)', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2008; online edn, Oxford University Press, Dec 2012 ; online edn, Nov 2012 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U50109>, accessed 13 Oct 2012]

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chief Administrator to the Sheikdom of Bahrain.

Charles married **Marjorie Lepel Barrett-Lennard**, daughter of **Sir Richard Fiennes Barrett-Lennard 4th Bt.** and **Lepel Julia Pearse**, on 27 Feb 1926. Marjorie was born on 5 Aug 1894 and died on 19 Nov 1970 at age 76. They had one son: **James Hamed Dacre**.

15-**James Hamed Dacre Belgrave** was born on 22 Apr 1929, died on 29 Jun 1979 at age 50, and was buried in Christian Cemetery, Salmabad, Al Wusta, Bahrain.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Author of "Welcome to Bahrain".

James married **Enid Mary Coates**. They had two children: **Emma Caroline Prudence** and **Sarah Thoraya Charlotte**.

16-**Emma Caroline Prudence Belgrave**

16-**Sarah Thoraya Charlotte Belgrave**

13-**Amy Erlinda Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Oct 1864.

13-**Anne Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 2 Apr 1866.

12-**Lucy Ann Richardson**<sup>23,27,32,160</sup> was born on 24 Dec 1829 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 6 Jul 1900 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 70.

Lucy married **Jonathan Priestman**,<sup>23,27,32,62,160</sup> son of **Jonathan Priestman**<sup>16,24,27,81,169,171</sup> and **Rachel Bragg**,<sup>16,24,27,81,169,171</sup> on 28 Jul 1852 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Jonathan was born on 15 Dec 1825 in Summerhill, Newcastle upon Tyne and died on 21 Dec 1888 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 63. They had six children: **Frances, Francis, Rachel Elizabeth, Lucy, Lewis, and Katharine**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Founder Priestman Collieries Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Managing Director of the Consett Iron Company.
- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He had a residence in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He worked as a President, Consett Division Liberal Association.

13-**Frances Priestman**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1854 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 6 Jan 1935 in Stocksfield, Northumberland at age 80.

Frances married **Joseph Elsworth Pumphrey**,<sup>27,32</sup> son of **Edwin Pumphrey**<sup>27,52,76,119,131,178,189</sup> and **Hannah Harris**,<sup>27,52,119,131,189</sup> on 4 May 1880 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Joseph was born on 6 Mar 1850 in Hook Norton, Banbury, Oxfordshire and died on 7 Dec 1921 in Hindley Hall, Stocksfield on Tyne, Northumberland at age 71. They had five children: **Charles Ernest, Lettice Margaret, Dorothy Frances, John Laurence, and Alice Mary**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Hindley Hall, Stocksfield on Tyne, Northumberland.

14-**Charles Ernest Pumphrey**<sup>27,32,161</sup> was born on 29 Jan 1881 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 15 Feb 1950 in Belsay, Northumberland at age 69.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Sedbergh School.
- He was educated at Christ College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Mining Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He resided at West Bitchfield in Belsay, Northumberland.
- He had a residence in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham.

Charles married **Iris Mary Bell**, daughter of **Charles Frederic Moberly Bell**<sup>24,27</sup> and **Ethel Chataway**,<sup>24,27</sup> on 12 Jun 1907 in Portman Square, London. Iris was born on 2 Aug 1883

## Descendants of John Pease

---

in Ramleh, Egypt. They had six children: **Michael Ernest Christopher, Jonathan Moberly, Edward Nigel, Lilla Mary Alyson, John Laurence, and Lettice Mary Clifton.**

15-**Michael Ernest Christopher Pumphrey**<sup>27</sup> was born on 14 May 1908 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Sudan Civil Service.

Michael married **Phyllida Waterfield**, daughter of **Col. Arthur Charles Malleson Waterfield** and **Winifred Buxton**. They had three children: **Charlotte, Martin, and Theresa.**

### 16-Charlotte Pumphrey

Charlotte married **Adrian Alexander Vivian Bridgewater**, son of **Maj. Philip Alexander Clement Bridgewater** and **Hon. Ursula Vanda Maud Vivian**. They had three children: **Emma, Sophia Charlotte, and Thomas George Michael.**

#### 17-Emma Bridgewater

#### 17-Sophia Charlotte Bridgewater

#### 17-Thomas George Michael Bridgewater

### 16-Martin Pumphrey

### 16-Theresa Pumphrey

15-**Lt. Col. Jonathan Moberly Pumphrey**<sup>27,279</sup> was born on 14 May 1908 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham and died on 17 Oct 1992 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MIME OBE JP DL TD.
- He worked as a Mining Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Deputy Chairman, Northern Division, National Coal Board.

Jonathan married **Violet Frances Bosanquet**,<sup>279</sup> daughter of **Prof. Robert Carr Bosanquet**<sup>108,279</sup> and **Ellen Sophia Hodgkin**,<sup>27,108,279</sup> on 29 Dec 1931 in Rock, Alnwick, Northumberland. Violet was born on 22 Jul 1907 in 24 Devonshire Road, Liverpool and died on 27 Apr 1984 in Northumberland at age 76. They had three children: **Christopher Jonathan, Candia Mary, and Richard Charles Moberly.**

### 16-Maj. Christopher Jonathan Pumphrey

Christopher married **Joanna Jane Aykroyd**, daughter of **Frederic Howard Aykroyd** and **Ruth Joan Oldfield**. They had three children: **Sara Rose, Edward Jonathan Lawrence, and Andrew Charles.**

#### 17-Sara Rose Pumphrey

Sara married **Nicholas Walter Alexander**, son of **Cyril J. T. Alexander**. They had four children: **Lucy Kate, Christopher James Turnbull, Clare Rose, and John Michael.**

#### 18-Lucy Kate Alexander

#### 18-Christopher James Turnbull Alexander

#### 18-Clare Rose Alexander

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-**John Michael Alexander**

17-**Edward Jonathan Lawrence Pumphrey**

Edward married **Melinda Nell Seymour**, daughter of **Archibald John Seymour** and **Lavinia Mary Louise York**. They had two children: **Thomas** and **Louisa Rose**.

18-**Thomas Pumphrey**

18-**Louisa Rose Pumphrey**

17-**Andrew Charles Pumphrey**

Andrew married **Juliet Evelyn Blackett**, daughter of **John Harold Booth Blackett** and **Veronica Heath Stuart Tegner**. They had two children: **Kate Annabel** and **Oliver Jonathan**.

18-**Kate Annabel Pumphrey**

18-**Oliver Jonathan Pumphrey**

16-**Candia Mary Pumphrey**

Candia married **Christopher Steuart Gladstone**,<sup>279</sup> son of **Thomas Steuart Gladstone** and **Muriel Day**, on 12 Sep 1964 in Northumberland. Christopher was born on 1 Sep 1931 and died on 4 Jan 2012 at age 80. They had three children: **Benedict Thomas Steuart**, **Matthew Adrian Steuart**, and **Francesca Kate**.

17-**Benedict Thomas Steuart Gladstone**

Benedict married **Stefania Pignatelli Aragona Cortes**, daughter of **Mario Pignatelli Aragona Cortes di Terranova** and **Giulia Panichi**. They had two children: **Ferdinando Christopher Mario** and **Sibilla Giulia Candia Gladstone**.

18-**Ferdinando Christopher Mario Gladstone**

18-**Sibilla Giulia Candia Gladstone Gladstone**

17-**Matthew Adrian Steuart Gladstone**

17-**Francesca Kate Gladstone**

Francesca married **Hugo Del Mar**. They had two children: **Harry** and **Finn**.

18-**Harry Del Mar**

18-**Finn Del Mar**

16-**Richard Charles Moberly Pumphrey**

Richard married **Stephanie Gay Greenwood**. They had two children: **Belinda Clare** and **Jessica Kate**.

17-**Belinda Clare Pumphrey**

Belinda married **Richard Norrington**. They had four children: **Sam Jack**, **Max Tobias**, **Isabel Rose**, and **Findlay James**.

18-**Sam Jack Norrington**

18-**Max Tobias Norrington**

18-**Isabel Rose Norrington**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 18-Findlay James Norrington

### 17-Jessica Kate Pumphrey

Jessica married **Adam Greenwood**.

Jonathan next married **Wales Dorothy**. Wales was born in 1928 and died on 8 May 2016 at age 88.

Noted events in her life were:

- Death Notice: The Times, 27 May 2016.

15-**Cmdr. Edward Nigel Pumphrey**<sup>27</sup> was born on 27 Jul 1910 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham and died on 29 Sep 1994 at age 84.

General Notes: A sale full of extremely interesting items from around the world and some exquisite collections. But one lot in particular stands out amidst this sale, lot 7; the Outstanding Second War D.S.O. and Two Bars, D.S.C. Group of Eight to Captain E.N. 'Won't-Go-Home' Pumphrey, Royal Navy. A pioneering skipper of motor torpedo boats who was one of the Royal Navy's most successful coastal force Captains of the Second World War, he distinguished himself in the 'Spitfires of the Seas' during the first great M.T.B. action of the War; during a daring daylight attack on the Scharnhorst and Gneisenau; and as Commander of H.M.S. Brocklesby for the Dieppe Raid.

Captain Edward Nigel Pumphrey, D.S.O., D.S.C., was born in Ryton-on-Tyne in 1910. After service as a Naval Cadet in H.M.S. Nelson and Resolution, he was Commissioned Sub-Lieutenant, 16.5.1931, and promoted Lieutenant, 16.9.1933. His career was highlighted by amazing feats of naval tenacity. Spink are lucky enough to possess the materials that even allow Pumphrey to tell his version of the attack on the German battle cruisers: Scharnhorst and Gneisenau, with the heavy cruiser Prinz Eugen, when they passed through the Straits of Dover on their way from Brest to Germany on the 12th February 1942.

Pumphrey was sitting in his office doing some paper-work when, at 11:35am, the telephone rang. "Pumphrey", said the voice, "The Battle Cruisers are off Boulogne now. How soon can you get cracking?" Pumphrey's own account of the action is as follows:

There was a mad rush down to the boats, and we got the M.T.B.s started like lightening . . . There wasn't a second to be wasted if we were to make an interception of 27-knot ships with 24-knot M.T.B.s.

Manning the boats was a terrific scene. Scharnhorst and Gneisenau had become almost a myth at Dover, and here we were in broad daylight setting off after them. It didn't seem possible. Even apart from Scharnhorst and Gneisenau, to do a M.T.B. operation at noon seemed almost indecent. I shall never forget the chaps grinning all over their faces as we formed up and screamed out at 24 knots. At 12:10pm we saw fighters, masses of them, all Messerschmitts. A squadron flew over us very close, and we all blazed away at them. Simultaneously we sighted smoke in two distinct patches to the south-east, and almost immediately we saw the E-boats who were laying it- ten of them in two divisions half a mile apart. Course was altered to converge on the E-boats. When the range was down to 1,000 yards both sides started shooting, but at that range in a moderate sea it was almost a waste of ammunition. Then the main enemy force came clear of the smoke- three great ships with destroyers stationed astern of them. They were on the same course as the E-boats, but 4,000 yards further away. I noticed that their guns were all trained fore and aft, their speed at 27 knots. The situation was an impossible one. The E-boats barred the path of an M.T.B. attack, and though I ordered emergency full speed ahead in an attempt to draw ahead of them, I felt pretty sure it would be useless. I was right. The E-boats merely put on another knot or two, maintaining their excellent defensive position.

There were two alternatives- either to try and battle through the E-boats, or to accept firing at long range. The M.T.B.s were on the ideal bearing, but the range was hopelessly long. I altered course to try to fight through the screen. It was a mad thing to do - the inevitable result would have been the loss of all E-boats before the range could have been reduced to a reasonable one. But chance took a hand, and, as I turned, my starboard engine conked and my speed fell back to 16 knots. In these circumstances there was only one thing to do - to hold on until the E-boat fire became a serious danger, and then to fire at a range of 4,000-odd yards. We steered in, in line abreast, until the E-boats' range was 200 yards. Even then they scarcely touched us - it was too rough for shooting. We fired our torpedoes carefully, but without much hope, and turned away. The whole operation had been most unsatisfactory. About three minutes after firing, Scharnhorst and Gneisenau turned 90 degrees away and our last hope of a lucky hit evaporated." (The Battle of the Narrow Seas, by Sir Peter Scott refers).

For his 'fine leadership, courage, and resolution', Pumphrey was awarded the Distinguished Service Order, as much for this action as for his sterling work in the many other battles he had fought. Captain Nigel Pumphrey retired from the Royal Navy, 01.07.1956, after more than 32 years' service, and moved to Greatham in Hampshire. Modest to the last, in a letter to his grandson shortly before his death he wrote: 'Many others did much more in the War than I did, for much less recognition. I was lucky to get all those gongs.' He died, 29.09.1994. Only 21 Naval Officers received a D.S.O. and Two Bars during the Second World War.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO Two Bars, DSC.

Edward married **Frances Mary Salkeld**, daughter of **Carleton Salkeld** and **Octavia Johnston Douglas**. They had two children: **Michael Carleton Salkeld** and **Philipa Mary**.

16-**Michael Carleton Salkeld Pumphrey**

16-**Philipa Mary Pumphrey**

15-**Lilla Mary Alyson Pumphrey**<sup>27,161</sup> was born on 8 Apr 1914 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham and died in 1979 at age 65.

Lilla married **Dr. Robert James Buxton**,<sup>161</sup> son of **Capt. Henry Fowell Buxton**<sup>161</sup> and **Katharine Tayspel Round**,<sup>161</sup> on 12 Jun 1935 in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland. Robert was born on 29 Apr 1908 and died on 5 Jun 1968 at age 60. They had six children: **Victoria Mary Rose, Lavinia Hermione, Lettice Katharine, James Anthony Fowell, Rosamond Mary Alyson, and Richard Moberly**.

General Notes: Major Robert James Buxton was educated at Harrow School, Harrow on the Hill, London, England. He graduated from Trinity College, Cambridge University, Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England, in 1929 with a Bachelor of Arts (B.A.). He graduated from Trinity College, Cambridge University, Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England, in 1934 with a Master of Arts (M.A.). He graduated from Trinity College, Cambridge University, Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England, with a Bachelor of Medicine (M.B.). He graduated from Trinity College, Cambridge University, Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England, in 1937 with a Bachelor of Surgery (B.Ch.). He graduated with a Diploma in Ophthalmic Medicine and Surgery (D.O.M.S.). He gained the rank of Major in 1942 in the service of the Royal Army Medical Corps. He was registered as a Member, Royal College of Surgeons (M.R.C.S.). He was registered as a Licentiate, Royal College of Physicians, London (L.R.C.P.). He lived at Gallhampton Manor, North Cadbury, Yeovil, Somerset, England.

-----

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Ophthalmic Surgeon.

16-**Victoria Mary Rose Buxton**

Victoria married **Maj. David James Faulkner**,<sup>161</sup> son of **Lt. Col. Walter Douglas Faulkner** and **Patricia Katharine Montagu-Douglas-Scott**, on 26 Apr 1958 in Cadbury, Tiverton, Devon. David was born on 8 Nov 1932 and died in 1993 at age 61. They had five children: **John Douglas, Katharine Rose, Thomas Patrick, Matthew James, and Robert David**.

17-**John Douglas Faulkner**

17-**Katharine Rose Faulkner**

17-**Thomas Patrick Faulkner**

17-**Matthew James Faulkner**

17-**Robert David Faulkner**

Victoria next married **Maj. Gen. Reginald Henry Whitworth**, son of **Aylmer William Whitworth** and **Alice Lucy Patience Hervey**.

16-**Lavinia Hermione Buxton**

Lavinia married **Rt. Hon. (Mr Justice) Sir Mathew Alexander Thorpe**, son of **Michael Alexander Thorpe** and **Dorothea Margaret Lambert**. They had three children: **Gervase James Doncaster, Alexander Lambert, and Marcus Somerled**.

17-**Gervase James Doncaster Thorpe** was born on 12 Oct 1967 and died in Apr 2008 at age 40.

17-**Alexander Lambert Thorpe**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-Marcus Somerled Thorpe

16-Lettice Katharine Buxton

16-James Anthony Fowell Buxton

James married **Margaret Elizabeth Russell**, daughter of **Admiral Hon. Sir Guy Herbrand Edward Russell<sup>161</sup>** and **Hon. Helen Elizabeth Blades**. They had four children: **Harriet Faith Alyson, Edward Guy Fowell, Meriel Lavinia Margaret, and Charles Robert James**.

17-Harriet Faith Alyson Buxton

17-Edward Guy Fowell Buxton

17-Meriel Lavinia Margaret Buxton

17-Charles Robert James Buxton

16-Rosamond Mary Alyson Buxton

Rosamond married **Ven. Anthony C. Foottit**. They had three children: **James Hugh Percival, Caroline Mary Alyson, and Georgina Rose**.

17-James Hugh Percival Foottit

17-Caroline Mary Alyson Foottit

17-Georgina Rose Foottit

16-Richard Moberly Buxton

Richard married **Julia Grace Elcock**, daughter of **Commodore Frank Dudley Elcock** and **Mary Grace Pitfield**. They had three children: **David Mark Reford, Simon Cosmo Robert, and Elinor Grace Alyson**.

17-David Mark Reford Buxton

17-Simon Cosmo Robert Buxton

17-Elinor Grace Alyson Buxton

15-Sir **John Laurence Pumphrey** was born on 22 Jul 1916 in Kingraig, Inverness, Scotland and died on 23 Dec 2009 in Northumberland at age 93.

General Notes: Laurie Pumphrey, who died at his home in Northumberland on 23 December aged 93, was a star entrant into the diplomatic service in the first post-war reconstruction exam in 1945.

In one of those games played at the Foreign Office Selection Board (FOSB) at Stoke D'Abernon to seek the ministers of an imaginary island, Pumphrey was interviewed by a fellow competitor. Where had he been to school? "Winchester." Scholar? "Yes." Oxbridge? "Yes, New College." Scholar? "Yes." Reading? "Mods and Greats though I didn't finish Greats because of the War." First in Mods? "Yes." And what about your war? "I was commissioned into my county regiment – the Northumberland Hussars – but I was taken prisoner." What did you do in captivity? "I learnt Russian."

Clearly, this man was to be Prime Minister of the imaginary island.

However, Pumphrey had been economical with the truth. In fact, he had a heroic war. After fighting in the Western Desert, the Northumberland Hussars, as part of the 1st Armoured Brigade, were sent to Greece to try to help hold the German invasion. They were not successful, and after retreating through Athens they eventually landed in Crete. Pumphrey was awarded the Greek Military Cross for his bravery in battle. The Germans launched the biggest paratroop and glider offensive against Crete yet seen, and many of the Northumberland Hussars went "in the bag", including Pumphrey.

Eventually he found himself at Oflag VII-B, Eichstatt in Bavaria, and there he met Douglas Hamilton-Baillie, one of the greatest escapers of them all. With 62 others, Pumphrey escaped through a tunnel engineered by Hamilton-Baillie. But they did not manage a "home run"; on capture they were both sent to Colditz. There, although many escape plans were hatched, Pumphrey and Hamilton-Baillie saw out the rest of the war. Among other things they did to occupy the hours they played cards, using photographs of relatives to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

make up the pack. One of the "cards" used was a photo of Lettice, Laurie's sister. Following repatriation at the end of the war, Hamilton-Baillie attended Pumphrey's wedding to Jean, daughter of Sir Walter Riddell 12th Bt., at which he met the real Lettice. Two years later, Pumphrey attended the wedding of his fellow escapee and his sister. Pumphrey's career in the Foreign Office began well and, as a high-flyer, he was seconded to No 10 when Clement Attlee was Prime Minister in 1948- 51. But a cloud appeared in late 1957. Pumphrey, on his daily commute to Waterloo, overheard a girl and a man gossiping in a way that made him feel that there had been a leak of the news of the rise in the bank rate – to seven per cent – which had taken place two days before. He reported this. It became a major incident, resulting in a leak enquiry and considerable political debate. The result was The Bank Rate Tribunal, set up under the chairmanship of the Lord Chancellor, Lord Manningham-Buller. The Tribunal came to the conclusion that no improprieties had taken place.

Pumphrey's career did not suffer from this event and he served with distinction in Singapore, Belgrade, Nairobi and Zambia before becoming high commissioner and then ambassador to Pakistan. He was awarded the CMG in 1963 and advanced to KCMG in 1973.

Pumphrey retired in 1976 at the mandatory age of 60 to his beloved Northumberland and there, for the next 33 years, did good work locally. He became chairman of the National Trust in Northumberland. He also bought and then donated a Colditz cap to the Imperial War Museum.

He kept up his intellectual interests to the end. On the night before he died he was found reading War and Peace in Russian, and on the morning of his death, reading the New Testament in the original Greek.

*Patrick Shovelton*

-----  
John Laurence Pumphrey, diplomat: born 22 July 1916; High Commissioner and then Ambassador to Pakistan, 1971-76; CMG 1963, KCMG 1973; married 1945 Jean Riddell (four sons, one daughter); died Northumberland 23 December 2009.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCMG.
- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as an Officer of the Northumberland Hussars in 1939-1945.
- He worked as a Member of H. M. Foreign Service in 1945.
- He worked as a Seconded to 10 Downing Street in 1948-1951.
- He worked as a Head of Establishment and Organisation Department at the Foreign Office in 1955-1960.
- He worked as a Counsellor, Staff of the British Commissioner-General for South-East Asia in 1960-1963 in Singapore.
- He worked as a Counsellor, H.M. British Embassy, Belgrade in 1963-1965 in Belgrade, Serbia.
- He worked as a Deputy High-Commissioner, Nairobi in 1965-1967 in Nairobi, Kenya.
- He worked as a Member of the British High Court, Zambia in 1967-1971 in Zambia.
- He worked as a High Commissioner, then H.M. Ambassador to Pakistan in 1971-1976 in Pakistan.

John married **Jean Buchanan-Riddell**, daughter of **Sir Walter Buchanan-Riddell 12th Bt.** and **Hon. Rachel Beatrice Lyttelton**, on 1 Jun 1945 in Hepple, Morpeth. Jean was born on 4 Jun 1920 in London and died in 2010 at age 90. They had five children: **Matthew James**, **Charles Walter Bartholomew**, **Laura Mary Beatrice**, **Jonathan Henry**, and **James Laurence**.

### 16-Matthew James Pumphrey

Matthew married **Pamela Mary Clare Irving**. They had three children: **John Wylie Francis**, **Maximilian Oscar Edward**, and **India Victoria**.

### 17-John Wylie Francis Pumphrey

### 17-Maximilian Oscar Edward Pumphrey

### 17-India Victoria Pumphrey

16-**Dr. Charles Walter Bartholomew Pumphrey** was born on 8 Jul 1948 in Rothbury, Northumberland and died on 7 Mar 2012 at age 63.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Charles married **Cynthia Penelope Helen Bruce**, daughter of **Capt. David Bruce** and **Elizabeth Joan Gregson-Ellis**. They had three children: **Katherine Elizabeth, Oliver James, and David Laurence**.

17-**Katherine Elizabeth Pumphrey**

17-**Dr. Oliver James Pumphrey**

17-**David Laurence Pumphrey**

16-**Laura Mary Beatrice Pumphrey**

Laura married **Robert James Longair**. They had three children: **Samuel Christopher, Alexander Hugh, and Helena Mary**.

17-**Samuel Christopher Longair**

17-**Alexander Hugh Longair**

17-**Helena Mary Longair**

16-**Jonathan Henry Pumphrey**

Jonathan married **Nicola White**. They had three children: **Jonathan Vivian, Rebecca Ann, and Olivia Rachel**.

17-**Jonathan Vivian Pumphrey**

17-**Rebecca Ann Pumphrey**

17-**Olivia Rachel Pumphrey**

16-**James Laurence Pumphrey**

James married **Katherine Lucy Sanders**. They had two children: **Camilla Louise and Oliver Thomas**.

17-**Camilla Louise Pumphrey**

17-**Oliver Thomas Pumphrey**

15-**Lettice Mary Clifton Pumphrey** was born on 8 Dec 1920 in Bolam, Northumberland and died on 20 Aug 2001 at age 80.

Lettice married **Brig. John Robert Edward Hamilton-Baillie**, son of **Richard George Hamilton-Baillie** and **Maud Gertrude Hadley**, on 27 Sep 1947 in Stamfordham, Northumberland. John was born on 1 Mar 1919 in Carlisle, Cumbria and died on 16 Apr 2003 at age 84. They had five children: **Thomas Richard, Griselda Mary, John Laurence, Benjamin Robert, and Katharine Maud**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Civil Engineer.

16-**Lt. Col. Thomas Richard Hamilton-Baillie**

Thomas married **Marina Josepha Anna Sidonie Von Senger Und Etterlin**, daughter of **Gen. Dr. Ferdinand Von Senger Und Etterlin**. They had three children: **Isobel Ebba, Daisy Ernestine Maria, and Cecily Marina**.

17-**Isobel Ebba Hamilton-Baillie**

17-**Daisy Ernestine Maria Hamilton-Baillie**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-Cecily Marina Hamilton-Baillie

16-Griselda Mary Hamilton-Baillie

Griselda married **William Raleigh Kerr**.

16-**John Laurence Hamilton-Baillie** was born on 31 May 1954 and died on 28 Aug 1954.

16-**Benjamin Robert Hamilton-Baillie**

Benjamin married **Jennifer A. Hill**, daughter of **Leslie Hill**. They had two children: **Laurence Benjamin** and **Agnes Laetitia**.

17-**Laurence Benjamin Hamilton-Baillie**

17-**Agnes Laetitia Hamilton-Baillie**

16-**Katharine Maud Hamilton-Baillie**

14-**Lettice Margaret Pumphrey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1884 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 3 Jun 1962 in Hindley House, Stocksfield on Tyne, Northumberland at age 77.

Lettice married **Maj. Basil Rice Nicholl**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Maj. Gen. Sir Christopher Rice Harvard Nicholl** and **Florence Emma Knight**, on 15 Sep 1908 in Stocksfield, Northumberland. Basil was born on 10 Jan 1875 in Winchester, Hampshire, died on 8 Mar 1916 in Es Sinn, Mesopotamia. On Active Service. at age 41, and was buried in Named on the Basra Memorial. They had three children: **Henry Rice**, **Ityd Haswell Rice**, and **Basil Christopher Rice**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Marlborough College.
- He was educated at Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst.
- He worked as an officer of the Second King Edward's Own Gurkhas.

15-**Lt. Col. Henry Rice Nicholl**<sup>27</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1909 in Mussoorie, Dehradun, Uttarakhand, India, died on 13 May 1996 at age 87, and was buried in Old Haydon Churchyard.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Rifle Brigade.

Henry married **Marjorie Joicey Dickinson**, daughter of **Robert Dickinson** and **Lila Joicey**, on 3 Mar 1936 in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland. Marjorie was born on 5 Oct 1911 in Riding Mill, Hexham, Northumberland, died on 3 Jun 2001 at age 89, and was buried in Old Haydon Churchyard. They had three children: **Elizabeth Frances**, **Charles John Rice**, and **Edward Rice**.

16-**Elizabeth Frances Nicholl**

17-**Nicola Rosemary St. John**

17-**Charles Henry Oliver St. John**

18-**Poppy Rebecca Harriet St. John**

17-**Emma Harriet St. John**

16-**Charles John Rice Nicholl**

16-**Edward Rice Nicholl**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Iltyd Haswell Rice Nicholl** was born on 21 May 1913 in Dehra, Doon, India and died on 9 Mar 1935 in Andover, Hampshire at age 21.

15-**Basil Christopher Rice Nicholl**

Basil married **Susan Matilda Dora Borrer**, daughter of **Clifford Dalison Borrer** and **Claire Bonham-Carter**.

14-**Dorothy Frances Pumphrey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1888 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

Dorothy married **Geoffrey Neville Henson**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Gerald Henson** and **Rosalie Silzer**, on 31 Mar 1910 in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland. Geoffrey was born on 28 May 1884 in London. They had five children: **Richard Laurence**, **John David**, **Margaret Frances**, **Anne Barbara**, and **Peter Hadwen**.

15-**Richard Laurence Henson** was born on 21 Feb 1911 in Stocksfield, Northumberland and was buried in Major. The King's Own Scottish Borderers.

Richard married **Kathleen Maud Davey**, daughter of **Charles Henry Davey** and **Dorothy Cuyler**. They had three children: **David Charles**, **Simon Richard**, and **Bridget Ann Cuyler**.

16-**David Charles Henson**

16-**Simon Richard Henson**

16-**Bridget Ann Cuyler Henson**

15-**Maj. John David Henson**

John married **Joan Grace Mary Burton**, daughter of **Sir Geoffrey Pownall Burton** and **Doris Hargreaves Speight**. They had two children: **Anthony Edward** and **Jane Frances**.

16-**Anthony Edward Henson**

16-**Jane Frances Henson**

15-**Margaret Frances Henson**

Margaret married **Anthony Foster Collett**, son of **John Henry Collett** and **Dorothy Elizabeth Foster**.

Margaret next married **Demetrios Issaias**. They had three children: **Michael Demetrios**, **Barbara Helen Frances**, and **Timothy John**.

16-**Michael Demetrios Issaias**

16-**Barbara Helen Frances Issaias**

16-**Timothy John Issaias**

15-**Anne Barbara Henson**

15-**Peter Hadwen Henson**

14-**John Laurence Pumphrey**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1891 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 25 Oct 1914 in Ypres, Belgium. Died from wounds received in action at age 23.

14-**Alice Mary Pumphrey** was born on 17 Oct 1894 in Ebchester, Tyne & Weir, died on 31 Jul 1927 in Pirbright, Hants at age 32, and was buried in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland.

Alice married **Lieut. Col. Christopher Robson Dudgeon**, son of **William Dudgeon** and **Harriet Elizabeth Johnson**, on 23 Oct 1919 in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland. Christopher was born on 6 Oct 1887, died on 18 Nov 1976 at age 89, and was buried in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland. They had two children: **Patrick Laurence** and **Brian Christopher**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OBE MC.

15-**Capt. Patrick Laurence Dudgeon** was born on 10 Jul 1920 and died on 3 Oct 1943 in Passo Della Cisa. Shot After Capture. at age 23.

General Notes: MC & Posthumous Mention in Despatches

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.

15-**Brian Christopher Dudgeon**

Brian married **Patricia Mary Biggart**, daughter of **Thomas Biggart** and **Mary Gladys**. They had two children: **Philippa Mary** and **Alice Catherine**.

16-**Philippa Mary Dudgeon**

16-**Alice Catherine Dudgeon**

13-**Francis Priestman**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1855 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 27 Feb 1936 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 80.

General Notes: Of Derwent Hill, Ebchester

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Rugby.
- He was awarded with DL.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman & Managing Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He worked as a Chairman of Priestman Collieries Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Priestman Power Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Member of the River Tyne Commissioners.
- He had a residence in Shotley Park, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1914.

Francis married **Cecil Marguerite Shiell**,<sup>27,32</sup> daughter of **William R. Shiell** and **Mary Amelia Lee**, on 29 Aug 1883 in Chester-le-Street, County Durham. Cecil was born on 18 Jul 1861 in Chester-le-Street, County Durham and died on 25 Dec 1939 in West Byfleet, Surrey at age 78. They had five children: **Faith Hadwyn**, **Francis Noel**, **Jonathan Lee**, **Zaida Nell**, and **Betty Mai Shiell**.

14-**Faith Hadwyn Priestman**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 8 Jul 1886 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 30 Mar 1959 in Whatley, Frome, Somerset at age 72.

Faith married **Lt. Col. Patrick Hogarth Wilson**,<sup>27</sup> son of **John Wilson** and **Louisa Hilliard**, on 10 Aug 1911 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Patrick was born on 18 Aug 1874 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland and died on 3 Oct 1939 in Lynwick, Rudgwick, N. Sussex at age 65. They had five children: **Patricia Marguerite**, **Prudence Lee**, **Garth Francis**, **Colin Hilliard Shiell**, and **Pauline Erica Faith**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in 1915 in Hyde House, Park Crescent, Sheffield, Yorkshire.

15-**Patricia Marguerite Wilson** was born on 7 Jun 1912 in Sheffield, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Patricia married **John Stewart Eyre**, son of **William Henry Gregory Eyre** and **Louisa Butler Stewart**, on 8 Sep 1936 in Beverley, Yorkshire. John was born on 28 Dec 1909 in Ilfracombe, Devon and died in 1992 in Chippenham, Wiltshire at age 83. They had two children: **Penelope Jane** and **Alison Faith**.

16-**Penelope Jane Eyre**

16-**Alison Faith Eyre**

15-**Prudence Lee Wilson** was born on 27 Feb 1917 in London and died on 11 Jul 1928 in Rudgwick, West Sussex at age 11.

15-**Garth Francis Priestman**

Garth married **Margaret Eileen Ann Cobb**, daughter of **Geoffrey Clemens Cobb** and **Eileen Maud Agnes Hinde**. They had four children: **Neville Christine**, **Diana Lee**, **Sarah Frances**, and **(No Given Name)**.

16-**Neville Christine Priestman**

16-**Diana Lee Priestman**

16-**Sarah Frances Priestman**

16-**Priestman**

15-**Colin Hilliard Shiell Wilson** was born on 7 May 1922 in Thames Ditton, Surrey and died on 24 Nov 1941 in Drowned In The "Dunedin" at age 19.

General Notes: Missing, presumed drowned in the "Dunedin"

15-**Pauline Erica Faith Wilson**

Pauline married **Willem Bernard Dresselhuys**, son of **Willem Bernard Dresselhuys** and **Leonarda Catharina Louisa de Meijere**, on 2 Jun 1948 in Cape Town, South Africa. Willem was born on 11 Feb 1894 in Culenborg, Netherlands.

14-**Francis Noel Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Jan 1890 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 12 Jan 1890 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

14-**Maj. Jonathan Lee Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1892 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died in 1966 in Northumberland at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC TD DL.
- He had a residence in Shotley Park, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He worked as a Chairman & Managing Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1936.

Jonathan married **Christine Helen Long**, daughter of **Francis Maddison Long** and **Helen Margaret Cumming**.

14-**Zaida Nell Priestman** was born on 28 Jun 1899 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died in Aug 1985 in Colchester, Essex at age 86.

Zaida married **Robert Francis Thornhagh Foljambe**, son of **George Savile Foljambe** and **Dora Margaret Warre**, on 14 Jan 1920 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Robert was born on 15 Nov 1892 in Brackenhurst, Southwell, Nottinghamshire and died in Nov 1987 in Colchester, Essex at age 95. They had three children: **Diana Cecil**, **Christopher Francis Savile**, and **George Michael**.

15-**Diana Cecil Foljambe**

Diana married **Martin D. C. Watson**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Christopher Francis Savile Foljambe** was born on 14 Aug 1931 in Wormingford, Essex and died on 19 Jan 1958 in Walton on the Naze, Essex at age 26.

15-**George Michael Foljambe**

14-**Betty Mai Shiell Priestman**

Betty married **Brig. Robert Bramston Thesiger Daniell**, son of **Henry Whiteman Thesiger Daniell** and **Maud Edith Phibbs**, on 11 Apr 1929 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Robert was born on 15 Oct 1901 in London and died in 1996 in Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk at age 95.

13-**Rachel Elizabeth Priestman**<sup>32,160</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1857 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 19 Jul 1881 in Sidcot, Winscombe, Somerset at age 24.

13-**Lucy Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1859 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 28 Dec 1931 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 72.

13-**Lewis Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1863 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 6 Aug 1945 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 81.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He had a residence in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He was educated at Rugby.

Lewis married **Frances Willis**,<sup>27,32</sup> daughter of **Rev. Robert George Willis**<sup>32</sup> and **Amelia Richardson**,<sup>32</sup> on 28 Nov 1907 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Frances was born on 30 Sep 1865 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 3 Sep 1945 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 79.

13-**Katharine Priestman**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 4 Jul 1872 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 28 Apr 1939 in Burnby Hall, Pocklington, Humberside at age 66.

Katharine married **Rev. James Albert Bridges**.

Katharine next married **Percy Marlborough Stewart**,<sup>27</sup> son of **Rev. James Stewart** and **Lucy Parker**, on 29 Apr 1901 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Percy was born on 28 Aug 1871 in Little Stukeley, Huntingdonshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Ivy Hall, Pocklington, Yorkshire.

12-**Thomas Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Feb 1832 and died on 8 Jan 1877 at age 44.

General Notes: Of The Briary, Shotley Bridge

Thomas married **Catherine Marion Renton**, daughter of **Dr. John Renton**.

12-**Elizabeth Frances Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 21 Jan 1835.

Elizabeth married **George Peile**,<sup>32,280</sup> son of **George Peile**<sup>32,56,281</sup> and **Mary Nicholson**,<sup>281</sup> on 14 May 1857. George was born on 18 Jan 1831 and died on 16 Oct 1901 in Benfieldside, County Durham at age 70. They had six children: **Mary, Helen, Frances, Henry, Evelyn**, and **George**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Greenwood in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

13-**Mary Peile**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1859.

Mary married **Rev. Arthur George Braund**. They had four children: **Edmund, Albert Wells, James**, and **Harold**.

14-**Edmund Braund**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-Albert Wells Braund

14-James Braund

14-Harold Braund

13-Helen Peile<sup>32,281</sup> was born on 2 Feb 1860 and died on 11 Jul 1947 at age 87. She had no known marriage and no known children.

13-Frances Peile<sup>32,281</sup> was born on 12 Aug 1861 and died on 16 Aug 1922 at age 61. She had no known marriage and no known children.

13-Henry Peile<sup>32,281</sup> was born on 8 Jul 1862 in (18th July 1862 also given) and died on 20 Jul 1935 at age 73.

Henry married **Eva Ethel Beckingham**<sup>281</sup> on 1 Oct 1896. Eva was born on 14 Mar 1873. They had three children: **Frances Margaret, Henry Haswell, and George Howard.**

14-Frances Margaret Peile<sup>281</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1899, died on 11 Dec 1977 at age 78, and was buried in Burwash, West Sussex.

Frances married **Horace Stokes Waite**<sup>281</sup> Horace died on 6 May 1932. They had three children: **Helen Margaret, Eva Frances Jacqueline, and Henry David Stokes.**

15-Helen Margaret Waite

Helen married **Anthony Denney**. They had two children: **Nicola Margaret** and **Diana Helen Jacqueline.**

16-Nicola Margaret Denney

Nicola married **Michael Perkins**. They had two children: **Robert** and **Caroline.**

17-Robert Perkins

17-Caroline Perkins

16-Diana Helen Jacqueline Denney

15-Eva Frances Jacqueline Waite<sup>281</sup> was born on 24 Nov 1921.

General Notes: "Jackie"

Eva married **Munro Walker-Brash**<sup>281</sup> on 14 Jul 1946. Munro died on 15 Sep 2006. They had two children: **Angela Jacqueline Margaret** and **Robert John Munro.**

16-Angela Jacqueline Margaret Walker-Brash

16-Robert John Munro Walker-Brash

15-Henry David Stokes Waite<sup>281</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1923 and died on 13 Oct 2005 at age 81.

Henry married **Joan Winifred Paull**<sup>281</sup> on 14 Mar 1953. Joan was born on 12 Nov 1922 and died on 10 Jun 2012 at age 89. They had three children: **Penelope Joan, Jonathan Gilbert Stokes, and Philip David Peile.**

16-Penelope Joan Waite<sup>281</sup> was born on 20 Oct 1954 and died on 30 Mar 1983 at age 28.

16-Jonathan Gilbert Stokes Waite

16-Philip David Peile Waite

Philip married **Gillian Jane Buchholz**. They had two children: **Nicola Jane** and **Jennifer Catherine.**

17-Nicola Jane Waite

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 17-Jennifer Catherine Waite

14-Lt. Col. **Henry Haswell Peile**<sup>281</sup> was born on 6 May 1903 and died on 4 Jan 1979 at age 75.

General Notes: Known as "Haswell Peile"

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OBE TD.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Northumberland in 1952.
- He had a residence in Ogle Castle, Whalton, Northumberland.

Henry married **Dorothy Garwood**<sup>281</sup> on 14 Sep 1933. Dorothy was born on 22 Mar 1906. They had two children: **John** and **Mary**.

### 15-Maj. John Peile

### 15-Mary Peile

### 14-George Howard Peile

George married **Rosemary Margherita Whitaker**.

13-Evelyn Peile<sup>32</sup> was born on 29 Aug 1864 and died on 20 Feb 1880 at age 15.

13-George Peile<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1858 and died on 15 Mar 1858.

12-Amelia Richardson<sup>32</sup> was born on 24 Feb 1837 in 8 Summerhill Grove, Newcastle upon Tyne and died on 5 Oct 1919 in Redland, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 82.

Amelia married **Rev. Robert George Willis**,<sup>32</sup> son of **Robert Willis** and **Mary Billopp**, on 15 Jul 1859 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham. Robert was born on 6 Sep 1828 in Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada and died on 14 Feb 1900 in Wooton Fitzpaine, Dorset at age 71. They had 14 children: **Mary, Ann, Amelia, Robert, Frances, Evelyn, William, Alice Marion, Thomas Richardson, Helen, Agnes Maude, Edward, Reginald**, and **Nona Ruth**.

General Notes: Rector of Godmanham, Yorks.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Rector of Goodmanham, Yorkshire.

13-Mary Willis<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Jun 1860 in Weardale, County Durham and died on 29 Dec 1943 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 83.

Mary married **Stratton Collings Knott**,<sup>32</sup> son of **Rev. John Clark Knott** and **Frances Harriet Goldringham Kitson**, on 1 Jul 1880. Stratton was born on 30 May 1856 in Stanford Le Hope, Essex and died on 15 Mar 1904 in Majunga, Madagascar at age 47. They had three children: **Stratton Clark, Frances Mary**, and **Ellis Anthony Fermor**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Shipbroker and Merchant: Breyen, Richardson, and Co. Before 1884 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a His Britannic Majesty's Vice-Consul in Majunga, Madagascar.

14-**Stratton Clark Knott**<sup>32</sup> was born on 14 Apr 1881 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 19 Dec 1931 in Dorset at age 50.

General Notes: STRATTON CLARK KNOTT, Deceased Pursuant to the Trustee Act, 1925.

NOTICE is hereby given that all persons having any claims against the estate of Stratton

Clark Knott, late of Amballa Manor, Park Crescent, Edgware. Middlesex, who died on the

19th day of December, 1931, and whose Will was proved in the Principal Probate Registry of the High Court of Justice on the 5th day of February, 1932, by Elizabeth Paxton Knott and Ellis Anthony Fermor Knott (the executors therein named), are hereby required to send particulars thereof to the undersigned before the 24th day of June, 1932, after which date the

## Descendants of John Pease

---

executors will distribute the assets, having regard only to the claims then received by us.— Dated this 1st day of March, 1932. HAWKINS and CO., Hitchin, Herts., Solicitors.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Amballa Manor, Park Crescent, Edgware, Middlesex.

Stratton married **Elizabeth Paxton Bowmer**. Elizabeth was born on 21 Jun 1880 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 26 Dec 1939 in Lytchett Minster, Dorset at age 59. They had two children: **Frances Eve Stratton** and **Iris Margaretta Norman**.

15-**Frances Eve Stratton Knott** was born on 27 Jan 1908 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1984 at age 76.

15-**Iris Margaretta Norman Knott** was born on 29 Apr 1913 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

Iris married **Aiden Kenneth Thompson**, son of **Joseph Andrew Thompson** and **Angela Jane Donaldson**. Aiden was born on 21 Dec 1897 in Rangoon, Burma and died on 16 Jun 1986 in Beckenham, Kent at age 88. They had two children: **Kenneth Christopher Stratton** and **(No Given Name)**.

16-**Kenneth Christopher Stratton Thompson**

16-**Thompson**

14-**Frances Mary Knott**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1884 and died on 8 Dec 1946 in Purton, Wiltshire at age 62.

Frances married **Arthur James Gurney Lindsell**, son of **Edward Barber Lindsell**<sup>18</sup> and **Maria Elizabeth Tuke**,<sup>18,155</sup> on 10 Aug 1908 in Bridport, Dorset. Arthur was born on 9 Aug 1880 in Bearton, Hitchin, Hertfordshire and died on 24 Dec 1960 in Letchworth, Hertfordshire at age 80.

14-**Ellis Anthony Fermor Knott**<sup>32</sup> was born on 7 Jan 1886 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 7 Aug 1936 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire at age 50.

13-**Ann Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 14 Sep 1861 and died on 14 Feb 1925 at age 63.

13-**Amelia Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 13 Feb 1863.

13-**Robert Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Jul 1864 and died on 26 Jul 1948 at age 84.

Robert married **Sarah Dalzell**, daughter of **Joseph Dalzell** and **Elizabeth Armstrong**, on 6 Aug 1897. Sarah was born on 3 Oct 1872 and died on 26 Jul 1948 at age 75. They had one son: **Robert Lewis**.

14-**Robert Lewis Willis** was born on 15 Aug 1898 in Stirling, Scotland.

Robert married **Helen Crum** on 7 Jan 1925. Helen was born on 14 Aug 1902. They had two children: **Bridget Erskine** and **Timothy Robert Crum**.

15-**Bridget Erskine Willis** was born on 26 Oct 1929 and died on 27 Oct 1929.

15-**Timothy Robert Crum Willis**

Timothy married **Oenone Eileen Frances Wauchope**, daughter of **John Andrew Wauchope** and **Rosemary Eve Tuke**. They had four children: **Robert Nigel Crum**, **Andrew James Scott**, **John Douglas Charles**, and **Michael Philip Bruce**.

16-**Robert Nigel Crum Willis**

Robert married **Paula Carol Hamilton**. They had two children: **Simon Robert Crum** and **Deborah Carol Jane**.

17-**Simon Robert Crum Willis**

17-**Deborah Carol Jane Willis**

16-**Andrew James Scott Willis**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Andrew married **Linda Marinaro**. They had two children: **Robin Christopher Scott** and **James Michael Billop**.

17-**Robin Christopher Scott Willis**

17-**James Michael Billop Willis**

16-**John Douglas Charles Willis**

16-**Michael Philip Bruce Willis**

Michael married **Karen Edwick**. They had two children: **Stephanie Megan Edwick** and **Georgina Chloe Edwick**.

17-**Stephanie Megan Edwick Willis**

17-**Georgina Chloe Edwick Willis**

13-**Frances Willis**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 30 Sep 1865 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 3 Sep 1945 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 79.

13-**Evelyn Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1867 and died on 12 Mar 1935 at age 67.

13-**William Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 31 Oct 1869 and died on 20 Jul 1896 at age 26.

13-**Alice Marion Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 26 Dec 1870.

Alice married **George Steele Dalzell**, son of **Joseph Dalzell** and **Elizabeth Armstrong**, on 28 Mar 1916. George was born on 19 Sep 1876 and died on 16 Nov 1930 at age 54.

13-**Thomas Richardson Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1873 and died in 1928 at age 55.

13-**Helen Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Sep 1874.

13-**Agnes Maude Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1876.

13-**Edward Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1876.

13-**Reginald Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 May 1879.

13-**Nona Ruth Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1881 and died on 18 Sep 1935 at age 54.

Nona married **James Murray Renton**. James was born on 1 Aug 1866 in Eyemouth Berwickshire and died on 1 May 1931 at age 64. They had one daughter: **Veronica**.

14-**Veronica Renton** was born in 1892.

12-**Priscilla Hunter Richardson**<sup>32,169</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1842 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 25 Apr 1843 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 1.

11-**Dearman Robson**<sup>35,172</sup> was born on 13 May 1794 and died on 15 Dec 1854 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 60.

Dearman married **Rebecca Robson**,<sup>35</sup> daughter of **Thomas Robson**<sup>16,18,35,41,127,263</sup> and **Anne Capper**,<sup>16,18,35,41,127,263,264</sup> on 10 Aug 1826. Rebecca was born on 31 Jul 1805 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 25 Apr 1868 at age 62. They had three children: **Elizabeth Anne**, **Edward**, and **Katharine**.

12-**Elizabeth Anne Robson**<sup>184</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1829 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 14 Nov 1905 in Grange over Sands, Cumbria at age 76.

12-**Edward Robson** was born on 17 Aug 1830 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 19 Mar 1832 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 1.

12-**Katharine Robson**<sup>16,66</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1832 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 16 May 1919 in Easdale House, Grasmere, Cumbria at age 87.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Katharine married **William Henry Hills**,<sup>16,66</sup> son of **John Hills**<sup>16,178</sup> and **Isabella Davy**,<sup>178</sup> on 16 Aug 1860. William was born on 16 May 1831 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 29 Dec 1918 in Easdale House, Grasmere, Cumbria at age 87. They had two children: **Christina Dearman** and **Mildred**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bookseller in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Easdale House, Grasmere, Cumbria.

13-**Christina Dearman Hills** was born on 28 Mar 1863 in Sunderland, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Ambleside, Cumbria.

13-**Mildred Hills** was born on 1 Feb 1866 and died on 2 Feb 1866.

10-**Mary Robson**<sup>34</sup> was born on 5 Jan 1765 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 9 Oct 1831 at age 66.

Mary married **Thomas Ellerby**<sup>34</sup> on 15 May 1788. Thomas died on 20 Oct 1817. They had ten children: **Thomas Robson, Mabel, Edward, John, Margaret, John, Stephen Ellerby, Henry, Mary Ann, and Elizabeth**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Linen draper in Sunderland, County Durham.

11-**Thomas Robson Ellerby** was born on 10 Apr 1789 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in Feb 1827 at age 37.

Thomas married **Ann Robinson**. Ann died on 22 Sep 1842. They had one son: **Henry Stephen**.

12-**Henry Stephen Ellerby** was born in 1821 and died on 1 Aug 1824 at age 3.

11-**Mabel Ellerby** was born on 8 Oct 1790 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 9 Sep 1842 at age 51.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1803 in York, Yorkshire.

Mabel married **Francis Gray**, son of **Francis Gray** and **Hannah Awmack**, on 13 Aug 1812. Francis was born on 17 Sep 1787 in Pickering, Yorkshire and died on 9 Sep 1842 at age 54. They had two children: **Hannah** and **Mabel Ellerby**.

12-**Hannah Gray** was born on 4 Jun 1813 and died on 31 Jul 1821 at age 8.

12-**Mabel Ellerby Gray**<sup>35</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1815.

Mabel married **Dr. John Cass Smart**,<sup>35</sup> son of **George Smart** and **Bella Harrison**, on 8 May 1843. John was born on 10 Dec 1815. They had four children: **Francis Gray, John, George Edward, and Margaret**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Doctor.

13-**Dr. Francis Gray Smart**<sup>23,34</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1844 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 7 Apr 1913 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent at age 69.

General Notes: Both he and his wife are reported to have died within a week of one another. They had no children and left £1,200,000, which a century after their deaths, is as £119,000,000 today (2012).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MA MB FSA FRGS FLS FRMetS FRBS JP.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1856-1857 in York.
- He worked as a Physician.
- He worked as a Founder of "Frank Smart" Studentships and Prizes for Botany at Cambridge.
- He worked as a Member of the Council, Cheltenham College.
- Miscellaneous: We was knocked down by a car in London, 1913.

Francis married **Marion Pender Gibb**,<sup>34</sup> daughter of **Thomas Jones Gibb** and **Marion Pender Duncanson**, in 1886 in Paddington, London. Marion was born in 1831 and died on 29 Mar 1913 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent at age 82.

13-**John Smart** was born on 28 Dec 1845 and died in Oct 1846.

13-**George Edward Smart** was born on 5 Nov 1849.

13-**Margaret Smart** was born on 20 Mar 1853.

11-**Edward Ellerby** was born on 16 Feb 1793 and died in 1852 in America at age 59.

11-**John Ellerby** was born on 10 Nov 1794 and died on 20 Nov 1794.

11-**Margaret Ellerby** was born on 2 Nov 1796 and died on 6 Mar 1853 at age 56.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1810 in York, Yorkshire.

Margaret married **George Wise** on 18 Mar 1822. George was born in 1791 and died on 5 Nov 1857 at age 66.

11-**John Ellerby** was born on 25 Dec 1798 and died on 31 Jul 1799.

11-**Stephen Ellerby Ellerby** was born on 8 Mar 1800 and died on 18 May 1822 at age 22.

11-**Henry Ellerby** was born on 9 Jul 1800 and died on 9 Feb 1808 at age 7.

11-**Mary Ann Ellerby** was born on 19 Sep 1803 and died on 3 Dec 1880 in Dublin, Ireland at age 77.

11-**Elizabeth Ellerby** was born on 23 Aug 1807 and died on 18 Jun 1817 at age 9.

10-**Elizabeth Robson** was born on 8 Sep 1766 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Oct 1785 at age 19. She had no known marriage and no known children.

10-**Thomas Robson**<sup>16,24,127,137,177,185,194,256</sup> was born on 25 Nov 1768 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 19 May 1852 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 83.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Linen Manufacturer in West Derby, Liverpool.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Stephenson**,<sup>16,24,65,137,177,185,194,256</sup> daughter of **Isaac Stephenson**<sup>16,98,194,256</sup> and **Elizabeth Maire**,<sup>16,98,194</sup> on 22 Dec 1796. Elizabeth was born on 25 Jun 1771 in Bridlington Quay, Yorkshire, died on 11 Dec 1843 in West Derby, Liverpool at age 72, and was buried in FBG Liverpool. They had seven children: **Henry, Isaac, John Stephenson, Margaret, Thomas, Elizabeth, and Mary Charlotte**.

General Notes: Robson [née Stephenson], Elizabeth (1771– 1843), Quaker minister, was born on 25 June 1771 at Bridlington Quay, Yorkshire, the third of the five children of Isaac Stephenson

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(1694– 1783), a master mariner, and his third wife, Elizabeth Stephenson, née Mair (1741– 1795). Both parents were Quakers and she was educated at Ackworth School. On 22 December 1796 she married Thomas Robson (1768– 1852), a Darlington linen manufacturer; there were seven children. In 1810 her vocal ministry was acknowledged by Stockton monthly meeting, as was that of her brother Isaac (1765– 1830), a miller at Stockton-on-Tees. In 1811 the Robsons moved to Sunderland. Her early travels in the ministry included Ireland (1813) with her brother; the Netherlands, Germany, and Switzerland (1816) with William Allen, his wife, Charlotte, and Elizabeth Fry of Plashet Cottage (sister-in-law to Elizabeth Fry, the prison reformer); and, during the ensuing five years, Scotland (including the Orkneys), the south of England, Wales, and Ireland. In 1822 the family moved to Liverpool, her brother settling four years later in Manchester. Isaac Stephenson had, meanwhile, received the necessary Quaker approval for his desire in 1823 to travel in North America. His experience of the 'spirit of Ranterism' of the 'new lights' of Salem and Lynn, Massachusetts, perhaps predisposed Robson on her first American visit (1824– 8) to see similar opposition to good order among the followers of Elias Hicks, whose theology she found objectionable. The Hicksites in turn accused her and other visiting English Friends of responsibility for the 1827– 8 separations which rent American Quakerism for more than a century. Like Ann Jones (1774– 1846), who had similarly opposed the followers of Hicks in the 1820s, Elizabeth Robson was as vigorously, though perhaps not as outspokenly, opposed to the growing evangelicalism among British Friends in the 1830s. Her second extended visit to America (1838– 42), undertaken in company with her husband, was seen as supportive by those among orthodox Philadelphia Quakers who were disturbed by the views of Joseph John Gurney. Significantly, she showed a more relaxed attitude to the Hicksites. In 1831, accompanied by her husband, she had revisited Germany, Switzerland, and the south of France. During 1832– 7 she travelled extensively in Britain.

A contemporary described her as 'remarkably unassuming', noting that 'the natural sweetness of her disposition was indicated by a cheerful and amiable demeanour' (Corder, 422). Alike in meetings for worship and church affairs and in family visits, however, she was often uncomfortably direct. A grandson was told in 1877 by an American Friend that she was 'a skilful woman of God who could throw a stone to a hairs breadth & never miss & never hurt or hit a friend but always hit a foe' (Bronner, 84). On 30 November 1843 she told her meeting of her concern to visit Friends in the London area: the following day she suffered a stroke, reducing her to a state of helplessness and nearly depriving her of speech. She died at West Derby, Liverpool, on 11 December: her body was interred in the Quaker burial-ground in Liverpool.

Edward H. Milligan

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School.
- She worked as a Quaker Minister in 1810 in Stockton MM.

11-**Henry Robson**<sup>127,256</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1798 in (7 Oct 1778 also given) and died on 12 Aug 1850 in Stanstead, Essex at age 51.

11-**Isaac Robson**<sup>16,32,83,139,187,256,266,282</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1800 in Sunderland or Darlington, County Durham. (1 Aug 1800 also given) and died on 25 May 1885 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 84.

General Notes: Isaac Robson was born on 2 October 1800 in Darlington, the son of Thomas Robson (1768-1852), grocer, and Elizabeth Stephenson (1771- 1843). He was apprenticed to Richard Day of Saffron Walden to learn the grocery business. He moved to Liverpool around 1820 and entered business as a tea dealer. He married Sarah Wheeler (1799-1885), daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth Wheeler of Hitchin, in 1830. They had three children, Joshua Wheeler (1831-1917); Mary (b.1834); and Thomas (b.1836). In 1838, the family settled in Huddersfield and Isaac set up a bleaching and dyeing factory, later known as Isaac Robson & Sons, in Dalton. He was an advocate of temperance, and involved in the local Bible and peace societies, in tract distribution and in the management of the British and Infant Schools in Huddersfield. He also helped to promote Protestant education in Italy. He was a member of the town council in Huddersfield and also of the Board of Guardians. Isaac was recorded as a minister in the Society of Friends in 1844 and his overseas travels began with a visit to Ireland in 1847 with John Hodgkin (1800-1875). In 1864 he and Charles Fox (1797-1878) visited the Protestant communities of Italy, and in 1867 he travelled with Thomas Harvey (1812-1884) to Bavaria and southern Russia to meet members of the Mennonite communities. In the early 1870s, he helped to raise funds for Mennonite emigration to America. Isaac visited several Yearly Meetings in America around the same period, in the last of his major overseas journeys. For many years he regularly attended London Yearly Meeting and served as Yorkshire representative to Meeting for Sufferings. He died on 25 May 1885 in Dalton.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Thomas Taylor's School in Darlington, County Durham.
- He was educated at Joseph Sams School in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as an Apprentice Grocer to his father in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as an Apprentice to Richard Day, Grocer 1818 To 1820 in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He worked as a Tea Dealer 1820 To 1838 in Liverpool.
- He worked as a Grocer, Bleacher & Dyer. Isaac Robson & Sons. In 1838 in Dalton, Huddersfield.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1844.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- Miscellaneous: Went to Ireland with John Hodgkin, 1847.
- Miscellaneous: Travelled in Italy with Charles Fox, 1864.
- Miscellaneous: Travelled to South Russia with Thomas Harvey, 1867.
- Miscellaneous: Travelled in the Ministry in America, 1870 To 1871.
- He worked as a Town Councillor in 1880 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

Isaac married **Sarah Wheeler**,<sup>16,83,139,187,266,282</sup> daughter of **Joshua Wheeler**<sup>3,16,18,139,283,284</sup> and **Elizabeth Tuke**,<sup>3,16,18,139,283,284,285</sup> on 8 Oct 1830 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire. Sarah was born on 28 Dec 1799 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire and died on 29 May 1885 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 85. They had three children: **Joshua Wheeler**, **Mary**, and **Thomas**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Elder.
- She worked as an originator of the First-day school in Huddersfield.

**12-Joshua Wheeler Robson**<sup>16,23,44,65,89,98,266,286</sup> was born on 1 Nov 1831 in Liverpool and died on 26 Jan 1917 in Carr End, Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 85.

General Notes: Joshua Wheeler Robson 85 26 1 1917 Huddersfield. Joshua Wheeler Robson was the eldest of the three children of Isaac and Sarah (Wheeler) Robson, and the descendant of many generations of Friends. His father was a recorded minister, who visited America and other countries, including Russia, where he had a special concern to the Mennonites, whom he helped to remove to America in their search for religious freedom. His grandmother, Elizabeth (Stephenson) Robson also travelled extensively in religious service in the early years of the 19th century, when foreign journeys were adventurous, at times even to the point of danger. On his mother's side, his great-grandfather was William Tuke, the founder of York Retreat, and his uncle by marriage, Benjamin Seebohm, was one of the strongest influences of his early manhood. It was natural therefore that Joshua Robson should be a devoted member of the Society of Friends. Tradition, early training, home influence and a Friends' School education, all acted upon a disposition naturally quiet and reserved, to produce a Friend of the faithful and reliable type, who though he may have little gift of speech, fills a very valuable place in a Meeting. Nothing but illness or absence from home was allowed to prevent his attendance at Meeting, and in later years the right holding of the Evening Reading Meeting grew to be his especial care. He filled the position of Elder for nearly forty years. As he looked back over his long life he often rejoiced in the change that he had seen in the Society of Friends. Yearly Meeting in his young manhood was largely concerned with what would term the "mint, anise and cumin," and hours were spent in discussing the exact meaning of the words used in answering the queries. The broadening outlook and freshening atmosphere brought about by the Adult School and kindred missionary undertakings were thankfully welcomed by him. When, in 1856, Joseph Sturge, Joseph Storrs Fry and other leaders of the F.F. D.S.A. visited Huddersfield, Joshua Robson was one of those who met them, and, as a result of their visit, helped to begin a School in which he taught for more than sixty years, and which was always very dear to him. It was a matter of regret to him in after life that his own school days ended early, when he was barely seventeen, just, he would say, as he was beginning to learn with understanding. He was at York when the School moved from Laurence Street to Bootham, and he has been described by his close rival, Fielden Thorp, as "the best speller the School has ever known." The love of Natural History, encouraged by John Ford, remained with him as one of the pleasures of his life, and gardening and meteorology were his favourite hobbies. He was a wide reader, with an enthusiasm for dictionaries and theological works, and especially in later life, a keen love of fiction. It is possible that this was a natural reaction from his early training, when "Sandford and Merton" and "Harry and Lucy" were the only light literature known. The little books of soul-searching theology and Biblical teaching showered upon him in his nursery by loving relatives were replaced in his own children's nursery by literature of a happier kind, and in winter evenings he read Scott's novels and other standard works aloud to them. Their first friendships with George Fox's Journal and "The Pilgrim's Progress" were also made in this way. Although Isaac Robson had felt it right to publish a little tract against Music, his son was not able to starve the artistic side of his nature, and he became one of the keenest supporters of the Subscription Concerts which provided his town with good music for very many years. In this, as in attendance at lectures and political meetings, he and his wife believed in sharing with their children as far as was possible, and their home life in consequence held a community of interest which grew with advancing years. He married, in 1868, Elizabeth Rowntree of Scarborough, and they had seven children, of whom six are living. She passed on before him in September, 1914. It has been truly said that it is impossible to think of one without the other. Of the beauty and hospitality of their home life, the Testimony issued by Yorkshire Quarterly Meeting has spoken so fully that there is no need to reiterate it here. In his business, that of a cotton yarn dyer, the relationship between Joshua Robson and his employees was a very friendly one. Many of them had grown grey in his service, and the warmly expressed resolution of sympathy sent to his family by their Trade Union was only one of many signs of the affection felt for him. When in a time of difficulty he was obliged to call his creditors together, he worked as hard as it was possible for man to work, until, in two years' time, everyone was paid in full. One of these has written: - "It was my privilege to know him very intimately under trying circumstances, and then I learnt what a really good and true man could and should be. It was a lesson to me which I have treasured in many difficulties." Although he was hampered by a naturally shy and retiring disposition, with little power of expression in words, his strong belief in the duty of citizens to take their right share in the government of their towns led him to work on many public bodies. He was for a time a member of the Town Council and a Magistrate, but his principal interest was in education. He served upon the School Board for seventeen years, for eleven of them as Chairman, helping to make his town, as it was then, a pioneer in educational work, and filling the position with a fairness and unlimited patience which are still remembered by those who were members of the Board at the time. He was a co-opted member of the Education Committee at the time of his death. In politics he was a staunch Liberal, and he keenly felt the severance, when, in 1916, he resigned his membership of the local Association, as a protest against the introduction of Conscription. "With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation." The words of one of his beloved Psalms, the literature of all others which he preferred to read aloud, were associated by Joshua Robson with his father's death at the age of 84. By many they were felt to be equally appropriate to himself, when he too reached the age which both his parents and his grandfather had lived to see. He was privileged to retain the faculties of sight, hearing and memory in large measure. The most responsible book-keeping

## Descendants of John Pease

---

for his business was done by him until within a few weeks of his death ; and, by his own wish, he undertook the close and intricate work of indexing a book for his daughter in the last year of his life, copying it with such exquisite clearness that it did not need to be typed for the publisher. A friendship and sympathy with many young lives, and a love of little children always strong in him mellowed in his old age, when the mere fact of his presence in Huddersfield was said to " make all the difference " to a girl, only slightly known to him, whose lot was cast in uncongenial work there for a time. As he neared his 85th birthday, his desire became very strong to gather all his children and grandchildren round him for Christmas, and in spite of railway difficulties, this was accomplished. The youngest, a six-months-old grandson, seen then for the first time, was a great delight to his grandfather. Those who watched their happiness together could not help wondering whether the extremes of youth and age were not very close to one another, when perhaps our " clay-shuttered doors " are not quite sealed. After the attainment of his heart's desire, it seemed as if the hold on life gradually relaxed ; a brief illness, and he "fell on sleep" on January 26th, 1917. To those who loved him the words of Tagore came with peculiar meaning : " Let it not be a death, but completeness."

-----  
JOSHUA WHEELER ROBSON, 1844-47, of Huddersfield and now living there, Dyer. Formerly Member of School Board. Town Councillor.  
ROBSON.— On the 25th January, 1917, at Carr End, Dalton, Huddersfield, Joshua Wheeler Robson (1846-7), aged 85 years.  
-----

### **Rebel country The Liberal crisis**

For Liberal anti-conscriptionists the Military Act cut two ways. Eligible young men had the same decision to face as that facing other opponents of the war, but for them and for other Liberals, there was a further difficulty. By supporting conscription, Asquith and the majority of the Liberal Party in Parliament stood accused of having abandoned yet another of the Liberal commitments to individual liberty, arguably at its most central and symbolic point, the individual's right to commit his own life according to his own beliefs. Radical Liberals has hitherto reluctantly tolerated much of the wartime erosion of basic principles on the grounds of the needs of the greater good, but for some, conscription pressed that tolerance too far. In Huddersfield a number of Liberals broke with the Party. None of them 'swarmed into the Labour Party' but the act of cutting through their old ties of loyalty gave them the freedom to attach themselves more firmly and more publicly to the anti-war cause and consequently to modify its otherwise sectarian appearance.

It is not possible accurately to quantify the scale of Liberal defections in Huddersfield over the conscription issue. The fact that none of the defectors joined the Labour party and that, contrary to national trends, Liberalism remained a coherent and powerful force in local politics throughout the inter-war years suggests that, whatever the real numbers, their effect was only slight. They were, nevertheless, significant in at least two ways: first, because of the prominence of the individuals involved and those elements in local Liberalism which they represented; and second, because of the way in which the local Liberals reacted to their defection.

The major local defectors were the Robson family. Head of the family, 85 year old Joshua Wheeler Robson (1831-1917) was the owner of Isaac Robson and Sons, a textile dyeworks in Moldgreen. A life-long Liberal, he had been a town councillor, School Board Chairman and member of the executive committee of the Huddersfield Liberal Association. With his wife Elizabeth (1839-1914), a member of the Rowntree family, he had also been active in Yorkshire Quakerism and especially in the Adult School movement. By 1916, Joshua was no longer as active as before, having left both the management of the dyeworks and the burden of his local political work to his eldest son, John Herbert (1875-1965) who was a Liberal councillor for the Moldgreen ward and a member of the Liberal Executive. He had also assumed his father's role at Paddock Friends Meeting and in the Huddersfield area Adult School movement. Both men represented the high-principled wing of radical Liberalism. They were well-respected paternalist employers, prominent local philanthropists and social reformers. As Quakers and radicals, they had a long and shared opposition to war and militarism. Both had been involved in the campaign against the Boer War and in the pre-1914 agitation against militarism and the arms race. Two of Joshua's daughters, Julia (1870-1951) and Alice (1881-1975), were also active and prominent in local public life. Julia had left Huddersfield for Birmingham in 1898 to marry a lawyer, Henry Glaisyer, twenty years her senior. She returned six years later, a widow with two small children. Thereafter, with Alice, she shared their brother's work at the Paddock Meeting and with the Adult School. In their own right they were both active in the Huddersfield Women's Liberal Association and in the Huddersfield branch of the National Union of Women's Suffrage Societies. Julia had been involved with the pre-war Huddersfield Committee Against Compulsory Military Service. The conscription crisis of 1915 drew them both into the anti-war movement. They were instrumental in persuading the Women's Liberal Association to pass anti-conscription resolutions. Julia was a foundation member of the local branch of the UDC and later the NCC. Joshua and John remained at a distance during 1915 but, early in 1916, John became associated with the UDC. Both broke with the Liberal Party over the Military Service Act.

With the Robsons' withdrawal Huddersfield Liberalism lost key contributors on its intellectual radical wing. It also lost important links with the women's movement. Local official Liberalism, in spite of its pre-war commitment to votes for women, by its support for the war increasingly posed questions of loyalty for its erstwhile women supporters. Some of them, like Florence Lockwood, were by 1916 beginning to think of feminism and pacifism as being 'hand-in-hand'.

Huddersfield's Liberals were, on the whole, tolerant of the Robsons' defection. More than that, it was even said that John Robson 'occupied a position they admired, but ... could not follow and they were ... reluctant to do anything that would give offence to him.' They had no such sympathy for their MP, Arthur Sherwell. His consistently critical stance had already stirred animosity in Huddersfield Liberalism. His opposition to the formation of the Coalition Government and his insistence on sitting in opposition as an Independent Liberal, had not endeared him to a considerable number of the Huddersfield members. He had campaigned against conscription and throughout the parliamentary preliminaries in the autumn of 1915 he had shown scant respect for Asquith or his Cabinet colleagues. In the eyes of some of Huddersfield's Liberals such public disloyalty was unforgivable. In February 1916 the Central Liberal Club, although anxious about dividing Liberal opinion, struck his name from its list of Honorary Vice-Presidents. He was accused of misrepresenting the borough, of failing to do his best for the war effort and of both disloyalty and lack of courtesy to the party leadership.

Sherwell was unrepentant. The party's local Executive invited him to re-consider his position but, while accusing the Examiner of failing to give his campaign in Parliament adequate coverage, he protested:

"Nothing is further from my wish than to embarrass the Executive, or to show any lack of consideration to the views of those who may differ from me. At the same time I can't go back on my convictions (upon which, by the way, I was elected), nor can I consent to be a 'machine' politician. I can do no good to Liberalism or to the country in that character. Liberalism is

## Descendants of John Pease

---

heading rapidly for the rocks, and there will be a rude awakening presently."

When asked to appear before the Liberal Association Sherwell refused. The Liberal Club decision had given a clear indication of the mood of at least one section of the local party and he was not inclined to confront it. Instead, he announced his decision to remain as MP but not 'to be a candidate for the support of the association at the next election'. The Executive, perhaps relieved at his reluctance to prolong the dispute, with a resolution expressing 'cordial thanks for the able and valuable services he has rendered to the Liberal Party and for the assiduous way in which he has worked for the interests of the Borough', set the machinery in motion to select his successor.

In the spring of 1916 the fissures opened up in Huddersfield Liberalism by the war and by Sherwell's position did not seem to be too deep. There was, however, evidence apart from the special case of the Robson family, hinting at a more significant critical pro-Sherwell faction than the Liberal Club resolution suggests. At that stage it was reluctant to show itself or, perhaps more correctly, the Examiner was reluctant to give it much coverage. Eleven members of the Liberal Club voted against Sherwell's name being struck off the list of Vice-Presidents and during the debate, although not uncritical of Sherwell, Councillor Arthur Sykes admitted:

"There were members of the club who regarded Mr. Sherwell as an unlikely man to represent Huddersfield prior to the war. Some of those members were stronger in his favour than they had been at any time during his career."

Nevertheless, for the moment, Sherwell's supporters acquiesced. The real divisions in local Liberalism did not appear until the selection of candidates for 1918's General Election.

CO support systems 1916-1918: the Huddersfield and District No-Conscription Council

While the Military Service Bill was still before Parliament the anti-war groups had begun to prepare their next moves. The knowledge that most of its young men would refuse military service led Huddersfield's BSP branch to be photographed together as a memento because the members had a good idea that they would never meet again in the same way. Others made more practical preparations. At the national level, the NCF 'fashioned itself into the most efficient instrument the British peace movement ever had, before or since.'

Three days before the Act came into force, the National Council against Conscription declared its intention to monitor the 'Work of the Tribunals and to establish advice and guidance centres for all those who might appear before them'. But in Huddersfield it was the Society of Friends who made the first moves. In January the Huddersfield Friends approached the Huddersfield Free Church Council to ask if they would 'support the members of their churches who will refuse military service on conscientious grounds.' The Free Church Council ducked the issue as 'not a matter for the Council but for each individual member'. In the meantime, however, the Quakers pressed on alone, organising a special meeting of 'Prayer for right guidance' and, in mid-February, opening their advice centre for potential COs of all kinds at Paddock Meeting House.

Existing accounts of this phase of resistance to conscription have stressed the role of the NCF, and there is no denying the energy and attention to detail which characterised its national efforts in recording the experience of COs, gathering statistics and generating anti-war propaganda. The system over which Catherine Marshall, NCF secretary, presided was indeed quite remarkable, and yet, whether for reasons of security or out of a preferred image of the CO as an individual, its work, in particular the bulletins of the CO Information Bureau, reveals very little of the local and collective efforts of the war's opponents. The NCF's success in recording the statistics of conscientious objection, although significant, has tended to overshadow and marginalise the more immediate and locally more important work of the wider CO support systems.

In Huddersfield the NCF was only one of a number of groups which made up the anti-war movement and the local CO support system. Its efforts, together with those of most of the rest, were co-ordinated through the Huddersfield and District No-Conscription Council (NCC). It was the NCC, not the NCF which built up the local CO advice service. Although the NCF was the prime mover here it was the more broad-based NCC which provided the staff and the long-term organisation. Lagging behind the Quakers but absorbing their efforts, by the beginning of March 1916 the NCF and the NCC had opened their own CO advice centre in Huddersfield's ILP rooms. Initially it was advertised to open every night for one week but it remained open during the first months of conscription and was still advertising its services in June.

Following the National Council's advice, the Huddersfield NCC appointed a committee of 'Advisers' to staff its advice centre and a bigger committee of 'Watchers' to monitor the work of the Tribunals. Together with the local NCF it set up a fund to help COs dependants. Much later it even provided hospitality and entertainment for COs from the Wakefield work centre visiting Huddersfield at the weekend, and at Christmas. The 'Watchers', in particular the Rev E. E. Lark, were much in evidence during the turbulent Tribunal meetings in March 1916, when Gardiner, Dawson and others were at the centre of noisy demonstrations. Rev Lark intervened more than once to protest at the conduct of the Tribunal and to help calm the crowd.

Away from the drama of the Tribunals the NCC managed a range of propaganda activities. Its members and affiliated groups were regularly involved in distributing leaflets door-to-door or in the streets, on major issues or at telling moments. On Christmas Eve 1916, for example, they distributed between ten and twelve thousand peace leaflets on the steps of 47 local churches and chapels.

In all of this work the NCC was able to achieve a striking measure of support from within the local radical community. Public meetings were regularly the products of close collaboration with the NCF and, more particularly, during late 1916 and 1917, with the ILP, BSP and Trades Council. In the summer of 1917 the NCC was represented at the Leeds Convention and agreed to work with the Trades Council and the Labour and Socialist Election Committee to set up a branch of the Workers' and Soldiers' Council. By October 1917, the ad hoc propaganda links with the left were replaced by a more formal Joint Propaganda Committee in which the NCC joined with the ILP and BSP's Socialist Propaganda Committee.

This ultimate organisational fusion with the left might be considered the logical outcome of the labour and socialist movement's domination of the local NCC (see Table 17). But, that would be to belittle the contribution of its non-socialist members and to argue against its broader appeal. Nevertheless, the breadth of its appeal was to be questioned in some ways because of the evidence of its rejection by potentially sympathetic groups. During the first months invitations to affiliate addressed to Adult Schools, church groups, the Labour and Socialist Election Committee and the Huddersfield Esperanto Society were all declined.

The Labour and Socialist Election Committee's apparent reluctance is misleading. This was not a rejection of the NCC and all it stood for - since the Trades Council and the local socialist groups ran the NCC - but more a constitutional preference that, since there were pro-war socialists and trades unionists within the local labour movement, affiliated bodies should determine their own positions. The reasons behind the Esperanto Society's failure to respond can only be guessed at.

However, where local churches and chapels were concerned there were basic divisions within them regarding the war. It was too divisive an issue to risk alienating sections of the congregation. The matter tended to be left, as the Free Church Council suggested, to the individual's conscience. For committed anti-war Christians this was unsatisfactory. Florence Lockwood's Diaries recorded her dismay at 'the failure of the Churches to speak any effective word on behalf of international peace'. Some of Huddersfield's churchmen made their own

## Descendants of John Pease

---

public commitment to the peace movement. Mention has already been made of Rev E. E. Lark of Paddock United Methodist Church, the NCC's first President. He was joined in NCC work by Rev R. A. Dickson of the Fitzwilliam Street Congregational Church and by Rev H. Lee and Rev T. B. Black. Occasionally, groups of churchmen broke their silence. As has been seen, the preachers of the Lindley United Methodist Circuit condemned the workings of the Military Service Tribunals. Much later, in the war-weariness of February 1918, the Huddersfield Evangelical Ministers' Union appealed to the government 'to consider whether an opportunity has not now arisen to seek an early and honourable peace.'

In other ways some churches and chapels maintained at least the appearance of Christian tolerance by allowing anti-war meetings in their halls and schoolrooms. The NCC and the NCF were both able to use rooms in Fitzwilliam Street provided by the Methodists there or their Congregationalist neighbours. Throughout the war the Fitzwilliam Street Social Union helped to keep the radical intellectual traditions of local Nonconformity alive.

The local Adult Schools' reluctance to affiliate to the NCC, like the churches, seems to indicate anxieties about the effects of such a move on serious differences of opinion within their membership. Huddersfield Adult School Union's pre-war opposition to militarism was not strong enough to survive the pressures of wartime. Their Christian and humanitarian principles compelled the schools into all kinds of relief work among Belgian refugees, wounded servicemen and internees and their dependants, but their young men were almost as susceptible as the rest to the pressures of patriotism. However, if the Paddock school's membership is any guide, they were marginally more committed to non-combatant service than other recruits: of the 13 Paddock members who had enlisted before 1916, four served in the RAMC and one was a driver in the Army Service Corps. On the other hand, there were individual Adult School members who were firmly opposed to the war. Currie Martin writes of 40 or 50 Adult School COs who held regular Sunday morning services while on Dartmoor.

Huddersfield's only Friends Adult School was the one at Paddock. Although never affiliated to the NCC it shared rooms with the Friends, was managed by the Robsons and was closely bound up with the anti-war effort. The other schools were not so closely connected either to the Friends or to the anti-war movement. Any pre-disposition to sympathy with the anti-war cause, such as Currie Martin suggests, was not manifest in organisational terms and remained at the level of the individual. In fact, as Arnold Hall maintains, 'Some schools were deeply divided over the issue of conscientious objection once conscription was introduced.' For that reason, as with the churches, the resort to individual conscience was the only real option. Although there was sympathy and support for individual COs from within the Adult School movement, there was a general reluctance to identify too strongly or too closely with the wider anti-war position.

The divisions and timidity of the ethical community in the matter of the war left the NCC in the hands of the labour and socialist movement. Its dominance there was only partly balanced by the non-socialist representatives of the Quakers, the Fellowship of Reconciliation and the NCF. They were partly supported by individual non-socialists from elsewhere in the wider radical community. It is not clear what part was played in this by the representatives of the Co-operative Women's Guild but its leading figure and NCC delegate, Mrs L. B. Thomas, was a socialist and a feminist and, therefore, of the anti-war mainstream rather than the Liberal ethical tributary.

This being so, the NCC with great regularity and apparent enthusiasm appointed its non-socialist middle-class members to its major official position. Julia Glaisyer succeeded the first President, the Rev E. E. Lark, when he had to leave the district in August 1916. She remained President until the end of the war supported, as Vice-President, by Arthur Barratt, another Quaker delegate and Adult School worker. The 'Watchers' committee convened by Julia Glaisyer, contained, as well as six representatives of the labour and socialist movement, nine non-socialists (Rev E. E. Lark, Robert Hopkinson, Alice Robson, Cllr J. H. Robson, E. J. Woodhead, Rev R. A. Dickson, Rev H. Lee, Rev Black and Miss Edgehill). The 'Advisory' committee was similarly weighted with non-socialists.

This is not to say that the left did not play its full part. Second Vice-President was the Trades Council's Alfred Shaw; Secretary was Wilfrid Whiteley and Treasurer, Ben Riley.

Nevertheless, the non-socialists played a role out of all proportion to their membership. There may have been a number of reasons for this. First, as its public representatives, the middle-class non-socialists could help dispel the image of the NCC as a purely labour and socialist organisation. Second, as for the most part mature men and women of independent means and some education they were in a good position to commit their energies and talents to the NCC. Its young men had their personal battles to fight with conscription and the older men on the left had jobs to do and commitments to meet elsewhere in the labour and socialist movement.

The NCC, therefore, allowed an organisational fusion between the left and elements of the labour movement and the traditional anti-war radicalism of the local Society of Friends and detached parts of the Nonconformist Liberal community. Beyond this the bigger process of broadening the anti-war movement, and with it the further consolidation of the left's new unity was strengthened, as before, by a campaign which drew on a range of wartime issues which went beyond conscription.

From 1916 until the end of the war, Huddersfield's 'Rebel' community adapted successfully to changing circumstances and, in the process, extended and strengthened both its formal and informal networks. The part played by clubs and societies and by labour and socialist families was important, but, equally if not more important, was the role of women and, despite the national drift into repression, of Huddersfield's continued tolerance of radical anti-war views.

Since the beginning Huddersfield's socialist and labour movement had been augmented and sustained by clubs and societies which expressed a broader and less formal subculture. As wartime dramatised and intensified the issues facing it, the movement's need for the warmth and support of that subculture was greater than ever.

Many clubs suffered a decline in their male membership. Volunteers, conscripts and COs all left them, but only Cliffe End Socialist Club at Longwood had to close. In contrast, other clubs survived and made new contributions. Paddock Socialist Club emerged as something of a centre for radical resistance to the Military Service Acts. Huddersfield Central ILP Club extended its premises and increased its range of services to members and non-members alike. Early in March 1916 it announced a 'Cafe open for light refreshments ... rooms open every evening ... Billiards and other games. Reading and Smoking rooms'. A week later it was advertising its light refreshments as 'Special today: Sausage and Mash, ready 8.45 p.m. Record crowds from all over the Borough congregate every Saturday evening'. The billiards and mash strategy seems to have been successful. By September 1916 the Central ILP was claiming a big increase in membership. At its Annual General Meeting in January 1918 membership was still growing while, at the National ILP conference that year Ramsay MacDonald claimed a 90% increase in membership since the outbreak of war.

Conscription and the COs had a particular effect on the programme of talks and public meetings offered by the clubs and societies. A number of the left's local leaders remained, but, with the exception of Fred Shaw and Jess Townend, they tended to be older and more representative of the ILP and Trades Council old guard. The energetic and controversial young men of the ILP and the BSP were elsewhere. This meant that bazaars, whist drives and socials became more frequent to raise money to help support the COs and their families. Those left behind had to work harder. Filling local speaking engagements became more problematic and more speakers had to be brought in from outside the town. The members and activists left behind rose to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

the challenge with style and some flair. The Huddersfield ILP and Socialist Choir and the Milnsbridge Socialist Brass Band survived well enough to guarantee music at socials and a band for every procession.

On the fringes of the labour and socialist movement, the war dealt less kindly with the Huddersfield and County Forum. Apparently weakened by the debate on the war and unable to retain its neutrality in the face of the ascendancy of the anti-war left, it closed its doors as an independent members club. In April 1917 it reappeared as the 'Propaganda Group', some of its members now joined to the ILP, meeting at the Central Club and advising former associates to 'come and join'.

Another of the strengths of the local labour and socialist subculture on which wartime conditions made extra demands was the family networks. By 1914 the movement had within it a number of families whose members were, to a greater or lesser degree, active. In the BSP there were at least four interconnected families (Littlewoods, Townends, Shaws, Rayners) with at least twelve active members between them of which three (Ernest Littlewood, William Shaw, Arthur Rayner) were COs. Mary (Polly) Shaw's future husband Arthur, also a Shaw, was a CO. The ILP had fewer active families but among them were Edith and Frederick Key. They were both active in the ILP, UDC and NCC and their two sons were both COs. These family connections and those of close friends and sweethearts reinforced the ideological bonds. They also meant that some family members, relatively inactive before the war, were motivated to step up their level of political work, especially when their relations went as COs. This generally led to a greater involvement of women.

The BSP was particularly affected in this respect. It lost most of its principal figures as COs and, as a consequence, by 1917, for the first time two women had been elected to the branch committee: Mary (Polly) Shaw and Ada Scott. Within the ILP, and the left generally, women activists had a higher profile during 1916-1918 than they had had before. Examples were Mrs L. B. Thomas, Edith Key, Grace Tavener. It is also probably true that a higher proportion of speakers visiting the town were women.

The increased level of women's activity in the radical and anti-war groups after 1916 is indisputable, but there is little evidence to suggest that Huddersfield's women's anti-war groups drew support from the full range of the social and political spectrum in the way that the NCF, UDC and NCC did. On the contrary, the formation of the local branch of the Women's International League, in June 1917, was a decidedly middle-class affair at a town centre cafe. It was chaired by Julia Glaisyer, supported by Florence Lockwood and Mrs E. H. Beaumont. The extent of its working class membership is not known although probably minimal. The Women's Peace Crusade, on the other hand, appealed to a different audience when it met in the Central ILP rooms in September 1917, although the outcome in terms of members is not known for certain.

The vitality of this diverse subculture was neither diminished nor was it forced into the role of martyr by the kind of repression and intolerance which faced anti-war groups elsewhere. Huddersfield did have its jingoes and pro-war rowdies but, whether in the Council chamber or on the streets, they seldom had their own way for long.

The anti-war groups continued to hold their meetings throughout the town, in the open air and indoors, without significant interference. In August 1917 J. Bruce Glasier 'congratulated Huddersfield upon its admirable record since the war began in maintaining freedom of speech, and in sustaining public meetings'. Open-air meetings were occasionally attended by what the Examiner described as 'lively scenes'. Speakers were heckled and interrupted by soldiers or pro-war civilians, but there was only one recorded case of an attempt to break up an anti-war meeting.

In January 1917 about twenty young men, half a dozen of them in the uniform of the Royal Flying Corps, tried to disrupt a meeting in the Victoria Hall at which the principal speaker was Philip Snowden. The badly organised and poorly supported effort turned into a rout. The RFC men, fleeing, had to be protected from the 'pacifists' who 'belaboured them with walking sticks' before ejecting them from the hall 'to the sound of triumphant cheering'.

Huddersfield was also substantially free from the sort of violence which was directed at the war's opponents in other towns. Local COs and those visiting on weekend passes from Wakefield work centre were spared the assaults suffered by COs in Plymouth, Dartmoor and other parts of the country. George Thomas would have it that such violence was a particularly southern phenomenon but, in May 1917, even he had to report anti-CO rioting in Wakefield. By February 1918, Northern Command intelligence officers reported that, 'No pacifist dare address any meeting at the corner of the streets in Leeds.'

Huddersfield's freedom from this kind of violence and intimidation can be explained in a number of ways. The strength of the anti-war position within local organised labour was probably a major factor, but just as important were the attitudes and actions of the police, the press and the Town Council.

In other parts of the country the local police were often accused of helping the jingo elements attack anti-war meetings. In Huddersfield, however, even The Worker admitted, 'the local police ... have shown no sign of infection by the Prussian spirit, and at all times carry out their difficult duties with tact and impartiality'.

The same, with some modifications, might also have been said for the local press. Until its demise in 1916, the Conservative Huddersfield Chronicle was the only local newspaper likely, because of its firmly pro-war views, to join what George Thomas described as the 'shrieking brotherhood of armchair patriots' in encouraging direct action against the war's opponents. That it did not is a reflection of the strength of the consensus for tolerance within the local elite.

At the centre of that consensus, and a reluctant supporter of the war, was the Huddersfield Examiner. Although it much preferred to ignore rather than to report their activities, it steadily refrained from any efforts to incite hatred or violence against the war's opponents.

This preference for tolerance rather than persecution was expressed in a number of other ways. Town Council policy was one of them. There, on a number of occasions, a persistent pro-war lobby of mainly Conservative councillors led by Alderman Ernest Beaumont, pressed Liberal, Labour and less rabid Conservative councillors to a defence of freedom of speech and conscience.

One major issue here was that of public meetings. In a number of other West Riding towns - Leeds, Brighouse, Dewsbury, Halifax - the local authorities, for various reasons, and from time to time, banned anti-war meetings in public places. In Huddersfield such meetings were tolerated without restrictions throughout the war.

That is not to say that the Council's line was uniformly liberal and tolerant. On less immediate and more distant matters it did take the patriotic, or even the xenophobic line. In April 1916, for example, it supported a resolution from Manchester City Council calling on all municipal bodies to agree not to enter into any contracts with companies with German or Austrian connection - however remote - or with 'any persons of German or Austrian nationality'. Two months later, in June 1916 and again in August 1918, it urged the Government 'to at once intern and keep interned ... all enemy alien subjects resident in this country on account of their being a menace and a danger whilst at liberty'.

On matters closer to home and concerning local people, the Council, even under pressure from Alderman Beaumont's patriotic group, was more inclined to stick to its liberal principles. In 1916 its policy towards CO schoolteachers became the point at issue. Schoolteachers were in the same position as other local government employees over the matter of military service.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Before 1916 those who enlisted had been given various inducements to do so, chief among them being the promise of reinstatement in their former jobs after the war. With the introduction of conscription the inducements to recruiting were no longer necessary but the promise of reinstatement tended to persist. The appearance of COs in local government service generally, and in teaching in particular, created problems for this policy to which different local authorities responded in different ways.

Leeds City Council, for example, refused to employ known COs as teachers and, by December 1916, had dismissed three of them and a school caretaker for good measure. Liverpool, at the same time, decided in future only to employ male teachers who had served their country. For Huddersfield the matter came to a head in October 1916 when two CO teachers - Harold Armitage and Albert Sutcliffe - directed to work of national importance away from the town by the Military Service Tribunal, asked the Education Committee whether they would be able to return to their Huddersfield jobs after the war.

The debate in the Education Committee proved to be a set-piece confrontation between pro-war patriotism and the liberal radical consensus. It also re-opened the debate on the education of children in which pre-war conflicts over patriotism and militarism in the younger generation had focused on the Boy Scouts and Boys' Brigades, Empire Day and school drill. Schoolteachers were seen to have a crucial role in transmitting the national culture. Inevitably, therefore, differences of view on what that ought to be were expressed in attitudes to CO teachers.

Liverpool councillors were very clear that 'it would not be right to trust the training of the city's children to conscientious objectors'. The patriotic group on Huddersfield's Education Committee were no less clear. Alderman Ernest Beaumont had been the principal advocate of the patriotic element in local schooling since before the war. In 1911 he had proposed that Huddersfield schools celebrate Empire Day and was deeply offended when, in 1914, it became Empire and Peace Day. A former member of the Duke of Wellington's (West Riding) Volunteer Regiment, he was also a keen supporter of the Boy Scout movement. For him there was no question of post-war reinstatement of Armitage and Sutcliffe because 'Boys taught by cowards compare unfavourably with boys taught by patriotic men'. He also spoke of 'purging the state of dangerous elements detrimental to the future of education'.

Beaumont was supported in the debate by a number of his Conservative colleagues, by the co-opted Catholic priest, Fr McCarthy, and by the Committee's Liberal Chairman, George Thomson. Against him were ranged Labour members Topping and Taylor, Julia Glaisyer, a co-opted member, and the elder statesmen of Huddersfield Liberalism, including John Robson, Carmi Smith, and William Willans. Most surprising among Beaumont's opponents was Canon Rolt, Huddersfield's Anglican vicar and chaplain to the local 5th battalion of the West Riding Regiment.

Beaumont's proposal that the men should not be reinstated was defeated by 13 votes to 9 and a further resolution to review the position at the end of the war was carried. At the subsequent full Council meeting on 18 October, Beaumont tried again but without success. His 'silent army of reaction' numbered 19 (all Conservative) while their opponents raised 30: 24 Liberals, 4 Labour and 2 Conservatives of which one was the Mayor, Alderman Blamires. This decisive dismissal of the extreme patriotic line owed much to the character of its supporters. Beaumont was a maverick even within his own party and his close identification with what the Liberal consensus recognised as 'militarism' and 'Prussianism' was guaranteed to raise that consensus to opposition. The intemperate nature of the language which he directed against two respected teachers, both Quaker attenders, Adult School workers and, therefore, ethical and religious COs, damaged his cause and probably alienated potential pro-war Liberal supporters such as George Thomson, who switched sides in the vote at full Council. More important, however, was the demonstration that, after two years of war, the traditional Liberal radical constituency was still in place as the dominant force in local politics. It was still capable of resisting the excesses of wartime passion on a matter of principle and remained sufficiently influential to affect the quality of Huddersfield's political environment. The sympathy for the claims of individual conscience on this occasion was of a piece with the more widespread tolerance of the anti-war position.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1844-1847 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Dyer in Huddersfield, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Teacher at Paddock Adult School from 1856.
- He worked as a Member of Huddersfield School Board in 1876-1893.
- He worked as a Huddersfield Town Councillor in 1900-1904.
- He worked as a Co-opted member of the Education Committee from 1904.
- He worked as a Clerk to Brighouse MM.
- Miscellaneous: Bootham says he died 25th, Annual Monitor, the 26th.

Joshua married **Elizabeth Rowntree**,<sup>16,23,44,65,266</sup> daughter of **John Rowntree**<sup>16,24,168,171,181,199</sup> and **Jane Priestman**,<sup>16,24,168,171,181</sup> on 22 Apr 1868 in FMH Scarborough. Elizabeth was born on 1 Jul 1839 in Scarborough, Yorkshire and died on 21 Sep 1914 in Carr End, Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 75. They had seven children: **Jane, Julia, Constance Mary, John Herbert, Sarah Elizabeth, William Tuke, and Alice.**

General Notes: Elizabeth Robson . . 75 21 9 1914 Dalton, Huddersfield. Wife of Joshua Wheeler Robson. A Minister. " How could we mourn like those who are bereft. When every pang of grief Found balm for its relief In counting up the treasuries she had left ? " These words were read at the funeral of Elizabeth Robson, and in looking back over the years of her earthly life, the thought of the " treasures left " does indeed rise uppermost. The many lives helped and encouraged ; the lasting impression made on one small Meeting by the loving spirit of its one recorded Minister of recent years, and her constant thought for its welfare ; the faith and courage handed on to a group of Adult School women, so that even in their first sorrow they thought chiefly of how to carry on the work she loved so well ; above all, the firmer hold on God which she helped some, perhaps many, souls to attain - all these are among the treasures which remain to be counted and prized. Yet her life was not an easy one, and she knew many sorrows and much pain. Her childhood was shadowed by the very sudden death of her father, John Rowntree, of

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Scarborough, when she was only five years old, and as she grew up she became not only the responsible elder sister of the family of five children, but more and more the confidante and companion of her widowed and often invalid mother. Her school days at Ackworth did not leave a happy memory. She was sent very young, and her health was not strong enough to allow her to enjoy the life of the School under the rather rough conditions of that day, while her ultra-sensitive conscience found the atmosphere of morbid self-examination then prevalent very hard to bear. Nearly fifty years later, when she became a member of the Committee, she rejoiced in the better physical conditions and the healthier moral tone of the girls of the present day. At the School at Castlegate, York, then under the headship of Rachel Tregelles, three happy years were spent, and the foundations of lifelong friendships were laid. After leaving School she led a quiet, much-occupied life at home, broken occasionally by visits to the homes of her uncles, Joseph Rown-tree, of York, Joshua Priestman, of Thornton, and Samuel Priestman, of Hull, visits of which she spoke with much pleasure in her later years. Journeys to the Exhibitions of London and Paris also stood out as landmarks during this period of her life. At Scarborough she came to take an active part in the Mothers' Meeting, the Band of Hope, and other work. When comparing her youth with that of the present generation she would tell how the two great events of the year were the Annual Meetings of the Lancasterian Schools and the British and Foreign Bible Society. This very quiet life gave opportunity not only for the long walks which fostered her deep love of sea and country, but also for much quiet sewing and reading aloud. Books were few and much prized; "Uncle Tom's Cabin" and Hugh Miller's "Testimony of the Rocks" provided a welcome change from the biography and poetry of which the reading so largely consisted. In 1868 she married Joshua Wheeler Robson, of Huddersfield, and for many years her life was filled with home duties and the care of her seven children. The loss of her first baby at 15 months old was a terrible sorrow, but possibly may have helped in much later years to give her the intense love for, and joy in, little children, which was so striking when she became a grandmother. Other children were delicate, and needed much care. The nurse who was with her for twelve years speaks of never having heard one cross word from her; she was grieved when her children were naughty - a far worse thing to them than loss of temper would have been. In all her dealings with them her own mother's motto, "Have few rules, but insist on their being kept," was an immense help to her. A time of financial difficulty brought especial pain (until all was once more happily adjusted) to one who would never knowingly wear or use anything which had not been paid for, but it also left an enlarged sympathy, shown in her relations with others in after years. She became, as her children grew to need her less at home, increasingly occupied with outside work. The care of friendless girls in the town, and as a Guardian, of the children under the Poor Law, was of especial interest to her. The last work undertaken for the town of her adoption was that of a Lady Superintendent under the Public Health Union, formed for the care of newborn babies and their mothers. The visitors in her district could always come to her for advice or for gifts from the store of little warm garments, made by her own hands, for specially needy cases. Twice the mothers and babies of the immediate neighbourhood - about one hundred each time - were entertained to tea in her garden. As time passed, work in and for the Society of Friends claimed more of her thought and care. She served on the Ackworth and York School Committees, and was for several years Clerk to the Women's Quarterly Meeting, in her own Meeting, her ministry, begun in the greatest diffidence and self-distrust, and always governed by a deep sense of the responsibility of breaking the silence, constantly helped others to feel the strength that is made perfect in weakness. Her beautiful voice and gift of appropriate quotation have been often commented upon, but of more significance than the words uttered was "the spirit that helped us to feel so like one family," as a Friend has since said. Just a week before her passing, she was able, after missing three Sundays, to be at Meeting, and those who were there remember the earnestness of her prayer for this suffering world and for the guidance of those in authority. The war, which had then been in progress for six weeks, was an unspeakable grief to her, and her last message to the Meeting was a warning against the spirit of fear, quoting Psalm 37, which had been read earlier, and ending, as was generally the case in her ministry, on the note of courage and of hope. In 1888 she took up the leadership of the Women's "A" Class in the Paddock Adult School, a post which she never relinquished, even when failing health made attendance at School a matter of great pain and difficulty. "Her class taught her far more than she taught them," she often said. She could not know what a privilege they felt it to be to know her and to be allowed to work with her. One of the members has written expressing the feeling of many: - "I feel that I have added to my own wealth, in the Spirit of our Lord, by having come in touch with her." For the last few years of her life she was President of the Women's School, and in that office the truly progressive spirit, that grew rather than declined with years, was of great service, not only at Paddock but to the other new Schools which have sprung up of late. A Preparation Class for the Bible lessons, held at her own house, was of great help to the women leaders of the Schools, and seemed for her the opening of a new path of usefulness when so many of the former ones were closed by the arthritis, which for the last twelve years more and more crippled her power of movement. The growing burden of pain and of dependence upon others was borne with an indomitable courage which scorned indulgence and self-pity, and would never willingly accept it as an excuse for the laying down of work. In facing the prospect of the operation (for the removal of gall-stone) from which she never recovered, she leaned entirely, as she had done for her whole life, on the promise "As thy day, so shall thy strength be." Those who had known her longest were increasingly conscious of the growth of her character in beauty and in power, reflected in the peace and "radiance" of her face; and many others who have known her friendship and hospitality have spoken of the fragrant atmosphere of courage and confidence which enveloped her, the abiding memory of which is one of the greatest of "the treasures she has left."

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School.
- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Jan 1854-Jun 1855 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

13-**Jane Robson**<sup>44</sup> was born on 16 Jun 1869 and died on 4 Sep 1870 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 1.

13-**Julia Robson**<sup>7</sup> was born on 5 Nov 1870 and died in 1951 at age 81.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1884-Jun 1887 in York, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Julia married **Henry Glaisyer**,<sup>7,81</sup> son of **Joseph Glaisyer**<sup>16,81,139,189</sup> and **Ellen Wright**,<sup>16,189</sup> in 1898. Henry was born in 1850 in Dublin, Ireland and died on 19 Dec 1904 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 54. They had two children: **Roger Kendrick** and **Juliet Elizabeth**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

General Notes: Henry Glaisyer, 54 19 12mo. 1904 Edghaston. Henry Glaisyer, the youngest son of Joseph and Ellen Glaisyer, was born in Dublin in 1850, his parents removing to Leighton Buzzard when he was five years old. He was educated at Bayley Hall, Hertford, and afterwards at Lindow Grove, under Charles Willmore ; going later to University College School, London. In 1867, he was articled to a solicitor in Birmingham, which thenceforward became his home ; a few years later he took the degree of LL.B. (Lond.). Starting in practice on his own account, he made his way rapidly, and soon won an honourable place as a solicitor. In 1894, he was appointed one of the registrars of the Birmingham County Court. To the value of his work there his colleagues have borne abundant testimony. His co-registrar said in speaking of the loss caused by his death : - " To every litigant there it meant the loss of a pains- taking and impartial judge ; to the legal practitioners the loss of a friend, who, after many years of official life, had never lost touch or sympathy with the aspirations of the youngest solicitor amongst them ; and to those inside the office the loss of an able administrator whom they all respected, and who, by his combination of tact and firmness, had made himself a chief of whom they might well be proud." The judge also paid a warm tribute to his memory. " If I were asked," he said, 'to say in one word what was the ruling quality in his character, I should say loyalty, a loyalty not confined within limits, but generous, overflowing. . . . And he had one other noble quality - he never bore a grudge ; and beyond and above all his energy and industry he had the kindest heart. I suppose no one but myself and his colleague have any idea of the anxious care and thought he bestowed on the sad cases that are only too common in this Court, or of his numberless kind and generous acts." Henry Glaisyer took an active part in the public life of Birmingham. He was for some time on the Board of Guardians, took much interest in the Law Society, and had been for many years an active administrator of the Queen's Hospital, of which he was at one time Chairman. His gift of kindly humour, his wide reading, his love of the country and of beautiful scenery, often gratified by travel, all combined to form a character of depth and richness ; but owing to his naturally retiring disposition, it was only those who came into frequent contact with him who were thoroughly alive to his large-heartedness and ready sympathy. The many who came to seek his counsel and help always found his wise judgment and disinterested advice most freely given. His sincere attachment to, and deep interest in the Society of Friends, were touchingly manifested by a paper written for the meeting to which he belonged, and read to it after his death, in which he pleaded for the wide fellowship which should be the basis of the ideal Church. To him the call came suddenly : he was struck down by sudden illness, without warning, while apparently in full health and vigour. He met it with the courage which was characteristic of him, and the faith and trust in Ms Creator which, while they were not often outwardly expressed, had guided his whole life.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor in Birmingham, Warwickshire.

14-**Roger Kendrick Glaisyer** was born in 1899 in Kings Norton, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in 1906 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 7.

14-**Juliet Elizabeth Glaisyer**<sup>7</sup> was born on 3 Oct 1902 in Kings Norton, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died in May 1991 in Winscombe, Somerset at age 88.

Juliet married **Prof. Wilson Baker**,<sup>7</sup> son of **Harry Baker**<sup>7</sup> and **Mary Eccles**, in 1927 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire. Wilson was born on 24 Jan 1900 in Runcorn, Cheshire and died on 3 Jun 2002 in Somerset at age 102. They had three children: **Rosalind M.**, **Roger Henry**, and **Katharine J.**

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

General Notes: BAKER, Wilson  
PhD, DSc; FRS 1946; FRSC

Born 24 Jan. 1900; yrs of Harry and Mary Baker, Runcorn, Cheshire; m 1927, Juliet Elizabeth (d 1991), d of Henry and Julia R. Glaisyer, Birmingham; one s two d ; died 3 June 2002 retired; Alfred Capper Pass Professor of Organic Chemistry, University of Bristol, 1945-65 (Dean of the Faculty of Science, 1948-51; Emeritus Professor, University of Bristol, 1965)

**Education** Liverpool Coll. Upper Sch.; Victoria Univ. of Manchester (Mercer Schol., Baeyer Fellow and Dalton Scholar; BSc, MSc, PhD, DSc); MA Oxon

**Career** Asst Lecturer in Chemistry, Univ. of Manchester, 1924-27; Tutor in Chemistry, Dalton Hall, Manchester, 1926-27; Univ. Lecturer and Demonstrator in Chemistry, Univ. of Oxford, 1927-44; Fellow and Praelector in Chemistry, The Queen's Coll., Oxford, 1937-44. Vice-Pres. of the Chemical Society, 1957-60

**Publications** (with T. W. J. Taylor) Prof. N. V. Sidgwick's The Organic Chemistry of Nitrogen, 2nd edn, 1937; numerous original papers on organic chemistry, dealing chiefly with the synthesis of natural products, the development of synthetical processes, compounds of abnormal aromatic type, organic inclusion compounds, and the preparation of large-ring compounds, and the chemistry of penicillin, published mainly in JI of Chem. Soc

**Recreation** Music

**Address** Lane's End, 54 Church Road, Winscombe, North Somerset, BS25 1BJ

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(01934) 843112

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with PhD DSc FRS FRSC.
- He was educated at Victoria University of Manchester.
- He worked as a Professor of Organic Chemistry, University of Bristol.

15-**Rosalind M. Baker** was born on 29 Nov 1929 in Headington, Oxford, Oxfordshire and died on 24 Nov 2012 in Winscombe, Somerset at age 82.

General Notes: Rosalind Mary Baker  
29 ix 1929 - 24 xi 2012

Rosalind lived adventurously and fully throughout her days. Born in Oxford, she was the first of three children of Quaker parents. After primary education in Oxford she went as a boarder to the Mount School in York. In 1945 the family moved to Bristol when her father was appointed to the Chair of Organic Chemistry at the University. It was at Bristol that Rosalind obtained her degree in General Arts. She also took a year's course at the Institute of Archaeology and Ethnography in London which led to a time as assistant curator at the Verulamium Museum in St Albans. Her love of poetry started at Te Mount, where staff required each girl to learn lines of poetry each day. Rosalind went on to write her own poems - some of which have been published in three booklets. Her poetry includes astute observations of the mundane things of life - the noises made by her elderly father as he moved around the house are, for example, described on a par with his beautiful piano playing. The weeds in the garden are as important as the cultivated flowers. She had the ability to bring ordinary, seemingly dull things, to life. She enjoyed reading poetry and prose aloud for others, and took an active part in the local poetry-reading group and in poetry writing courses all over the country. Similarly, she enjoyed drawing and painting, sharing her insights into everyday scenes, and she frequently illustrated her letters to friends and family with amusing sketches and cartoons. Singing was also an activity she much enjoyed, always eager to be part of a choir and to give pleasure to others through music. She was very much a 'doer' rather than a spectator. Her willingness to serve, her enjoyment in sharing her interests with others, and her enthusiasm to explore, travel, observe and work at new things were amply demonstrated throughout her life. She spent three years in the Quaker Rural Centre in Rasulia (India) where an English family remembers her as being a "very warm and fun teacher - tutoring the children of her fellow workers combined with caring for visitors - and chickens!" She was a very unassuming person and was surprised to be asked to return to India to be Acting Director at Quaker House in New Delhi during an inter-regnum. Afterwards she travelled widely in India and Nepal. Further service included six years as housekeeper at Woodbrooke, and two years as Assistant Warden at Friends' International Centre, and both allowed Rosalind to use her knowledge and interests, and to participate fully in community life, in spite of bouts of anxiety and depression. She continued to live at the International Centre when she started work at the Mary Ward Centre. Throughout her time in London she welcomed friends and strangers to the International Centre and maintained Quaker values there, for instance upholding the Centre's "9pm one minute's silence for the Anti-Apartheid Movement in South Africa." On retiring she moved to Winscombe to look after her parents. She took a full part in Sidcot Meeting, where she was greatly appreciated as an elder. She rarely ministered in meeting for worship, but when she did, her ministry was helpful, as were her contributions to elders' meetings, where she was always aware of their nurturing role. She was an active supporter of Churches Together in Winscombe. Vulnerable herself at times, Rosalind could show compassion and empathy with the vulnerability of others. Friends have written of her kindness, her sense of humour, joyousness and positive attitude to life. They have described her as "an encourager who eased the lives of others" and as someone who "made us feel quite special". When hospitalised, she took a great interest in the lives and wellbeing of those caring for her, and continued to write. She was a non-complainer. Rosalind's courage in dealing with her increasing health problems over the years was quite remarkable.

From Sounds of Morning

I'm awake, and listening

To sounds within the house,

The fridge's erratic humming

Clicks from the central heating

My clock ticking

I'm awake, and hearing

Sounds of my father stirring.

The cistern gurgling, fridge door shutting,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Crockery clinking.

When the sounds turn to smells

- Bacon frying, toast burning -

I get up and begin making

My own morning sounds.

Signed in and on behalf of North Somerset Area Meeting, held at Weston-super-Mare on 9 February 2014 Tom Leimdorfer, Clerk

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in York, Yorkshire.
- She was educated at University of Bristol in Bristol, Gloucestershire.
- She was educated at Institute of Archaeology and Ethnography in London.
- She worked as an assistant curator at the Verulamium Museum in St. Albans, Hertfordshire.
- She worked as a Teacher, Quaker Rural Centre in Rasulia, Hoshangabad, India.
- She worked as an Acting Director at Quaker House in New Delhi, India.
- She worked as a Housekeeper in Woodbrooke College, Selly Oak, Birmingham.
- She worked as an Assistant Warden at Friends' International Centre.
- She had a residence in Winscombe, Somerset.

### 15-Roger Henry Baker

Roger married **Ruth Veronica Sewell**. They had three children: **William Glaisyer**, **Judith Erica**, and **Richard Wilson**.

#### 16-William Glaisyer Baker

#### 16-Judith Erica Baker

#### 16-Richard Wilson Baker

### 15-Katharine J. Baker

13-**Constance Mary Robson**<sup>16,133,287</sup> was born on 4 Apr 1873 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire and died in 1963 in Perth, Western Australia at age 90.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1887-Jun 1891 in York, Yorkshire.

Constance married **James Herbert Crosland**,<sup>16,23,133,262,287</sup> son of **Robert Firth Crosland**<sup>16,23,96,288</sup> and **Lucy Maria Doncaster**,<sup>16,23,96</sup> on 7 Jul 1903 in FMH Huddersfield. James was born on 17 Feb 1874 in Oldfieldnook, Scholes, Cleckheaton, Yorkshire and died on 28 Feb 1949 in Perth, Western Australia at age 75. They had one daughter: **Jean Elizabeth**.

Marriage Notes: CROSLAND-ROBSON.-On the 7th July, 1903, at Huddersfield, James Herbert Crosland (1886-91) of Sheffield, to Constance Mary Robson of Huddersfield

General Notes: Crosland.-On 28th February, 1949, at Perth, Western Australia, James Herbert Crosland (1886-91), aged 75 years.

-----  
James Herbert Crosland was born in Cleckheaton, United Kingdom, on 18 February 1874. His father was Secretary of the British and Foreign Bible Society. Educated at Boothby, he joined the family business of card clothing manufacturers. He was involved from an early age in Quaker activities for youth. In 1898 he moved to Sheffield to join the steel trade and in

## Descendants of John Pease

---

1903 married Constance Mary Robson of Huddersfield. During the First World War, Crosland was active in the Quaker movement to resist conscription, and was Quaker chaplain to conscientious objectors in Liverpool prison. He left the steel business to work with the Society of Friends. In 1932-1933, Crosland was asked to visit Australia to assist with problems in the Hobart meeting. On the way, he visited Perth, Adelaide, Sydney, Brisbane and Melbourne and kept a detailed diary. In 1935, the Croslands migrated to Australia to live at Gosnells, near Perth, serving in Perth as Clerk of General Meeting, 1936-1944. In 1944, Crosland was appointed to the Board of Governors of The Friends' School, Hobart. Crosland died in Australia on 28 February 1949, from complications following typhus.

<https://catalogue.nla.gov.au/Record/5178872>

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1886-1891 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Card manufacturer in Scholes, Holmfirth, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Steel trader in 1898 in Sheffield, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 1913 in Manchester.
- He emigrated Perth, Western Australia in 1935.

14-**Jean Elizabeth Crosland**<sup>16</sup> was born on 17 Aug 1907 in Sheffield, Yorkshire and died on 13 May 1981 at age 73.

General Notes: CROSLAND.- On the 17th August , 1907, at Sheffield, Con-stance M. R., wife of Herbert Crosland (1886-91), a daughter, who was named Jean Elizabeth.

Jean married **John Robinson**. John was born on 10 Feb 1907 and died on 10 Nov 1977 at age 70. They had one son: **John Anthony**.

15-**John Anthony Robinson** was born on 1 Feb 1945 and died on 7 Feb 1947 at age 2.

13-**John Herbert Robson** was born on 21 Nov 1875.

13-**Sarah Elizabeth Robson** was born on 14 Jul 1877.

13-**William Tuke Robson**<sup>23,95,210,213,221,289,290,291</sup> was born on 1 Feb 1879 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire and died on 16 Feb 1954 at age 75.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On 16th February, 1954, William Tuke Robson (1894-1895), aged 78 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MBE AMIEE.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1894-1895 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Engineering apprentice in Huddersfield.
- He worked as a Director of Equipment and Engineering, for a firm of Transport Engineers before 1935 in London.
- He had a residence in 1935 in High Flatts, Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

William married **Beatrice Grace Brittain**,<sup>23,210,213,221,289,290,291</sup> daughter of **John Robinson Brittain** and **Kate**, on 9 Sep 1908 in Hull, Yorkshire. Beatrice was born in 1878 in Hull, Yorkshire and died on 18 Jan 1937 at age 59. They had five children: **Tuke Brittain, Kate, Margaret, Paul Wheeler, and Christabel**.

Marriage Notes: ROBSON-BRITTAIN.-On the 9th September, 1908, at Hull, William Tuke Robson (1894-5), of Huddersfield, to Beatrice Grace Brittain, of Hull.

14-**Tuke Brittain Robson**<sup>23,213</sup> was born on 27 Jun 1909 in Hull, Yorkshire.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 27th June, 1909, at Hull , Beatrice Grace, wife of William Tuke Robson (1894-5), a son.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1924-1926 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Apprenticed to Karrier Motors in 1926-1931 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- Miscellaneous: Graduate Institute of Automobile Engineers.
- He worked as a Salesman with Commer Sales Ltd. In 1935 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He resided at 124 Grasmere Road in 1935 in Handsworth, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

Tuke married **Dean**.

14-**Kate Robson**<sup>221</sup> was born on 27 Jul 1911 in Hull, Yorkshire.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 27th July, 1911, at Hull, Beatrice Grace, wife of William Tuke Robson (1894-5), a daughter .

14-**Margaret Robson**<sup>289</sup> was born on 22 Mar 1915 in 62 Julian Avenue, South Shields, County Durham.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 22nd March, 1915, at 62, Julian Avenue, South Shields, Beatrice G. (Brittain), wife of William Tuke Robson (1894-5), a daughter , who was named Margaret .

14-**Paul Wheeler Robson**<sup>23,290</sup> was born on 13 Jun 1916 in 4, St. Denys Road, Southampton, Hampshire and died in Aug 1986 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire at age 70.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 13th June, 1916, at 4, St. Denys Road, Southampton, Beatrice Grace (Brittain), wife of William Tuke Robson (1894-5), a son > who was named Paul Wheeler .

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1931-1932 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Usk Agricultural and Horticultural College in 1933-1934 in Usk, Wales.
- He worked as an Improver on a Bulb Farm in 1935 in Spalding, Lincolnshire.
- He worked as an Officer in the RASC in 1941.

14-**Christabel Robson**<sup>291</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1921 in Manchester.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On March 3rd, at Manchester, Beatrice, wife of William Tuke Robson (1894-5), a daughter, who was named Christabel.

13-**Alice Robson** was born on 27 May 1881 and died in 1975 at age 94.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1896-Jul 1898 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Mary Robson**<sup>187,282,292</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1834 in Liverpool, died on 21 Oct 1897 in York, Yorkshire at age 63, and was buried in FBG York.

General Notes: Mary Backhouse, 63 21 IOmo. 1897

York. An Elder. Widow of James Back- house.

Mary Backhouse was the daughter of Isaac and Sarah Robson, and was born in Liverpool in the summer of 1834. In 1838 the family removed to Huddersfield, and a bright happy girlhood was spent in that West Riding town, frequent intercourse with her Bradford cousins, the children of Benjamin and Esther Seebohm, being one of the pleasant memories of her early days. These were followed by several years at the Quarterly Meeting's School, in Castlegate, York, then under the care of Eliza and Catherine Stringer, and friendships were formed there which lasted for the rest of life.

In 1855, Mary Robson was married to James Backhouse of York, of whom a memorial notice appeared in the " Annual Monitor " for 1891. This union introduced her to many and varied interests, scientific and intellectual. Many learned men found their way to the beautiful home at West Bank, where the cultivated conversation from the well-stored mind of the host, and the bright warm welcome and the genial kindness of the hostess, made the lines seem specially appropriate : -

Their hearthstone was a broad and pleasant space,

*Where many mingled ; Where none for honour or the highest place, Apart were singled. This their example has bequeathed to others, The children of one Father all are brothers.*

Sorrow came to James and Mary Backhouse in the loss of children : an infant daughter in 1870 ; and a son of much promise just entering manhood, who was taken from them in 1883 after a long illness, during which two winters had been spent on the Continent in search of health.

Keenly as these sorrows touched a most affectionate mother, they were not allowed to prevent her from entering into the joys and sorrows of others ; and her loving sympathy was often shown in quiet visits to the homes of invalids or lonely friends, where her presence was warmly welcomed . Her husband's and son's illnesses absorbed her time and energies for several

## Descendants of John Pease

---

years, and her health suffered from the strain, so that she was never again able to take up some of the active duties she would gladly have continued to perform. At one time, at the advice of her doctor, she regretfully declined a request to serve on the Board of Guardians. Her friends, however, still met the sunny welcome, and enjoyed talking with her of the books she had been reading, or walks with her in the grounds where every turn was connected with the happy memories of her early married life, and of the hand which had done so much to make Art conceal Art.

In the early spring of 1897, a severe seizure of paralysis confined Mary Backhouse for some time to one room ; but she recovered sufficiently to be wheeled into her garden and to take long drives, to her great enjoyment. Her sunny temperament made the sick-room a pleasant place for those who waited on her. She would often speak thankfully of her many mercies ; and though at times when feeling better, she would look to and speak of recovery, we believe the end which came so gently on the 21st of Tenth Month, 1897, was no surprise to her. She knew in whom she had believed. Life had meant to her a " going to the Father " ; and those who mourn the blank left, and the great loss sustained, can give thanks for the reverent confidence that for her death meant, to be " for ever with the Lord."

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Jan 1846-Dec 1849 in York, Yorkshire.

Mary married **James Backhouse**,<sup>19,22,23,32,187,282,292</sup> son of **James Backhouse**<sup>16,19,32,47,50,247,257,282,293</sup> and **Deborah Lowe**,<sup>16,19,32,257,282,285</sup> on 7 Jun 1855 in FMH Huddersfield. James was born on 22 Oct 1825 in York, Yorkshire, died on 31 Aug 1890 in York, Yorkshire at age 64, and was buried in FBG York. They had four children: **Mary Louisa, James, William Edward, and Helen Robson.**

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FGS FLS.
- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1834-1841 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.
- He had a residence in West Bank, York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Botanist and Horticulturalist in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Mary Louisa Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 2 Sep 1857 in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire, died on 13 Feb 1907 in York at age 49, and was buried in FBG York.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1873-Jun 1875 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**James Backhouse**<sup>22,23,32,203,215,294</sup> was born on 14 Apr 1861 in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire and died on 1 Jan 1945 in Dolgellau, Merionethshire at age 83.

General Notes: Backhouse.-On 1st January, 1945, at Dolgellau, James Backhouse (1874-78), age 83 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FLS FZS FRHS.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1874-1878 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Botanist.

James married **Mabel Grace Robson**,<sup>32,203,215</sup> daughter of **Walter Robson**<sup>16,138,293,295</sup> and **Christina Cox**,<sup>16,138,295</sup> on 15 May 1890 in FMH Saffron Walden. Mabel was born on 13 Jun 1871 in Saffron Walden, Essex. They had four children: **James, Kathleen Robson, George Dearman, and Oscar.**

Marriage Notes: BACKHOUSE-ROBSON.-On the 15th May, 1890, at Saffron Walden, James Backhouse (1874-8), of York, to Mabel Grace Robson, of Saffron Walden.

### **GOLDEN WEDDING**

Backhouse-Robson.— On ijth May, 1890, at the Friends' Meeting House, Saffron Walden, James Backhouse (1874-8), to Mabel Grace Robson.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1886-Dec 1888 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**James Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Aug 1892 in Harrogate, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Also given as Joseph

14-**Kathleen Robson Backhouse**

14-**George Dearman Backhouse**

14-**Oscar Backhouse**

13-**William Edward Backhouse**<sup>22,23,32,292</sup> was born on 5 Feb 1865 in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire, died on 18 Sep 1883 in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire at age 18, and was buried in FBG York.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1876-1880 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Helen Robson Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 25 Mar 1870 in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire, died on 22 Aug 1870 in West Bank, Holgate, York, Yorkshire, and was buried in FBG York.

12-**Thomas Robson** was born on 6 Jan 1836 in Liverpool<sup>16,23,291</sup> and died on 27 Dec 1921 in Sidcot Lodge, Winscombe, Somerset at age 85.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 27th December, at Sidcot Lodge, Winscombe, Thomas Robson (1847-1852), in his 85th year.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1847-1852 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Dyer in Huddersfield, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 1920 in Winscombe, Somerset.

Thomas married **Ellen Mann**,<sup>16,23</sup> daughter of **Thomas Mann**<sup>16</sup> and **Elizabeth Cock**,<sup>16</sup> on 3 Oct 1866. Ellen was born in 1838 and died on 28 Dec 1885 at age 47. They had seven children: **Esther Wheeler, Mabel, Gertrude Mary, Ernest, Henry Isaac, Wilfrid, and Edgar Mann**.

13-**Esther Wheeler Robson** was born on 1 Dec 1867 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

13-**Mabel Robson** was born on 10 Feb 1869 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

13-**Gertrude Mary Robson** was born on 23 Oct 1870 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire and died on 13 Nov 1870.

13-**Ernest Robson**<sup>76</sup> was born on 24 Nov 1871 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Quaker missionary in 1894 in Madagascar.

13-**Henry Isaac Robson**<sup>23,90,93,109,206,209,275,296</sup> was born on 19 Jul 1873 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire and died on 29 Sep 1964 in Winscombe, Somerset at age 91.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On 29th September, 1964, at his home at Winscombe, Somerset, Henry Isaac Robson (1888-89), aged 91 years.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School in 1884-1888 in Pontefract, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1888-1889 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Chester House in 1894-1895.
- Miscellaneous: Accepted as a Candidate by the FFMA, for Missionary Training, 1894.
- He worked as a Quaker Missionary at Friends' Mission in 1895-1926 in India.
- He worked as a Manager of Boys Orphanage in 1897-1901 in India.
- He worked as a Superintendent of Training School for Evangelists in 1905-1910 in India.
- He worked as a Clerk Leeds MM in 1929-1933.

Henry married **Hilda Mallinson Rowntree**,<sup>23,46,90,93,96,109,206,209,256,296</sup> daughter of **John Stephenson Rowntree**<sup>16,24,46,84,96,256,293,297,298</sup> and **Elizabeth Hotham**,<sup>16,24,84,96,256</sup> on 18 Jan 1905 in FMH Hoshangabad, Madhya Pradesh, India. Hilda was born on 6 Oct 1874. They had four children: **John Stephenson, Donald Hotham, David Wheeler, and Cedric Rowntree.**

Marriage Notes: ROBSON-ROWNTREE.-On the 18th January, 1905, at Hoshangabad, India, Henry Isaac Robson (1888), to Hilda Mallinson Rowntree, of York

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1888-Jun 1891 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Medical missionary in India.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**John Stephenson Robson**<sup>23,112,226,256,299</sup> was born on 18 Aug 1906 in Hoshangabad, Madhya Pradesh, India and died on 1 Oct 1990 at age 84.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 18th August, 1906, at Hoshangabad, India, Hilda M. , wife of Henry J. Robson (1888-9), a son, who was named John Stephenson.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with BSc AMICE.
- He was educated at Stramongate School in 1917-1919 in Kendal, Cumbria.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1919-1924 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Victoria University Manchester, College of Technology in 1924-1927.
- He worked as a Civil Engineering company employee in 1928-1930 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- Miscellaneous: Took singing lessons from Dale Smith.

John married **Edith Stewart Davidson**<sup>23,112,226,256,299</sup> on 30 Mar 1933. Edith was born on 31 Jan 1906. They had two children: **David More** and **Janet Muriel.**

Marriage Notes: ROBSON-DAVIDSON.-On March 30th, John Stephenson Robson (1919-24) to Edith Stewart Davidson.

### 15-David More Robson

David married **Susan Margaret Crockett.** They had two children: **Kaye Matthew** and **Frances Meredith.**

### 16-Kaye Matthew Robson

### 16-Frances Meredith Robson

### 15-Janet Muriel Robson

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Janet married **Christopher William Ridley**. They had three children: **John William Kübler**, **Jeremy Cox Taylor**, and **Jeffrey Morris Rowntree**.

16-**John William Kübler Ridley**

16-**Jeremy Cox Taylor Ridley**

16-**Jeffrey Morris Rowntree Ridley**

14-**Donald Hotham Robson**<sup>23,90,256,300</sup> was born on 18 Apr 1908 in Pachmarhi, Madhya Pradesh, India and died in 1990 at age 82.

General Notes: ROBSON. -On the 18th of April, 1908, at Pachmarhi, Central Provinces, India, Hilda M., wife of Henry I. Robson (1888-9), a son who was named Donald Hotham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1919-1926 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Salesman in 1935.

Donald married **Diana Margaret Nordberg**<sup>256</sup> on 30 May 1936 in St. Margaret's Church, Putney, London. The marriage ended in divorce in 1945. Diana was born on 1 Jan 1915. They had one son: **Knut**.

Marriage Notes: ROBSON-NORDBERG.— On May 30th, at St. Margaret's Church, Putney, Donald H. Robson (1919-26), to Diana Margaret Nordberg.

15-**Knut Robson**

Donald next married **Inger Ferner**<sup>256</sup> in Feb 1946. Inger was born on 11 May 1913 and died on 19 May 1972 at age 59.

Donald next married **Francoise Garate-Zubizarreta**.

14-**David Wheeler Robson**<sup>23,95,256,296,301,302</sup> was born on 24 Feb 1912 in Selly Oak, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 5 Jun 2007 at age 95.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 24th February, 1912, at Selly Oak, Hilda M. , wife of Henry Isaac Robson (1888-9), a son, who was named David Wheeler .

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School in 1923-1926 in Pontefract, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1926-1929 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Université de Besançon in 1929-1930 in Besançon, France.
- He worked as a Student Teacher at the Friends' School in 1930-1931 in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He was educated at University of Manchester in 1931-1934.
- He was educated at Woodbrooke College in 1934-1935 in Manchester.
- He worked as a Director of Crafts, the Quaker Settlement in Maes yr Haf, Wwmbran, Wales.
- He worked as a Resident Staff, Quaker International Centre in Paris, France.

David married **Gwen Dorothy Davies**<sup>95,256,301,302</sup> on 7 Oct 1942 in FMH Colwyn Bay. Gwen was born on 23 Feb 1919. They had two children: **John Daniel** and **Elin Mari**.

Marriage Notes: Robson-Davies.-On 7th October, at the Friends' Meeting House, Colwyn Bay, David Wheeler Robson (1926-29), to Gwen Dorothy Davies.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Resident Staff, Quaker International Centre in Paris, France.

15-**John Daniel Robson**

15-**Elin Mari Robson**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Elin married **John Metcalfe**. They had one son: **Justin John**.

### 16-Justin John Metcalfe

14-**Dr. Cedric Rowntree Robson**<sup>23,93,256</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1914 in Itarsi, Madhya Pradesh, India, died on 21 Sep 1944 at age 29, and was buried in Listed on the Singapore Memorial.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 10th November, 1914, at Friends ' Mission, Itarsi , Central Provinces, India, Hilda Mallinson (Rowntree), wife of Henry Isaac Robson (1888-9), a son who was named Cedric Rowntree.-----

#### **MISSING**

Robson.— Missing from a Japanese transport ship, sunk between Thai and Japan, probably in September, 1944, Cedric Rowntree Robson (1929-32), Captain, Royal Army Medical Corps, Prisoner of War. *Bootham magazine - January 1946*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MB.
- He was educated at Ackworth School in 1925-1929 in Pontefract, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1929-1932 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at University of Leeds in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Captain Physician of the Royal Army Medical Corps.

13-**Wilfrid Robson** was born on 23 May 1875 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

13-**Edgar Mann Robson**<sup>16</sup> was born on 5 Nov 1879 in Dalton, Huddersfield, Yorkshire and died on 19 Dec 1960 in The Orchard, Winscombe, Somerset at age 81.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School.
- He worked as an apprentice Sanitary engineer to Samuel Henry Adams in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Director and Company Secretary to Bell & Tuke, Sanitary engineers in London.

Edgar married **Maria Broadhead**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **Joseph Broadhead**<sup>181</sup> and **Sarah Jane Mason**,<sup>181</sup> on 12 Apr 1906 in FMH Leeds. Maria was born in 1880 and died on 20 Nov 1963 in York, Yorkshire at age 83. They had two children: **Thomas Raymond** and **Sarah Barbara**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School 1892 To 1894.

14-**Thomas Raymond Robson** was born in 1908.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School in 1919-1925.

Thomas married **Barbara Mildred Burrell**. They had three children: **Elizabeth Anne**, **Richard Edgar Nicholas**, and **Rosemary Sarah**.

### 15-Elizabeth Anne Robson

Elizabeth married **Dennis R. Jones**.

### 15-Richard Edgar Nicholas Robson

### 15-Rosemary Sarah Robson

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Rosemary married **Martin Paul Armitage**, son of **Francis William Armitage**<sup>105,227,303,304,305</sup> and **Irene Letitia Wallis**,<sup>105,227,303,304,305</sup> They had two children: **James Leigh** and **Andrew**.

16-**James Leigh Armitage**

16-**Andrew Armitage**

14-**Sarah Barbara Robson** was born in 1911.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School in 1921-1927.

11-**John Stephenson Robson**<sup>16,35,137,185,256,282</sup> was born on 1 Mar 1802 in Darlington, County Durham (2 mar 1802 also given), died on 22 Apr 1888 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 86, and was buried on 27 Apr 1888 in FBG Saffron Walden.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Grocer in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Grocer in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He had a residence in 1857 in Linden Lodge, Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

John married **Rachel Green**,<sup>16,35,137,185,282</sup> daughter of **Joseph Markes Green**<sup>16,84,137,160,172,197,282</sup> and **Mercy Day**,<sup>16,84,137,160,172,197,282</sup> on 15 Jun 1827 in Saffron Walden, Essex. Rachel was born on 24 Mar 1804 in Saffron Walden, Essex, died on 20 Jan 1890 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 85, and was buried in FBG Saffron Walden. They had six children: **Joseph John**, **Mercy Elizabeth**, **Edward**, **Rachel Priscilla**, **Walter**, and **Alfred**.

12-**Joseph John Robson**<sup>16,98,123,306</sup> was born on 2 May 1828 in Saffron Walden, Essex, died on 1 Apr 1914 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 85, and was buried in FBG Saffron Walden.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Grocer and Draper in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He resided at Westbourne in 1910 in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.

Joseph married **Elizabeth Bayes**,<sup>16,123</sup> daughter of **James Kirbell Bayes**<sup>16,123,169,307</sup> and **Cordelia Williams**,<sup>16,123,186,307</sup> on 23 Jun 1853. Elizabeth was born on 14 Apr 1828 in Kings Lynn, Norfolk. (20th according to the AM), died on 15 Oct 1859 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 31, and was buried in FBG Saffron Walden. They had one son: **Richard Day**.

13-**Richard Day Robson** was born in 1854 and died in 1854.

Joseph next married **Caroline Thompson**,<sup>306</sup> daughter of **Richard Thompson**<sup>16,60,171,185,306</sup> and **Mary Maw Palian**,<sup>16,60,171,306</sup> on 29 Jun 1865 in FMH Gainsborough. Caroline was born on 26 Feb 1841 in Gainsborough, Lincolnshire. They had four children: **Francis John**, **Mary Adelaide**, **Charles Edward**, and **Caroline Josephine May**.

13-**Francis John Robson** was born on 30 Mar 1866 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died in 1962 at age 96.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Grocer's assistant, Theobald & Son in Bath, Somerset.

Francis married **Emily Adelaide Taylor**. They had two children: **Eric John** and **Charles Harold Alwyn**.

14-**Eric John Robson**<sup>16,306</sup> was born on 12 Aug 1904 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died in 1997 at age 93.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Accountant to Reckitt & Sons in Hull, Yorkshire.

Eric married **Alice Esther Rowntree**,<sup>16,109</sup> daughter of **James Henry Rowntree**<sup>16,105,109,308,309</sup> and **Margaret Thérèse Metford**,<sup>16,109,308,309</sup> in 1934. Alice was born on 30 Oct 1904 in Ganton, York, Yorkshire. They had four children: **Peter F. H., Metford John, David Allan Rowntree, and Jennifer M. A.**

General Notes: ROWNTREE.-On the 30th October, 1904, at Ganton, York,, Margaret Therese, wife of James Henry Rowntree (1863), a daughter, who was named Alice Esther .

**15-Peter F. H. Robson**

**15-Metford John Robson**

**15-David Allan Rowntree Robson**

David married **Denise Lynne Cooper**. They had two children: **Alexander Philip** and **Caroline Elizabeth**.

**16-Alexander Philip Robson**

**16-Caroline Elizabeth Robson**

**15-Jennifer M. A. Robson**

**14-Charles Harold Alwyn Robson**<sup>306</sup> was born on 30 Aug 1908 in Saffron Walden, Essex.

**13-Mary Adelaide Robson**<sup>23,240,306,310,311</sup> was born on 9 Aug 1867 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died in 1933 at age 66.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1882-Jun 1885 in York, Yorkshire.

Mary married **Harold John Morland**,<sup>23,54,240,310,311,312</sup> son of **Charles Coleby Morland**<sup>16,18,23,24,27,96,113,210</sup> and **Jane Fryer**,<sup>16,18,23,24,27,54,96,210</sup> on 17 Apr 1895. Harold was born on 28 Jul 1869 in Croydon, Surrey and died on 9 Oct 1939 in Croydon, Surrey at age 70. They had three children: **Kenneth Harold, Oscar Charles, and Joseph**.

General Notes: Morland, Harold John.

Adm. at KING'S, Sept. 30, 1891. 2nd s. of Charles Coleby, umbrella-manufacturer, of Rastrick, Morland Road, Croydon, Surrey. B. there, June 8, 1869. Schools, Whitgift and Bootham, York; and at University College, London. Matric. Michs. 1891; Scholar, 1893; B.A. (25th Wrangler) 1894; M.A. 1908. Assistant Master at Leighton Park School, Reading, 1894-6. A leading City of London accountant; partner in the firm of Price, Waterhouse & Co., 1907-32. 'As auditor of the R.M.S.P. Co., he was tried and acquitted in connexion with the Lord Kylsant case in 1931, and those who knew him never had the slightest doubt regarding his acquittal.' Actively Associated with all Quaker work. Councillor of Croydon Borough. J.P. for Croydon. Died Oct. 9, 1939, at Croydon. (The Times, Oct. 10, 1939.)

Morland. On 9th October, at South Croydon, Harold John Morland (1883-86), aged 70 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with BA MA JP.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1883-1886 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Assistant master at Bootham School in 1888-1891 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Master at Leighton Park in 1894-1896 in Reading, Berkshire.
- He worked as a Treasurer of the Woodbrooke Council in 1907.
- He worked as an Auditor of Trinity College, Cambridge in 1908-1932.
- He worked as a Partner & Chartered Accountant at Price Waterhouse & Co. In 1910.
- He resided at Khoja in 1910 in Harewood Road, Croydon.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Clerk to London Yearly Meeting in 1928-1933.
- He worked as an Alderman, Croydon Borough Council in 1930.
- He worked as a Committee of the British and Foreign Bible Society.
- He worked as a Council of Girls' Public Day School Trust.

14-**Kenneth Harold Morland**<sup>23,306,313,314</sup> was born on 1 Mar 1900 in Croydon, Surrey and died on 17 Apr 1974 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire at age 74.

General Notes: MORLAND.-On 17th April, 1974, at his home in St. Albans, Kenneth Harold Morland (1913-16), aged 74 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with ACA in 1924.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1913-1916 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a member of the FWVRC in 1918 in France.
- He worked as a Chartered Accountant in 1924.
- He worked as a Director of Grace and Marsh, Contractors in 1935 in Tamworth Road, Croydon, Surrey.
- He resided at 21 Warwick Gardens in 1935 in Thornton Heath, Croydon, Surrey.

Kenneth married **Joan Ransome**,<sup>23,313</sup> daughter of **John Alfred Ransome**<sup>18,72</sup> and **Helen Morland**,<sup>18,72,96</sup> on 16 Apr 1924 in London. Joan was born on 9 Aug 1904 in Lymm, Cheshire. They had one son: **Robin John**.

Marriage Notes: MORLAND-RANSOME.-On 16th April in London, Kenneth H. Morland (1913-16), to Joan Ransome.

### 15-**Robin John Morland**

14-**Sir Oscar Charles Morland**<sup>306,310</sup> was born on 23 Mar 1904 in Croydon, Surrey and died in 1980 at age 76.

General Notes: MORLAND.-On the 23rd March, 1904, at Croydon, Mary Adelaide (nee Robson), the wife of Harold J. Morland 1883-6), a son, who was named Oscar Charles.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with GBE KCMG.

Oscar married **Alice Elizabeth Lindley**. They had two children: **Martin Robert** and **Dominic Paul**.

15-**Martin Robert Morland** was born in 1933 and died on 28 Apr 2020 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CMG.

Martin married **Jennifer Avril Mary Hanbury-Tracy**, daughter of **Ninian John Frederick Hanbury-Tracy** and **Hon. Blanche Mary Arundell**, on 6 Jun 1964. Jennifer was born on 24 May 1941 and died on 11 Sep 2018 at age 77. They had three children: **William**, **Catherine Mary**, and **Anthony**.

### 16-**William Morland**

### 16-**Catherine Mary Morland**

### 16-**Anthony Morland**

15-**Dominic Paul Morland** was born in 1937 and died in 2004 at age 67.

Dominic married **Laura Jacqueline Wallace**, daughter of **Maj. David John Wallace** and **Joan Prudence Magor**. They had two children: **Sophy Arabella** and **Daniel John**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Sophy Arabella Morland

Sophy married **Mark Skeet**. They had three children: **Ava Isabel**, **Lara Cairo**, and **Romy Elvira**.

#### 17-Ava Isabel Skeet

#### 17-Lara Cairo Skeet

#### 17-Romy Elvira Skeet

### 16-Daniel John Morland

Daniel married **Kate Trinder**. They had two children: **Oscar** and **Benedict**.

#### 17-Oscar Morland

#### 17-Benedict Morland

14-**Joseph Morland**<sup>240,306</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1909 in Croydon, Surrey.

General Notes: MORLAND.-On the 10th March, 1909, at Croydon, Mary Adelaide, wife of Harold J. Morland (1883-6), a son, who was named Joseph.

13-**Charles Edward Robson**<sup>16,23,103,240,306,312</sup> was born on 27 Dec 1868 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 1 Jul 1939 at age 70.

General Notes: Robson.— On 1st July, Charles Edward Robson (1882-85), aged 70 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1882-1885 in York, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 1909 in Elsenham, Essex.
- He worked as a Grocer and Mineral Water Manufacturer in Woking, Surrey.
- He worked as a President of Woking Co-operative Society.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.
- He worked as a Clerk of Guildford PM.
- He worked as a Treasurer Sussex Surrey and Hampshire MM in 1935.
- He resided at Swarthmore in 1935 in Church Road, Horsell, Woking, Surrey.

Charles married **Mary Jesup Barratt**<sup>23,103,240,306</sup> daughter of **George Barratt**<sup>16,131</sup> and **Sarah Docwra**<sup>16</sup> on 13 Apr 1898 in Kelvedon, Essex. Mary was born in 1871 in Lincolnshire and died in 1934 at age 63. They had three children: **Dorothy Mary**, **Alice Margaret**, and **Kathleen May**.

14-**Dorothy Mary Robson**<sup>306</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1900 in Saffron Walden, Essex.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Friends' School, Saffron Walden in 1912-1915 in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- She worked as an Assistant teacher, Saffron Walden.
- She was educated at University of Birmingham.

Dorothy married **Thomas Ellis** in 1925 in FMH Birmingham. Thomas was born on 16 Jun 1893 in Manchester and died in 1961 at age 68. They had one son: **Michael**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit, WWI.

### 15-Michael Ellis

14-Alice Margaret Robson<sup>103,306</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1903 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died in 1976 at age 73.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 25th April, 1903, at Saffron Walden, Mary Jesup, wife of Charles Edward Robson (1882-5), a daughter who was named Alice Margaret .

14-Kathleen May Robson<sup>240,306</sup> was born on 1 May 1909 in Elsenham, Essex.

General Notes: ROBSON.-On the 1st May, 1909, Elsenham, Mary Jesup, wife of Charles Edward Robson (1882-5), a daughter , who was named Kathleen May.

Kathleen married **John Ashford** in 1932. John was born in 1902. They had two children: **Ian Stuart** and **Yvonne**.

### 15-Ian Stuart Ashford

### 15-Yvonne Ashford

Yvonne married **Richard Holmes**. They had one daughter: **Jennifer**.

### 16-Jennifer Holmes

13-Caroline Josephine May Robson was born on 1 May 1872 in Saffron Walden, Essex.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1887-Dec 1889 in York, Yorkshire.

12-Mercy Elizabeth Robson<sup>16,121</sup> was born on 3 Apr 1830 and died on 12 Oct 1893 in Sudbury, Suffolk at age 63.

Mercy married **Joseph Alexander**,<sup>16,23,89,121,296</sup> son of **William Henry Alexander**<sup>16,140,315</sup> and **Sophia Alexander**,<sup>16,140</sup> on 8 Aug 1860. Joseph was born on 19 Dec 1831 in Ipswich, Suffolk and died on 28 Jan 1912 in 58 Friars Street, Sudbury, Suffolk at age 80.

General Notes: ALEXANDER.-On the 28th January, 1912, at Sudbury, Joseph Alexander (1844-48), aged 80 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1844-1848 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Partner in Alexander's Bank at Hadleigh & later, Sudbury.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.

12-Edward Robson<sup>7,16,43,57,79,96</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1831 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 6 Mar 1901 in Coatham, Redcar, Yorkshire at age 69.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Upholsterer in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He worked as an Accountant before 1871 in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as a Stockbroker in Coatham, Redcar, Yorkshire.
- He was a Quaker.

Edward married **Katherine Bayes**,<sup>16,43,57,79</sup> daughter of **James Kirbell Bayes**<sup>16,123,169,307</sup> and **Cordelia Williams**,<sup>16,123,186,307</sup> on 15 Nov 1855. Katherine was born in 1826 and died on 10 Sep 1871 in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham at age 45. They had five children: **Emily Catherine**, **Edward John**, **Edith Mary**, **Alfred Ernest Albert**, and **Anna Cordelia**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Emily Catherine Robson**<sup>79</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1856 and died on 14 May 1874 in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham at age 17.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1871-Dec 1872 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Edward John Robson**<sup>23,290,316</sup> was born on 17 Sep 1858 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 30 Jan 1939 in London at age 80.

General Notes: Robson.-On 30th January, in London, Edward John Robson (1872-4), aged 80 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FICS.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1872-1874 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Secretary to the Normanby Iron Works Co. Ltd. In Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Accountant in Ironworks Dept. Of Pease and Partners Ltd. In Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at 30 Farraer Road in 1935 in Kenton, Harrow, Middlesex.

Edward married **Margery Evelyn Jennings**.

13-**Edith Mary Robson**<sup>43</sup> was born on 19 Nov 1860 and died on 2 Jan 1879 in Cheshunt, Hertfordshire at age 18.

13-**Alfred Ernest Albert Robson** was born on 17 Jan 1862 and died on 29 Oct 1882 at age 20.

13-**Anna Cordelia Robson** was born on 8 Oct 1863.

Edward next married **Mary Ellen Augusta Harker**,<sup>16,96</sup> daughter of **Benjamin Willis Harker**<sup>16</sup> and **Ellen Milburn**, on 11 Sep 1873. Mary was born in 1845 in Bootham, York, Yorkshire and died in 1893 at age 48. They had seven children: **Rachel Elsie**, **Algernon Harker**, **Reginald Herbert**, **Florence Augusta**, **Arthur Stephenson**, **Margaret Pease**, and **Elsie Priscilla**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was a Quaker.

13-**Rachel Elsie Robson**<sup>96</sup> was born on 25 Oct 1874 in Redcar, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1891-Jun 1892 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.
- Miscellaneous: In the Mount School registers, she is given as Rachel Ellen Robson on admission.

Rachel married **George Frank Page**.

13-**Algernon Harker Robson** was born on 18 Dec 1875.

13-**Reginald Herbert Robson** was born on 28 Jun 1877 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 31 Dec 1951 at age 74.

Reginald married **Mary Elliott Thorp**, daughter of **Dr. James Herbert Thorp**<sup>19,23,185,210,317,318</sup> and **Annie Sturge Elliott**,<sup>19,23,185,210,318</sup> in 1908. Mary was born in 1884 and died on 10 Mar 1963 at age 79. They had four children: **Edward Herbert**, **John Eliot**, **Peter Thorp**, and **Patrick Hastings**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1900-Jul 1902 in York, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Capt. Edward Herbert Robson** was born on 3 Jul 1912, died on 23 Oct 1944 in Italy. Killed In Action at age 32, and was buried in Florence War Cemetery, Italy. Grave IV.B.5.

General Notes: It is with the deepest regret that we have to record the death in action of yet another Kewite. Edward Herbert Robson was born on July 3rd, 1912, and was educated at Downs School, Calwall, near Malvern, and at Leighton Park School, Reading. After taking a course in Horticulture at Reading University he gained experience in Frank Ladd's nurseries at Swanley, in Lord Leconfield's garden at Petworth, and in Lord Aberconway's garden at Bodnant. He entered Kew on March 18th, 1935, and was engaged in the Temperate House where he was subsequently, for over a year, Foreman in charge. It soon became apparent that Robson was an outstanding student. The lecture records show that he gained distinction in Plant Pathology, Arboriculture and Forestry, Plant Nomenclature and Elementary Systematic Botany. Not only was he keen on his work and a good all round plantsman, but he took a leading part in social activities. He had a beautiful baritone voice, which he was having trained, and many Kewites will remember his singing at the Annual Dinners. He was also a first class swimmer and won the Thames race in 1935 and 1936, when he broke the record for the course. With all his accomplishments, no. one was more modest than Robson and he was popular with everyone who knew him.

Robson left Kew in 1938 and commenced his duties in the Parks Department, Coventry, on May 16th. He was not appointed as head gardener in any particular park, as he wished to gain general experience, and was therefore moved from place to place.

During his two years in Coventry, prior to joining up in October, 1940, he showed great interest in horticulture and would undoubtedly have made great progress. He was continually in the parks, not only during his working hours but until late at night, and also attended lectures and demonstrations that were held for the benefit of the younger gardening staff. He was considerably above the average education, and on many occasions he rendered valuable assistance with office work, and in the drawing office.

He went abroad with the Royal Berkshire Regiment, and had attained the rank of Captain when he was killed in action in Italy on October 23rd, 1944. We understand from the Chaplain that he was buried at Vicchio. It was a great loss to his father, especially as another of his sons, Major J. E. Robson also lost his life in Italy, and a third son was a prisoner of war and had been severely wounded at Arnhem. From letters which I received from E. H. Robson during his service abroad, it was evident that he was still interested in the collections of plants, and he had collected in Palestine, Egypt and

Italy. On one occasion he met another member from the Coventry Parks Staff.

It is with deep regret that I have to supply these few details of one of the most promising members of my staff.

P. W. H. CONN

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Berkshire Regiment.
- He worked as a Botanist.

14-**Capt. John Eliot Robson** was born on 25 Jul 1917, died on 7 Oct 1944 in Italy. Killed in action at age 27, and was buried in Gradara War Cemetery, Italy. Grave II.F.72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Royal Berkshire Regiment.

14-**Peter Thorp Robson** was born on 15 Sep 1920 and died on 12 Jun 1984 at age 63.

14-**Patrick Hastings Robson** was born on 23 Sep 1923 and died on 5 Nov 1992 at age 69.

13-**Florence Augusta Robson** was born on 2 Aug 1879.

13-**Arthur Stephenson Robson**<sup>65</sup> was born on 13 Nov 1881 in Guisborough, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School.
- He worked as a Piano tuner in 46 Hewitt Street, Hoole, Cheshire.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit.

Arthur married **Helen Louisa**. They had one son: **Arthur John**.

14-**Arthur John Robson**<sup>65</sup> was born in 1912 and died on 27 Mar 1914 in Chester Royal Infirmary, Cheshire at age 2.

13-**Margaret Pease Robson** was born on 4 Apr 1883.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School before 1899.

Margaret married **Percy Barritt**.

13-**Elsie Priscilla Robson**<sup>7,319,320,321</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1887 and died in 1974 at age 87.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School in 1896-1903.

Elsie married **Capt. Howard Lecky Sikes**,<sup>7,204,319,320,321</sup> son of **Richard Cherry Sikes** and **Susanna Lecky Jacob**, on 5 Nov 1919 in Abbey Church, Shrewsbury, Shropshire. Howard was born on 12 Dec 1881 in Grange, County Wexford, Ireland and died on 23 May 1943 in Central Hotel, Richmond Hill, Bournemouth, Dorset. In a bombing raid. at age 61. They had two children: **Robert Lecky** and **Sylvia Kathleen**.

Marriage Notes: SIKES-ROBSON.-On the 5th November, 1919, at the Abbey Church, Shrewsbury, Howard Lecky Sikes (1897-8) to Elsie Priscilla Robson, of Redcar.

General Notes: SIKES, Howard Lecky

CBE 1936; BA 1902; BE (Hons) 1903; MInstCE, FGS, FRGS

Born 12 Dec. 1881; y s of late Richard Cherry Sikes, The Grange, Co. Wexford, and Suzan Lecky Jacob; m 1919, Elsie Priscilla, y d of late Edward Robson, Darlington; one s one d ; died 23 May 1943

Senior Regional Technical Adviser, Ministry of Home Security

EDUCATION Bootham School, York; Queen's College, Cork (late Royal Univ. of Ireland)

CAREER Engineer, Water Works Construction, Northamptonshire, 1904– 05; Engineer, Great Western Railway, 1905– 07; Engineer, Public Works Department, East African Protectorate, 1907– 13; Engineer, Magadi Water Works and Railway, 1913– 15; Lieut EA Pioneers, 1915; Capt. 1916; Attached Royal Engineers as Asst Field Engineer, 1917, and Field Engineer, 1918; East African Campaign; Government Hydraulic Engineer, Colony and Protectorate of Kenya, 1919; Deputy Director Public Works, 1921; Director of Public Works, Colony and Protectorate of Kenya and Ex-officio Member of Legislative Council, 1923– 36

PUBLICATIONS Modern Water Legislation, 1922; The Underground Water Resources of Kenya Colony, 1934

RECREATION Lawn tennis

ADDRESS Lamwia, Conisboro Avenue, Caversham, Reading

'SIKES, Howard Lecky', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014

[<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U231764>]

-----  
**Howard Lecky Sikes**, CBE, B.A., B.E., M.Inst. C.E., F.G.S., F.R.G.S., aged 61. Senior Regional Technical Adviser, Ministry of Home Security; late Director of Public Works, Kenya. He was the son of the late Richard Cherry Sikes, and Susannah Lecky Sikes, of The Grange, Co. Wexford. Richard Cherry Sikes (1833-1927) married Susannah Lecky Jacob in 1866 in Cork; they had seven children. Howard was the youngest; he was born on 12 December 1881. He served in the Magadi Defence Force and the East African Force in the First World War, rising to the rank of Captain. His brother Richard Cherry Sikes, a sub-lieutenant in the RNVR, was killed in France in April 1917. Howard married Elsie Priscilla Robson (1887-1974) in Shropshire on 5 November 1919; they had two children. He was the author of several books, including "The underground water resources of Kenya Colony", 1934 and "Modern water legislation", 1922. He and his family lived at Lamwia, 33, Conisboro Avenue, Caversham, Reading, after his return from Kenya. On 23 May 1943, while on regional service, he died at the Central Hotel, Richmond Hill. He had been attending a Civil Defence meeting; they were having lunch at the hotel at the time of the bombing. He was cremated at Bournemouth North Cemetery on 29 May. *Jan Gore - Bournemouth Echo - 22 May 2013*

Sikes.— On 23rd May, killed during an air raid on a South Coast town, while on Regional Service, Howard Lecky Sikes (1897-98), aged 61 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE BA BE (Hons) MInstCE FGS FRGS.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1897-1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Queen's College, Cork.
- He worked as a Director of Public Works in 1923-1936 in Kenya.
- He worked as a Senior Regional Technical Adviser, Ministry of Home Security.

14-**Robert Lecky Sikes**<sup>320</sup> was born on 23 Sep 1921 in Nairobi, Kenya and died in 1957 at age 36.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Sylvia Kathleen Sikes**<sup>321</sup> was born on 7 Feb 1925 in Nairobi, Kenya and died in 2012 at age 87.

General Notes: SIKES.-On February 7th, at Nairobi, Kenya, Elsie, wife of Howard L. Sikes (1897-8), a daughter.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Author.

12-**Rachel Priscilla Robson** was born on 6 Aug 1839.

12-**Walter Robson**<sup>16,138,293,295</sup> was born on 30 Mar 1842 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 14 Dec 1929 at age 87.

General Notes: Christina Cox married Walter Robson first in a civil ceremony at the Registry Office in Sydney on 5 November 1869. Being husband and wife in the eyes of the law they then adjourned to the "Friends Meeting House" in Devonshire Street where they stood up before the gathering declaring their vows. Walter uttered: "Friends, I have taken my friend Christina Cox to be my wife and in the fear of the Lord, and before the assembly, I promise to be unto her through Divine assistance, a loving and faithful husband, until it shall please the Lord by death to separate us". The bride then uttered the same vows. After the marriage Walter Robson returned to England with his bride. After some 10 years in England Walter was a grocer and draper and the family resided at "Illawarra Cottage" Debden Road, Saffron Walden, Essex, where they had six children Mabel, Arthur, Ethel, Sydney, Ida and Sybil.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Grocer & Draper of Saffron Walden.
- He was a Quaker.

Walter married **Christina Cox**,<sup>16,138,295</sup> daughter of **Dr. George Cox**<sup>160,293,295</sup> and **Mary Joyce**, on 5 Nov 1869 in Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. Christina was born on 23 Dec 1847 in Summer Hill, Wollongong, New South Wales, Australia and died on 7 Jun 1932 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 84. They had six children: **Mabel Grace, Arthur, Ethel, Sydney, Ida, and Sybil.**

13-**Mabel Grace Robson**<sup>32,203,215</sup> was born on 13 Jun 1871 in Saffron Walden, Essex.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1886-Dec 1888 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**James Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Aug 1892 in Harrogate, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Also given as Joseph

14-**Kathleen Robson Backhouse**

14-**George Dearman Backhouse**

14-**Oscar Backhouse**

13-**Arthur Robson**<sup>23,138</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1872 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 6 Jan 1891 in Saffron Walden, Essex at age 18.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1886-1888 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Ethel Robson**<sup>16,88,90,221,322,323</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1873 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died in 1953 at age 80.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1888-Dec 1890 in York, Yorkshire.

Ethel married **Wilfred Henry Brown**,<sup>16,23,88,90,94,221,233,322,323</sup> son of **William Henry Brown**<sup>16,322,324</sup> and **Adeline Mary Hughes**,<sup>16,322,324</sup> in 1900. Wilfred

## Descendants of John Pease

---

was born on 16 Jan 1869 in Pickford Hill, Luton, Bedfordshire and died on 16 Jul 1952 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire at age 83. They had five children: **Mary Evelyn Robson, (No Given Name), Nancy Robson, Sylvia Robson,** and **Elizabeth Robson.**

General Notes: WILFRED H. BROWN (1882-85) is still carrying on an old family milling business at Luton in partnership with his brother Percy. He is modestly reticent about himself, but we understand that he is in a position of considerable prominence in the milling trade, and helping to adjust problems of wages and conditions of labour therein. W. H. B. is well known to certain groups of friends as Registrar of Marriages at Jordans. He is also the father of a daughter at the Mount, and of three others who expect to go there in course of time.

*Bootham magazine - December 1918*

BROWN.— On 16th July, 1952, Wilfred Henry Brown (1882/85) , aged 83 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1882-1885 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Miller & Corn Merchant in Luton, Bedfordshire.
- He worked as a Miller & Corn merchant about 1895 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire.
- He had a residence in 1909-1916 in Luton, Bedfordshire.
- He had a residence in 1916 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire.

14-**Mary Evelyn Robson Brown**<sup>23</sup> was born in 1901.

Mary married **David Rees**. They had two children: **David Robson** and **Anne Peronnet**.

15-**David Robson Rees**

David married **Beryl Jeanette Power**. They had two children: **David Morgan Robson** and **Joanna Ceridwyn Robson**.

16-**David Morgan Robson Rees**

16-**Joanna Ceridwyn Robson Rees**

15-**Anne Peronnet Rees**

14-**Brown**<sup>88</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1904 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire and died on 18 Jul 1904 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire (Still-born).

General Notes: BROWN.-On the 18th July, 1904, at St . Albans, Ethel (nee- Robson), wife of Wilfred H. Brown (1882-5), a son (stillborn).

14-**Nancy Robson Brown**<sup>323</sup> was born on 3 Oct 1905 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire.

General Notes: BROWN.-On the 3rd October, 1905, at St . Albans, Ethel , wife of Wilfred H. Brown (1882-5), a daughter, who was named Nancy Robson.

14-**Sylvia Robson Brown**<sup>90</sup> was born on 8 May 1908 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire and died in 1992 at age 84.

General Notes: BROWN.-On the 8th May, 1908, at St . Albans, Ethel , wife of Wilfred H. Brown (1882-5), a daughter who was named Sylvia Robson.

Sylvia married **Leslie Ford-Smith**. Leslie was born on 30 Mar 1903 and died in Jan 1997 in Luton, Bedfordshire at age 93. They had four children: **Elizabeth, Daphne, Michael H.,** and **Hilary**.

15-**Elizabeth Ford-Smith**

15-**Daphne Ford-Smith**

15-**Michael H. Ford-Smith**

15-**Hilary Ford-Smith**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Elizabeth Robson Brown**<sup>221</sup> was born on 25 Jun 1911 in Luton, Bedfordshire.

General Notes: BROWN.-On the 25th June, 1911, at Luton, Ethel Robson, wife of Wilfred Henry Brown (1882-5), a daughter , who was named Elizabeth Robson.

Elizabeth married **George Wakelyn Ford-Smith**. George was born on 17 Aug 1904 and died in 1974 in Romsey, Hampshire at age 70. They had two children: **Rachel K.** and (**No Given Name**).

15-**Rachel K. Ford-Smith**

15-**Ford-Smith**

13-**Sydney Robson**<sup>23,268,299</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1874 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 27 Sep 1938 in London at age 63.

General Notes: Robson.— On 27th September, in London, Sydney Robson (1890-1), aged 63 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lexden School in 1885-1890 in Colchester, Essex.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1890-1891 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Solicitor in 1908-1932 in London.
- He worked as a Clerk of Preparatory Meeting on two occasions.

Sydney married **Ellen "Nellie" Elizabeth Lusted**,<sup>23,268</sup> daughter of **Richard Lusted** and **Mary Ann**, on 1 Jan 1927. Ellen was born in 1886 in Wye, Kent and was christened on 27 Jun 1886 in Throwley, Kent.

Marriage Notes: ROBSON-LUSTED.-On January 1st, Sydney Robson (1890-1), of Saffron Walden, to Eliza Lusted, of Wye, Kent.

13-**Ida Robson**<sup>88,207,240,297</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1876 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 26 Jun 1959 in 1 Westgate Terrace, Long Melford, Suffolk at age 83.

Ida married **George Stafford Allen**,<sup>88,207,240,297,304</sup> son of **Edward Ransome Allen**<sup>72,266,325</sup> and **Ellen Watlock**,<sup>266,325</sup> on 5 Jul 1900 in FMH Saffron Walden. George was born on 2 Jun 1871 in Clissold Road, Stoke Newington, London and died on 22 Oct 1941 in London at age 70. They had four children: **Gilbert Stafford, Phyllis Stafford, Joan Stafford, and Hilda Stafford**.

Marriage Notes: ALLEN-FERDINANDO.-On October 3rd, in London, Gilbert Stafford Allen (1915-19) to Elizabeth Lily Mary Ferdinando, of Eversley, Hants.

General Notes: Allen.-On 22nd October, 1941, in London, George Stafford Allen (1886-88), aged 70 years

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1886-1888 in York, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 1 Westgate Terrace, Long Melford, Suffolk.

14-**Gilbert Stafford Allen**<sup>23,222,326</sup> was born on 22 Sep 1901 in Long Melford, Suffolk and died on 14 Nov 1987 in Kingston, Jamaica at age 86.

General Notes: *November 7, 1925 The Chemist and Druggist*

Allen - Ferdinando. - At St. Lawrence Jewry Church, London, E.C. 2, on October 21, by the Rev. Canon Besley, Gilbert Stafford Allen, only son of Mr. G. Stafford Allen, Hill House, Long Melford, to Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Mr. G. S. Ferdinando, Firgrove Manor, Eversley.

-----  
**Terror by Night** - 1946 - He played a dining-car steward. The film starred the Quaker descended Basil Rathbone.

**The Paradine Case** - 1947 - uncredited role & uncredited. The film starred Gregory Peck and Ann Todd, whose first husband, Nigel Trevithic Tangye, was, like his cousin Sir David Lean, Quaker descended and to whom she later became his third wife.

**Confidential Agent** - 1945 - He played a London policeman. Uncredited role.

<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0020549/>  
-----

## Descendants of John Pease

---

ALLEN - on 14th November, 1987, in Jamaica, Gilbert Stafford Allen (1915-19).

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1915-1919 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Actor.

Gilbert married **Elizabeth Lily May Ferdinando**. They had one daughter: **Marguerite Ferdinando Stafford**.

### 15-Marguerite Ferdinando Stafford Allen

14-**Phyllis Stafford Allen**<sup>88</sup> was born on 8 May 1904 in Long Melford, Suffolk and died in 1974 in Lincoln, Lincolnshire at age 70.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 8th May, 1904, at Long Melford, Ida (nee Robson), wife of G. Stafford Allen (1886-8), a daughter who was named Phyllis Stafford.

Phyllis married **Raymond Claude Yelloly** in 1930. Raymond was born on 19 Jul 1901 in Cosford, Suffolk and died on 7 Oct 1987 in Warwickshire at age 86.

14-**Joan Stafford Allen**<sup>207,297</sup> was born on 3 Apr 1907 in Long Melford, Suffolk and died on 27 Sep 2003 in West Market Street, Leesburg, Virginia, USA at age 96.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 3rd April, 1907, at Long Melford, Ida, the wife of G. Stafford Allen (1886-88), a daughter, who was named Joan Stafford.

-----  
After her husband's death in 1946, Joan Williams went back to her family home in Suffolk to care for her mother. She returned to Leesburg when her mother died, and worked at Loudoun Hospital caring for premature babies. She was also active in other community activities, continuing her interest in Thomas Balch Library and in Oatlands Plantation, where she served as a docent for 24 years. Joan Williams died 27 September 2003."

*Taken from the "Williams Family Papers 1819 - 1993" at the Thomas Balch Library, 208 West Market Street, Leesburg, VA 20176*

Joan Williams came to town, made it her own. Many times people come into our lives and leave their mark. But it is not often that someone moves into a county and becomes a predominate part of its history. Joan Stafford Allen Williams was one of these people. Not only did she touch the lives of people with her good works and generosity, but she left her mark on Loudoun County's history by telling the story of Oatlands Plantation. On Sept. 27, Mrs. Williams, 96, retired nurse and a docent for the National Trust at Oatlands, died in her home in Leesburg of an aortic aneurysm. "Mrs. Williams was like a page in Oatlands history," said Oatlands Director of Education Belinda Thomas. "She was part of the house, part of the history of strong women at Oatlands, and she taught us that history can be entertaining." Through her lively ways and strong personality, Mrs. Williams became an attraction at Oatlands. People would come from across the country to tour Oatlands with her as their guide, and she received fan mail from those who had already experienced her grandeur. Not only did Mrs. Williams touch tourists' hearts, she touched the hearts of everyone who came in contact with her, especially her family.

She was an inspiration to her friends and a legend to the children and grandchildren," said Anthony Yelloly, a nephew who resides in England. "She had a clear vision of what was right and what was wrong," said stepgrandson Win Williams. "She instilled her beliefs without being pompous." Mrs. Williams was born April 3, 1907, in Long Melford, Suffolk, England. In 1937 she took a trip to Washington, D.C., and while on the boat she met Harrison Williams, a farmer, lawyer and author in Loudoun County. A year later the two were married in the chapel of the National Cathedral. Transplanting herself into her new life, Mrs. Williams threw herself into many activities. She became a member of the Goose Creek Friends Meeting in Lincoln, the Leesburg Garden Club, the Leesburg Book Club and the 24 Club. She was widely known for her work as a night nurse in the neonatal ward of the old Loudoun Memorial Hospital on Cornwall Street in Leesburg during the 1960s. She would knit hats for the newborns and come in on her days off to care for children, said Walter Devine, who grew up in Leesburg. "I was born premature at 6 1/2 months," said Devine. "Incubators had just come in, and I had to be fed four times a day through a feeding tube. It was very dangerous because if the tube and food got into the lungs, the baby would die. "Mrs. Williams, or 'Wims' as I called her, was the only one who would feed me, so she even came in on her days off to feed me," he added. When the hospital moved to its present location at Lansdowne, Mrs. Williams stayed downtown and worked at the long-term care facility. She worked there until February of this year, only leaving after a minor stroke. "My grandmother always used to say, 'The problem with people today is they need a granny, someone to go to for advice'," said stepgranddaughter Constance de Bordenave. "She was a great listener. Sometimes her silence was heard more than her spoken voice." Up until the day she passed away, people were still going to visit and learn from her. "Whenever you were with her," said Devine, "you always left feeling better about yourself."

*Taken from the Fairfax Times.*

Joan married **Harrison Williams**, son of **Griffin Stedman Williams** and **Mary Pearce Harrison**, on 17 Aug 1938 in National Cathedral, Washington DC, USA. Harrison was born on 28 Feb 1873 and died on 9 Jun 1946 in Buffalo, Erie County, New York, USA at age 73.

General Notes: Basic notes: He was educated at University School in Nottingham, and from 1890-1891 he attended Chateau de Lancy School near Geneva, Switzerland. His family returned to Buffalo USA in 1891. He attended law school at University of Buffalo, graduating in 1893, and was admitted to the bar the following year. He was a Lawyer, Farmer and Author. He was married twice before marrying Joan but both wives died. Harrison enjoyed traveling, and made a number of trips abroad. Harrison Williams met Joan Stafford Allen (1907-2003) during a transatlantic voyage from England in 1937. She was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. George Stafford Allen (n.d.) of Long Melford, Suffolk, England. The two became friends during the journey, and Williams invited her to visit Roxbury Hall when they arrived in the US. After she returned to England they continued to correspond. He surprised her with a visit to her home, where he proposed, in 1938. They were married on 17 August 1938 in the National Cathedral in Washington, DC. After they returned from a two-week

## Descendants of John Pease

---

wedding trip the couple settled in the new home Williams built on West Market St. in Leesburg next to Thomas Balch Library. The Williams both were involved with Thomas Balch Library, and Harrison Williams served as president of the library from 1925 until his death.

14-**Hilda Stafford Allen**<sup>23,105,207,234,235,236,237,239,240</sup> was born on 1 Mar 1909 in Long Melford, Suffolk and died in 1998 in Moreton in the Marsh, Gloucestershire at age 89.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 1st March, 1909, at Long Melford, Suffolk, Ida, wife of G. Stafford Allen (1886-8), a daughter , who was named Hilda Stafford.

Hilda married **Edwin Oakes Ransome**,<sup>23,72,105,233,234,235,236,237,238,239</sup> son of **Harold Edwin Ransome**<sup>18,72,80</sup> and **Alice Jane Oakes**,<sup>18,72</sup> on 12 Sep 1934 in FMH Friends House, London. Edwin was born on 16 Sep 1897 in Warrington, Cheshire and died on 26 Jul 1962 in Birmingham, Warwickshire. In hospital at age 64. They had four children: **Mary Allen, Jillian Stafford, Robert Edwin, and Diana Joan.**

Marriage Notes: RANSOME-ALLEN.-On September 12th, at Friends House, London Edwin Oakes Ransome (1911-14), to Hilda Stafford Allen.

General Notes: EDWIN O. RANSOME (1911-16) was recently on leave from No. 14 Convoy, F.A.U. *Bootham magazine - December 1918*

RANSOME.— On 26th July, 1962, in hospital in Birmingham, Edwin Oakes Ransome (1911-14), aged 64 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Penketh School in Penketh, Warrington, Cheshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1911-1914 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Dalton Hall, Manchester in 1914-1915.
- He worked as a member of No. 14 Convoy, Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1915-1919.
- He was educated at Dalton Hall, Manchester in 1919-1921.
- He worked as a Works Chemist at Oakenclough Paper Mills in 1921-1925 in Oakenclough, Calder Vale, Garstang, Lancashire.
- He worked as a Secretary of Barrow's Stores Ltd. In 1926-1934 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He had a residence in 82 Farquhar Road, Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He had a residence in 52b Linden Road, Bournville, Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He worked as a Clerk of Warwick, Leicester and Stafford QM in 1927-1934.
- He worked as a Director of Barrow's Stores Ltd. From 1934 in Birmingham, Warwickshire.
- He worked as a Member of the Alpine Club.
- He resided at 34 Wellington Road in 1935 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire.

15-**Mary Allen Ransome**

15-**Jillian Stafford Ransome**

16-**Ruth Margaret Cadbury**

16-**Helen Cadbury**

16-**David Cadbury**

16-**Thomas Stephen Cadbury**

15-**Robert Edwin Ransome**

Robert married **Jennifer Neath**. They had two children: **James Robert** and **(No Given Name)**.

16-**James Robert Ransome**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Ransome

#### 15-Diana Joan Ransome

13-Sybil Robson<sup>134,210,211,212</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1880 in Saffron Walden, Essex.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1896-Jul 1898 in York, Yorkshire.

Sybil married **Kenneth Clarkson Allen**,<sup>22,106,134,209,210,211,212</sup> son of **William Clarkson Allen**<sup>70,72,96,207</sup> and **Mary Ann Watlock**,<sup>96</sup> on 7 Jun 1906 in FMH Saffron Walden. Kenneth was born on 25 Jul 1878 in Albion Road, Stoke Newington, London and died on 2 Feb 1962 in Eastbourne, East Sussex at age 83. They had four children: **Barbara Christina, Mary Sybil Clarkson, Roger Kenneth, and Anthony William.**

Marriage Notes: ALLEN-ROBSON.-On the 7th June, 1906, at Saffron Walden, Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-5), of Highbury Quadrant , London, to Sybil Robson, of Saffron Walden. **SILVER WEDDINGS.**

ALLEN-ROBSON.— On 7th June, 1906, Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-95), to Sybil Robson.

General Notes: **I have in my family note book from 20+ years ago that Roger had 2 older sisters Barbara Christina & Mary Sybil but I now cannot trace where from!! Anthony Allen Oct 2013**

ALLEN.— On 2nd February, 1962, at Eastbourne, after a short illness, Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-95), aged 833 years

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1892-1895 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Barbara Christina Allen**<sup>210</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1908 in South Croydon, Surrey.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 18th July, 1908, at South Croydon, Sibyl, wife of Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-5), a daughter, who was named Barbara Christina.

14-**Mary Sybil Clarkson Allen**<sup>211</sup> was born on 23 Sep 1910 in Croydon, Surrey.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 23rd September, 1910, at Croydon, Sybil (Robson), wife of Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-5), a daughter , who was named Mary Sybil Clarkson.

14-**Roger Kenneth Allen**<sup>74,134,203,204,205,206,207,208</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1913 in Waldenhurst, Broxbourne, Hertfordshire and died on 29 May 1966 at age 53.

General Notes: ALLEN.-On the 27th February, 1913, at Waldenhurst , Broxbourne, Herts. , Sybil (Robson), wife of Kenneth Clarkson Allen (1892-5), a son, who was named Roger Kenneth.

ALLEN.— On 29th May, 1966, suddenly, Roger Kenneth Allen (1926-31), aged 53 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1926-1931 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Managing Director of Stafford Allen & Sons in Cowper Street, Finsbury, London.

15-**Gabriel Allen Allen** was born on 21 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire and died on 21 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire.

15-**Peter Allen** was born on 21 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire and died on 22 Mar 1942 in Harpenden, Hertfordshire.

15-**Peter William Allen**

15-**Dr. Christopher John Allen**

15-**Adrian Roger Allen**

15-**Charles Kenneth Allen**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Caroline Isabel Allen

14-**Anthony William Allen**<sup>74,204,304,327</sup> was born on 3 Oct 1917 in Waldenhurst, Broxbourne, Hertfordshire and died on 29 Oct 2006 in Long Melford, Suffolk at age 89.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1930-1935 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Chairman of Stafford Allen & Sons.

Anthony married **Marion Laing Wallis**, daughter of **Isaac Gray Wallis**. They had three children: **Susan Margaret Adair**, **Andrew Kenneth**, and **Richard Anthony**.

15-**Susan Margaret Adair Allen**<sup>204</sup> was born on 4 May 1943 in Hawick, Roxburghshire and died on 23 Oct 2014 in South Africa at age 71.

General Notes: Allen-On 4th May, 1943, to Marion L. and Anthony W. Allen (1930-35), a daughter, who was named Susan Margaret Adair.

Susan married **Robert Blackwood-Murray**. They had two children: **James** and **Georgina Elizabeth**.

### 16-James Blackwood-Murray

James married **Debbie Franks**. They had one daughter: **Lulu Mei**.

### 17-Lulu Mei Blackwood-Murray

### 16-Georgina Elizabeth Blackwood-Murray

Georgina married **Rupert John Mark Shield**. They had two children: **Hugo** and **Elliot**.

### 17-Hugo Shield

### 17-Elliot Shield

Susan next married **Ian Cochrane**.

### 15-Andrew Kenneth Allen

Andrew married **Patricia Margaret Peel-Yates**. They had two children: **Annette Louise** and **Anthony John**.

### 16-Annette Louise Allen

Annette married **Timothy Guy**. They had two children: **William** and **Matthew**.

### 17-William Guy

### 17-Matthew Guy

### 16-Anthony John Allen

Anthony married **Alyna Wyatt**. They had one son: **Riley**.

### 17-Riley Allen

### 15-Richard Anthony Allen

Richard married **Vanessa Mary Codling**. They had four children: **Charles**, **William**, **Francesca**, and **Alexandra**.

### 16-Charles Allen

Charles married **Katherine Hodgkinson**. They had one son: **Archie**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Archie Allen**

16-**William Allen**

16-**Francesca Allen**

16-**Alexandra Allen**

12-**Alfred Robson** was born on 4 May 1838 and died on 4 Apr 1855 at age 16.

11-**Margaret Robson**<sup>65,171,177,248,256</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1803 in Sunderland, County Durham. (21 Dec 1803 also given) and died on 28 Apr 1862 in Southside, Manchester at age 58.

Margaret married **Wilson Crewdson**,<sup>57,65,67,171,177,248</sup> son of **Thomas Crewdson**<sup>16,24,248</sup> and **Cicely Dilworth**,<sup>16,24,248</sup> on 5 Jan 1832 in Liverpool. Wilson was born on 21 Jan 1790 in Kendal, Cumbria and died on 4 Sep 1871 in Stretford, Lancashire at age 81. They had three children: **Wilson, Maria**, and **Frances Elizabeth**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Cotton Manufacturer.
- He had a residence in Plymouth Grove, Manchester.

12-**Wilson Crewdson**<sup>24,63,65,181,292,328</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1832 in Chorlton upon Medlock, Manchester and died on 18 Jul 1880 in Brighton, East Sussex (AM gives 20 July) at age 47.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Cotton Manufacturer.
- He had a residence in Celey Hurst, Reading, Berkshire.

Wilson married **Ellen Waterhouse**,<sup>24,63,65,292,328</sup> daughter of **Alfred Waterhouse**<sup>24,79,263,329</sup> and **Mary Bevan**,<sup>24,79,263,329</sup> on 9 May 1855 in FMH Lawrence Weston, Bristol, Gloucestershire. Ellen was born on 14 Mar 1832 in Aigburth, Liverpool and died on 9 Sep 1876 in Coley Hurst, Reading, Berkshire at age 44. They had five children: **Wilson, Ethel Mary, Harold Bevan, Herbert Cecil**, and **Gertrude Gwendolen Bevan**.

13-**Wilson Crewdson**<sup>66</sup> was born on 13 Apr 1856 in Manchester and died on 28 May 1918 in St. Leonards on Sea, Sussex at age 62. The cause of his death was Became ill whilst cycling. Coronary?.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FSA.

Wilson married **Mary Frances Adelaide Bevan**, daughter of **William Bevan**<sup>329</sup> and **Marie Sofia Read**, on 28 Jun 1883. Mary was born on 4 Dec 1863. They had two children: **Wilson Theodore Oliver** and **Roger Bevan**.

14-**Brig. Wilson Theodore Oliver Crewdson** was born on 8 Nov 1887 and died on 8 Dec 1961 at age 74.

Wilson married **Albinia Joane Bacon**, daughter of **Sir Nicholas Henry Bacon 12th & 13th Bt.**<sup>161</sup> and **Constance Alice Leslie-Melville**, on 9 Jan 1924. Albinia was born on 3 Jan 1897 and died on 5 Jul 1997 at age 100. They had two children: **Wilson Peregrine Nicolas** and **Sarah Albinia**.

15-**Wilson Peregrine Nicolas Crewdson** was born in 1927 and died on 5 Jan 2014 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- His obituary was published in the Daily Telegraph notices on 8 Jan 2014.

Wilson married **Hon. Lucy Clare Beckett**, daughter of **Ralph William Ernest Beckett 3rd Baron Grimthorpe** and **Mary Alice Archdale**. They had four children: **Giles Wilson Mervyn, Diana Constance Mary, Elizabeth Ann Joan**, and **Virginia Clare**.

16-**Giles Wilson Mervyn Crewdson**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Giles married **Hon. Aurelia Margaret Amherst Cecil**, daughter of **William Hugh Amhurst Cecil 4th Baron Amhurst** and **Elizabeth Merriman**.

Giles next married **Frances Mary Nunnely**. They had three children: **Minna Sophie Clare**, **Oliver**, and **Lara Catherine Rose**.

17-**Minna Sophie Clare Crewdson**

17-**Oliver Crewdson**

17-**Lara Catherine Rose Crewdson**

16-**Diana Constance Mary Crewdson**

Diana married **Christopher J. M. Langley**, son of **Lt. Col. James Langley**. They had three children: **Venetia Margaret Clare**, **Edwina Chantal Elizabeth**, and **Rose Katharine Lucy**.

17-**Venetia Margaret Clare Langley**

17-**Edwina Chantal Elizabeth Langley**

17-**Rose Katharine Lucy Langley**

Rose married **James Gordon Robert Dashwood**, son of **Robert Thomas Dashwood** and **Georgina M. Harris**. They had one son: **Peregrine 'Reggie' Christopher Gordon**.

18-**Peregrine 'Reggie' Christopher Gordon Dashwood**

16-**Elizabeth Ann Joan Crewdson** was born on 20 Apr 1961 and died on 17 Sep 1963 at age 2.

16-**Virginia Clare Crewdson**

Virginia married **Giles J. G. Appleton**, son of **Group/Capt. James Appleton**.

15-**Sarah Albinia Crewdson**

Sarah married **Sir Philip Henry Manning Dowson** in 1950. Philip was born on 16 Aug 1924 in Johannesburg, South Africa and died on 22 Aug 2014 at age 90. They had three children: **Anna Lucinda**, **Robert Charles Manning**, and **Aurea Katherine**.

General Notes: Sir Philip Dowson, who has died aged 90, was one of Britain's most prominent post-war architects and, in later life, president of the Royal Academy of Arts (1993-99).

A realist as much as a Modernist, he designed buildings with an eye on their proposed function. As a result he was to become the architect to whom Britain's universities, cultural institutions and blue-chip corporations turned when they required a new wing, library or headquarters.

Dowson was one of the driving forces — as chief architect — at Arup Associates, an innovative and collaborative team of influential architects, engineers and quantity surveyors. His aim was to maintain a scientific and rational approach; in addition to the function of a space, construction techniques and the character of materials were the foundation blocks of his designs.

Dowson's projects ranged from the redevelopment of the Old Truman Brewery in Brick Lane, London, to new Oxbridge builds — including student rooms at St John's College, Oxford, and the Forbes Mellon Library at Clare College, his alma mater at Cambridge. In all of his work he followed the maxim of his boss Ove Arup: "signature thinking, not signature style".

Philip Henry Manning Dowson was born on August 16 1924 in Johannesburg, South Africa. Educated at Gresham's School, Norfolk, he spent a year reading Mathematics at University College, Oxford, before joining the Royal Navy in 1943. He served in both the Atlantic and Pacific theatres during the Second World War. In 1947 he left the Navy and returned to his studies, this time reading Art History at Clare College, Cambridge, after which he trained at the Architectural Association.

In 1953 Dowson joined the engineering firm Ove Arup and Partners as an architect and, in 1963, with Sir Ove Arup, Ronald Hobbs and Derek Sugden, became a founding partner and later chief architect of Arup Associates.

Arup Associates was applauded for the "clarity, logic and elegance" with which they approached building design — a combination that proved popular among commissioning institutions such as universities (Dowson brought his practical Modernism to bear on large campus sites in Oxford and Cambridge).

Key to his approach was the "tartan grid" in which "thin bays of the tartan pattern provided a dedicated zone of structure and mechanical servicing, leaving the larger bays clear for functional use". It was the perfect fit for laboratories, offices, halls of residence and libraries.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

However, one of his early successes was the conversion of an unusual 19th-century building. On commission from Benjamin Britten in 1965, he transformed a vast malthouse at Snape, Suffolk, into a concert hall — incorporating a foyer, stage and auditorium — for the Aldeburgh Festival. Sensitive to the risk of spoiling the building's character, Dowson succeeded in creating a 134-by-58-by-49ft hall with a new period-looking roof and ash and cane seating. The Maltings Concert Hall was opened by the Queen in 1967.

In 1969 he designed The Modern House for Sir Jack Zunz, the British engineer responsible for the roof of the Sydney Opera House. The four-bedroom house on Drax Avenue in Wimbledon — described by English Heritage as "well-crafted, meticulously planned" — is now Grade II listed.

The following year, building work began on Dowson's design for a block of 156 study-bedrooms within the grounds of St John's College, Oxford. "It was a bold stroke," wrote Vaughan Grylls in Oxford Then and Now. The Thomas White Building took five years to build, with the final dormitory formed in "brutal bush-hammered concrete" with an ancient wall retained in its midst. It was a modern building which aimed to "reflect the mood of Oxford and the character of its surroundings and settle into the silhouette of a medieval city." It won both RIBA and Concrete Society awards.

In the early Seventies Dowson was a mentor to Michael (later Sir Michael) Hopkins, who later recalled: "Working for IBM in Portsmouth on three buildings at the same time, he had one too many. I was working with Norman Foster at the time and Philip suggested that we should take on the design of their temporary offices, 250,000 square feet – a fantastic opportunity. Philip was always very generous with his time and energy in the support of younger architects, taking on the mantle of Hugh Casson, Robert Matthew and Leslie Martin — the architectural knights – as the patron of younger architectural practices."

Dowson's project on Brick Lane in the late Seventies — creating a new headquarters for Truman out of their old brewery and two listed Georgian houses — helped set in motion a wider interest in the reconfiguration of derelict historical buildings at the end of the 20th century.

There were frustrations along the way. In the early Nineties the reclusive Hong Kong developer Victor Hwang hired Dowson to realise his vision for the Battersea Power Station — a project which fell through after more than a decade which saw impenetrable planning problems. "I've seen three Prime Ministers come and go, and not a single brick has been laid on this project," Huang said in 2000.

Dowson was also left aggrieved in the early Nineties when Arup's scheme for the Paternoster Square development next to St Paul's Cathedral was dropped due to pressure from the Prince of Wales. "It is quite extraordinary what is happening at St Paul's," said Dowson.

Dowson retired as a senior partner at Ove Arup in 1990, and three years later was elected president of the Royal Academy of Arts. He had a long association with the Academy, having been elected to it in 1979. He was awarded its Royal Gold Medal for Architecture in 1981. As president of the RA, Dowson's tenure was notable for his steerage of its acquisition of the Burlington Gardens building behind the Piccadilly galleries (left vacant when the Museum of Mankind moved to Bloomsbury).

He drew up plans for how the two buildings might be joined, thus doubling the Academy's footprint. "Armed with these, using his reputation as an architect and his ability to be taken seriously by government, he prized the freehold out of them for a modest £5 million," noted Sir Michael Hopkins. "A bargain then, and the equivalent price today of a very small shoebox in Mayfair." Construction work to join the two buildings begins in 2015 (using designs by Sir David Chipperfield).

Dowson's personal interests reflected his professional pursuits: he was an honorary fellow of the Royal College of Art; a governor of St Martin's School of Art (1975-82); and a trustee of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, and of the National Portrait Gallery. He was also a keen sailor.

Among numerous awards and honours, Sir Philip Dowson was appointed CBE in 1969, and knighted in 1980.

He married, in 1950, Sarah Crewdson, who survives him with a son and two daughters.

Sir Philip Dowson, born August 16 1924, died August 22 2014

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE PRA RIBA.
- He worked as a Chief Architect, Arup Associates.
- His obituary was published in The Daily Telegraph on 14 Sep 2014.

### 16-Anna Lucinda Dowson

Anna married **Prof. Kim Ashley Nasmyth**.

### 16-Robert Charles Manning Dowson

### 16-Aurea Katherine Dowson

Aurea married **Hon. Richmond James Innys Colville**, son of **John Mark Alexander Colville 4th Viscount Colville of Culross** and **Mary Elizabeth Webb-Bowen**. They had two children: **Alexander** and **Oliver**.

### 17-Alexander Colville

### 17-Oliver Colville

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Capt. Roger Bevan Crewdson** was born in 1893 in Reigate, Surrey and died on 16 Apr 1941 in Chelsea, London. Killed in enemy action at age 48.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: More than 1000 people lost their lives that night.

Roger married **Gwendolen Georgiana Howard**, daughter of **Hon. Oliver Howard** and **Muriel Mary Temple Stephenson**, on 5 Sep 1923. The marriage ended in divorce. Gwendolen was born on 5 Oct 1902 and died on 30 Mar 1936 at age 33.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were divorced Divorce in 1934.

13-**Ethel Mary Crewdson**<sup>328</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1859 in Manchester and died on 17 Jun 1876 in Manchester at age 16.

13-**Harold Bevan Crewdson**<sup>140</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1861 in Manchester and died on 7 Nov 1865 in Manchester at age 4.

13-**Herbert Cecil Crewdson**<sup>292</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1865 in Manchester and died on 7 Apr 1883 in Reading, Berkshire at age 17.

13-**Gertrude Gwendolen Bevan Crewdson**<sup>24</sup> was born on 28 Mar 1872 in Manchester and died on 14 Oct 1913 in Homewood, Aspley Heath, Woburn Sands, Bedfordshire at age 41. The cause of her death was Tuberculosis.

General Notes: Gertrude Gwendolen Bevan Crewdson . . 41 14 10 1913 Woburn Sands. On the 14th of October, 1913, there passed away at the early age of forty -one, at her own residence, Homewood, Woburn Sands, one whose quiet, unobtrusive nature prevented her from being much known beyond the sphere in which she moved, but whose sweet, unselfish life for others well deserves a record. Gwendolen Crewdson was the second daughter of the late Wilson and Ellen Crewdson, from whom she inherited names well-known in the Society of Friends. Her mother died soon after her birth in 1872, and her early childhood was clouded by the death of her father, to whom she was much attached, and also by the death of one of her brothers. During her earlier years, she and her only surviving brother, Wilson Crewdson, lived together in a house at Reading, the household being under the care of a lady, Miss Loader, who also supervised Gwendolen Crewdson's studies, and herself took a direct part in her education. Under the careful training of this lady her character unfolded in beauty and symmetry, expanding afterwards into wide circles of influence. At this early period of her life there was a freshness and originality in her nature which helped to form that striking personality felt by all who came into contact with her. After a time the home was removed to Bournemouth, the climate of which was thought to be better for her health, which was never robust. It was there, when she was approaching her twenty-first year, that she and her brother began to consider the possibility of her going for a course of study to Girton College, Cambridge. Before doing so, and in order to prepare for the entrance examination of the College, as her education had hitherto been carried out entirely at home, she was advised to go for a time to a good preparatory school. At her age, most ladies' schools would have been to some extent unsuitable, but her friends found for her one which admirably met all her requirements. This was St. Leonards School, St. Andrews, where she took up her residence in a house for mistresses ; and it was very striking how soon she adapted herself to her novel surroundings, and made rapid progress in the studies which were essential to her taking the Cambridge course, and of which she had no previous knowledge. She had always had a taste for Natural History, and on entering Girton, in 1894, she took the Natural Science Tripos, her subjects being Chemistry, Physiology, and Botany ; and she afterwards spent a fourth year of Post-Graduate study in Geology, for which she had a great liking. She " went down " for two years, after completing her course, and then, in 1900, returned to Girton as Librarian and Registrar, offices which she held till she became Junior Bursar in 1902. Her brother in the meantime had removed to Reigate, and the question arose whether she should continue to make his house her home for the holidays, or make a home of her own. She characteristically decided in favour of the latter, saying : - " I wish to make something of my life." This resolve was most fruitful in its results. While at Girton she had conceived the idea of providing a House of Rest in the holidays for gentlewomen engaged in earning their own living, whose homes did not provide, and whose limited means did not permit of their otherwise obtaining a restful and inexpensive holiday. With this end in view, and being herself possessed of ample means, she purchased "Homewood"- a house with a large garden, situated close to pine woods on a spur of the Chiltern Hills, near Woburn Sands, and at a height of some five hundred feet above the sea-level. After becoming established at Homewood, and finding it increasingly difficult to combine attention to her responsibilities there with her work at Girton, she resigned her post as Bursar in 1905. At Homewood her guests were invited for a few weeks' stay, seven or eight being received into the house at a time, and many were found to benefit by a longer stay. It was of the essence of her scheme that a small charge should be made to those of her guests who could afford to pay it ; and after her decease it was found that the money she had left in her will to the " Frances Mary Buss Loan Fund " for students, consisted of the accumulated fees of the inmates who had been received at Homewood, which she had regularly deposited in a bank for the purpose. For many years she had made a hobby of picking up pieces of valuable old furniture, and these, with her numerous Japanese pictures, and curios from many countries, made the interior of the house extremely quaint and interesting ; and at the same time nothing demanded by modern ideas of comfort was lacking. She altered and enlarged the house, and added to the garden again and again, till the place became really charming ; and to the tired guests, whose work in most cases lay in cramped and dingy surroundings, it must have appeared a veritable earthly paradise. We can readily believe that it required no small amount of self-denial to sacrifice, thus deliberately, the privacy of her home life, but she had her reward in the marked success of her beneficent undertaking. It is interesting in this connexion to learn that her family have decided to continue " Homewood " as a Rest House for ladies engaged in teaching. This has been done tentatively, but we hear that the results are so far encouraging. Gwendolen Crewdson was fond of travelling, and one of the great interests of her life was a visit to Khartoum, with all the incidents of a Nile expedition. It was undertaken in the true spirit of a student. She visited the most recent excavations in Egypt, and read extensively on Egyptian topics in the best works on the subject, with the same painstaking care that she gave to other branches of study. She also paid similar visits to Crete and Greece, in

## Descendants of John Pease

---

which her determination to leave no stone unturned and no point of interest unvisited drew forth, not infrequently, despairing protests from her less energetic fellow-travellers. She was all her life a consistent member of the Society of Friends. Although a strict teetotaler she did not exalt total abstinence into a fetish, and she never obtruded her opinions on those about her. She was a strong advocate of women's suffrage, but the methods of " militancy " were abhorrent to her. In matters of education Gwendolen Crewdson took a keen interest, and as a member of the Committee for re-organizing Sibford School she found scope for the exercise of her powers not only in re-arranging the curriculum, but also in all the practical details of the School. She had gathered large experience in matters of sanitation, and when the premises had to be altered and enlarged she went into all the details, and where she saw a weak point would, with quiet, reasoning pertinacity, see that it was put right. Her outlook was broad, but she was insistent upon detail. Her interest in the School continued to the last, as shown by a letter written for her within a week of her death. The sudden close to this beautiful life was unexpected by her doctors and friends. A near relative writes : - " She became rapidly worse as the autumn advanced, but none of us expected that the end was so near. In the memoranda she has left we read how she fully recognised that before long she might be called upon to put aside the life-work in which she had taken such a great interest, and how she calmly faced the future with full confidence. It must have been a great giving up, but there was no word of complaint, nothing but rejoicing. She left the written message to her friends, to be opened after her departure : - ' Rejoice with my spirit when all is over, and do not mourn over my worn-out body.' " This brief record of a true and unselfish life, all too short to fulfil its ideals, may be supplemented by a few extracts from the tributes received from Gwendolen Crewdson's intimate friends. " It was good to know her, she was so highminded, so absolutely truthful and accurate in all her ways. Her strong scientific mind probably accounted for the thoroughness with which she did every piece of work which she attempted. She had a kindly, sympathetic nature, and with it combined a very wise judgment. I have come across many who, for having known her, have thanked God and taken courage. " Throughout her College life, I think I can truthfully say, she was universally loved and feared : everyone who met her felt the charm and attraction of her nature, and at the same time was conscious of a high standard of conduct up to which she lived, and expected that others should also live." A college tutor sums up tersely some of the sources from which her influence was drawn : " Her charm of manner was a striking note in her character, and this was enhanced by her natural reserve ; it was a most attractive blend of humour and modesty. I do not remember hearing her speak of the deeper things of life, yet you could be quite sure they were there ; they crystallized into life instead of words. I have no special recollection of what she did, only a vivid remembrance of what she was. The singleness of vision and aim, the strenuousness and persistence of purpose which were characteristic of her, and might have led her to disregard the feelings or opinions of others, were tempered by her kindness of disposition, and a saving sense of humour. She could not have done a mean or petty action to save her life. I have never known anyone to whom the language of the fifteenth Psalm was more applicable. \*' She has been cut off in the midst of her days ; but that is not the last word. She once wrote, in a letter of sympathy to a friend who was suffering from bereavement : - ' When someone so full of vitality goes, it makes it impossible to believe that their energies have really come to an end. It seems as though they must be needed for other work.' And to some of us, amongst the ' thoughts that transcend our wonted themes,' there will ever arise a vision, on that farther shore, of the welcoming smile and the helping hand, greeting, as of old, the tired traveller, and succouring the bewildered and distressed."

-----  
Crewdson, Gertrude Gwendolen Bevan (1872– 1913), college administrator and benefactor, was born on 28 March 1872, in Manchester, the second daughter among the four children of William Crewdson, a manufacturer and a member of the Society of Friends, and his wife, Ellen Waterhouse, sister of Alfred Waterhouse, the architect. She was left an orphan in 1881 and was thereafter brought up by a housekeeper, Miss Loader, who was also a governess with considerable experience of preparing students for Cambridge. At first they lived in Reading, and then at Bournemouth, in the hope of improving Gertrude's health: she had a tendency to consumption all her life. Her formal education began late. Because of its bracing air, and on the advice of Elizabeth Welsh, mistress of Girton College, Cambridge, she chose to go to St Leonard's School, St Andrews, at the age of twenty-one. She went as a by-pupil in a house which then trained teachers, to prepare herself for university entrance. She made rapid progress there and in 1894 entered Girton, whose buildings had been designed by her uncle. Mistrusting woolly abstractions, she had a penchant for expressing ideas in diagrammatic form, and she chose to read for the natural sciences tripos part I. She then took a fourth year at the college to study geology. Her beauty and charming personality, together with great talent as a pianist, ensured the respect and affection of her fellow students, who elected her senior student during her final year (1897– 8), to represent them in college affairs.

When she left Cambridge, Gertrude Crewdson was elected by the former students who had received certificates that they had fulfilled the conditions necessary for a Cambridge degree, as their representative on the governing body of Girton College. In 1906 she graduated MA, taking advantage of the offer of Trinity College, Dublin, between 1904 and 1907, to confer degrees on women with appropriate qualifications. She had returned to Girton in 1900 as librarian and registrar, becoming junior bursar in 1902. A woman of means, she was a quiet and generous donor, providing the college with small requisites of plants and books. She resigned in 1905 to live in her own home.

From 1892 to 1899, Miss Crewdson had her permanent home with her older brother, Wilson Crewdson (1856– 1918) and his wife, Mary Bevan, in Reigate, Surrey. In 1899, she bought her own house, Homewood, Aspley Heath, near Woburn Sands in Bedfordshire. She furnished it with great taste and care, buying antique furniture, Japanese pictures and ornaments, some of these being curios from her travels abroad. She opened the house and its extensive garden during the summer months as an inexpensive holiday home for professional women, putting aside the small sums raised. On her death these amounted to £250, which she left to Girton College, resulting in the Frances Buss Loan Fund. Among her other benefactions to the college was a large piece of land to the north of the buildings, which she had purchased in 1902 to save it from housing development.

Her Quaker upbringing had instilled in Gertrude Crewdson a high sense of purpose and service. A teetotaler, she had firm principles, but never obtruded them on her associates. She supported the non-militant women's suffrage movement. She took a particular interest in the Quaker School for Artisans at Sibford, near Banbury. She travelled widely in Greece, Crete, Sweden, and Norway, but her first love was for Egypt and its ancient past. Characteristically, she took a course in Egyptology before spending a winter and spring in Khartoum. On her death, Girton was the recipient of her collection of Egyptian antiquities.

Gertrude Crewdson was active, to the point of being restless, all her life, an attribute consonant with her lifelong battle with tuberculosis, of which she died, at home, on 14 October 1913, at the early age of forty-one. A memorial brass was unveiled in her memory in the chapel at Girton College. Her successor as bursar, Eleanor Allen, when she died in 1929, bequeathed money to the college to found the Crewdson memorial prize for natural sciences.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a College administrator and benefactor.

12-**Maria Crewdson**<sup>65,66,67</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1836 in Southside, Manchester and died on 23 Jan 1919 in Crown Hill, Plymouth, Devon at age 82.

Maria married **Francis Edward Fox**,<sup>7,65,66</sup> son of **Francis Fox**<sup>65,67,139,175</sup> and **Rachel Womersley**,<sup>65,67,176</sup> on 2 Sep 1858 in FMH Manchester. Francis was born on 28 Jan 1834 in Bruce Grove, Tottenham, London and died on 10 Jul 1914 in Uplands, Tamerton Foliot, Devon at age 80. They had 11 children: **Rachel Maria, Francis Wilson, Albert, William Eustace, Margaret Theodora, Helen Mary, Constance Marian, Percy Crewdson, Edward Hamilton Bruce, Evelyn Anne, and Alfred Francis Hubert.**

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Uplands, Tamerton Foliot, Devon.

General Notes: Francis Edward Fox . . 80 10 7 1914 Uplands, Tamerton-Foliot, nr. Plymouth. An Elder. Francis Edward Fox, the only son of Francis and Rachel Fox, was born at Tottenham in 1st month, 1834, and at this quiet village, as it then was, with its pleasant homes and interesting circle of Friends, he lived until, in 1870, he moved to Falmouth. F. E. Fox was an active boy of affectionate disposition and happy temperament. He delighted in active exercises, and those who associated with him in these days will recollect his pleasure when on a frosty winter day the pond before his father's house became the scene of lively groups on the ice. It was doubtless in reference to these bright memories that he wrote the following lines many years later : - - " Old friends, a many a joyous day As we circled on together, On that dear old spot where we erst would meet. All speeding as on magic feet, While laugh and shout the ear would greet, In that glorious wintry weather. Oh give me back the old delights, So wild, so fresh, so free. Take what ye will of minor joys, But give this back to me !" F. E. Fox was educated at home and at Grove House School, and then at University College, London, and during these years he formed friendships of life -long value. After taking his degree, he began business life with his father in the City. In 1855 his beloved mother died, and in his record of her closing hours he writes : - " This affliction is doubtless sent in infinite wisdom and mercy to wean us from the things of earth and fix our affections on the things of Heaven. May this blessed effect be produced in my mind, though I do indeed feel how strong are the attractions that bind me to earth." In 1858 he was married to Maria Crewdson, the eldest daughter of Wilson and Margaret Crewdson, of Southside, nr. Manchester, and the blessing of their close and tender union was permitted to continue for nearly 56 years. Their Golden Wedding in 1908 found them surrounded by a large group of children and grandchildren ; and at all times F. E. Fox entered with characteristic zest and pleasure into the young life around him. His father's death in 1862 was a deep sorrow, and brought him much fresh responsibility. In 1870 he and his wife left Tottenham, on his retiring from active business, and for a short time they resided at Boslowick, near Falmouth. During this time he took an active part in a cottage Meeting in a neighbouring hamlet, in reference to which there is the following entry in his brother-in-law, Alfred Lloyd Fox's, journal : - " My brother-in-law, F. E. Fox, is come to Boslowick, and has opened a little Meeting at Prislw, where I have felt it would be a duty to open one this autumn ; so this work is, to a great extent, taken off my feeble hands, and I believe that Frank has a precious gift for such Meetings, and a gift increased by cultivation ; the people seem to like and profit by it, numbers increase - Frank is encouraged." In the summer of 1871, F. E. Fox joined James Veale and Frederick and Anna Fox as their companion in a visit for religious work in the Scilly Isles ; and in 1873 he was a member of the Yearly Meeting Committee who visited Meetings in Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting. In 1871 he removed to Plymouth, but still for some time spent part of the year at Boslowick. About six years later he settled at Uplands, a charming country place a few miles from Plymouth, looking over the Valley of the Tamar to the Cornish hills, which became his home for the remainder of his life. Here, in these congenial surroundings and in the midst of a little circle of relatives and friends, his active, energetic nature found abundant scope. A keen rider and cyclist, he delighted in the various activities of country life. Few appreciated more than he a good cross-country walk, and he had a receptive eye for the beauties of Nature. Travelling, also, particularly in mountain scenery, was a special joy to him, enhanced by his skill and pleasure in using his brush. Many are the sketches he made of scenes he visited, and he found a constant source of enjoyment in working from them in his study. F. E. Fox was associated with much religious and philanthropic work in Plymouth, including that of the Town Mission and the British and Foreign Sailors' and Friendless Girls' Societies. He also took much interest in a coffee-house which he opened in the village of Tamerton. Frequently he would give an address at a Mission Meeting, or, on a First-day evening, at a Meeting held in his brother-in-law, R. Reynolds Fox's premises. For addresses of this kind he seemed to have a special gift. Almost invariably they were directed to delivering, in simple, evangelical terms, the message of salvation. And the force and earnestness with which he spoke, combined with his knowledge of Scripture and an unflinching facility of expression and illustration, gave these addresses a character of their own, full of the humility and love and vigour of the speaker. There was generally little in them of a didactic nature. The relations of modern developments of scientific theory and historical and literary criticism to the study of the Bible he viewed from the standpoint of one deeply concerned to uphold the authority of the Scriptures, and in conversation he would maintain his point of view with much energy and resource of argument, but always with a humility and consideration that inflicted no wounds. He had, also, a ready pen, and both in writing and speech he delighted in the telling of an effective story. For many years he was a County Magistrate and County Councillor, and he continued to hold these positions until his death. His work on the Bench was marked by his considerate judgment and feeling for the poor. He also took part locally in political meetings in the Conservative or Unionist interest, and he was associated with the work of the Aborigines' Protection Society for the welfare of native races. His early life, it is believed, was not without its inner conflicts until he realized the liberty of the children of God. But in early manhood he found his abiding rest in loving faith in Christ his Saviour. Here was the anchorage which held through the varying experiences of a life rich in blessing, yet not without its anxieties and sorrows. Again and again were he and his wife called to part with beloved children, four of whom died in infancy and two in manhood. One who knew him well in later life writes : - " I have heard many persons speak from the Evangelical standpoint, but never heard or knew any one who had made it more his own, or who more truly felt that his sins were washed away by the blood of Jesus, and that it was only through faith in His name that we can be made spiritually whole." A member of Plymouth Meeting writes : - " In the removal of our dear friend, the members of Plymouth Meeting feel they have lost one who walked amongst them in a spirit of humility and love. His addresses, which were always brief, dealt almost exclusively with the fundamental truths of Evangelical Christianity, his mind habitually running on those Scriptures which described his own personal experience concerning sin and forgiveness through a crucified Saviour. Our friend was always suspicious of teaching which seemed to lessen the intensity of the doctrine of the atoning work of Christ, and yet in any challenge which he felt it right to make in public, or in private conversation, he would qualify all his statements by the confession

## Descendants of John Pease

---

of his own unworthiness to argue with those who might doubtless be living a holier life than himself. " His vocal prayers in the meeting were marked by great reverence and humility, and if at the end of a Meeting in which there had been blessing and power he knelt in prayer, it was always felt that his utterance was a sealing of the Spirit on the hour of worship." It was his earnest desire to be a witness to the Master he so loved, and touching tributes since his death bear evidence that it was a ministry on which a blessing was permitted to rest. How he sought strength for such service can well be imagined by those who knew how regularly he would withdraw alone to some retired summer-house or place in his garden before the day's work. His warm feelings and ready sympathy gave him a personal influence that reached many beyond the immediate circle of his relatives and friends. Often he would say a few earnest words of kindly interest to persons he happened to meet, and he constantly carried a small supply of tracts to give away when opportunity offered. Many have testified to the help and cheer they received in these simple ways. During the last year of his life there was an evident failure of strength, and it was with some effort that he attended the last Yearly Meeting as usual, but he felt that he might again have a message of the simple faith as it is in Jesus, which he longed that the Society of Friends should uphold. After the Yearly Meeting he paid visits to his children at Beccles and Great Ayton. Of his last address at the latter place his son-in-law writes ; - " He spoke of the love of God through Christ, so simply and yet so earnestly, his face seemed to be lit up with a felt sense and assurance of the depth and truth of the message of wonderful love and of the safety of those who accept it, that it was noticed by many, and I for one could not help wondering whether it was not his last appeal in that house, as indeed it proved to be." On the next day he returned to Uplands, and some days of his usual active life followed, including a visit to his son and daughter-in-law at Yealmpton, before the attack came on from which he was not permitted to rally. A few days of, it is believed, painless illness were most patiently borne, until, on the morning of the 10th of 7th month, spared even a farewell, he fell asleep. In the depth of their loss his dearest ones give thanks for his joy,

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRGS.
- He was educated at Grove House School in Tottenham, London.
- He was educated at University College, London.
- He worked as an Underwriter in London.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.
- He worked as a JP for Cornwall.

13-**Rachel Maria Fox** was born on 5 Jul 1859 in Gravesend and died on 3 Mar 1860.

13-**Maj. Francis Wilson Fox**<sup>195</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1860 in Tottenham, London and died on 3 Jun 1904 in Riverside, California, USA at age 43.

Francis married **Agnes Denise Rogers**, daughter of **Reginald Rogers**<sup>18</sup> and **Mary Frances Nankivell**,<sup>18</sup> on 30 Nov 1892 in Mawnan, Cornwall. Agnes was born on 31 Oct 1865 and was christened on 17 Dec 1865 in Mawnan, Cornwall.

13-**Albert Fox** was born on 5 Jan 1862 in Tottenham, London and died on 7 Jan 1862 in Tottenham, London.

13-**William Eustace Fox** was born on 15 Nov 1863 in Tottenham, London and died on 5 Aug 1864 in Tottenham, London.

13-**Margaret Theodora Fox**<sup>7,27</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1866 in Tottenham, London and died on 17 Nov 1941 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 75.

14-**Sir Theodore Penrose Fry 3rd Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1892 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 6 Aug 1971 at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.

14-**Helen Joyce Fry** was born on 11 Jan 1896 in Woodburn, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1972 at age 76.

15-**Diana Margaret Wilson**

16-**Deidre Elizabeth Ward**

16-**Gillian Margaret Ward**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Christopher Nevil Wilson**

16-**Annabel Rose Wilson**

14-**Sir John Nicholas Pease Fry 4th Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 23 Oct 1897 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 14 Jan 1985 at age 87.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1915-1919.

15-**Margaret Jane Fry**

16-**Jeremy Nicholas Fry Redway**

15-**Geraldine Ann Fry** was born in 1929 and died in 1930 at age 1.

14-**Margaret Isobel Fry** was born on 4 Apr 1900 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire, died in 1978 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire at age 78, and was buried in St. Andrew & St. Mary churchyard, Grantchester, Cambridge.

15-**Judith Amy Sophia Burkitt**

16-**Margaret Fyffe**

15-**John Francis Crawford Burkitt**

15-**Miles Theodore Crawford Burkitt**

14-**Sophia Geraldine Fry** was born on 25 Jun 1902 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire.

14-**Sir Francis Wilfrid Fry 5th Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 2 May 1904 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 26 Jul 1987 in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 83.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MIME JP.
- He was educated at Clifton College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Mining area manager in County Durham.
- He worked as a Bomb disposal officer in 1940-1942.
- He worked as an Area General Manager, Mid-West Durham Area, Durham Division, National Coal Board.

13-**Helen Mary Fox**<sup>66</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1868 in Tottenham, London and died on 27 Jan 1919 in Crown Hill, Plymouth, Devon at age 50.

Noted events in her life were:

- Miscellaneous: She died 4 days after her mother.

13-**Constance Marian Fox** was born on 21 Oct 1869.

Constance married **Dr. George Raymond Fox**, son of **George Edward Fox** and **Jane Wakefield Richardson**. George was born in 1870 in Plymouth, Devon and died on 24 Jun 1956 in

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Freedom Fields Hospital, Plymouth, Devon at age 86. They had four children: **Percy Hamilton, Constance Grace, Dorothy Crewdson, and George Noel.**

General Notes: Worked with the Friends Ambulance Unit in 1918 and was awarded a medal by the King of Belgium.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1914-1915.
- He worked as a Physician. Retired to "Rockrose", Downterry, Cornwall.
- He was a Quaker.

14-**Percy Hamilton Fox**

14-**Constance Grace Fox**

14-**Dorothy Crewdson Fox**

14-**George Noel Fox** was born in 1901 and died in 1973 at age 72.

George married **Esther Crombie**. Esther was born in 1904 and died in 1958 at age 54.

13-**Percy Crewdson Fox**<sup>131</sup> was born on 1 Jan 1871 in Boslowick, Falmouth, Cornwall and died on 29 Dec 1902 in Plymouth, Devon at age 31.

13-**Edward Hamilton Bruce Fox** was born on 2 Jul 1872 in Boslowick, Falmouth, Cornwall and died in 1952 at age 80.

Edward married **Maude Geraldine Fox**, daughter of **Charles Alfred Fox** and **Gulielma Maria Richardson**,<sup>32</sup> Maude was born on 9 Mar 1882 and died in 1976 in Tavistock, Devon at age 94. They had six children: **Barbara, Betty, Violet Geraldine, Frances Priscilla, Gulielma, and Peter Bruce.**

14-**Barbara Fox**

14-**Betty Fox** was born in 1905 and died in 1960 at age 55.

Betty married **John Lucas**. John died in 1967.

14-**Violet Geraldine Fox** was born in 1911 and died in 1988 at age 77.

Violet married **Donald Lindsey**.

14-**Frances Priscilla Fox** was born on 29 Jan 1913 and died on 27 Jul 1979 at age 66.

General Notes: They bought Pinchinthorpe House from Sir Alfred E. Pease. When Priscilla Debenham died in 1979, the house was sold.

In about 1978, my father, Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt. and myself, travelled over to Pinchinthorpe at the families invitation, to collect various hunting trophies and things, that had remained at Pinchinthorpe and which had belonged to my grandfather, Sir Alfred E. Pease. We were also able to make arrangements for the removal of the large stained glass window, that at one time had been situated in Gt grandfather's London home at 24 Kensington Palace Gardens. This was later sold.

Noted events in her life were:

- She resided at Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough.

Frances married **Capt. Horace Gilbert Wanklyn Debenham**, son of **Horace Bentley Debenham**<sup>145</sup> and **Rosa Evelyn Wanklyn**, in 1933 in Plympton, Devon. Horace was born on 9 Sep 1897 in Thrifts Hall, Theydon Bois, Essex and died on 1 Nov 1977 at age 80. They had three children: **Frank, Daphne, and Peter.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Flying Corps.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He resided at Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough.

### 15-Frank Debenham

Frank married **Jane**.

### 15-Daphne Debenham

### 15-Peter Debenham

14-Gulielma Fox was born in 1914.

Gulielma married **Col. Ronald Fox**, son of **Walter Richardson Fox** and **Elizabeth Caroline Hunt**. They had one son: **Geoffrey**.

### 15-Geoffrey Fox

14-Peter Bruce Fox was born in 1918 and died in 1978 at age 60.

13-Evelyn Anne Fox was born on 18 May 1877 in The Mount, Plymouth, Devon, died on 24 Jul 1877 in Mannamead, Plymouth, Devon, and was buried on 27 Jul 1877 in FBG Budock, Falmouth.

### 13-Alfred Francis Hubert Fox

### 12-Frances Elizabeth Crewdson

Frances married **Richard Reynolds Fox**,<sup>171</sup> son of **George Fox**<sup>16,139,171,330</sup> and **Rachel Collier Hingston**,<sup>16,139,171</sup> on 3 Oct 1867 in FMH Manchester. Richard was born on 27 Mar 1840 in Kingsbridge, Devon, died on 11 Oct 1915 in Crown Hill, Plymouth, Devon at age 75, and was buried in FBG Plymouth.

General Notes: Richard Reynolds Fox .75 11 10 1915 Crown Hill, Plymouth. An Elder. The earliest picture we have of Richard Reynolds Fox is that of a happy boy in the midst of a large group of brothers and sisters in their home in the beautiful country surroundings of Kingsbridge, Devonshire. The son of George and Rachel Fox, encompassed by sweet and christian influence, he seems very early to have responded to the Divine Love, which through the varied experiences of long and devoted service was the dominant impulse of his life. A letter written to his mother on his 10th birthday has been preserved : - " I take up my pen to give thee a little memorial and show thee that this is my 10th birthday. I think I love Him above all things. It is true that I love thee and Papa, but I love Him better who died for me. For He said ' He that loveth father and mother more than Me is not worthy of Me.' May I be one of His innocent lambs without spot or blemish. Dear Mamma, may we all be as loving as our blessed Lord and also as forgiving, for He said, when He was in acute pain ' Father forgive them for they know not what they do.' " One of his brothers tells us of the happy Saturday afternoons when, with a pony placed by their father at their disposal, he and Reynolds enjoyed their first experience of tract distribution among the pretty villages of South Devon. After receiving private tuition at home, he attended Benjamin Abbott's school at Hitchin, and after a brief training at his father's bank, and subsequently with Joseph Pease, at Darlington, he was articled to a firm of solicitors in Bristol, acquiring further knowledge in the London chambers of his friend, Joseph Bevan Braithwaite. While in Bristol he undertook one of the Senior Classes of boys at the Friars, and many of his letters show not only his warm interest, but his deep spiritual concern for the boys under his charge. In a letter to his mother written about this time, he says : - " I am well in health, and as for my soul, I am thankful to be able to express my belief that I am enabled from day to day to consign it more and more to the keeping of my Saviour." In the year, 1867, our friend married Frances Elizabeth Crewdson, the second daughter of Wilson Crewdson, of Manchester, and in the following year settled in Plymouth as a solicitor, in partnership with his cousin, Henry Prideaux. Their beautiful country home became, and to the present time continues to be, at once a centre of inspiration and a welcome resting-place to workers in every part of the Lord's vineyard. Letters from missionaries in many lands record the hallowed memories which gather around the name of " Westbrook," and it is interesting to notice the deep impression made on many of their minds by the reverent morning and evening service of Bible-reading, hymn, and prayer, which seemed to draw the worshippers into the very Temple of the Lord. Among the honoured guests in the home from time to time, we recall the names of Moody and Sankey, Dr. Grattan Guinness and his son, Henry Drummond, Dr Torrey and many another herald of the Cross. Space will not permit us to do more than mention the various efforts for the promotion of righteousness, temperance and social uplifting, which Reynolds Fox undertook in his town and neighbourhood. The Band of Hope Union, the Temperance Association, the Town Mission, the Seamen's Bethel, have all at different times had the advantage of his presidency, and whether occupying, as he did at one time, the important position of Member of the Westminster Licensing Committee in conjunction with such men as Lord Courtney, Professor Westlake, Q.C., and others, or in providing a coffee-room and Temperance Club for the young men in his neighbouring village at Crown Hill, he displayed the same earnest solicitude for the moral well-being of his fellow-men. He was also one of the founders of the Convalescent Home at Crown Hill, and acted as its Secretary from its commencement till the time of his death. On New Year's Sunday, 1873, Reynolds Fox established a Mission Meeting at Westbrook, which, in conjunction with his cousin, the late Frances Edward Fox, has been maintained till the present time. Many appreciative letters from members of the Young Men's Christian Association, of which for many years our friend was a vice-president, speak of the great loss they have sustained in his wise counsel and generous support. The work and aims of the Bible Society were specially dear to his heart. As an earnest and consistent member of the Society of Friends, R. R. Fox was an invaluable counsellor and helper, and there were few of its activities in which he did not take a foremost part. For many years the Friends' Foreign Mission, the Syrian Mission, the Home Mission, found in him a faithful and sympathetic supporter,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

while to his own Quarterly Meeting of Devon and Cornwall he gave ceaseless and ungrudging service, and there were few questions of policy or administration on which his advice was not sought. About eighteen months ago, he relinquished his position as Clerk of the Committee on Ministry and Oversight, which he had held over twenty years. But it will be in his own Meeting at Plymouth that his loss will be most deeply and increasingly felt. For a long period of years he proved himself the sympathetic friend and the wise counsellor of all, occupying faithfully the office both of Elder and Overseer, exercising a kind and discriminating judgment in all matters brought before the Overseers, and as an Elder, deeply concerned that the Ministry of the Meeting should be under the control of the Holy Spirit and a living testimony to Christ and His salvation. He frequently took vocal part in our Meetings for Worship, which were enriched by his prayerful and reverent spirit, and his very presence seemed to increase the rarity of the spiritual atmosphere. Before the decline of his health, he was diligent in his attendance at the Monthly and other Business Meetings, often driving in from his country home three or four times a week to be present on these occasions. Thus Reynolds Fox lived amongst us, always radiating a spirit of cheerfulness and love. Although an earnest Evangelical, always ready to defend the faith that was in him, his convictions were supported rather by Christian courtesy than by controversy, and he always recognised the many-sidedness of Truth. A Friend writes : - " It was always a great pleasure to me to meet him on Committees and in Yearly Meeting, and often and often I have rejoiced in his unswerving allegiance to the Saviour, when we came to difficult points." With a sincere and life-long attachment to Friends and their principles, he yet moved in unity with all earnest souls, and had many personal and attached friends both in the Anglican and Free Churches. Before the phrase materialised, he worked towards the " Mobilisation of Faith," with true catholicity of spirit. Representatives of different Churches and men of all grades of society were present at the interment, which took place at Plymouth on Oct. 15th. In the ministry of the Meeting it was emphasised that personal love to the Lord Jesus Christ had been the dominant impulse of our friend's life, and that it was through this unwavering love he had been enabled so fully to exercise the Stewardship of Faith. The benediction of Peace and the assurance of Victory were ours as we sang the lines of one of his favourite hymns : - " Jesus, the very thought of Thee With sweetness fills the breast, But sweeter far Thy face to see And in Thy presence rest." And so, amid the autumn sunsline and the purple of the distant hills of Dartmoor, we laid our beloved friend to rest

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Benjamin Abbott's School, Hitchin in Hitchin, Hertfordshire.
- He was educated at trainee with his father's Bank in Kingsbridge, Devon.
- He was educated at trainee with Joseph Pease in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as an articled to Solicitors in Bristol, Gloucestershire.
- He worked as an articled Solicitor to Joseph Bevan Braithwaite in London.
- He worked as a Member of the Westminster Licensing Committee in London.
- He worked as a Solicitor with Henry Prideaux in 1868 in Plymouth, Devon.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

11-**Thomas Robson**<sup>256,315</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1805 and died on 10 Feb 1864 in Jersey, Channel Islands at age 58.

Thomas married **Ellen Grove** on 10 Aug 1835. Ellen died in 1872. They had five children: **Thomas, James Albert, Ellen Elizabeth, Ellen,** and **Margaret Robson.**

12-**Thomas Robson**<sup>60,96</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1838 and died on 15 Aug 1897 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire at age 58.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Quaker Minister.

Thomas married **Mary Wilson.** They had eight children: **Thomas, William Henry, Alfred, Margaret Richenda, Charles Herbert, Harold, Mary Ellen,** and **Leonard.**

13-**Thomas Robson** was born on 19 Jun 1868.

13-**William Henry Robson** was born on 15 Sep 1869.

13-**Alfred Robson** was born on 31 Jan 1871.

13-**Margaret Richenda Robson** was born on 15 Sep 1872.

13-**Charles Herbert Robson** was born on 4 Sep 1874.

13-**Harold Robson** was born on 25 Feb 1876.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Mary Ellen Robson**<sup>96</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1878 in Huddersfield, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1895-Jul 1897 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

13-**Leonard Robson**

12-**James Albert Robson** was born on 31 Mar 1840 and died on 16 Apr 1843 at age 3.

12-**Ellen Elizabeth Robson** was born on 13 Mar 1842 and died in 1843 at age 1.

12-**Ellen Robson**

12-**Margaret Robson Robson**<sup>23</sup> was born in 1843 in Manchester and died on 10 Apr 1865 in Kirkstall, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 22.

Margaret married **William Henry Marshall**,<sup>23</sup> son of **William Marshall**<sup>23</sup> and **Deborah Croft**, on 12 Aug 1863. William was born on 30 Mar 1837 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 8 Jul 1888 at age 51. They had one son: **William Henry**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1851-1852 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Stockbroker in Leeds, Yorkshire.

13-**William Henry Marshall** was born on 9 Jul 1865.

11-**Elizabeth Robson**<sup>18,65,137,138,160,256</sup> was born on 2 Oct 1815 in Fawcett Street, Sunderland (1 Oct 1815 also given), died on 1 May 1881 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex at age 65, and was buried on 6 May 1881 in FBG Stanstead.

General Notes: Elizabeth Green, 65 1 5 mo. 1881

Stanstead. An Elder. Wife of Joshua Green. Elizabeth Green was the second daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Eobson, and was born on the 2nd of Tenth month, 1815, at Sunderland, from which place her family removed to Liverpool when she was about five years old. Here she resided till her marriage, and during this period her parents were frequently absent from home on religious service, both in this country and on the Continent, and also in America. But though left for years without their loving care, the same Lord who called them to labour for Him in other parts of His vineyard, watched over her, and among other blessings, for twelve happy years gave her a sweet young sister as a companion, to whom her heart was united in no common bonds. Bitter indeed was her grief when this dear child was suddenly called away to her heavenly home, and this first great sorrow produced a lasting impression on her young spirit.

No written record is left of the early years of E. Kobson's life ; but it is believed that from a child she was the subject of frequent religious impressions, though she often had to pass through seasons of great proving. While yet almost a girl, she was sorely tempted to doubt the doctrine of the atonement ; and had it not been for the kindness and wise counsel of an older Friend, who at this critical period was made the instrument in leading her back to trust in Christ as her Ee- deener, she has often said she believed her faith would have been completely shipwrecked ; and most thankfully did she speak of God's great goodness to her in sending His servant to show her the perilous condition she was in.

In a diary, commenced in 1841, she writes, at the age of twenty-six : - " In meeting this morning, was permitted to feel the power of the Holy Spirit to subdue all other feelings in my mind, and for a time to reign there, filling me with desires to make the sacrifice of my whole heart to God, and that His word may indeed be a lamp to my feet and a light to my path. P. G. spoke on the text, ' Even so it is not the will of your Father that one of these little ones should perish.' She encouraged those who might be ready to say, ' I shall one day perish by the hand of Saul/ to entire trust and dependence on the Saviour, saying that she thought there was much comfort in that Scripture, 1 He that spared not His own Son,' &c. It was a most sweet little sermon, and, from one of her experience, calculated to encourage such a weak halting creature as myself ; perhaps at a future day I may remember it to profit. After meeting, notwithstanding the communion I had been permitted to have with the Source of Truth, I felt in no lessened degree the power of my easily besetting sins. Oh ! what a constant struggle is needed to keep the watch ; it seems too hard for me."

After the marriage of a cousin to whom she was much attached, we find the following entry : - "*Eighth month 20th, 1841.* - I greatly feel dear 's departure, and still more deeply my very great weakness in every sense. Oh ! I long for that state of mind in which self-denial is a chief ingredient, and when my chief delight may be to do the will of my Heavenly Father, willingly making any sacrifice to serve Him. Oh ! what an effectual medicine would this be in the cure of my many grievous maladies."

Again, a few months later, she writes : - "*Twelfth month 8th.* - Since writing the above my course has been greatly varied both in temporals and spirituals ; in the latter respect, on looking back, I see cause for nothing but deep sorrow and humiliation for the many offences I have committed against my God. While at S my time was much passed in society, and a worldly spirit took sad possession of my heart. I yielded to many temptations which might indeed have been all joy, if they had proved the trial of my faith 6 working patience.' There were times when,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

in His great mercy, He was pleased to give me a little sense of His judgments, and of the narrow path which Christians have to tread, teaching me to deny myself, and take up the cross ; but alas ! it was only a transient following of Him ; the love of other things quickly regained possession, and I would have had two masters.

Oh ! it is hard work totally to surrender myself, to lose my own life to find Him. Oh ! I earnestly desire that this may be effected ; but great, un- speakably great, is my weakness, though, thanks be to God, all things are possible with Him Oh ! may the warfare be indeed begun and carried, forward is my earnest prayer."

*" Third month 28th, 1842.* - I believe I have of late been greatly hindered in my heavenward progress, by giving way too much to my own futile reasonings ; speculating too much upon what course is best to pursue ; to what this or that will lead ; looking round and questioning with flesh and blood. But the Almighty has been pleased to show me that it is best simply to seek His blessed Spirit to guide, enlighten, and instruct, casting every care upon Him, the great Potter, who alone can bring forth a vessel to His praise."

*On the 12th of Tenth month, 1843,* E. Robson was married to Joshua Green, of Stanstead, where she resided during the remainder of her life.

In her journal, we find the following, under date *First month 24th, 1847* :-

" Mercies, numberless mercies, have been strewed along my path ; two dear little girls are among my choicest blessings, and these require the restraining, watering, fostering, ever- watchful hand of one who should herself be living near the Fountain of truth. Oh ! may this consideration animate me to renewed diligence to live the Christian's life."

For many years after this entry in her diary, E. G. was unable to continue the practice of writing in it, her time being closely occupied by the constant demands which an increasing family made upon her ; and so fully did she realise her responsible position as a wife and mother that no selfish gratification was allowed to interfere with these high duties.

*In Eighth month, 1860,* we find her writing to an absent daughter as follows, showing how very earnestly she desired the happiness of her children above every other earthly blessing : -

" I do believe it is intended that we should be happy in this fair and beautiful world. It can only be sin that keeps us from happiness, and the greater our love to God and our fellow- creatures the greater, without a doubt, will be our happiness, and the less will our trials be felt. Oh ! my precious child, words could not tell thee the depth of my longing for thee, and for you all, that you may know for yourselves the ' Peace of God which passeth all understanding;' that the great aim of your lives may be to know the Saviour as your Saviour, to feel that He has really become your all in all, the chief object of your hopes and desires. Remembering that we cannot serve two masters, I believe that the earlier we give up to His service, the easier it is; for it is very hard to eradicate a love of the world if once it has strong hold on the heart.

*Again, in a letter dated 17th of Fifth month, 1861,* she writes : - " I have not time to write much more now, dearest, except to express the wish I feel for thee, as for myself, that we may very diligently cultivate and strive after such an earnest love for our Saviour, that it may become as our meat and our drink to do His will. Oh ! the more we seek Him, the more frequent we are in prayer to Him, the more we shall find His love in our hearts, overcoming all that is evil, and bringing us nearer to heaven."

*To the same (21st of Fifth month, 1864)* :- " We had a grand and awful thunderstorm last night ; the lightning after we were in bed was most vivid. I thought of those dear to me, hoping they were safe ; but it is so sweet to know that He is as near us amid the fearful roar of the elements as when nature is at rest and quiet; and I have often felt it good forme to be made to feel the reality of His power, which might destroy us instantaneously ; for are we not all too apt to forget this, and really to act almost as if we could with impunity do what we please ? I earnestly long for us all, darling, and for myself especially, that we may become increasingly afraid to offend Him in thought, word, or deed ; for precious indeed are the promises to those who fear Him, and sweet it is in all things to follow this heavenly leader, who will guide into the paths of safety and peace."

To return to her journal : - " *Sixth month 4th, 1866.* - Favoured with a precious sense of the goodness and love of God, and earnest desires raised to be more single- hearted, to leave all my own reasonings and plannings, and to rely simply, humbly, and sincerely on the guidance of my God. Oh ! be Thou near Thy poor and most profitless child; be with me wherever I go, guide me by Thy counsel, most especially in the deeply responsible duties devolving upon me as a mother."

*" Eleventh month 16th, 1866.* - Have been endeavouring to ask a blessing of my gracious Heavenly Father on my efforts for the temporal and spiritual good of the dear children ; for He who gave them a being in this world knows all that is best for them whilst living in the world, and truly c except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it.' "

*On the 13th of Fourth month, 1872,* she wrote to a son : - " There is nothing that makes life go so pleasantly, either to ourselves or others, as a kind, genial, warm heart ; and if we look benevolently upon all our fellow-creatures, wishing to do them a good turn whenever we can, looking out for occasions when we can help or cheer them, I believe it is the most effectual way to drive out selfishness. Oh, dear , how wonderfully we may be helped from on high if we seek continually for the help that Jesus gives to His followers. I long for you all more than I can tell thee, that you may indeed make Him the guide of your youth ; but, really to grow in best things, it must not be an occasional turning to Him, it must be a really taking of His easy yoke upon us. And this will rid us of the heavy, cruel burden with which Satan loads his followers."

*To the same, First month 25th, 1874:-* " There is nothing I so much long for as a larger measure of the love of God in my heart, really to keep the first commandment ; but this spiritual blessing, and all others, are given us out of Christ's fulness. Oh, He has rich blessings to bestow upon us, and freely will He give them to those who truly come to Him ; whose dependence is placed on Him alone. He has promised rest to the weary and heavy-laden, and let us be quite sure that He is faithful who has promised ; therefore, if we do not enjoy that rest of soul for which we long, let us look for the fault in ourselves, for it is there we shall find it. We may be sure we are holding back something. We have not given up fully to Him to do with us what He pleases. Till we do this, I am persuaded we shall ever remain in a halting condition ; we shall know but little of that peace and that fulness of joy that is at God's right hand, and of which I believe He gives us a foretaste even here. Do not think I am speaking as one who has attained- far from it ; but I earnestly desire it for myself, and for all of us. Let us ask, then, for more faith, more love, more ability to dedicate ourselves to His service. I am persuaded it is His will that we should be rejoicing Christians, not wandering about in the wilderness, as the Jews, because of their rebellion, had to do, but enjoying the corn, the wine, and the oil of the promised land."

*To a daughter, Fourth month 19th, 1876* :- " We have so little control over the events of our lives, and so little power to bring about the things that we should desire, did we indeed know what these were ; while at the same time we know as much as this, that as we sow, so shall we reap ; therefore we have a part to act of the greatest importance to us ; a code of morals of the very highest and most sublime order is held out to us in the Bible, leaving no room for doubt as to how we are to act, both towards our fellow- creatures and towards our God,- a code in which love is the essence, the love of our whole heart, mind, strength, and soul, towards our Maker, and a love not in word only, but in deed and in truth, towards our fellow-creatures, - a standard, which while it is well for us often to bring before us, we know full well can never be attained by these evil hearts of ours with any strength that we possess ; but then, what is impossible with men is possible with God. Oh ! to have our wills so given up, so acting in concert with His, that we may feel His love so pervading our hearts, as to know something of what it is by it to fulfil the law."

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*To the same, Fifth month 4th, 1876:-* "To-day the weather is glorious, perfect in its brightness and beauty. I went for a long walk this morning by myself ; it was truly lovely ; the trees just bursting many of them, while others were more advanced, and some scarcely showing any signs of greenness, but all proclaiming the awaking of nature from its winter sleep, and loudly showing forth the praises of Him who makes all His creatures to know their seasons. How glorious it is to read Him in His works, and see in them our own loving Father, who deals with His creatures from the depths of His own perfect love ! Truly our hearts ought to respond by giving Him our greatest and best affections."

Writing after the Yearly Meeting of 1877, she says : - "We seem to have had, as it were, a feast of fat things ; and now that we have done feasting, the time seems to have come to endeavour to gather up the fragments, and to make the best use we are able of them, for the benefit of our own souls ; and I do feel how responsible we are for these fresh privileges, and greatly desire to be quickened into a much more diligent carrying out of the first duty,\* as I take it, of every Christian, and the one from which all fruit must spring - to live in the Spirit, and to seek in every thing to be guided by Him who has promised to be with His people continually, to give them that water that should be as a well, springing up into everlasting life. What a beautiful thought I have felt this to be of late."

On the 5th of Sixth month, 1879, E. G. writes in her diary as follows :- " It is more than three years since I made any entry here, and now I feel bound to speak of the great goodness of my Heavenly Father in the continuance of His mercies to us as a family, while so many around us are suffering in various ways. ... As regards my own state of mind I may thankfully speak of an increasing sense of an abiding presence of Christ with me. Oh ! for this may I praise Him continually ! may it be my constant desire and aim to serve Him continually, and that my daily life may show forth His praise."

When away from home in Eleventh month, 1880, she writes to a son : - " I am very glad that thou art reading George Fox, and appreciates him so much, and thus can see the ground on which we Friends stand. I believe it to be the true and highest standard, and one which the world has yet to know, though the dawn may have broken upon the minds of many. I do believe there is a great deal of sham in much of the religion of the country, nor would I say that we are clear by any means ; for one can hardly help believing that there is a good deal that passes under the name of religious observances, that with many is mere form. We want the substance, and then all shadows will nee away. All thy children shall be taught of the Lord, and great shall be the peace of thy children.' How comforting and encouraging the thought that He will teach us, if we come as little children, to receive from Him this teaching ; and the oftener we come the quicker will be our advancement in His school. This I say, not as having attained, for few have failed in this duty more than I ; but still I know the truth of it."

As will be seen from the foregoing letter, E. G. was warmly attached to the principles of the Society of Friends ; and while giving to all Christians, of whatever denomination, the right hand of fellowship, and rejoicing in any efforts used for the extension of Christ's kingdom, she was very anxious that Friends, as a Society, should not be behindhand in this glorious work, as she felt was the case, but should be filling their right place in the world, believing most fully that God has a special work for them still to do.

The extracts which have been given from E. Green's letters and memoranda, will convey some idea of her humble loving spirit ; but only those who were constantly with her could fully know what an influence for good her consistent Christian walk had upon those around her. She possessed the power of sympathy with others in no common degree, and her loving unselfish spirit felt nothing too small to claim her interest. One, on hearing of her death, writes : - " To me her memory is very precious ; from a child I felt the power of her loving quiet spirit, making all happy around her, and imperceptibly yet surely pointing and leading upwards, homewards, heavenwards."

She was very mindful of the reputation of others, always putting the most favourable construction on their actions, so that she might be truly said to possess that charity which " thinketh no evil," and " hopeth all things."

For many years the head of a large household, her quiet, genial, cheerful manner made all feel at home with her, and earnest were her endeavours to lead all who were under her care diligently to follow that which is good. She was of a very social disposition, greatly enjoying the society of her friends, and though ever careful of their feelings, did not hesitate to give a word of reproof or advice where she saw it was needed ; but all was done so humbly and lovingly that the occasions were comparatively rare where offence was taken.

As may be inferred from one of her letters, she had a very great love of nature, which steadily increased with her years, as shown by her remark- ing, shortly before her death, in reference to a fernery that had lately been made : - " I could not have had it at a time of my life when I should have enjoyed it so much as now. I think when one gets nearer Heaven, one's enjoyment in such things increases." All subjects that showed forth the power and wisdom of the Creator in His works were a peculiar delight to her.

In 1865 she was appointed to the station of Elder, and for the last four years of her life she not unfrequently spoke in meeting, never at any great length, but with freshness and power. Her great concern for the highest good of her fellow- creatures did not end here ; she was a frequent visitor among the poor, and most indefatigable in endeavouring to help them in many ways, especially in the right training of their children. She took a lively interest in the cause of temperance and did much to promote it in the midst of many discouragements, one great aim of her life being to do with her might whatever her hand found to do.

In the spring of 1878 her health became much affected, and her symptoms were pronounced to be so serious that from that time she felt her life to be very uncertain ; but she soon seemed much better, and her ability to leave the future with perfect confidence in her Heavenly Father's keeping, in addition to her naturally hopeful disposition, prevented this knowledge from throwing any gloom over her remaining years, and only served to make her more in earnest for the good and happiness of others, and to enhance the rich qualities of her mind and heart.

Early in 1881 she became much more unwell, and frequent attacks of headache and vertigo greatly alarmed her friends, though they still clung to the hope that she might be spared to them awhile longer : but at the end of Fourth month it became evident that her life on earth would soon be ended. Owing to her being overpowered with sleep, which was one of the features of her last short illness, there was little opportunity for conversation ; but no outward expression was needed to tell where her hopes were placed; and, even were it required, the few short sentences which fell from her lips in answer to remarks made to her by relations and friends evinced most unmistakably her perfect trust and quiet confidence in that loving Lord who sustained her to the end. In answer to the question " whether she felt the Lord's presence near her," she replied " Oh yes, He is so kind, so gracious, so loving ;" and to a friend who remarked that she had always found her Heavenly Father good to her in the past, and trusted she found Him so now, she said - " Oh yes, so very, very good." Thus she most peacefully passed away on First-day, the 1st of Fifth month, to be, it is reverently believed, " For ever with the Lord."

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

Elizabeth married **Joshua Green**,<sup>18,32,65,76,98,121,137,138,160,267</sup> son of **Joseph Markes Green**<sup>16,84,137,160,172,197,282</sup> and **Mercy Day**,<sup>16,84,137,160,172,197,282</sup> on 12 Oct 1843 in Liverpool. Joshua was born on 5 May 1813 in Saffron Walden, Essex and died on 16 Feb 1894 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex at age 80. They had seven children: **Elizabeth Robson, Mary Charlotte, Richard Crafton, Henrietta, Joseph Joshua, Margaret Ann, and Harford.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an apprentice Grocer, with Day & Robson in Saffron Walden, Essex.
- He worked as a Grocer in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.

12-**Elizabeth Robson Green**<sup>137</sup> was born on 20 Oct 1844 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Stoke Newington, London.
- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1859-Dec 1860 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Mary Charlotte Green**<sup>18,23,32,64,65,137</sup> was born on 1 May 1846 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died on 8 Feb 1916 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 69.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1860-Jun 1863 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

13-**Ethel Mary Mounsey**<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1869 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1925 at age 56.

13-**Wilfred Arthur Mounsey**<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1871 in Sunderland, County Durham.

14-**Michael James Mounsey**<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

14-**Eleanor Catherine Mounsey** was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

14-**John Backhouse Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

14-**Barbara Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

13-**John Harold Mounsey**<sup>18,32,137</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1873 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 8 Dec 1951 in Ambleside, Cumbria at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in West Lawn, Sunderland.

14-**Edith Ursula Mounsey** was born on 16 Jul 1900 and died in 1920 at age 20.

14-**Wilfred Edmund Mounsey**<sup>23,94,164,262,268,269,270,271</sup> was born on 8 Dec 1902 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 2 Sep 1995 in Cumbria at age 92.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1916-1921 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at St. John's College, Cambridge in 1922-1925.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Schoolmaster, Doncaster Grammar School from 1926 in Doncaster, Yorkshire.

### 15-John Dymond Mounsey

#### 16-Graham Matthew Mounsey

##### 17-Hamish M. T. Mounsey

##### 17-Owen J. X. Mounsey

16-Mary Nicola Dymond Mounsey<sup>275</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1964 and died in 2005 at age 41.

General Notes: Update from Graham Mounsey 7/9/2010

-----  
MOUNSEY.— On 19th June, 1964, to Christine (Rushworth) and John D. Mounsey (1943-48), a daughter,, Mary.

### 15-Hester Ann Dymond Mounsey

16-Daniel Patrick Willink<sup>22</sup> was born on 17 May 1961 and died in May 2002 at age 41.

General Notes: Suicide

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1974-1975 in York, Yorkshire.

#### 17-Daniel Thomas William Willink

#### 17-Josie Willink

#### 17-Samantha Jane Willink

#### 17-Sunny Dymond Willink

#### 17-Rhiannon Willink

#### 17-Jesse James Willink

#### 17-Sirin Annabel Willink

#### 17-James Willink

#### 17-Nicholas John Willink

#### 17-Thomas Stewart Willink

#### 16-Helen Jessica Willink

#### 16-Priscilla Marian Willink

12-Richard Crafton Green<sup>137</sup> was born on 28 Mar 1848 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Artist in Saffron Walden, Essex.

Richard married **Edith Emily Hicks**,<sup>137</sup> daughter of **Thomas Smith Hicks**<sup>137</sup> and **Ellen Sanders**,<sup>137</sup> on 27 Aug 1879 in Stanstead. Edith was born on 14 Apr 1855 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died in 1944 at age 89. They had two children: **Gurnell Crafton** and **Wilfred Arnold**.

13-**Gurnell Crafton Green**<sup>137</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1881 in Stanstead.

13-**Wilfred Arnold Green**<sup>137</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1883 in Saffron Walden, Essex.

12-**Henrietta Green**<sup>65,76,137,138,282</sup> was born on 3 Feb 1851 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died on 24 May 1890 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 39.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister in 1882.
- She worked as a Quaker Missionary in 1884 in Hangkow, China.

12-**Joseph Joshua Green**<sup>137,331</sup> was born on 15 Apr 1854 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died on 24 Oct 1921 in Godwyn Lodge, Hastings, Sussex at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Merchant of Stanstead.
- He worked as a President of the Friends Historical Society 1908 To 1909.
- He was educated at Ackworth & Sidcot schools.

Joseph married **Elizabeth Poulter**,<sup>137</sup> daughter of **Daniel Perry Poulter**<sup>98,137,267</sup> and **Emily Wheelwright**,<sup>267</sup> on 7 Feb 1884 in FMH Dover. Elizabeth was born on 26 Nov 1860 in St. James Parish, Dover, Kent and was christened on 17 Aug 1873 in Dover, Kent. They had four children: (**No Given Name**), **Elizabeth Wylmer**, **John Wilmer**, and **Constance Emily**.

13-**Green**<sup>267</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1885 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died on 19 Jan 1885 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex. The cause of his death was Stillborn.

13-**Elizabeth Wylmer Green**<sup>137,267</sup> was born on 29 Jan 1886 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.

13-**John Wilmer Green**<sup>137</sup> was born on 24 Aug 1887 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bachelor of Commerce.
- He worked as a Chartered Accountant in Manchester.

13-**Constance Emily Green**<sup>267</sup> was born on 7 Jan 1889 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.

12-**Margaret Ann Green**<sup>16,65,137</sup> was born on 14 Jan 1856 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex, died on 19 Sep 1913 in Saltburn, Yorkshire at age 57, and was buried in FBG Kennington, Ashford, Kent.

General Notes: Margaret Ann Headley .57 19 9 1913 Ashford. Died at Saltburn-by-Sea. Elder and Overseer. (Reported last year.)

The following memoir relates to one whose distinguishing characteristics, perhaps, were humility and self-effacement, and anything in the nature of praise would have been wholly repugnant to her. It is hoped, however, that some particulars of a life eminently devoted to service for God may prove an inspiration and encouragement to others to follow her as she followed Christ, and to exalt the grace of God which was in her. Margaret Ann Headley was the youngest of the four daughters of the late Joshua Green, of Stansted Montfitchet, Essex, and of Elizabeth Robson (formerly of Sunderland and Liverpool), his wife. Here she was born on the 14th of January, 1856, in the ancestral home of her paternal grandmother's family, where they had resided for at least one hundred and seventy years. Margaret Ann Green, as she then was, came of a God-fearing Quaker stock on both the paternal and maternal sides. Her father's family, who originally hailed from Yorkshire, joined the Society of Friends as early as 1652, and she was eighth in descent from John Greene, of Liversedge, near Huddersfield, yeoman, who, having had all his property confiscated under a praemunire, died a prisoner in York Castle " for the Truth," in 1676. Her father was a recorded Minister in the Society, and her mother an Elder who exercised the ministerial gift, and at least ten of her uncles and aunts were either Ministers or Elders ; while her maternal grandmother, Elizabeth Robson, of Liverpool, who died in 1843, was

## Descendants of John Pease

---

a distinguished Minister in the Society, and for some thirty-five years was continually engaged in religious service in Great Britain and Ireland, America, and the Continent of Europe. Margaret A. Green's upbringing, therefore, was naturally in accord with the Quaker traditions and associations of the middle of last century, and both her parents were deeply interested in the welfare of the Society to which they belonged. Her mother, the late Elizabeth Green, was an exemplary character in all the relations of life, and there is an account of her in *The Annual Monitor* of 1882. She was not only a consistent Friend, but steadfast in that Evangelical faith for which her honoured mother was so distinguished ; was a woman of deep spiritual experience and earnest humble piety, and of such a serene, loving -hearted and sympathetic nature as strongly attracted all with whom she came into contact, both older and younger ; and her conscientious discharge of the multifarious and exacting duties of a large household (including several business assistants and servants) was, with her other virtues, largely instrumental in moulding the character of the subject of this notice. Margaret A. Green from her early childhood was delicate, and she is remembered by her family as a very sweet-looking, gentle-hearted and conscientious child, of whom her mother writes under date 3-iii.-1857, that she " was when she was born, in the opinion of all who saw her, a very pretty little thing. She has been an easy, happy, good-tempered child, bright and merry." And this character held good during the remainder of her life. Her maiden days were spent in a charming old-world village, abounding in pretty country walks, and in a home where a large, beautiful and productive garden was a great and delightful feature, her father being, like others of his family, an enthusiastic and able horticulturist and fruit-grower ; and Margaret's love of nature, and her garden at Ashford, which contained fruit trees chosen for her by her father, was largely fostered through the like affection of both her parents in her childhood. There, then, M. A. Green spent a joyous childhood, loyally and devotedly attached to her parents, her three brothers and three sisters, and from her youngest years evidencing that sweetness, unselfishness and humility of disposition, that devotion to duty, which so eminently characterised her as she advanced in years. When quite a child, in common with her brothers and sisters, she was brought up by her beloved mother, who delighted in service for the poor, to visit such in their own homes, to talk and read to them, and to distribute tracts and periodical literature. Here then was sown the seed which in after years bore so much fruit to the praise of God. M. A. Green was educated at home with a younger brother and two intimate girl friends, by her two eldest sisters, and later she went to school at Lewes, then under the care of members of the Trusted and Special families, and where her next elder sister Henrietta had preceded her. Here she is remembered by an old school-fellow (and she formed some life-long friendships at school) " as a pretty, delicate-looking dark haired girl ; " and another who was a devoted friend through life writes : - " I feel as if I had been devoted to her ever since I could remember, and I cannot think of one instance when there has been even a slight misunderstanding between us." Upon leaving school in the early seventies, M. A. Green entered upon the many domestic duties which devolved upon her, which she continued cheerfully and conscientiously to discharge whilst under the family roof. But apart from the faithful discharge of " the daily round, the common task," she and her sisters entered largely into work for the poor of Stansted, visiting the sick and afflicted, conducting Bible-classes for girls at their family home and elsewhere on First Day evenings, mothers' meetings in the village, and in the summer time assisting to hold open-air and other meetings both in Stansted and the adjoining villages, and cottage meetings in the winter months, engaging in temperance work, etc. She also, in common with her family, took much interest in the holding of fortnightly meetings for the reading and study of literature, to which members of various religious communions met upon a common basis in the quiet Quaker home, and found their divergence of religious outlook and misunderstandings greatly lessened by these social opportunities. About 1878, M. A. Green became closely associated with her beloved sister Henrietta, who was a Minister, and of whom there is an account in *The Annual Monitor* of 1890, in work at the adjoining village of Elsenham, in the holding of cottage and open-air meetings, and in the regular visitation of the poor, etc., which eventually resulted in a Meeting-house being built, and a permanent Friends' Meeting established. This service at Elsenham was not only eminently blessed of God to the sisters, and others of the household (M. A. Green's father taking a prominent part in the services on First Day evenings), but to the uplift and conversion of a number of people, whose temporal and spiritual welfare had been sadly neglected, but who cordially responded to the love and sympathetic interest shown them. In 1884, Henrietta Green sailed for China as the pioneer Quaker Missionary there, and, whilst the parting with this dear sister, with whom she was united in the closest bonds of sympathy and affection, was indeed a close trial, it was also one which brought M. A. Green much sympathetic interest in Foreign Mission work, and proved an ever-increasing stimulus through life to its advocacy and assistance. Previous to this, in 1881, M. A. Green had lost her beloved mother, and she and her sister earnestly strove to make up, so far as possible, this irreparable blank in the home circle. In 1885 Margaret Ann Green married Herbert Dimsdale Headley, of Ashford, Kent, whose elder sister had married, two years previously, her youngest brother. Here at Ashford she joined the little circle of Friends then meeting in the old Meeting-house in New Rents. At that time there was but little aggressive work carried on by Friends there. Not satisfied without active effort on behalf of those around her, she joined her husband immediately after her marriage in initiating Mission work, and despite weak health, threw herself whole-heartedly into it. Their efforts were rewarded in the establishment of a Gospel Meeting, Men's and Women's Adult Schools, as well as work among children. In more recent years she followed with deep interest the spread of the Adult School Movement, and either in company with her husband or sometimes alone, she visited all parts of the county in furtherance of this object. In this work, indeed, she was indefatigable, verily acting as the right hand of her beloved husband, and throughout the county her genial face and benign and inspiring manner won her many friends. As President of the Women's Adult School at Ashford, she was also greatly beloved. Her sympathetic and active support was also extended to the Ashford and District Nursing Association, to the National Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children, to the boarding- out of pauper children, to the cause of Peace and Anti- opium and other valuable work for the uplift of the poor and " him that hath no helper." Her interest in the prosperity of the Society of Friends made itself manifest in a variety of ways. She was for a number of years an Elder and Overseer, as well as a Minister (although unrecorded, at her own request), was for many years Clerk of the Women's Quarterly Meeting for Kent ; and she had a deep and loving concern for the welfare of our Meetings for worship ; she frequently shared most helpfully in the vocal service of these Meetings, and her offerings in prayer evidenced the close communion of her daily walk with God ; and even when she took no vocal part, the uplifting influence of her presence was felt amongst her Friends. Whilst naturally of a timid and retiring disposition, which suffering bravely borne for many years accentuated, M. A. Headley was remarkably faithful in the discharge of her official duties in the Society. And while she had at times faithfully to deal with some of her friends, she seldom if ever, gave offence, unpalatable truths being presented by her with so much kindness, sympathy, and true humility. From her girlhood days, as we have seen. Foreign Mission work lay very near her heart. Later, she joined the Board of the Friends' Foreign Mission Association, a meeting of which she attended only about a fortnight before her death. She did, indeed, much to deepen the influence of Friends in the district of Ashford in the needs of the non-Christian world. Throughout her life she had taken an active share in Temperance work, and was instrumental in helping not a few to abstain from strong drink, and begin the Christian life. She was at the time of her death President of the Ashford Branch of the Women's Total Abstinence Union, an office she had held for some years, and she was for a short time also a Good Templar. Some years ago M. A. Headley and her husband established a Friends' Mission at Challock, near Ashford, and here, later, they possessed a country cottage - residence. The interests of the work at Challock lay very near their hearts, and their home was thrown open on several occasions in connection with varied interests of our Society and of Adult School work. Into these M. A. Headley entered as hostess with her accustomed whole -heartedness, ready even to sacrifice health itself in the endeavour to care for the happiness

## Descendants of John Pease

---

and comfort of others and of her guests. Those who were privileged to be present at the Young Friends' Conference and Tramp held at Challock only a few weeks before her home-call, will not easily efface from their memories how much her presence helped towards the success of the gathering, although at the time she was in seriously impaired health. Her ability to see the humorous side of things, so evident to those who came into contact with her in social life (and her sympathy extended towards those who were in sorrow and distress as well as in joy), manifested the fact that close fellowship with Christ sets the heart free to enter into the very varying aspects of our everjr-day life. As years passed by, M. A. Headley had much experience of happiness in the midst of a large circle of her husband's near relatives at Ashford (four households eventually in all), and many friends, by all of whom she was greatly beloved. Notwithstanding this, she was called upon to pass through times of deep sorrow and trial. The loss in infancy of her dear little children was to her a never forgotten and very sacred sorrow, and her mother-heart found comfort in seeking the welfare and happiness of the children and young people, among whom she was always a great favourite. In an obituary notice in One and All, M. A. Headley is truly described as one who " went about doing good ; " but while this is wholly true, a striking feature of her character, as we have said, was her remarkable humility, un-obstrusiveness and selflessness ; so well did she obey the command of her Lord not to let the left hand know what the right accomplished. It will be seen from the above that M. A. Headley 's life was a very full one, but only those very closely associated with her knew how heavy were her public engagements. And in spite of this she ordered her affairs so well that she never seemed hurried, for hers was " a heart at leisure from itself to soothe and sympathise." Indeed, nothing was more beautiful than her home -life, her devotion to her husband and their common interests, and her abounding hospitality and welcome to the many guests who found a haven of rest and bodily and spiritual refreshment at the three successive homes H. D. and M. A. Headley owned and occupied at Ashford, as well as their cottage home at Challock. For some months before her death, M. A. Headley had given evidence of failing health, and had passed through times of great suffering, but it was not anticipated that the call would be so sudden. On the 10th of September, 1913, she journeyed North to stay at Saltburn-by-Sea with her sister Mary Charlotte Mounsey, of Sunderland, and others of her family, in the hope that the change would prove beneficial in re-establishing her health. Two days later, however, whilst taking tea with her sister, she had suddenly a thrombotic seizure, from which she never recovered consciousness, and passed peacefully away on the 19th, to the intense grief of her sorrowing husband, family, and friends. The funeral took place in the ancient Friends' Burial Ground at Kennington, near Ashford, on the 22nd (at which place her infant children had been formerly interred), when there was a large and profoundly sympathetic gathering of relatives and friends. Here in this beautiful God's acre, remarkable testimonies were borne to the benign influence of M. A. Headley's life from childhood to the grave, and the memory of this impressive and touching occasion will not easily be effaced by those privileged to be present. We may fitly close this account with the words recorded on her memorial card : - "\* In Thy presence is fulness of joy ; at Thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore."

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Elder and Overseer.
- She worked as a Quaker Minister.
- She had a residence in Ashford, Kent.

Margaret married **Herbert Dimsdale Headley**,<sup>65,137</sup> son of **Henry Headley**<sup>16,64,70,137,139,330,332,333,334</sup> and **Hannah Maria Burgess**,<sup>16,64,137,139,330,332,333,334</sup> on 9 Sep 1885 in FMH Stansted Montfitchet. Herbert was born on 16 Sep 1862 in Ashford, Kent and died on 18 Aug 1937 in Old Barn House, Charing, Kent at age 74. They had two children: **Alice Margareta** and **Donald**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School.
- He was educated at St. Austell in St. Austell, Cornwall.
- He worked as a Grocer in Ashford, Kent.
- He worked as a Printer and Publisher. Headley Brothers. The Invicta Press in Ashford, Kent.

13-**Alice Margareta Headley**<sup>137</sup> was born on 19 Jul 1887 in Ashford, Kent, died on 17 Aug 1887 in Ashford, Kent, and was buried in FBG Kennington, Ashford, Kent.

13-**Donald Headley** was born in 1893 and died in 1893.

12-**Harford Green**<sup>23,65,137,212</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1858 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died on 6 Oct 1931 at age 73.

General Notes: GREEN.— On 6th October, Harford Green (1873-74),aged 73 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with JP.
- He was educated at Henry Barron Smith's school in Weston-super-Mare, Somerset.
- He was educated at Sidcot School in 1870-1873 in Sidcot, Somerset.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1873-1874 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Merchant in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex.

Harford married **Hannah Mary Headley**,<sup>23,65,137</sup> daughter of **Henry Headley**<sup>16,64,70,137,139,330,332,333,334</sup> and **Hannah Maria Burgess**,<sup>16,64,137,139,330,332,333,334</sup> on 12 Apr 1883 in FMH Devonshire House. Hannah was born in 1854 in Ashford, Kent. They had four children: **David Harford**, **Henry Leslie**, **Ursula Margery**, and **Kenneth Harford**.

13-**David Harford Green** was born on 11 Dec 1888 and died on 11 Dec 1888.

13-**Henry Leslie Green**<sup>22</sup> was born on 3 Jul 1890 in Stansted Mountfitchet, Essex and died in 1917 at age 27.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1905-1908 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Ursula Margery Green** was born in 1893.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1908-Jul 1909 in York, Yorkshire.

Ursula married **Leonard Brown**.

13-**Kenneth Harford Green** was born on 10 Dec 1895 and died in May 1985 in Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 89.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Landscape Gardener.

Kenneth married **Rosamund Sarah Dell**, daughter of **John Christopher Dell**<sup>23,93,216,291,296,297</sup> and **Violet Marjorie Cambridge**,<sup>23,93,291,296,297</sup> Rosamund was born in 1917 and died in 1992 at age 75. They had one son: **(No Given Name)**.

### 14-Green

11-**Mary Charlotte Robson**<sup>256</sup> was born on 27 Nov 1816 in London and died on 14 Jan 1829 in Liverpool at age 12.

10-**Ann Robson** was born on 28 Apr 1770 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 29 Dec 1840 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 70.

Ann married **John Mounsey**,<sup>51</sup> son of **John Mounsey** and **Mary Hamilton**, on 19 Oct 1791 in Darlington, County Durham. John was born on 6 Oct 1766 in Penrith, Cumbria and died on 11 Feb 1833 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 66. They had five children: **Thomas**, **Margaret**, **Mary**, **Ann**, and **John**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Hatter & Furrier.
- He worked as an a Quaker by Convincement in 1790.

11-**Thomas Mounsey**<sup>32,35,43</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1793 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 7 Dec 1850 in Hendon Hill, Sunderland at age 57.

General Notes: Of Sunderland

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Farmer & Coal Owner.

Thomas married **Mary Capper**,<sup>35,43,44</sup> daughter of **Jasper Capper**<sup>16,24,32,44,198,257,263,329,330,335</sup> and **Anne Fry**,<sup>16,32,44,174,198,257,263,329,330</sup> on 17 Sep 1817 in FMH White Hart Court. Mary was born on 19 Jan 1795 in Gracechurch Street, London and died on 9 Sep 1870 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 75. They had seven children: **Edward**, **Jasper Capper**, **Ann**, **John**, **Thomas**, **Octavia**, and **Katharine**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Edward Mounsey**<sup>32,35,44</sup> was born on 26 Sep 1818 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 27 Dec 1904 in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland at age 86.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Penge, Surrey.
- He had a residence in Denham, Uxbridge, Middlesex.
- He had a residence in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland.

13-**Thomas Edward Mounsey**<sup>22,23,32,35</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1933 at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1860-1861 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Weston super Mare Agricultural College in Weston-super-Mare, Somerset.
- He was a Quaker until he resigned his membership in 1868.
- He worked as a Bank Clerk before 1908 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

13-**Ada Mary Mounsey**<sup>32,35</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1849 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 11 Mar 1903 in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland at age 53.

13-**Elizabeth Laura Mounsey**<sup>32,35</sup> was born on 20 Sep 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 19 Nov 1905 in Gravesend, Kent at age 53.

13-**Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born in 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham.

Edward next married **Emilie Hoffherr**,<sup>32,35</sup> daughter of **Jean Hoffherr** and **Louise**, on 20 Nov 1873 in Scarborough, Yorkshire. Emilie was born on 12 Aug 1842 in Shiltigheim, Germany and died on 3 Sep 1908 in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland at age 66. They had one daughter: **Aimee Louise**.

13-**Aimee Louise Mounsey**<sup>35</sup> was born on 27 Aug 1875 in Penge, Surrey and died in 1939 at age 64.

12-**Jasper Capper Mounsey**<sup>16,35,177</sup> was born on 25 Feb 1820 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 20 Feb 1895 in London at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Iron merchant.
- He worked as a Co-partner in the Bedlington Iron works with John Dixon, trading as Mounsey & Dixon. In 1861.

Jasper married **Elizabeth Waite**,<sup>16,35,177</sup> daughter of **John Robinson Waite**<sup>32,35,189</sup> and **Sarah Pryor**,<sup>32,35,189,278</sup> on 16 Oct 1851. Elizabeth was born on 3 Nov 1823 in London and died on 31 Jan 1862 in Bedlington Ironworks, Blyth Dene, Northumberland at age 38. The cause of her death was Killed by machinery whilst visiting the ironworks. They had seven children: **Ellen, Henry, Gulielma, Charles Herbert, Alfred, Frederick**, and **William Pryor**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Hollymount, Bedlington, . Newcastle upon Tyne.

13-**Ellen Mounsey**<sup>16</sup> was born on 2 Aug 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1899 in Reigate, Surrey at age 47.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Founder of the Missionary Helpers Union.

Ellen married **William Leatham Barclay**,<sup>16,261</sup> son of **Joseph Gurney Barclay**<sup>16,56,81,98,127,186,187,336</sup> and **Mary Walker Leatham**,<sup>16,80,186</sup> on 19 Jul 1877 in FMH, Westminster. William was born on 26 Jun 1845 in Walthamstow, London and died on 6 Jan 1893 in The Briars, Reigate, Surrey at age 47.

Marriage Notes: **19 July 1877, Thurs:** Letters and then off to William L. Barclay's wedding to Miss Mounsey at Westminster meeting, Margaret & Gurney, Alfred & Rachel Backhouse, Edward L & Katherine Backhouse, Jasper Mounsey &c &c - all went off pretty well.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law, Lincoln's Inn.
- He worked as a Banker. Partner in Barclay, Bevan, Tritton & Co. Before 1888 in 54 Lombard Street, London.
- He worked as an active member (Treasurer), of the Home Mission Committee.

13-**Henry Mounsey** was born on 7 Nov 1853 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1932 at age 79.

Henry married **Katherine O'Neill**.

13-**Gulielma Mounsey** was born on 2 Dec 1854 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1944 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 90.

Gulielma married **Thomas Wickham-Jones**, son of **Rev. Charles Powell Jones** and **Sophia Davies**, on 3 Nov 1880 in Croydon, Surrey. Thomas was born in 1847 and died in 1929 in Selhurst Road, South Norwood, Surrey at age 82. Another name for Thomas was Thomas Wickham Jones. They had five children: **Lilian Mary, Ellen, Katharine, Charles Alfred, and Edward**.

General Notes: THOMAS WICKHAM JONES . I am in the service of Robert Warner, the proprietor of Brooks' Wharf-we have sixty or seventy thousand boxes of tea there-on the arrival of a ship the consignment gets a rotation number, and then the consecutive number of packages - that is sent to the broker, who puts it into the merchants' hands-the showroom is used for public sales and first merchants' samples-We have a couple of advance boxes up from every ship, and they are put in the tearoom

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Wharfinger and Warehouseman.

14-**Lilian Mary Wickham-Jones** was born on 30 Mar 1882 in Selhurst Road, South Norwood, Surrey and was christened on 1 May 1882 in Croydon, Surrey.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Founder of the TWJ Foundation.

Lilian married **William Newman Higgs**. William was born in 1870 in Gloucester, Gloucestershire.

14-**Ellen Wickham-Jones** was born on 25 Mar 1883 in Selhurst Road, South Norwood, Surrey and was christened on 25 Apr 1883 in Holy Trinity, Croydon, Surrey.

Ellen married **Edward Sidney George Malins**. Edward was born in 1865. They had one son: **Charles Wickham**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Compton, Berkshire.

15-**Capt. Charles Wickham Malins RN** was born on 15 May 1913 and died on 28 Jun 1998 at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO DSC and Bar.

Charles married **Gillian Stockley**, daughter of **R. M. Stockley**. They had one daughter: **Penelope**.

16-**Penelope Malins**

Penelope married **Ian David Kinloch Wanklyn**, son of **Lt. Cmdr. Malcolm David Wanklyn VC** and **Elsbeth Kinloch**, in 1971. Ian was born on 31 Aug 1939. They had three children: **Alastair David, Oliver Charles, and Catriona Louise**.

17-**Alastair David Wanklyn**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Oliver Charles Wanklyn**

17-**Catriona Louise Wanklyn**

14-**Katharine Wickham-Jones** was born in 1884 in Selhurst Road, South Norwood, Surrey and was christened on 1 Nov 1884 in Holy Trinity, Croydon, Surrey.

14-**Charles Alfred Wickham-Jones** was born on 15 Jun 1886 in Selhurst Road, South Norwood, Surrey, was christened on 20 Jul 1886 in Holy Trinity, Croydon, Surrey, and died in 1977 in Pulborough, Sussex at age 91.

General Notes: The Great War campaign group of four awarded to 2nd Lieutenant C. A. Wickham-Jones, Royal Army Service Corps, late Surrey Yeomanry British War and Victory Medals (2 Lieut. C. A. Wickham-Jones); Defence Medal 1939-45; Territorial Force Efficiency Medal, G.V.R. (703 L. Cpl. C. A. Wickham-Jones, Surrey Yeo.), together with a National Territorial Championship prize medal, 1911, silver-gilt, the reverse inscribed 'Tpr. C. A. Wickham Jones', and 'Blackheath Terriers' prize medals (3), silver, all named to the recipient and dated 1912-13, and a set of related miniature dress medals, good very fine and better (25) £1600-1800

14-**Capt. Edward Wickham-Jones** was born in 1888 in Selhurst Road, South Norwood, Surrey, was christened on 12 Jun 1888 in Holy Trinity, Croydon, Surrey, and died in 1973 in Hammersmith, London at age 85.

General Notes: T./Lt. Edward Wickham-Jones, R.F.A. For conspicuous gallantry and devotion to duty. When ammunition was required on one occasion at the battery position he went himself to ascertain the best way to bring it, knowing the enemy were on both flanks. He returned through a heavy artillery and machine-gun barrage with the limbers, and withdrew the six guns in spite of the heavy shelling. His energy and coolness alone enabled this to be done. He eventually took the guns to another position and brought up six wagon-loads of ammunition.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.

Edward married **Agnes Rosa Dill** on 22 Feb 1922. Agnes was born on 4 Jan 1887 and died on 4 Dec 1927 at age 40. They had one son: **Charles**.

15-**Dr. Charles Wickham-Jones**

Charles married **Dorothea Primrose Mary Baylis**, daughter of **Roderick Llewellyn Baylis** and **Dorothy Phyllis Baylis**, in 1954 in Lambeth, London. Dorothea was born on 21 Mar 1933 in Romford, Essex and died in Nov 2006 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham at age 73. They had three children: **Caroline Rosa**, **Charles Thomas**, and **Mark Edward**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with FSA.

16-**Caroline Rosa Wickham-Jones**

16-**Dr. Charles Thomas Wickham-Jones**

Charles married **Clare Elizabeth S. Casey**.

16-**Prof. Mark Edward Wickham-Jones**

13-**Charles Herbert Mounsey** was born on 18 Dec 1855 in Sunderland, County Durham.

Charles married **Elizabeth Caroline Hutchinson**, daughter of **C. W. Hutchinson**, on 27 Apr 1885 in Madras, India. Elizabeth was born in 1859 after 1859. They had one son: **Jasper Percy**.

14-**Jasper Percy Mounsey** was born on 22 Nov 1887 in Madras, India.

13-**Alfred Mounsey** was born on 26 Aug 1857 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1938 in Worthing, Sussex at age 81.

Alfred married **Charlotte Ferrier**, daughter of **George Ferrier**. They had three children: **Kenneth**, **Vipont**, and **William**.

14-**Kenneth Mounsey**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Vipont Mounsey**

14-**William Mounsey**

13-**Frederick Mounsey** was born on 17 May 1859 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in Jun 1877 in New Zealand at age 18.

13-**William Pryor Mounsey**<sup>177</sup> was born on 20 Jul 1860 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 25 Dec 1861 in Hollymount, Bedlington, . Newcastle upon Tyne at age 1.

Jasper next married **Elizabeth Stanton**, daughter of **Philip Holmes Stanton** and **Eliza Bolton**, on 29 Apr 1869. Elizabeth was born on 24 Jun 1827 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1900 in Croydon, Surrey at age 73. They had one daughter: **Beatrice Emily**.

13-**Beatrice Emily Mounsey** was born on 30 Sep 1871 in South Norwood, Surrey and died in 1950 in Croydon, Surrey at age 79.

Beatrice married **Joseph Grant Priestley** in 1904 in Croydon, Surrey. Joseph was born in 1853.

12-**Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1821 and died on 10 Aug 1822 at age 1.

12-**John Mounsey**<sup>34,179</sup> was born on 7 Jul 1823 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 16 Jan 1896 in "Roborough", Bournemouth, Dorset at age 72, and was buried in Bournemouth Cemetery.

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Bishopwearmouth.
- He had a residence in "Roborough", Bournemouth, Dorset.

John married **Caroline May**,<sup>34</sup> daughter of **Dr. Edward Curtis May**<sup>34,60,63,65,83,139,254</sup> and **Caroline Hooper**,<sup>34,60,63,139,254</sup> on 26 Mar 1857 in FMH Tottenham. Caroline was born on 18 Sep 1828 in Tottenham, London, died on 30 Jan 1899 at age 70, and was buried in Bournemouth Cemetery. They had two children: **Gertrude Sophia** and **Rosamunde**.

13-**Gertrude Sophia Mounsey** was born on 4 Jul 1858 in Sunderland, County Durham.

13-**Rosamunde Mounsey** was born on 27 Dec 1859 in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**Thomas Mounsey** was born on 24 Aug 1824 and died on 25 Aug 1824.

12-**Octavia Mounsey** was born in 1828 and died in 1829 at age 1.

12-**Katharine Mounsey**<sup>24,32,43,83,184</sup> was born on 5 Oct 1831 and died on 5 Jun 1906 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 74.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

11-**Margaret Mounsey** was born on 28 Aug 1794 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 28 Oct 1810 at age 16.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1807 in York, Yorkshire.

11-**Mary Mounsey**<sup>84</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1796 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 18 Sep 1875 in Bishopwearmouth, County Durham at age 79.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1808 in York, Yorkshire.

11-**Ann Mounsey** was born on 11 Feb 1798 and died on 27 Mar 1800 at age 2.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**John Mounsey**<sup>32,45,62,100,137</sup> was born on 5 Oct 1801 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 6 Jul 1879 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an of Hendon Hill, Sunderland.

12-**Edward Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>9,27,32,100,142</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1840 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 9 Jan 1911 in Blackwell Hill, Darlington, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: Edward B. MOUNSEY, 70 9 Imo. 1911 Darlington. An Elder. The death of Edward Backhouse Mounsey, of Darlington, has left the Society of Friends poorer, for his was a rich nature, given freely for others. He died very suddenly of heart failure on the 9th January, in the office in which his business life was spent. He had had a slight illness during the previous autumn, but his health seemed very little impaired, and he had in no way altered his usual mode of life, and had been at meeting twice on the previous day. The elder son of John and Lucy Backhouse Mounsey, of Sunderland, he was heir to a strict Quaker tradition. His inheritance and upbringing had great influence on his character, and still more on his attitude towards life. But although his Quakerism, judged by modern standards, was strict, it was completely saved from narrowness by the natural tolerance of his disposition, which led him always to pass lenient judgment or more often not to judge at all. E. B. Mounsey's early years were spent in Sunderland, first in a house in Fawcett Street, now the chief business street of the town, and afterwards at Hendon Hill, which remained his home until his marriage. The eldest of a family of five, his home-life was particularly happy, and was especially marked by great love and reverence for his father and mother. Their wishes and his inclinations seemed identical, and it was his lifelong pleasure to endeavour worthily to follow in their footsteps. Indeed, he once remarked to his governess, when quite young - "Thou sees, it all depends on how you are brought up." A dominating personal influence of his youth, was that of his uncle Edward Backhouse, whose robust personality impressed itself powerfully on the mind of his nephew. An enduring affection existed between the two ; and it was a constant pleasure to E. B. Mounsey to recall the sayings and doings of his hero. Another influence was that of Jasper Capper Mounsey, whose whimsical fun found a ready response; for Edward Mounsey was endowed with a rich vein of native humour. After several years at the Grange School, Sunderland, he began his business life at the age of seventeen, at the opening of the Sunderland branch of the bank of J. Backhouse & Co., in which two of his uncles were partners. Later, he spent a year in London, studying at University College in company with two cousins, under the tutorship of the late William Scarnell Lean. After some years, he was called to the head office of the bank at Darlington, and in 1870 was admitted into partnership. In 1878, E. B. Mounsey married Rachel Ann Fryer, of Smelt House, near Bishop Auckland, and settled at Tees Grange, near Darlington. Six years later he moved with his family to Blackwell Hill, two miles from Darlington, which was his home until his death. More than for most men, his home and family were for him the central interest of his life. He was endowed with a capacity for great affection, and was fortunate in his opportunities for bestowing it. He found much of his happiness in the pleasures of his children, both during their childhood and later. A true child-lover, children loved him by instinct. During the last months of his life his baby grand-daughter and he became fast friends and playmates. His affections extended in marked degree to his brother and sisters, with whom he was linked by a close bond. Edward Mounsey's life was uneventful. The private bank in which he was a partner joined with others in 1896 to form Barclay & Co., Limited. He became a director of the Company ; but his chief work still lay at Darlington, where he attended daily, and took an active share in the management of the business. His balanced judgment was of great value when difficult questions required decision ; and he had the power, so useful in a banker, of being able to refuse requests pleasantly. In the public life of the town his generous nature found scope in the support of philanthropic and moral agencies. He was actively interested in the work of the Temperance Society, and his service on the Hospital Committee (latterly as chairman) was unflinching. He was in request as chairman of public meetings, for he always put the audience into a good humour and never spoke too long. E. B. Mounsey had considerable wealth, and with it simple tastes ; so that he was able to distribute largely to persons and organisations which won his sympathy. His was a sunny life. Numberless men and women are to-day grateful for a kind act or a cordial word, given not of intention, but overflowing inevitably from his heart of sympathy. He was immensely interested in everything that went on around him, and the many visitors who were welcomed at Blackwell felt at once that he was genuinely interested in their doings ; to all appearances he was never bored. This faculty made him an admirable host. He enjoyed, too, to show his guests the curiosities and oddities he had collected ; and at times would delight them with an exhibition of his skill as a conjuror, combining quickness of eye and hand with an inimitable flow of patter, which differed from that of the ordinary conjuror in that it was scrupulously truthful. In consequence of his strict Quaker upbringing, his instinctive taste for music was never developed. In photography, his love of order and method and a great capacity for taking pains were richly rewarded. A great feature of E. B. Mounsey's life from childhood and up to within a short time of his death, was the annual visit to Seaton Carew, in his youth a quiet seaside village. For many years a colony of Friends was established there each summer ; the family from Sunderland being its centre. Edward Mounsey stayed in the early days either with his uncle, or in lodgings. Later he inherited the family house, and the coble which was a source of constant delight through a long course of years. When an easterly wind kept the party ashore, there was endless resource in flying balloons, and kites of his own construction, and in making fireworks and letting them off before the whole population of the village. During the later years of his life, he found a new pleasure in motoring. It enabled him to see the country around his home as never before. His enjoyment was, perhaps, less in the beauty than in the infinite interest of what he saw ; and many were the happy hours spent by the side of one of his sons, map in hand, exploring lane and by-road in every direction. E. B. Mounsey was almost before anything a Friend. A great share of his time and energy was given to the work of the Society of Friends. He was brought up to look on Yearly and Quarterly Meetings as among the great events of the year. Only necessity kept him away from them. He held at one time or another nearly every office, within the Borders of Durham Quarterly Meeting, including the Clerkship, which he filled for nine years. As Elder his counsel was of great value, and to him usually fell the less pleasant duties of the office. As Overseer his time was freely given for the help of all who needed it. In Darlington Meeting he was convener of both Elders and Overseers ; and he became an unofficial court of appeal, if differences arose or difficulties needed solution. He never spoke in a meeting for worship, but he attended three times a week with the utmost regularity, and his devout worship spoke more eloquently than many a sermon, for it was known by everyone to be the reflection of his life. A cousin and near friend wrote of him : " We all feel that Edward's death has left a very wide gap in our family circle, and also in the life of the town and of the Society of Friends in this district. The more I think of his life, as we look upon it as a whole, the more I feel it was a very unusual one. His character was an uncommon mixture of sterling, steadfast worth. and of boyish enjoyment. It is very striking to see how his consistent life has told on all sorts of unlikely people. Letters have come from those who one would not have thought knew him at all well, telling of the lasting impression that casual interviews with him had left. His children feel that they have a rich heritage. He was one, too, who made himself felt wherever he was - though not a bit obtrusive - and his ways and sayings come back to us constantly." Part of the force of his example was due to his complete

## Descendants of John Pease

---

unconsciousness of his peculiar goodness. He was as incapable of a harsh judgment as of an ungenerous act ; yet he would often say, " People are very kind." " He did justice, he loved mercy, he walked humbly with his God," was quoted in Darlington meeting on the Sunday following his death ; and no words can better describe his life.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grange School in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker's clerk. J. Backhouse & Co. In Sunderland, County Durham.
- He was educated at University College, London.
- He worked as a Banker and Partner. J. Backhouse & Co. In 1870 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank in 1896.

13-**John Edward Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1879 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 22 May 1929 in Nutfield, Reigate, Surrey at age 49, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**John Patrick David Mounsey** was born on 1 Feb 1914 in London and died on 2 Jan 1999 at age 84.

15-**Frances Sarah Ann Mounsey**

15-**John Christopher Hugh Mounsey**

14-**Ann Mounsey**

15-**Jonathan Baines**

14-**Cmdr. Christopher Mounsey** was born on 11 Nov 1920 in London and died on 25 Jul 1944 in Action, English Channel at age 23.

14-**Elizabeth Mounsey** was born on 19 Dec 1922 in London and died in 1983 at age 61.

13-**George Fryer Mounsey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 9 Feb 1881 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 23 Jan 1961 in Dene Croft, Newcastle at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.

14-**Norah Kathleen Mounsey** was born on 4 Mar 1908 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 12 Jun 1908 in Belfast, Ireland.

14-**Kathleen Sheila Mounsey** was born on 18 Jun 1909 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 31 Oct 1997 in Bromley, Kent at age 88.

15-**Allison Lucy Macgeach**

16-**Patricia Rollier**

16-**Tanya Rollier**

16-**Joanna Rollier**

15-**Kathleen Elizabeth Burdon Taylor**

16-**George Jurgens**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Michael Christopher Burdon Taylor**

16-**Sarah Taylor**

14-**Edward Richie Mounsey** was born on 14 May 1912 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1986 in Dalbeattie, Dumfries at age 74.

14-**Michael Fryer Mounsey** was born on 12 Sep 1915 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 26 Jul 2000 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire.

15-**Tessa Caroline Mounsey**

16-**Laura Jane Wilkins**

14-**Colin Anthony Mounsey**

15-**Joseph Backhouse Mounsey**

16-**Elizabeth Helen Mounsey**

15-**Rachel Mary Mounsey**

16-**Emily Josephine Mounsey**

15-**Sarah Elizabeth Mounsey**

16-**Lucy Jane Counter**

16-**Paul Richie Counter**

13-**Lucy Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1882 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1968 at age 86.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Apr 1899 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Reginald Joseph Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1884 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Mar 1962 in University College Hospital, London at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Fireclay Co. Ltd.

14-**Dorothy Helen Mounsey** was born on 10 Aug 1922 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Jul 2012 in Darlington, County Durham at age 89, and was buried on 27 Jul 2012 in Memorial meeting, FMH Darlington.

14-**Priscilla Mary Mounsey**

15-**Richard John Nunn**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Anthony Edward Mounsey**

15-**Anthony Michael Mounsey**

15-**Nicola Marian Mounsey**

14-**David Reginald Mounsey**

15-**Helen Margaret Mounsey**

15-**Catherine Mary Mounsey**

14-**Margaret Lucy Mounsey**

15-**Christopher David Woodford Pratt**

15-**Rosemary Priscilla Pratt**

13-**Amelia Eliza Mounsey**<sup>27,30</sup> was born on 13 Oct 1886 in Blackwell Hill, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 May 1978 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1901-1904 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Edward Crosfield Wallis** was born on 20 Feb 1911 in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham and died on 25 Dec 1989 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire at age 78.

15-**Anthony George Henry Wallis**

16-**Robert Edward Martin Wallis**

15-**Peter Martin Wallis**

15-**Helen Elizabeth Wallis**

15-**Margaret Clare Wallis**

15-**Edward James Wallis**

14-**Henry Wallis** was born on 1 May 1912 in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham and died on 4 Dec 1989 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.

15-**Robin Wallis**

14-**Rachel Elizabeth Wallis** was born on 2 Nov 1914 in Penrith, Cumbria.

15-**Susan Elizabeth Rostas**

15-**Catherine Sarah Rostas**

15-**Anne Rostas**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Anthony Arthur John Wallis**

15-**Simon Charles Wallis**

15-**Paul Henry Wallis**

12-**Lucy Elizabeth Mounsey**<sup>32,108,179,261</sup> was born on 27 Nov 1841 in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**John Wilfred Mounsey**<sup>18,22,23,32,64,65,93,137,262</sup> was born on 7 Oct 1843 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 4 Jul 1914 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: MOUNSEY.— Or . the 4th July, 1914, at Sunderland, John Wilfred Mounsey (1857-60), aged 70.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1860 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Commission Agent in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Shipbuilder in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Treasurer of Sunderland PM in 1889-1912 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Secretary to the Sunderland and North of England Café Co. Before 1900 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

13-**Ethel Mary Mounsey**<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1869 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1925 at age 56.

13-**Wilfred Arthur Mounsey**<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1871 in Sunderland, County Durham.

14-**Michael James Mounsey**<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

14-**Eleanor Catherine Mounsey** was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

14-**John Backhouse Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

14-**Barbara Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

13-**John Harold Mounsey**<sup>18,32,137</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1873 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 8 Dec 1951 in Ambleside, Cumbria at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in West Lawn, Sunderland.

14-**Edith Ursula Mounsey** was born on 16 Jul 1900 and died in 1920 at age 20.

14-**Wilfred Edmund Mounsey**<sup>23,94,164,262,268,269,270,271</sup> was born on 8 Dec 1902 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 2 Sep 1995 in Cumbria at age 92.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1916-1921 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at St. John's College, Cambridge in 1922-1925.
- He worked as a Schoolmaster, Doncaster Grammar School from 1926 in Doncaster, Yorkshire.

15-**John Dymond Mounsey**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**Graham Matthew Mounsey**

17-**Hamish M. T. Mounsey**

17-**Owen J. X. Mounsey**

16-**Mary Nicola Dymond Mounsey**<sup>275</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1964 and died in 2005 at age 41.

General Notes: Update from Graham Mounsey 7/9/2010  
-----

MOUNSEY.— On 19th June, 1964, to Christine (Rushworth) and John D. Mounsey (1943-48), a daughter,, Mary.

15-**Hester Ann Dymond Mounsey**

16-**Daniel Patrick Willink**<sup>22</sup> was born on 17 May 1961 and died in May 2002 at age 41.

General Notes: Suicide

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1974-1975 in York, Yorkshire.

17-**Daniel Thomas William Willink**

17-**Josie Willink**

17-**Samantha Jane Willink**

17-**Sunny Dymond Willink**

17-**Rhiannon Willink**

17-**Jesse James Willink**

17-**Sirin Annabel Willink**

17-**James Willink**

17-**Nicholas John Willink**

17-**Thomas Stewart Willink**

16-**Helen Jessica Willink**

16-**Priscilla Marian Willink**

12-**Anna Priscilla Mounsey**<sup>32,62,261</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1847 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 4 May 1889 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 42.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1861-Oct 1862 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Schoolteacher in Sunderland, County Durham.
- She worked as a founder of the Sunderland YWCA.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- Miscellaneous: Travelled in Egypt and Palestine with a sister, 1888.

12-**Mary Emma Mounsey**<sup>32,108,179</sup> was born on 12 May 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1940 at age 89.

10-**Nathan Robson**<sup>98,189</sup> was born on 16 Feb 1772 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 6 Jul 1821 in Darlington, County Durham at age 49.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Linen Manufacturer of Darlington.

Nathan married **Rachel Brady**,<sup>189</sup> daughter of **Thomas Brady**<sup>16,56</sup> and **Rachel Saunderson**,<sup>56</sup> on 18 Jun 1794 in Thorne, Yorkshire. Rachel was born in 1769 and died on 18 Apr 1818 at age 49. They had six children: **Elizabeth, William, Rachel, Nathan, Stephen, and Mary**.

11-**Elizabeth Robson** was born on 11 Jul 1795 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 6 Nov 1822 at age 27.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1807 in York, Yorkshire.

11-**William Robson**<sup>330</sup> was born on 28 Jun 1797 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 17 Nov 1881 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Mercer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

William married **Rachel Hutchinson**, daughter of **Joshua Hutchinson**<sup>58</sup> and **Rachel Dixon**,<sup>58</sup> on 1 Nov 1821 in FMH Peel Court, St John's Street, Clerkenwell, London. Rachel was born on 15 May 1793 in London and died on 17 Nov 1868 at age 75. They had six children: **Maria, William, Nathan, Joshua Hutchinson, James Hutchinson, and Alfred Robson**.

12-**Maria Robson**<sup>30,98,337</sup> was born on 9 Aug 1823 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 11 Aug 1895 in Kensington, London at age 72.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Aug 1832-Jun 1835 in York, Yorkshire.

Maria married **Robert Collier Driver**,<sup>24,30,98,338</sup> son of **Charles Burrell Driver**<sup>24,176,338,339</sup> and **Ann Manning**,<sup>24,176,338</sup> on 21 Oct 1852. Robert was born on 28 Aug 1816 in Southwark, London and died on 13 Apr 1898 in Melrose House, Cromwell Road, London at age 81. They had four children: **Charles William, Maria Robson, Robert Manning, and James Hutchinson**.

General Notes: Between 1860 and 1875, his business was turning over £1,000,000 worth of business each year.

Driver, Robert Collier (1816– 1897), surveyor and auctioneer, was born on 28 August 1816, one of the five sons of Charles Burrell Driver (1788– 1852), of Cornhill, City of London, stationer, and his wife, Ann Manning. He was educated at a school in Epping, and in 1832 he was articled to James Marmont, land surveyor, in Bristol. Destined to join his three uncles in their surveying business, his father was odd man out in not being a surveyor himself.

Family tradition holds that the Drivers' surveying business was started in 1725 by Samuel (I) Driver (1692– 1741), but this is doubtful since all that is known is that this Samuel was a baker in Wandsworth, and also had a market garden in the same parish. His son, Samuel (II) Driver (1720– 1779), however, besides becoming a Quaker in 1754 when he married Jane Purshouse, from Tipton, Staffordshire, and continuing both the baking and market gardening businesses, definitely practised as a land valuer and property auctioneer, and the Driver family link with surveying is firmly established from his lifetime onwards. In the next generation Samuel (II)'s sons, Abraham Purshouse (1755– 1821) and William (1758– 1819), made the move from multi-occupation as nurserymen, market gardeners, and surveyors, working from the Old Kent Road, to specialized professional practice as surveyors and land agents. In 1816 they moved their office north of the river to New Bridge Street, Blackfriars. The brothers Abraham and William were joint authors of the General View of the Agriculture of Hampshire (1794), and received some commissions for surveying and valuing farms on the crown estates.

The business expanded considerably when three of Abraham's five sons— that is, Robert Collier Driver's uncles— entered the partnership from about 1810: Edward (1783– 1852), Samuel (III) (1785– 1857), and George Neale (1794– 1855). The eldest, Edward, became the principal partner after his father's death in 1821, and in 1826 he moved the firm's office to Richmond Terrace, Whitehall, in recognition of the growing importance of official business and of business involving parliamentary proceedings. The leading example of this trend was the large-scale survey and report on the Isles of Scilly which Edward Driver carried out for the duchy of Cornwall in 1829. This report revealed a state of neglect and mismanagement by the lessee, the duke of Leeds, and his agent, who paid the duchy a rent of £40 a year for land and buildings worth more than £4000 a year; the survey also foresaw a future for the Scillies as a holiday and health resort. Edward Driver followed this, like many prominent surveyors of the time, with extensive involvement in purchasing land for railway construction in the 1830s: he

## Descendants of John Pease

---

purchased the land for the first 60 miles of the Great Western Railway's route out of London, and he also bought most of the land on the Brighton line. Robert Collier Driver joined his three uncles in the family firm in 1837, and he became the sole partner from about 1855 when they had all died or retired. Initially Driver had assisted his uncles, chiefly in the railway land purchases, but increasingly he specialized in selling property by auction and by private treaty, and the centre of his activity became Garraways and the Auction Mart in the City as much as the Whitehall office. In his prime, from about 1860 to 1875, it was reckoned that Driver's property sales amounted to about £1 million annually. These included the large estates of the Greenwich Hospital (Admiralty) in Northumberland, the Claremont estate in Surrey, Vauxhall Gardens, and properties of Lord Lytton, the king of the Belgians, and Napoleon III. Driver was engaged in the development of many London suburban building estates, and in many of the metropolitan improvements of the time, notably the construction of Holborn Viaduct, the freeing of the Thames bridges from tolls, and the acquisition of the site for the law courts. He acted for the crown, and later for the corporation of the City, over encroachments on Epping Forest and the negotiations leading to its opening to the public in 1882. He was one of the founder members of the Institution of Surveyors in 1868, and he became a vice-president in 1883 and its president in 1890. He had also been a member of the Land Surveyor's Club for many years previously. Driver was a strong advocate of making entry into the surveying profession subject to a qualifying examination, which was introduced from 1881, whereupon he offered an annual prize of £25 for the best candidate in the examination. Later this prize was reduced to 15 guineas at the suggestion of the council, for obscure reasons, for which Driver provided a permanent endowment in his will. Active in the City, he was warden of the Clothworkers' Company (1874–5) and master (1880–81), and a deputy lieutenant of the City.

Driver married Maria (d. 1888), daughter of William and Rachel Robson of Darlington, on 21 October 1852, possibly a Quaker connection, though the Drivers appear to have lapsed by the 1830s; they had three sons and one daughter. The youngest son, James (1857–1936), became a solicitor, whereas the two older sons, Charles William (b. 1853) and Robert Manning (1856–1935), entered the family firm and became partners. Charles was drummed out and banished to South Africa in 1898 in mysterious circumstances. Driver's daughter, Maria (1854–1888), married in 1878 Henry Jonas (d. 1928), son of Samuel Jonas of Chrishall Grange, Essex, one of the largest and most efficient farmers of the period; Henry Jonas, articled to a surveyor in 1860, joined the Drivers in 1874 and was made a partner at the time of his marriage. From the end of 1894, when Robert Collier Driver retired, the firm became known as Drivers, Jonas & Co. The partners in Drivers Jonas continued into the 1990s to include direct descendants of Henry Jonas. Robert Collier Driver died on 13 April 1897 at his home, Melrose House, Cromwell Road, London, after a long illness.

*F. M. L. Thompson*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Epping school in Epping, Essex.
- He worked as an articled surveyor to James Marmont in 1832 in Bristol, Gloucestershire.
- He worked as a Surveyor and Auctioneer in 4 Whitehall, London.
- He worked as a President of the Chartered Surveyors Institution. 1890.

13-**Charles William Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born on 28 Jul 1853 and died in 1930 in London at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Auctioneer and partner in the family firm in London.
- He emigrated to South Africa in 1898.

Charles married **Florence Kingdon**,<sup>338</sup> daughter of **James Smith Kingdon** and **Eliza Emilia Hillcock**, on 15 Jun 1876. Florence was born in 1853 in London and died in 1920 in Willesden, London at age 67. They had five children: **Arthur Charles**, **Agatha Mary**, **Dorothy May**, **Marjorie Kingdon**, and **Bernard Henry**.

14-**Arthur Charles Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1877 and died in 1943 at age 66.

Arthur married **Mildred Julia Gibbs**. They had two children: **Robert Collier** and **Elizabeth Mary**.

15-**Robert Collier Driver**

15-**Elizabeth Mary Driver**

14-**Agatha Mary Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1879.

Agatha married **Charles Hatt**. They had four children: **Joan Kathleen Mary**, **Agatha F. M.**, **Helen B. M.**, and **John C. G.**

15-**Joan Kathleen Mary Hatt**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1909.

15-**Agatha F. M. Hatt**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1912 in London.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Agatha married **Arthur M. Horsnell**.

15-**Helen B. M. Hatt**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1914 in London.

15-**John C. G. Hatt**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1920 in London.

14-**Dorothy May Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1884.

Dorothy married **Stanley Howard Rutherford**,<sup>338</sup> son of **George Rutherford** and **Emily**, in 1908 in Hendon, Middlesex. Stanley was born in 1882 and was christened on 19 Oct 1882 in Camberwell, London. They had four children: **Marjorie Mary**, **Basil St. Clair**, **Eric Graham**, and **Raymond Denis**.

15-**Marjorie Mary Rutherford**<sup>338</sup> was born on 20 May 1910 in London and died in 1973 in Devon at age 63.

15-**Basil St. Clair Rutherford**<sup>338</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1912 and died in Jan 1987 in Portsmouth, Hampshire at age 74.

15-**Eric Graham Rutherford**<sup>338</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1913 and died in 1970 in Newbury, Berkshire at age 57.

15-**Raymond Denis Rutherford**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1915.

14-**Marjorie Kingdon Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1884 and died in 1885 at age 1.

14-**Maj. Bernard Henry Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1886 in Paddington, London, died on 4 Oct 1917 in Reuel, Ypres, Belgium at age 31, and was buried in Perth Cemetery (China Wall), Ypres, Belgium. Grave I. H. 15.

General Notes:

### **BERNARD H DRIVER**

Bernard Henry Driver was born in 1886 in Paddington, London, a member of the land agents Drivers of Pall Mall. He was educated at St Edwards School, Oxford where his name is recorded on the memorial in the school chapel.

In 1891 he was living in Littlehampton. By 1901 the family had moved to 153 Sutherland Avenue, Paddington, London where they employed 5 servants.

Ten years later, in 1911, he was living in Elford Lowe, Tamworth, Staffordshire. Elford Lowe, on the summit of a hill about one mile east of the village of Elford, is distinguished by a large oak tree and opposite it, at the distance of a mile, is a smaller lowe. These lowes have been known as 'Robin Hood's Shooting Butts', from a belief that he sometimes practised here, and was able to shoot an arrow between them. Bernard was a farmer at this time.

He married Jessie Winifred Potter in 1911 at Ashby de la Zouche and their son Bernard Wilfrid Kingdon Driver was baptised in St Nicholas Church, Partney on 20th May 1915.

Bernard senior was described as 'Gentleman' on the christening record.

By that time he had already offered himself for service in the Great War but had been rejected. He was elected as a church sidesman at St Nicholas Church, Partney in 1915, which is an assistant to the churchwarden responsible for collecting offerings of money in the church. Bernard then joined the Inns of Court Officer Training Corps, based in Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire. Up until September 1916, the Inns of Court provided basic and officer training; the subjects covered were drill, musketry (although limited by a shortage of suitable ranges), entrenching (but little in the way of trench warfare, apart from bombing), map reading, field exercises in open warfare (designed to instill leadership and initiative), and lectures, which covered a whole range of subjects from sanitation, through tactics, to the history of the war.

Bernard was transferred as a second lieutenant in the Queen's Regiment on 17th August 1915 and rapidly made his way through the ranks. Two of his promotions were recorded in the London Gazette, 4th November 1916 and 2nd January 1917.

He first went to the front on November 18th 1915 and remained in constant action until his death. He was awarded the Military Cross on March 14th 1917 whilst a Lieutenant with the West Surrey Regiment for 'able leadership and conspicuous gallantry'. He was also wounded and mentioned in despatches on that day.

He eventually became a Major in September 1917 but was killed in action on 4th October 1917 during operations near Reutel. The entry in the War Diary shows they were under secret orders:

**SECRET. \*B\* 2nd Bn. The Queen's.**

**OPERATION ORDER No. 62. 2nd October 1917.**

1. **GENERAL.** The 91st Brigade will be responsible for the Right Sector of the 7th Division frontage in the forthcoming operations of the 7th Division. The 21st Division will be on the Right of the Brigade and the 1st Anzac Division on the Left of the Division.

2. **TASK OF BRIGADE.** (a) The role of the 91st Brigade is to capture and consolidate the ridge running from J.12.a.30.95 to j.12.a.25.45.; the 21st Division occupy REUTEL, and high ground in J.12.a. to cover the Right flank of the 7th Division. (b) Objectives and boundaries are as shewn on map already issued.

His death was announced in the London Times of 13th October 1917:

He left his widow, a daughter and a son. A senior officer wrote, "I cannot tell you what a high opinion I had of him. If he had been spared he would have gone a long way as a soldier. He died a glorious death fighting for his country in one of her greatest battles."

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Bernard Driver was awarded the Victory Medal, the British War Medal, 1915 Star and the Military Cross. He is also recorded on the Woodham, Surrey Roll of Honour.

The minutes of the Easter vestry meeting in St Nicholas Church on 6th April 1918 record the following:

"The Chairman (Rev. Norris) referred to the great loss the parish had sustained by the death of Major Driver one of the sidesmen who fell in battle while leading his men against greatly superior numbers of the enemy".

[www.partneyvillage.co.uk/.../PDFs/DRIVER%20Bernard%20H.pdf](http://www.partneyvillage.co.uk/.../PDFs/DRIVER%20Bernard%20H.pdf)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.
- He was educated at St. Edward's School, Oxford, Oxfordshire.
- He worked as a Farmer in Tamworth, Staffordshire.
- He worked as an officer of The Queens, Royal West Surrey Regiment.

Bernard married **Jessie Winifred Potter**,<sup>338</sup> daughter of **Arthur Potter** and **Caroline**, in 1911 in Ashby de la Zouche, Leicestershire. Jessie was born on 25 Dec 1890 in Leicester, Leicestershire and died in 1981 in Surrey at age 91. They had two children: **Jessie M.** and **Bernard Wilfrid Kingdon**.

15-**Jessie M. Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1912 in Staffordshire.

15-**Bernard Wilfrid Kingdon Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1915 and was christened on 20 May 1915 in Partney, Lincolnshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor and partner, Driver & Co. In The Square, Bishop's Waltham, Southampton, Hampshire.

Bernard married **Laetitia Amy A. M. Whitton** in 1945 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire. Laetitia was born on 14 Jan 1918 and died in 1976 in Hampshire at age 58. They had two children: **Private** and **Private**.

16-**Private**

16-**Private**

13-**Maria Robson Driver**<sup>338,340</sup> was born on 9 Nov 1854 and died on 25 Mar 1888 at age 33.

Maria married **Henry Jonas**,<sup>338,340</sup> son of **Samuel Jonas**<sup>340</sup> and **Ann Carter**,<sup>340</sup> on 30 Jul 1878. Henry was born in 1843, was christened on 1 Mar 1843 in Ickleton, Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, and died in 1928 at age 85. They had two children: **Harold Driver** and **Robert Collier**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Auctioneer in London.
- He had a residence in Chrishall Grange, Cambridgeshire.

14-**Maj. Harold Driver Jonas**<sup>338</sup> was born on 10 Sep 1879.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a member of Master of the Clothworker's Company in 1949-1950.
- He worked as a Deputy Chief Valuer and Compensation Officer, Directorate of Lands, Ministry of Munitions in 1918.
- He worked as a Surveyor.

Harold married **Catharine Cecily Griffith**,<sup>338</sup> daughter of **Rev. Thomas Thompson Griffith** and **Emily Bowers Robinson**, in 1905 in Godstone, Surrey. Catharine was born in 1874 in Leatherhead, Surrey. They had four children: **Henry Harold Driver**, **Barbara Catharine**, **Rosamund Emily**, and **Philip Griffith**.

15-**Henry Harold Driver Jonas**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1906.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Henry married **Katharine Hewlett**.

15-**Barbara Catharine Jonas**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1908.

Barbara married **Alleyne A. B. Yeatman**. They had three children: **Michael Alleyne**, **Gillian Margaret**, and **Mary**.

16-**Michael Alleyne Yeatman**

16-**Gillian Margaret Yeatman**

16-**Mary Yeatman**

15-**Rosamund Emily Jonas**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1911 and died in 1913 at age 2.

15-**Philip Griffith Jonas**<sup>338</sup> was born on 3 Jun 1914 and died on 26 Jan 1982 in Surrey at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC FRICS.
- He worked as a Chartered Surveyor.
- He worked as a Member of the Clothworkers Company.

14-**Robert Collier Jonas**<sup>338</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1881.

13-**Robert Manning Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born on 21 Jan 1856 and died in 1935 at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Auctioneer and partner in the family firm in London.

Robert married **Georgina Phillips**, daughter of **Capt. Phillips**.

13-**James Hutchinson Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1857 and died on 25 Feb 1936 at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Mayor of Woking in 1913 in Woking, Surrey.
- He worked as a Solicitor in London.
- He had a residence in Melrose Cottage, Horsell, Woking, Surrey.

James married **Eunita Truscott**<sup>338</sup> in 1918 in Hendon, Middlesex. Eunita died in 1943.

12-**William Robson**<sup>23</sup> was born on 15 Apr 1825 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1902 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later became Bootham School) in 1834-1839 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Draper in Darlington, County Durham.
- He enjoyed Genealogy and collecting Napoleonic Medals.
- He had a residence in Wellington House, Darlington, County Durham.

William married **Mary Ann Fielden**,<sup>23</sup> daughter of **Dr. John Fielden** and **Jane**, on 19 Aug 1874 in Shildon, County Durham. Mary was born in 1847 in Shildon, County Durham and was christened on 21 Feb 1847 in Shildon, County Durham. They had five children: **William**, **Rachel**, **Jane**, **Beatrice Mary**, and **Hilda**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Her brother Samuel, was, like his father), also a doctor in practice in Shildon. Samuel's son Edward, also became a doctor but practiced in Bracknell, Berkshire. Edward's son, didn't become a doctor but instead became Air Vice-Marshel Sir Edward Hedley Fielden GCVO CB DFC AFC.

13-**William Robson** was born on 6 Jun 1875.

13-**Rachel Robson** was born on 22 Mar 1877.

13-**Jane Robson** was born on 29 Nov 1878.

13-**Beatrice Mary Robson** was born on 8 Aug 1882.

13-**Hilda Robson** was born on 26 May 1884.

12-**Nathan Robson**<sup>23,338</sup> was born on 14 Jun 1827 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 13 Mar 1863 at age 35.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later became Bootham School) in 1838-1843 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Stockbroker in partnership with his uncle, Joshua Stansfield Hutchinson in Throgmorton St., London.

Nathan married **Sarah Driver**,<sup>23,338</sup> daughter of **Charles Burrell Driver**<sup>24,176,338,339</sup> and **Ann Manning**,<sup>24,176,338</sup> on 1 Jun 1854 in Kennington, Lambeth, London. Sarah was born in Nov 1826 in Southwark, London. They had five children: **James, William Henry, Mary Rachel, Joshua Hutchinson**, and **Sarah Driver**.

13-**James Robson**<sup>338</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1856 and died on 16 Mar 1895 at age 38.

13-**William Henry Robson**<sup>338</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1857.

13-**Mary Rachel Robson**<sup>338</sup> was born on 4 Oct 1858.

13-**Joshua Hutchinson Robson**<sup>338</sup> was born on 23 Jun 1860.

13-**Sarah Driver Robson**<sup>338</sup> was born on 8 Dec 1861 and died on 8 Apr 1863 at age 1.

12-**Joshua Hutchinson Hutchinson**<sup>23</sup> was born on 11 Jan 1829 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 May 1891 in Paddington, London at age 62. Another name for Joshua was Joshua Hutchinson Robson.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: Changed his name.
- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1839-1844 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Sharebroker in partnership with his uncle Joshua Stansfield Hutchinson in Throgmorton St., London.

Joshua married **Louisa Henrietta Ness**,<sup>23</sup> daughter of **Rev. Edward Ness**, on 20 Mar 1867 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire. Louisa was born in 1847 in Elkstone, Gloucestershire.

12-**James Hutchinson Robson**<sup>23,89</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1830 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1908 in Darlington, County Durham at age 78. Another name for James was James Hutchinson.

General Notes: JAMES HUTCHINSON ROBSON, 1840-45, of Darlington, and now living there. In Service of S.&D. , & N.E . Rly. Cos. for 45 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1840-1845 in York, Yorkshire.
- Miscellaneous: Changed his name by usage, to James Hutchinson.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Storekeeper of the Stockton & Darlington Railway and the N. E. Railway Companies.
- He resided at Elton Villas in Darlington, County Durham.

James married **Elizabeth Pickering**, daughter of **Richard Pickering**. They had three children: **Edith Mary**, **Amy**, and **Kate**.

13-**Edith Mary Robson** was born on 3 Jun 1869.

Edith married **Walter Better**.

13-**Amy Robson** was born on 26 Apr 1873 and died on 12 Aug 1873.

13-**Kate Robson** was born on 24 Jan 1875.

12-**Alfred Robson Hutchinson**<sup>23</sup> was born on 21 Feb 1833 in Darlington, County Durham. Another name for Alfred was Alfred Robson.<sup>89</sup>

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1843-1848 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Stockbroker in London.

11-**Rachel Robson**<sup>83,84,189</sup> was born on 15 Mar 1802 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Jul 1859 in York, Yorkshire at age 57, and was buried in FBG Heslington Road, York.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

Rachel married **John Ford**,<sup>83,84,189</sup> son of **Joseph Ford** and **Elizabeth Oven**, on 30 Jun 1837 in FMH Dewsbury. John was born on 21 Mar 1801 in Worcester, Worcestershire, died 16th August 1875 in York, Yorkshire at age 74, and was buried in FBG Heslington Road, York.

General Notes: John Ford, 74 16 8 mo. 1875

York. A Minister.

John Ford was born at Worcester in 1801. The family for several generations had been members of the Society of Friends. When little more than six years old, his home connexion was severed by his being sent to a boarding school near Banbury. Before he was nine years old, death deprived him of his mother, whom an apoplectic attack suddenly struck down. Removed to Ackworth School, he was associated with companions who became dear and cherished friends in his after life; amongst these may be named Thomas Pumphrey, Joseph Thorp and Samuel Priestman. On leaving Ackworth he was placed as pupil teacher in a private school at Rochester, kept by a Friend. Here as apprentice and assistant-master he remained about fourteen years. We have but little information respecting his spiritual growth in his early years. Yet there is enough to show that his experience was that, which he often described as common in the Christian course, - "first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear."

When about nineteen years old, he commenced keeping memoranda of ordinary occurrences, with occasional notices of his spiritual progress. This practice was continued with brief intervals till nearly the close of life. When, more than thirty years afterwards, he epitomized and then burned the early volumes of these memoranda, he writes thus of the first volume: - "In this journal I see no trace, or scarcely a trace, of religious feeling. There is one memorandum of thankfulness to God, after a day spent very pleasantly as I then deemed it. Happily not one record is associated with the smallest recollection of any vicious propensity or act. I feel grateful for this to-day, if I did not appreciate it then."

He thus reviews the period when he was about twenty-four years old. He speaks of circumstances that "appear to have awakened serious thoughtfulness, and to have excited a renewed strife against evil- a strife which possibly might have been more successful had the Saviour and His love, and faith in Him, and reference to Him, and prayer expressly offered in His name, been more frequent exercises of my own mind, and more frequent topics of the ministry. I trace much contrition of mind, much of prayerful exercise; and yet possibly a misconception of the mode by which peace of mind and a sense of reconciliation were to be attained, - perhaps something of a 'going about to establish my own righteousness.' And yet how gratefully, I think I can say, in reviewing these painful struggles, how gratefully now can I recognize the hand that led me through the wilderness, and that has kept me to this day!"

John Ford's memoranda bear abundant witness to the struggle that was going on, and the contest that was maintained to overcome his natural besetments and infirmities. Of a highly nervous and impulsive temperament, and with bodily health not robust, it is not surprising that as he grew in grace his memoranda contain frequent records of loss of temper and irritability, along with earnest aspirations after meekness, gentleness and forbearance. Those who have been intimately associated with him over a long period of years can bear abundant testimony, how year after year the all powerful force of Divine grace softened down and mellowed his character, and brought into subjection the hastiness and impulsiveness which were manifested at times in earlier and middle life.

In the year 1826 a circumstance occurred, which our dear friend always regarded as a marked point in his Christian course. He speaks of having had a prospect of a requiring of a very distressing and humiliating character. He had put it aside; till one day in meeting under the ministry of his beloved friend Thomas Pumphrey, his heart was made tender, and he was made willing to submit. He did what he believed was required of him, and enjoyed the unutterable blessing of "the peace of God which passeth all understanding." In allusion to this circumstance he

## Descendants of John Pease

---

wrote many years afterwards, - " It was the simple acknowledgment of a fault committed years ago. Humiliating as it was to an over-sensitive nature, it was abundantly blessed. Few things have seemed hard since. It was in some degree taking upon me the yoke of Christ, - borne since that day sometimes restlessly and impatiently, but never I trust shaken off. More and more meekly, more and more willingly may I ever bear it."

In the latter part of 1828, Yorkshire Quarterly Meeting established its Boys' School at York, and John Ford was appointed Superintendent. He occupied this position thirty-seven years, retiring from it at the end of 1865. During this period 670 boys passed under his care. It is not our purpose here to dwell on many interesting circumstances in connexion with the school, nor yet on John Ford's characteristics as an educator. Any sketch of him however would be incomplete that failed to notice his intense delight in the society of the young, and his power of sympathy with them in their joys and trials. Few things gave him so much pleasure as ministering to their welfare and gratification.\*

An extract from his journal exhibits the ground of his Christian hope about this period, and on that ground - the rock Christ Jesus - he became more and more firmly established as life advanced. Under the date of Eighth month 27th, 1832, he writes, - " I became very unwell with choieritic symptoms. During this illness, knowing that the fatal cholera was in the city, I could not but look seriously towards a probable summons. I trust it was not insensible stupidity, nor yet the more fearful malady of a hard heart,

**\* An interesting article on this part of our Friend's career appears in the Friends' Quarterly Examiner of Tenth month, 1875.**

that enabled me to contemplate a change without dismay. Death seemed fearful, but the gloom reached not beyond. I examined the ground of my hopes - it was not good works - nor full dedication of heart - nor yet careful obedience, nor yet sincere attempts and arduous struggles. It was a calm hope in redeeming love and mercy, not so much joyous as tranquil. I felt that I could quietly commend myself and the result to God, Though I often fall, sin is not my delight : it is my burden, my grief, my abhorrence. I long to serve Christ more ardently, more faithfully."

In 1837 John Ford was united in marriage to Rachel Robson of Darlington. She was a true help-meet to him in every sense. Their union was terminated by her death in 1859. The repeated touching allusions to her in his journal down to the last, shew how deeply he felt her removal.\*

Our dear friend began to speak as a Minister in 1855, and was recorded by his Monthly Meeting four years afterwards. His communications were earnest, often brief, and delivered with much feeling. In the work of the ministry beyond his own Quarterly Meeting, he visited in company

**\* For account of Rachel Ford, see Annual Monitor for 1860, page 108.**

with his cousin William Tanner the meetings of London and its neighbourhood, and those of Durham Quarterly Meeting. He also visited, along with Isaac Brown, the Friends' Schools in Ireland.

On withdrawing from his position of Superintendent of York School, John Ford found abundant occupation for his increased leisure. It was his earnest and frequent prayer after he had relinquished his scholastic duties, that he might still in some way or other be permitted to work for his Lord, and he was thankful in the evidence granted from time to time that his prayers were heard. He took a warm and active interest in the York Blue-coat School and in the School for the Blind, as well as in the Castle Howard Reformatory. His services on the Ackworth and other Committees were highly valued. For several years previously, he had spent much time in the preparation of papers and reviews illustrative of Scripture and ecclesiastical history. These labours he continued. We believe it was his abiding desire that his literary and scientific tastes and acquirements, and all the talents he was endowed with, should be employed in the service of his Lord.

He completed his threescore and ten years with a fair share of health, and a large capacity for enjoyment in things around him. Soon after this time it was evident that his physical powers were giving way. In the spring of 1873 he attended a portion of the Yearly Meeting; and returned home with the feeling that this privilege had been enjoyed for the last time. He continued to get to his own meeting till the latter part of 1874. Increased feebleness soon obliged him to assume more invalid habits, and those who saw him in the First month of 1875 thought that the end was very near. But such was not the case. A long course of bodily suffering was before him, in which he was permitted strikingly to exemplify the theme which was especially dear to him - the all-sufficiency of Divine grace to support in every hour of need.

In the Third month increasing debility necessitated his remaining altogether up stairs. A room adjoining his bed-chamber was hastily fitted up as a sitting room, and here our beloved friend spent many happy hours. The extreme beauty of the spring, and of the vegetation in the gardens seen from his window, was a continual source of delight: he looked upon them as the works of his Heavenly Father's hand, testifying to His love and goodness. The decay of bodily strength progressed slowly but steadily. In addition to the almost constant internal pain which had been his lot for months, the sense of extreme exhaustion - hardly less trying than pain - tested his patience to the utmost. But though the outward man was perishing, yet the inward man was renewed day by day. And so to the very last he could testify, that as his day, so had his strength been. The love of Jesus was a theme on which he delighted to dwell. " Oh," he exclaimed one day in the earlier part of his illness, " if I should ever be again permitted to preach the gospel in meetings, how earnestly would I set forth the exceeding love of Jesus ! " It was about the end of the First month, that such a vivid sense of assurance and acceptance in Christ Jesus was granted to our beloved friend, that he frequently referred to it afterwards as being "in the land of Beulah." This sense of acceptance continued to the close. During the months of pain and weariness which followed, he was never permitted to doubt, that through redeeming love his name was written in the Lamb's Book of Life. The precious covering of entire peace which was so often felt in sitting by him, was more than can be expressed.

On his last birthday he writes thus, - it was one of the last entries in his journal. •' Third month, 21st, Seventy-four years completed ! In the midst of many ailments incident to old age, often oppressed with lethargy, forms of disease increasing, others intensified - still through the cloud of the discipline of pain - (chastisement a mark of sonship) - I can thankfully acknowledge innumerable blessings, - alleviations of physical suffering - kind and watchful nursing; and above all these, in answer to daily earnest prayer, preservation from an impatient, a repining or a distrustful spirit, faith being granted to appropriate My Grace is sufficient for thee/ as for Paul. Night after night, I dwell upon (silently repeating) many beautiful hymns, and many of the most precious promises of Holy Scripture, - promises of my God and Saviour, - kept from all doubt of acceptance in and through Him alone ; not having a single plea of airy other kind. I hold as a creed, adopted many years ago, the lines of Cowper, -

*I never trusted in an arm but Thine, Nor hoped, but on Thy righteousness divine.*' with their previous and following context. (See Cowper's Poem on Truth.) I long and pray for entire conformity to the will, the mind and example of Christ." It was touching to hear our dear friend's fervent expressions of gratitude and thankfulness for any alleviation of pain. Again and again did the simple prayer arise, - " If it be Thy will, - if it be Thy will, - give a little relief from suffering to Thy poor sick child."

To those standing by him one day, he said, " I wish to say emphatically in the presence of you all as witnesses, that I have found the grace of God sufficient on all occasions." He used nearly the same words on more than one subsequent occasion, adding to them the declaration that his faith and trust had never been permitted to waver. During a time of extreme suffering on First

## Descendants of John Pease

---

day, the 8th of Eighth month, our beloved friend sent for one who gives the following narration. " On going to the bed-side, he said, " I want thee to pray for me, and with me." And as the words were feebly uttered, "Heavenly Father, we ask thee for Jesus' sake," - he interposed, "Oh, yes ! that is it, for Jesus' sake." We asked that the Saviour would be very near through all the journey ; and again he joined in,- " and to the river's brink." We added, " and through the river." The next words were his, - " and to the very gates." And when we added, " and into the presence of the Saviour whom he so loved and served," the dear invalid gave a most emphatic "Amen." His soul seemed satisfied.

In the morning of the 16th, his last day upon earth, his mind wandered a little, and the power of speech for a time seemed gone. Occasionally the suffering expression of his countenance was changed for one of exceeding brightness, and his eyes had a very far-away look, as if gazing on something beyond the ken of those about him.

Once when thus gazing upwards he beckoned with his finger ; and when asked if he wanted something, he said, "I want to go home:" and after awhile, " Tell them to come quickly ; " then more distinctly " He knows me better than any human eye," adding emphatically " And I know Him." Words of prayer followed, but only one sentence could be gathered, " Thou knowest all the process to the very end." Faith and patience did indeed hold out to the close. His breathing gradually became quieter till it gently ceased, and the redeemed spirit entered into the joy of his Lord.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School.
- He worked as an apprentice teacher to Robert Styles, Rochester School in Rochester, Kent.
- He worked as a Teacher at Friend's School, Boley Hill in Rochester, Kent.
- He worked as a Headmaster of Bootham School in 1829-1865 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1859 in York MM.

11-**Nathan Robson** was born on 6 Jun 1804 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 3 Sep 1826 at age 22.

11-**Stephen Robson** was born on 1 Aug 1806 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 19 May 1835 at age 28.

11-**Mary Robson** was born on 29 Apr 1809 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 2 Jul 1817 at age 8.

10-**Stephen Robson**<sup>16,98,185</sup> was born on 21 Apr 1773 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 14 Nov 1802 in Staindrop, County Durham at age 29.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Artist and Painter in Staindrop, County Durham.
- He worked as a Woollen Draper and Tea dealer in Staindrop, County Durham.

Stephen married **Sarah Waterhouse**,<sup>16,35,185,189,243</sup> daughter of **Ellythorpe Waterhouse**<sup>16</sup> and **Sarah Clough**,<sup>16</sup> on 18 Sep 1799. Sarah was born on 2 Oct 1779 in Liverpool and died on 4 Nov 1858 in Seacombe, Birkenhead, Cheshire at age 79. They had two children: **Maria** and **Henry Ellythorp**.

11-**Maria Robson**<sup>35,177,201</sup> was born on 29 Nov 1800, died on 3 Jul 1862 in Seacombe, Birkenhead, Cheshire at age 61, and was buried in FBG Liscard, Cheshire.

Maria married **Henry Smith**,<sup>35,177,201</sup> son of **William Smith**<sup>51,128,196</sup> and **Martha Ecroyd**,<sup>51,128,196</sup> on 18 Nov 1819. Henry was born on 17 Sep 1794, died on 29 Jan 1866 in Seacombe, Birkenhead, Cheshire at age 71, and was buried in FBG Liscard, Cheshire. They had 12 children: **Rachel, William, Henry Ecroyd, Sarah Maria, Edward, Francis, Stephen (Robson), Samuel Ecroyd, Martha Ecroyd, Lucy Gulson, Anne Robson, and Susannah Waterhouse**.

12-**Rachel Smith** was born on 26 Jan 1821 in Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 21 Jan 1877 in Brighouse, Yorkshire at age 55.

12-**William Smith**<sup>23,35</sup> was born on 2 Mar 1822 in Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 2 Nov 1888 at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later became Bootham School) in 1835-1836 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Grocer in Leicester, Leicestershire.
- He worked as an Accountant for the Midland Railway.

William married **Catherine Hagen**,<sup>23,35</sup> daughter of **Benjamin Olive Hagen**<sup>35</sup> and **Henrietta Barbara Tyson**,<sup>35</sup> on 26 Apr 1849 in Derby. Catherine was born on 4 May 1824. They had two

## Descendants of John Pease

---

children: **Maria Louisa** and **Isabella**.

13-**Maria Louisa Smith**<sup>35</sup> was born on 29 Apr 1850.

13-**Isabella Smith**<sup>35</sup> was born on 26 Mar 1855.

12-**Henry Ecroyd Smith**<sup>23,35,62,98</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1823 in Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 25 Jan 1889 in Middleham, Leyburn, Yorkshire at age 65.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later became Bootham School) in 1837-1838 in York, Yorkshire.
- He resided at Shotley Bridge.
- He worked as an Antiquarian Writer and Genealogist.
- He worked as a Curator (the first) of the Liverpool Museum.
- He worked as a Botanist.

12-**Sarah Maria Smith** was born on 3 Dec 1824 in Doncaster, Yorkshire, died on 7 Sep 1896 at age 71, and was buried in FBG Airton, Kirkby Malham.

12-**Edward Smith**<sup>35,201</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1826 in Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 22 Oct 1911 in Belfast, Ireland at age 84.

General Notes: Edward Smith 84 22 IOmo. 1911 Belfast. Minister. In the passing away of Edward Smith, Belfast Meeting has lost the Friend who sat at its head for over thirty years. Born in Doncaster in 1826, he was the third son of Henry and Maria Smith. As a young man he wrote in his diary : " The large family (of which I was the fifth) had been brought up with no common assiduity by most careful and affectionate parents." In later life, during his parents' declining years, he was the mainstay of the home. After some years at Ackworth School, he was apprenticed to Robert and William Marsh, Drapers, of Dorking. Subsequently he was with the Spences of North Shields, afterwards in Liverpool, and in 1869, he joined his brother Francis in business at Brighouse. While there he married Helen Marsh, eldest daughter of the Friend with whom he had served his apprenticeship at Dorking. In 1880, on the dissolution of his partnership with his brother, he left Brighouse to take a confidential position in the office of his brother-in-law, John Marsh, biscuit manufacturer, of Belfast. When the business grew, and was, in 1884, made a limited liability company, Edward Smith became a director, and so continued until his death. Edward Smith lived a long and uneventful life. His story is not that of a conspicuous personality, but of a man who faithfully performed the day's work, day after day. Just and conscientious in his dealings, he was highly respected by all with whom he came in contact, and was much beloved by the staff with whom he worked. Moderation in all things, faithfulness, unselfishness and generous kindness to his relations were marked traits in his character. When 23 years of age he wrote in his diary : " My shortcomings are great, but the forbearance of God is more astonishing, and my desires again return for more diligence unto holiness, even to bringing forth fruit into the glory of His name." On his 25th birthday he wrote : " Redeem the time. Use diligence. Pray for the light of God's Holy Spirit to guide unto all truth, and may my heart be sanctified through Grace. O that more of the leaven of the Spirit of Jesus were infused through my nature. O that I were more entirely changed by a new birth unto righteousness. Keep me, O Heavenly Father, from the pollution of the world. Let not sin have dominion over me. Guide me by Thy mighty power from the allurements of the evil one, and preserve me unto the end." About the age of 38 he passed through much conflict of spirit on feeling called to the public ministry, an experience very trying to one of so retiring a disposition. He first spoke at a small meeting called " The Wash," while on a walking tour in Derbyshire. He was recorded a Minister shortly after his removal to Brighouse, and he was warmly welcomed by Friends when, in 1880, he and his wife settled in Belfast, where there had been no acknowledged minister for some years. His voice was regularly heard in Meetings for Worship, and he delivered an encouraging and impressive address on the Tuesday previous to his death. It may be added that he maintained the practice of daily family reading and prayer until the last. A diligent attender of Meetings for Discipline, his short and pithy advice was very helpful. But although he was an acknowledged minister for about forty years, he never asked for a minute for service outside his own Meeting, and it may be said that he was comparatively little known to Friends beyond the pale of his own Monthly Meeting. Although keenly interested in politics, he took no part in public life. He was a great reader, and had regular days for reading the different weekly periodicals. His chief hobby was the keeping of bees, and by his death Ireland has lost one of its ablest bee-masters. Amusing stories are told of how his own bees persisted in swarming on Sundays- an experience, by the way, well known to all who have much to do with hives. Not until a few months before his death did he ever lose a swarm. Quite recently, however, two swarms deserted him, thus fulfilling an Irish tradition. Edward Smith dwelt much in his ministry on the mercy and love of God as revealed in Christ Jesus. Whilst deeply attached to the tenets of the Society of Friends, his sympathies were wide, and he was ever ready to recognize the good in other denominations. His sermons were concise and very helpful, increasingly so towards the end of his life. In the course of an address delivered some years ago, he pointed out that Courtesy should ever be one of the marks of a follower of Christ. All who knew him, even slightly, can recall what an example he himself was of this Christian virtue. The gentlest and most retiring of men, he could, when duty called, reprove in the spirit of love. His grasp of spiritual truths was such that it was next to impossible to doubt whilst listening to him. He did not so much warn or teach, as recommend the love of God ; and as he became older his manner became extremely persuasive and gentle, and one felt that he had a very real insight into heavenly things. In prayer, he led as it were into the presence of God, and seemed like a child talking to his Father with the full and perfect confidence of love. " So we have guides to Heaven's Eternal City, And when our wandering feet would backward stray, The faces of our dead appear in brightness, And fondly beckon to the holier way."

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School.
- He worked as an apprentice Draper, to Robert and William Marsh in Dorking, Surrey.
- He worked as a Draper. With the Spence family in North Shields, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Draper. With his brother Francis 1869 To 1880 in Brighouse, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Brighouse, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Confidential Secretary to his brother in law, John Marsh in 1880 in Belfast, Ireland.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.

Edward married **Helen Marsh**,<sup>35,201</sup> daughter of **William Marsh**<sup>16,127,172</sup> and **Rebecca Chandler**,<sup>16,127</sup> on 22 Oct 1869 in Capel, Surrey. Helen was born on 21 Feb 1828 in Guildford, Surrey and died on 12 Jun 1902 in Belfast, Ireland at age 74.

12-**Francis Smith**<sup>201,280</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1828 in Doncaster, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Draper before 1880 in Brighouse, Yorkshire.

Francis married **Frances Edmondson**,<sup>280</sup> daughter of **Joseph Edmondson**<sup>16,177</sup> and **Ann**, on 7 Jun 1855 in Manchester. Frances was born in 1828 and died on 15 Jan 1902 in Plymouth, Devon at age 74. They had seven children: **Sarah Jane, Joseph Robson, Thomas, Henry, Marian, Lucy**, and **Maria**.

13-**Sarah Jane Smith** was born on 1 May 1856.

Sarah married **William Pullen**.

13-**Joseph Robson Smith** was born on 14 Jan 1858.

13-**Thomas Smith** was born on 28 Sep 1863 and died on 28 Sep 1863.

13-**Henry Smith** was born on 16 Feb 1865.

13-**Marian Smith** was born on 4 Jul 1866 and died on 15 Sep 1866.

13-**Lucy Smith** was born on 6 Jul 1866 and died on 5 Nov 1866.

13-**Maria Smith** was born on 16 Aug 1869.

12-**Stephen (Robson) Smith** was born on 11 Apr 1830 in Hexthorpe, Doncaster, Yorkshire.

Stephen married **Elizabeth Palmer Smith**, daughter of **Charles F. Smith** and **Judith**, on 17 Jun 1857 in New York, New York, USA. Elizabeth was born on 18 Dec 1829 in Athens, Kentucky. They had one daughter: **Maria Elizabeth**.

13-**Maria Elizabeth Smith** was born on 28 Feb 1867 and died on 7 Feb 1871 at age 3.

12-**Samuel Ecroyd Smith** was born on 31 Dec 1831 in Baxtergate, Doncaster and died in Jun 1882 at age 50.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Winooski Falls, Vermont, USA.

Samuel married **Sallie (Sarah) Ann Ball**, daughter of **David Ball** and **Eliza Smith**, on 5 May 1864 in Charlotte, Vermont. Sallie was born on 12 Dec 1838 in Ferrisburg. They had one daughter: **Eliza Maria**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Eliza Maria Smith** was born on 19 Jun 1867.

12-**Martha Ecroyd Smith** was born on 6 Apr 1833 in Doncaster, Yorkshire, died on 7 Jul 1921 at age 88, and was buried in FBG Airton, Kirkby Malham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Headmistress.
- She resided at Rose Mount in Airton, Skipton.

Martha married **Oswald Baynes**,<sup>121,138,175,247,306</sup> son of **Oswald Baynes**<sup>56,247,306</sup> and **Isabel Hunter**,<sup>306</sup> on 1 Jan 1881 in Liscard Vale, Cheshire. Oswald was born on 28 Jun 1818, died on 7 Feb 1891 in Airton-in-Craven, Skipton, Yorkshire at age 72, and was buried in Sawley.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Horse dealer.
- He was a Quaker.

12-**Lucy Gulson Smith** was born on 17 Feb 1835 in Balby, Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 28 Feb 1835 in Balby, Doncaster, Yorkshire.

12-**Anne Robson Smith** was born on 4 Dec 1837 in Balby, Doncaster, Yorkshire.

Anne married **Richard Davies**, son of **Richard Davies** and **Elizabeth Whalley**, on 12 Sep 1866 in Liscard Vale, Cheshire. Richard was born on 28 Aug 1839. They had five children: **Edith**, **Lucy**, **Elizabeth Maria**, **Samuel H.**, and **Richard Ernest**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Homeopathic Chemist.

13-**Edith Davies**

13-**Lucy Davies**

13-**Elizabeth Maria Davies**

13-**Samuel H. Davies**

13-**Richard Ernest Davies**

12-**Susannah Waterhouse Smith** was born on 15 Dec 1842 in Crawley, Sussex.

11-**Henry Ellythorp Robson**<sup>16,30,70,79,86,172,185,341,342</sup> was born on 9 Jan 1802 in Staindrop, County Durham and died on 25 Jan 1888 in Lovelands, Reigate, Surrey at age 86.

General Notes: "Looking back at my memorandums for 1854 I find that it was on the 30 April, Joseph and Sarah Bancroft with their sister Martha, visited Liscard. Daniel and I after attending afternoon meeting walked with them to Henry Robson's pleasant house and garden at the Magazines and it was as we went back by the sandy beach that Sarah Bancroft told me the singular event that led to the Shipley settlement at Wilmington and it is at that place the Bancrofts still reside, working the Mill and factory on the Delaware. "

**Lee, Amice Macdonell. *In Their Several Generations*. Plainfields, New Jersey: Interstate Printing Corp., 1956.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Liverpool.
- He worked as a Cotton broker in Liverpool.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder in 1832.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in Liscard Vale, Cheshire.
- He had a residence in Neaum Crag, Skelwith Bridge, Ambleside, Cumbria.
- He had a residence in Lovelands, Reigate, Surrey.
- He worked as a Clerk to Hardshaw West MM and Lancashire QM.

Henry married **Mary Binns**,<sup>16,30,172,185</sup> daughter of **Thomas Binns**<sup>16,30,169,185,194,243</sup> and **Hannah Salthouse**,<sup>16,30,185,194,243</sup> on 1 Mar 1830 in (2 March Also Given). Mary was born on 16 Mar 1807 in Mount Vernon, West Derby, Liverpool and died on 26 Jul 1855 in Liscard Vale, Cheshire at age 48. They had nine children: **Eliza, Stephen, Theodore, Hannah, Sarah, Maria, Thomas Binns, Henrietta, and Emily**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Liscard Vale, Cheshire.

12-**Eliza Robson** was born on 19 Aug 1831 in Liverpool and died on 9 Jan 1907 at age 75.

Eliza married **Robert Atkinson Eskrigge**, son of **Thomas Eskrigge** and **Ann Tatham**, on 14 Oct 1858 in Birkenhead, Cheshire. Robert was born on 10 Jul 1836 and died on 11 Nov 1898 at age 62. They had seven children: **Thomas Tatham, Mary Binns, Arthur Edward, Theodore Robson, Robert Brockbank, Edith, and Emily Linton**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Cotton broker in Warrington, Cheshire.
- He had a residence in 1881 in The Woodlands, Magazine Lane, Liscard, Cheshire.

13-**Thomas Tatham Eskrigge** was born on 19 Oct 1859 in The Wirral, Cheshire.

Thomas married **Ella Mary Quilliam**, daughter of **Joseph Quilliam**.

13-**Mary Binns Eskrigge** was born on 15 Feb 1861 in The Wirral, Cheshire.

13-**Arthur Edward Eskrigge** was born on 21 Aug 1862 in The Wirral, Cheshire.

Arthur married **Ellen Mary Lucy**.

13-**Theodore Robson Eskrigge** was born on 27 Dec 1864 in The Wirral, Cheshire.

Theodore married **Edith Mary Whitford**, daughter of **Frederic Whitford**.

13-**Robert Brockbank Eskrigge**<sup>343</sup> was born on 31 Mar 1868 in The Wirral, Cheshire and died on 6 Nov 1945 in Franklin, North Carolina at age 77.

Robert married **Virginia King Logan**,<sup>343</sup> daughter of **Samuel White Logan** and **Mary Virginia King**, on 10 Jul 1901 in New Orleans, Louisiana, USA. Virginia was born on 14 Sep 1877 in New Orleans, Louisiana, USA and died on 21 Jun 1953 in Columbia, South Carolina, USA at age 75. They had one daughter: **Barbara Linton**.

14-**Barbara Linton Eskrigge**<sup>343</sup> was born on 1 Nov 1903 and died on 26 Jan 1989 at age 85.

Barbara married **John Livingston Hopkins Young**,<sup>343</sup> son of **David King Young** and **Mary Cooke Howell**, on 5 Sep 1930 in World's End, Highlands, North Carolina, USA. John was born on 20 Aug 1905 in Huntington, West Virginia, USA, died on 23 Jun 1973 in Atlanta, Georgia, USA at age 67, and was buried in Oakland cemetery, Atlanta, Georgia. They had two children: **Mary Hopkins** and **John King Logan**.

15-**Mary Hopkins Young**

Mary married **John Broadus Berry Jr.**,<sup>343</sup> son of **John Broadus Berry** and **Veronica Marie Doyle Andrews**. John was born on 16 Jul 1928 in Nashville, Tennessee, USA, died on 30 Sep 1995 in Highlands, North Carolina, USA at age 67, and was buried in Arlington cemetery, Atlanta, Georgia. They had two children: **John Donaldson** and **Virginia King**.

16-**John Donaldson Berry**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Virginia King Berry

Virginia married **Kenneth Sherrod Jones**. They had two children: **Robert Emory** and **Michael Livingston**.

### 17-Robert Emory Jones

### 17-Michael Livingston Jones

### 15-John King Logan Young

13-**Edith Eskrigge** was born on 22 Jan 1872 in The Wirral, Cheshire.

13-**Emily Linton Eskrigge** was born on 20 Dec 1874 in The Wirral, Cheshire.

12-**Stephen Robson**<sup>23</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1833 in Liverpool and died on 23 Jan 1851 in Liscard, Cheshire at age 17.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1847-1849 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Theodore Robson**<sup>23</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1835 in Liverpool and died on 31 Jan 1851 in Liscard, Cheshire at age 15.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1847-1849 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Hannah Robson** was born on 15 Mar 1837.

12-**Sarah Robson** was born on 12 Oct 1839 and died on 18 Nov 1864 at age 25.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Aug 1854-Jun 1855 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Maria Robson**<sup>79</sup> was born on 23 Sep 1841 and died on 12 Sep 1874 in Scotby, Carlisle, Cumbria at age 32.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Oct 1855-Jun 1857 in York, Yorkshire.

Maria married **Joseph Haughton**<sup>79</sup> on 19 Oct 1864. Joseph was born on 15 Jul 1840. They had four children: **Henry Binns**, **Mary Josephine**, **Ernest Waterhouse**, and **Mabel Wright**.

13-**Henry Binns Haughton** was born on 20 Jul 1865 and died on 2 Dec 1901 at age 36.

13-**Mary Josephine Haughton** was born on 4 Jun 1867 and died on 6 Dec 1918 at age 51.

13-**Ernest Waterhouse Haughton** was born on 25 Jan 1869 in Carlisle, Cumbria.

Ernest married **Emma Cranstone**.

13-**Mabel Wright Haughton** was born on 1 Oct 1873.

12-**Thomas Binns Robson**<sup>16,23,98,344,345,346</sup> was born on 21 Sep 1843 in Liscard Vale, Cheshire and died on 22 Apr 1925 in Ellythorp, Adelaide, South Australia at age 81.

General Notes: THOMAS BINNS ROBSON (1858-60) records a number of memories of former days at Bootham-days when basins of so-called tea of exceptional scent were set out in the long dining-room, and when many had regularly to go short of milk owing to the rapacity of those more favourably placed. Mr. Robson reminds us, too, of the ante-drilling master days

## Descendants of John Pease

---

when Fielden Thorp "used often to correct a somewhat cheeky boy for walking " badly, and his invariable retort was, ' Well, why don't you drill " us ? ' " At last he was put through his facings, when the Head- master took the opportunity of forming a crowd of boys, collected merely to see the fun, into an awkward squad, and made them fac^ the music too. Not long after, the old drill-sergeant with the stiff elbow was engaged, though he did not, says Mr. Robson, " do much to inspire us with a hatred of the war spirit." Mr. Robson himself has been fruit growing near Adelaide since 1871. This and farming he strongly recommends, and he describes the climate of South Australia as the finest in the world. " With irrigation you can grow anything that will grow in any part of Europe, China or Japan. In my own garden and orchard there are all the English fruits-except raspberries, currants and gooseberries, which do better in the hills a few miles away where it is cooler-peaches and apricots out in the open like the apples and pears, while in the vineyard are many varieties of luscious grapes. Muscatels are made into raisins, and zantes into dried currants ; then there are oranges-of a quality never seen in England-lemons, citrons, guavas, loquats, pomegran- ates , olives, almonds, persimmons or Japanese date-plums, figs and Japan plums-a distinct race from the European plum. All the English vegetables grow here to perfection, and a good many others besides, all the year round, for the hills and the plains give us two distinct climates within ten miles of Adelaide." The first few years of such a life, occupied as they are in planting the future orchards, are, to a town-bred man like Mr. Robson, " one long holiday." Then comes the time of full-bearing with all the business of picking, grading, packing and selling, and times are not so Arcadian, but more profitable. Much of the fruit is sold to the best fruit shops, and large quantities are dried into prunes, raisins, currants, and so on, or made into jam or canned. " In fact," says Mr. Robson, " we eat what we can, and we can what we can't." The grapes are many of them crushed, and the juice made into an unfermented wine which is extensively used by the Free Churches as a sacramental wine. Olives, too, are crushed and the oil extracted. " In this way we are kept busy all the year round, and a pleasant healthy life it is-much better than sitting in a dingy office in unhealthy surroundings.-----

ROBSON.— On April 21st, at Ellythorpe, near Adelaide, South Australia, Thomas Binns Robson (1858-60).

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1858-1860 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Cotton broker in Cheshire.
- He emigrated to Australia in May 1871 from The Wirral, Cheshire.
- He worked as a Fruit Grower and Preserver in Hectorville, South Australia.
- He worked as a Clerk to Two Months Meeting in South Australia from 1874.

Thomas married **Henrietta Watson**,<sup>23,255</sup> daughter of **Henry Watson**<sup>347</sup> and **Charlotte Eliza Float**,<sup>255</sup> on 1 Mar 1871 in FMH Liscard, Cheshire. Henrietta was born on 8 May 1848 and died on 29 Jan 1923 at age 74. They had five children: **Henry Binns**, **Mary Emily**, **Helen Gertrude**, **William Ellythorp**, and **Walter**.

13-**Henry Binns Robson**<sup>255</sup> was born on 9 Nov 1871 in Adelaide, South Australia and died on 15 Jun 1955 at age 83.

Henry married **Anne Catherine Fryer**, daughter of **Charles Fryer**<sup>23,255</sup> and **Harriet Cooper Tribe**,<sup>255</sup> on 9 Sep 1902 in FMH Melbourne, Australia. Anne was born on 6 Apr 1879 in Scarborough, Yorkshire and died on 18 Aug 1952 in Hectorville, South Australia at age 73. They had three children: **Helen Kathleen**, **Hetty Jean**, and **Charles Henry**.

14-**Helen Kathleen Robson** was born on 12 Oct 1903 in Hectorville, South Australia and died in Apr 1981 in Hectorville, South Australia at age 77.

Helen married **Leslie Douglas Jarvis** on 25 Aug 1921. Leslie was born in 1904. They had two children: **David Leslie** and **Helen Catherine**.

15-**David Leslie Jarvis**

15-**Helen Catherine Jarvis**

14-**Hetty Jean Robson**<sup>255</sup> was born on 12 Jun 1906 in Hectorville, South Australia and died on 27 May 1987 at age 80.

Hetty married **Lindsay William Curtis**,<sup>255</sup> son of **Charles Curtis**, on 24 Dec 1934. Lindsay was born on 30 Jul 1906 in Adelaide, South Australia and died on 16 Jun 1982 in Adelaide, South Australia at age 75. They had one daughter: **June**.

15-**June Curtis**

June married **Graham Ross Scott**<sup>255</sup> on 4 May 1957. Graham was born on 5 Mar 1935 and died on 12 Sep 1999 at age 64.

14-**Charles Henry Robson**

13-**Mary Emily Robson** was born on 5 Mar 1873 in Ellythorpe, Adelaide, South Australia and died about 1926 about age 53.

Mary married **Alfred Bedford**<sup>255</sup> in 1909. Alfred was born about 1873.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Helen Gertrude Robson**<sup>134,255,348</sup> was born on 2 Jul 1876 in Ellythorp, Adelaide, South Australia and died on 9 Jan 1953 in Saddleworth, South Australia at age 76.

Helen married **Frederick Coleman**,<sup>23,88,134,255,348,349</sup> son of **Arthur Coleman**<sup>34,348</sup> and **Lucy May**,<sup>34,348</sup> on 10 May 1900. Frederick was born on 12 Jul 1865 in Hazeleigh, South Australia and died on 31 May 1951 in Saddleworth, South Australia at age 85. They had six children: **Frederick Watson, Emily Lucy, Hilda Mary, Helen Deborah, Marjorie May, and Walter Olaf.**

General Notes: The Frederick Coleman who figures in the following paragraph, though of Australian birth, was at School at Bootham from 1881 till 1883. In 1882 he carried off the presentation bat of the Old Scholars' Association. The reporter of the incident, " T.B.R.", is presumably Thomas Binns Robson, of Adelaide, who was at Bootham from 1858 till 1860. The paragraph, which is taken from The Friend, is as follows :-" A pleasing instance of brotherly helpfulness in South Australia recently occurred to Frederick Coleman, Assistant Clerk of the Australian General Meeting. Through bad weather and damage by storm he had got behindhand with his reaping, and there was danger of considerable loss if it was left much longer, so his neighbours arranged for a ' reaping bee, ' and sent him word that they were coming. In the morning a large party came to the farm, and soon thirteen or fourteen machines were at work, and in three or four days the reaping was finished and the crop saved. The value of the horses used on the job was estimated at over £1,000. T.B.R. , who reports the incident in the Australian Friend, says that F. Coleman is a hard worker for the good of the neighbourhood, and this is gratifying evidence how much he is appreciated."

**Coleman.**— On 31st May, 1951, at Saddleworth, South Australia, Frederick Coleman (1881-1883), aged 85 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth school in 1875-1880.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1881-1883 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Wheat farmer in Tuela, Saddleworth, South Australia.

14-**Frederick Watson Coleman**<sup>348</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1901 in Saddleworth, South Australia and died on 15 Sep 1993 in Stirling, Adelaide, South Australia at age 92.

Frederick married **Dorothy Edith Short**<sup>348</sup> in 1937 in FMH Adelaide, Australia. Dorothy was born on 7 Jul 1901 in Townsville, Queensland, Australia and died on 4 Jan 1970 in Saddleworth, South Australia at age 68.

14-**Emily Lucy Coleman**<sup>348</sup> was born in 1903 in Saddleworth, South Australia.

14-**Hilda Mary Coleman**<sup>348</sup> was born on 31 Mar 1905 in Saddleworth, South Australia and died on 24 Oct 1982 in Victor Harbour, South Australia at age 77.

14-**Helen Deborah Coleman**<sup>348</sup> was born in 1907 in Saddleworth, South Australia and died in 1994 in Gumeracha, South Australia at age 87.

14-**Marjorie May Coleman**<sup>348</sup> was born in 1910 in Saddleworth, South Australia.

14-**Walter Olaf Coleman**<sup>134,348</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1912 in Tuela, Saddleworth, South Australia and died in 2001 at age 89.

General Notes: COLEMAN.-On the 30th December, 1912, at Tuela, Saddleworth, South Australia, Helen Gertrude (Robson), wife of Frederick Coleman (1881-3), a son, who was named Walter Olaf.

13-**William Ellythorp Robson** was born on 9 Oct 1877 in Ellythorp, Adelaide, South Australia and died on 17 Feb 1890 at age 12.

13-**Walter Robson** was born on 10 Apr 1879 in Ellythorp, Adelaide, South Australia.

12-**Henrietta Robson** was born on 11 Mar 1845.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1858-Jun 1861 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Emily Robson** was born on 3 May 1849 and died on 6 Apr 1863 at age 13.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1862-Apr 1863 in York, Yorkshire.

Henry next married **Elizabeth Bragg**,<sup>30,70,86,185,342</sup> daughter of **Thomas Bragg** and **Anne Boadle**,<sup>342</sup> on 3 Feb 1864. Elizabeth was born on 28 Apr 1817 in Whitehaven, Cumbria and died on 24 May 1909 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire at age 92.

General Notes: Elizabeth Robson, 92 24 5mo. 1909 Cambridge. Widow of Henry E. Robson. [Communicated]. Elizabeth Robson's ministry, in the years when she was able to attend the Meeting to which she belonged, was greatly valued, as coming from a deep source ; and those who were privileged to hear it have remarked on its almost prophetic character. Hers was a life dedicated to much waiting and watching, and to drawing near to her God. to whom, throughout a long life of varying perplexities and difficulties, she always looked for sustaining strength.

Noted events in her life were:

- She emigrated to America.

10-**Margaret Robson**<sup>31,32,52,98,258</sup> was born on 19 Aug 1775 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 9 Sep 1858 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 83.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

Margaret married **William Richardson**,<sup>31,32,52,258</sup> son of **John Richardson**<sup>24,28,31,258</sup> and **Margaret Stead**,<sup>24,28,31</sup> on 18 Jun 1817 in Sunderland, County Durham. William was born on 13 Sep 1771 in Low Lights, Earsden, North Shields and died on 4 Jun 1842 in North Shields, Northumberland at age 70. They had five children: **Margaret, William Henry, John Thomas, Janet, and Thomas Edward**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Tanner of Tynemouth.

11-**Margaret Richardson**<sup>31,32,52,175,258</sup> was born on 6 May 1818 in North Shields, Northumberland and died on 27 Mar 1854 in Darlington, County Durham at age 35.

12-**Thomas William Backhouse**<sup>22,23,24,31,32,98,259,260</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1842 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 13 Mar 1920 in West Hendon House, Sunderland, County Durham at age 77.

General Notes: Thomas William Backhouse (1842– 1920) was born on 14 August 1842. He lived at West Hendon House, Sunderland, and from the observatory he built there began the work which led to his being recognized as an outstanding meteorologist and astronomer. He began in 1858 to compile his Astronomical Journal, which eventually extended to thirty-six volumes, and published a series of fourteen maps of stars, accompanied by A Catalogue of 9842 Stars Visible to the Naked Eye (1911); the star maps were completed after his death. Thomas Backhouse's accurate meteorological observations were uninterrupted from 1857 until 1919; his contribution to the science was recognized by the Royal Meteorological Society, which appointed him as vice-president in 1918 and 1919. He died on 13 March 1920.

BACKHOUSE.— On the 13th March, 1920, Thomas William Backhouse (1857-59), of West Hendon House, Sunderland, aged 77 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRAS FRMetS.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1859 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Coal Owner.
- He had a residence in West Hendon House, Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**Mary Agnes Backhouse**<sup>31,32,261</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1844 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 29 May 1893 in Torquay, Devon at age 49.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**James Edward Backhouse**<sup>22,23,31,32,96,97,98,99</sup> was born on 18 May 1845 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 29 Oct 1897 in Darlington, County Durham at age 52, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1861 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham.
- He was a Quaker.

13-**Edith Mary Backhouse**<sup>31,32,96</sup> was born on 31 Jul 1874 in Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1891-Jun 1892 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

13-**Edward Backhouse**<sup>27,32,59,97</sup> was born on 26 Oct 1876 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Aug 1922 in Switzerland at age 45.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank Manager, Barclay's Bank in County Durham.
- He had a residence in White House, Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

13-**Mabel Backhouse**<sup>32,96</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1878 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1962 at age 84.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1893-Jul 1896 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Michael James Mounsey**<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

14-**Eleanor Catherine Mounsey** was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

14-**John Backhouse Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

14-**Barbara Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

13-**Alfred Ernest Backhouse**<sup>32,108</sup> was born on 12 Jun 1879 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Nov 1955 in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA at age 76.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to America in 1947.

13-**Elsbeth Lilian Backhouse**<sup>7,23,27,32,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,96</sup> was born on 31 Aug 1880 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Mar 1969 at age 88, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1895-Dec 1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Neville Backhouse Hodgkin**<sup>88</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1904 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jan 1999 at age 94.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 30th April, 1904, at Darlington, Elspeth L., wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1880-90), a son who was named Neville Backhouse.

14-**Maurice Edward Hodgkin**<sup>86,89</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1906 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Nov 1909 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 17th February, 1906, at Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son, who was named Maurice Edward.

14-**Oliver Henry Hodgkin**<sup>90</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1908 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died in Mar 1983 at age 75.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 27th February, 1908, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth L. , wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Oliver Henry.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: connected with Pretoria Metal Industries.

### 15-Janet Margaret Hodgkin

14-**Brian Maurice Hodgkin**<sup>91,101</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1910 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Jun 1963 at age 52.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 9th December, 1910, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Brian Maurice.

### 15-Jonathan George Hodgkin

#### 16-Julian Backhouse Hodgkin

#### 16-Elspeth Rachel Bevington Hodgkin

### 15-Marigold Penelope Hodgkin

#### 16-Christopher James Mabbott

#### 16-Stephen John Mabbott

14-**Elizabeth Ann Hodgkin**<sup>92</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1912 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 23rd April, 1912, at Shelley, Darlington, Elspeth L. , the wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), a daughter , who was named Elizabeth Ann.

14-**David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin**<sup>93</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1914 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Mar 1977 in Woden, Canberra, Australian Capital Territory, Australia at age 62.

General Notes: HODGKIN.— On the 19th September, 1914, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian (Backhouse), wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named David Kenneth Ronald.

### **Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)**

There was a large gathering in the Coombs Lecture Theatre on 9 March when the Society of Friends and members of the University held a memorial meeting for David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin, former Registrar of the University, who died on 1 March after a brief illness. He was 62.

David Hodgkin came to Australia with his family in 1953 as Assistant Registrar in the early days of ANU. He became Deputy Registrar in 1957 and from 1961-67 he was Registrar, Institute of Advanced Studies. He was Registrar of the University and Secretary to Council from 1968 until his retirement at the end of 1974.

Born into a Quaker family in Darlington, England, David Hodgkin had wide experience of the Society of Friends in many countries. Before and during the 1939-45 war, he and his wife, Brigit, worked first at the Quaker centre, Vienna, where they helped refugees, and then served as founding wardens of the Friends International Centre in London.

Through Quaker International activities and other community interests, his active involvement in causes related to the search for peace continued throughout his life. He was a former president of the Canberra branch of the Australian Institute of International Affairs and a past-chairman of the Churches Commission on International Affairs of the Australian Council of Churches. His publications included articles on international relations, and *Quakerism: A Mature Religion for Today* (1971),

He returned to full-time Quaker service when he retired from the University and from 1974 until his death he was Secretary of the Australia Yearly Meeting of the Society of Friends. In a tribute to him, the Vice-Chancellor, Professor Anthony Low, said: 'David Hodgkin was not here when the University was founded. But he was here during all its years of major growth.'

## Descendants of John Pease

---

'His concern was always for people. I can testify that as a young, newly-joined member of the academic staff, 18 years ago, I was soon conscious that in the University administration there was a certain David Hodgkin, who, for no good reason I could think of, was taking an interest in how I and my family were settling into Canberra; who was apparently also interested in what my interests were, and what I was working on. He was always an exemplary listener; and as I was later to know, he was excellent too, with visitors, and with prospective appointees.'

'At the same time, he displayed a quite special dedication to the University as an institution. He cared for it; slaved for it; took pride in it. One recalls his physical presence, which was never intimidating; his deep bass voice; his close interest in being told something of which he had not heard before; his characteristically quick, warm chuckle. 'He brought *dignitas* to this place. Not dignity; he was not the man to stand for that. What was orderly, seemly, of good report, and imbued with the milk of human kindness — these were the things he stood for; and for these we remember him.'

'Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)', Obituaries Australia, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://oa.anu.edu.au/obituary/hodgkin-david-kenneth-1378/text1377>.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1953.
- He worked as a Registrar in Australian National University.
- He worked as a Secretary to Australia Yearly Meeting in 1972-1977.

**15-Stephen Barclay Hodgkin**

**15-Andrew Kelsey Hodgkin**

**15-Mark William Backhouse Hodgkin**

**13-Basil Henry Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1882 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1953 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 71.

**14-Emilie Margaret Backhouse**

**13-Jennett Rachel Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1883 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Jul 1973 in County Durham at age 89, and was buried in FBG Cotherstone.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Dec 1901 in York, Yorkshire.

**14-Ruth Jennett Hodgkin**

**15-Gillian Ruth Barrington**

**16-Ann Yvonne Smeeth**

**16-Peter Charles Smeeth**

**16-David Timothy Smeeth**

**15-Ronald Edward Barrington**

**14-Lois Hodgkin** was born on 23 May 1919 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Jan 2018 in Camelford, Devon at age 98.

General Notes: HODGKIN Lois (Auntie Lo) Died peacefully at home in Camelford on Monday 22nd January, aged 98 years. Loving Aunt of Gill and the Smeeth family. Private Cremation. A Thanksgiving Service will be held at Camelford Methodist Church on Friday February 9th at 11am. Family flowers only please, donations if desired by her request to The

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Faith Mission by retiring collection or c/o Stephens & Harris Funeral Directors Trewalder Delabole PL33 9ET Telephone 01840 212340.

14-**Christine Hodgkin** was born on 1 Mar 1923 in Darlington, County Durham and died in May 1995 in Bodmin, Cornwall at age 72.

13-**Kenneth James Backhouse**<sup>32,80</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1885 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 8 Jan 1912 in Crooksbury Sanatorium, Surrey at age 26.

13-**Margaret Anne Backhouse**<sup>24,32</sup> was born on 4 May 1887 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Mar 1977 in 12 Dartford Road, Sevenoaks, Kent at age 89, and was buried on 30 Mar 1977 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent. Cremated.

General Notes: Backhouse, Margaret Ann (1887– 1977), educationist and humanitarian activist, was born at The Grange, Hurworth, near Darlington, co. Durham, on 4 May 1887, the youngest but one of ten children of James Edward Backhouse (1845– 1897) and his wife, Elizabeth Barclay Fowler (1849– 1911). Her father was a partner in Backhouse Bank, one of the three constituent elements that later merged to become Barclays, and on his death in October 1897 he left a fortune of £312,422. Her parents' families had been members of the Society of Friends for generations. She was educated at the Quaker Mount School in York.

In September 1907 Backhouse arrived in Birmingham as one of thirteen inaugural students at Westhill Training College, founded by Barrow and Geraldine Cadbury to train Sunday school leaders. Although Quaker led, it was non-denominational. Its aims were 'to train Sunday School workers by a systematic study of the needs of children, and the best methods of organisation and teaching' (U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill Archives Box 61A, minute book, Jan 1907). Among the founding group were Westhill's charismatic first principal and leading advocate of the graded Sunday school movement, the Canadian George Hamilton Archibald, and his daughter Ethel J. Archibald (later Johnston).

In common with most of the students, who were predominantly female in this period, Backhouse spent two terms at the college in 1907– 8 and later recalled that 'the horizons of our lives were changed by those few weeks at Westhill' (Parker, 5). The curriculum included child psychology and the psychology of adolescence, religious pedagogy, the history and principles of education, and practical work with children and youth groups. At the end of her period of study she returned home to Hurworth but maintained a close connection with Westhill, returning to participate in discussions on the college's future in 1911– 12. In April 1912 she accompanied Archibald, his wife, Clara, and their daughter, Ethel, on a six-month tour of Australia, New Zealand, and Canada, spreading the Westhill ethos and giving practical demonstrations of graded Sunday school teaching methods.

During the return trip by train across Canada, Backhouse and Ethel Johnston read an article in the Ladies' Home Journal on the Camp Fire Girls (CFG). Founded in America in 1910 by progressive educators and youth workers, the CFG was a highly ritualistic organization with activities and ceremonial dress based upon a perceived concept of Native American culture. It promoted a model of citizenship for girls based on maternalism and domesticity, supplemented by outdoor camping activities and civic engagement in the wider community. Attracted by ideals of character building and service for others, combined with the romance of 'primitive' cultures and ritualized ceremony, Backhouse and Ethel Johnston agreed that the Camp Fire 'would be ideal for Bournville girls' (Johnston, 134), an attraction that reflected the enthusiastic participation in this period by Quakers in idealistic and utopian youth movements, such as the order of Woodcraft Chivalry.

By February 1914 there were two Camp Fires at Bournville, arguably the earliest in England, organized under the auspices of Bournville Sunday school. Established by Hamilton Archibald in 1905 in response to a challenge from George Cadbury to put his theories into practice, the Sunday school came under the supervision of Bournville Quaker meeting and functioned as a demonstration and training school for Westhill. On Backhouse's formal return to Westhill as lecturer and warden in 1915, she taught in the Sunday school's intermediate department and served on its management committee. She also became the national figurehead of the British CFG as 'chief guardian of the fire'. Westhill became the movement's headquarters until an office was founded in London. She worked closely with another former Westhill student and secretary of the British CFG, Norah Ackerley (1896– 1974), with whom Backhouse shared her home from 1934. In addition to collaborating in the CFG they also worked on behalf of the Society of Friends nationally and in their local meeting in Bournville where Backhouse became an elder in 1923. Although the Camp Fire did extend to other parts of Britain, it never seriously challenged the established girls' organizations, and by 1934 when Backhouse relinquished her leadership its membership was approximately 2500 girls organized in 157 Camp Fires.

Backhouse had inherited an artistic talent from her father and spent her leisure hours sketching and drawing or engaging in other forms of handcraft. In 1914 she provided the line drawings to illustrate a volume entitled Nature Talks written by Ethel Archibald. Published by the Pilgrim Press, the book was aimed at primary department leaders in Sunday schools, and provided a year's lessons through nature. In March 1925 she was elected as the first female president of Birmingham Sunday School Union and used her presidency to promote issues facing adolescents, stressing the need for progressive youth work by religious organizations.

Backhouse remained on the staff at Westhill until 1935 when she retired, partly on grounds of ill health, but also as a result of internal institutional politics. From this point on she devoted her energies to Quaker concerns. She was a member of the Friends' Education Council (1937– 42), an elder of the Warwickshire monthly meeting (from 1938), and its clerk (1941– 2). She and Norah Ackerley travelled widely, visiting Friends' Service Council (FSC) centres in China and India in 1936, and in 1939 they visited the yearly meetings in Denmark and Sweden. In 1938 she was co-opted as a member of the FSC and from 1942, when she and Ackerley moved to London, she worked in the FSC offices. From 1943 to 1950 she was the council's chairman and vice-chairman of the Friends' Relief Service, and participated in the organization of Quaker relief in Europe at the end of the Second World War.

In December 1947 Backhouse travelled to Oslo to accept the Nobel peace prize on behalf of the British and American Friends alongside her American colleague Henry J. Cadbury. Whereas Cadbury was able to borrow formal dress for the official functions, Backhouse had to spend valuable clothing coupons on a new evening dress. In her public Nobel lecture she set out the history and basic principles that underpinned Quaker service, emphasizing the need for a personal relationship with those in need of relief (M. A. Backhouse, 'The international service of the Society of Friends', Les Prix Nobel en 1947, 1949). From the late 1940s to 1960s she continued to work and travel on behalf of the Friends, visiting Madagascar with Christopher B. Taylor in 1948, and in July 1951 she was one of a seven-member Quaker peace and goodwill delegation to the Soviet Union. She died of heart failure at her home, 12 Dartford Road, Sevenoaks, Kent, on 23 March 1977 and was cremated at Tunbridge Wells on the 30th.

Siân Roberts

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Sources The Friend (15 April 1977) · Dictionary of Quaker biography · E. A. Johnston, George Hamilton Archibald: crusader for youth (1945) · C. M. Parker, Westhill: an informal history of seventy-five years (1982) · K. Lonsdale, ed., Quakers visit Russia (1952) · P. S. Cadbury, A personal diary of the Quaker mission to Russia (1951) · British Camp Fire Girls (1933) · J. Helgren, "'Homemaker can include the world': female citizenship and internationalism in the postwar Camp Fire Girls", *Girlhood: a global history*, ed. J. Helgren and C. A. Vasconcellos (2010), 304–22 · P. Wilkinson, 'English youth movements, 1908–30', *Journal of Contemporary History*, 4/2 (1969), 3–23 · M. Freeman, 'Muscular Quakerism? The Society of Friends and youth organisations in Britain, c.1900–1950', *EngHR*, 125/514 (2010), 642–69 · M. Roof, Youth and leisure: a survey of girls' organisations in England and Wales (1935) · J. O. Greenwood, Quaker encounters, 3: Whispers of truth (1978)

Archives Religious Society of Friends, London, papers of Margaret Backhouse and Norah Ackerley | Library of Birmingham, Central England Quakers' Archives, Bournville PM minute book · Birmingham Council of Christian Education [formerly Birmingham Sunday School Union] · U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill College Archives

Likenesses photograph, c.1918, U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, USS 55 · photographs, U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill College Archives · photographs, RS Friends, Lond.

Wealth at death £116,024: probate, 10 May 1977, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004–14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Siân Roberts, 'Backhouse, Margaret Ann (1887–1977)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, Sept 2013 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/103381>]

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1902–1905 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Warden of Westhill Training College.
- Miscellaneous: Accepted Nobel Prize with Henry J. Cadbury, 1947, Oslo, Norway.

13-**Rhoda Jane Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1889 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1980 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1903–1906 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>31,32,189</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1846 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 16 Aug 1855 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 8.

12-**Edith Margaret Backhouse**<sup>32,175</sup> was born on 2 May 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 28 Sep 1863 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 15.

12-**Lilias Backhouse**<sup>32,257</sup> was born on 4 Oct 1849 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 5 Aug 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 2.

12-**Arthur Backhouse**<sup>32,66</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1853 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 18 Nov 1918 in Pilmuir, Torquay, Devon at age 64.

General Notes: ARTHUR BACKHOUSE.

Arthur Backhouse was born at Sunderland in 1853, the youngest of the family of Thomas James and Margaret Backhouse.

He was delicate as a boy, and consequently did not go away to school, but he was for a time at Edinburgh University, one of a group of Friends who were studying there, and with several of whom he made a life-long friendship.

Though both his parents died in his early childhood, his father's second wife, Annie Robson, who was a relation of both sides of the family, was as much devoted to the children as his own mother had been, and it was largely owing to her great care, and after her death in 1869, to that of his sister, Mary Agnes, that he grew up to manhood. His delicacy continued throughout his life, and it was for this reason that he went to live at Torquay in 1890, where he enjoyed a quiet life in the midst of beautiful surroundings, and took a very great personal interest in his alpine garden.

At his residence, "Pilmuir," he had a large room erected for the purpose of holding religious and social gatherings, which were much appreciated by a large circle of friends and acquaintances.

He occupied a very useful position in the town as Vice-Chairman of the Hospital Board; and was a constant and liberal supporter of the Young Men's Christian Association in Torquay, as well as in Sunderland, where he was its first President; showing also great interest in the work of that association in the country generally.

In a testimony regarding his life and work from East Devon Monthly Meeting (to which he was for some years an efficient and careful clerk and treasurer), we find: "Naturally retiring and obliged by delicate health to lead a quiet life, the generous use of his wealth became one of his distinguishing features, whether in the large support given to missions and philanthropic undertakings or in lesser matters, and while all this will be missed in future, we shall always remember his kindness - his hospitality; but most of all we shall think of him as a good man, not ashamed of the Gospel of Christ."

Notwithstanding his delicacy he much enjoyed foreign travel, especially in Switzerland, where though not addicted to mountain climbing he was always intensely interested in the beauty and grandeur of the mountains and also in the wonderful flora of those districts. In his journeys he obtained many photographs which he afterwards utilised for lantern slides, and so enabled those

## Descendants of John Pease

---

who could not travel to enjoy in picture what he so enjoyed in reality.

In the account in The Friend, 13th December, 1918, a Friend is quoted as follows : "I think we who knew him well realised his innate kindness, his pleasure in making others happy, and perhaps above all, the reverence of his attitude to everything religious. He never gave one the idea that he was ashamed of his religion, nor of the Society to which he belonged. He was not called upon to bear the suffering of a long illness, and his death seemed to come with unexpected suddenness ; but however unexpected to himself and to us, we believe that he was well prepared to resign his earthly stewardship, and to enter into the joy of his Lord."

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

11-**William Henry Richardson**<sup>258</sup> was born on 5 Jul 1819 and died on 4 Nov 1819.

11-**John Thomas Richardson**<sup>258</sup> was born on 15 Jul 1822 and died on 18 Apr 1823.

11-**Janet Richardson**

11-**Thomas Edward Richardson**

10-**John Pease Robson**<sup>98</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1776 and died on 14 Nov 1776.

10-**Joseph Robson**<sup>98</sup> was born on 7 May 1779 and died on 26 May 1779.

10-**Pease Robson**<sup>98</sup> was born on 3 Feb 1781 and died on 25 Apr 1781.

9-**Michael Pease**<sup>16</sup> was born on 4 Mar 1741 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 6 Jan 1811 in Darlington, County Durham at age 69.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Woolcomber of Darlington.
- He was Quaker.

Michael married **Sarah Jackson**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **William Jackson** and **Elizabeth**, on 22 Feb 1781. Sarah was born in 1744 in York, Yorkshire and died on 27 Mar 1804 at age 60. They had four children: **Michael, Michael, Edward**, and **Elizabeth**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.

10-**Michael Pease** was born in 1781 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1782 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1.

10-**Michael Pease** was born in 1783 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1803 in Darlington, County Durham at age 20.

10-**Edward Pease** was born in 1785 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1787 in Darlington, County Durham at age 2.

10-**Elizabeth Pease**<sup>16</sup> was born in 1788 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1817 at age 29.

Elizabeth married **Isaac Martin**,<sup>16,194</sup> son of **Isaac Martin**<sup>194</sup> and **Rachel Richardson**, in Sep 1812 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Isaac was born on 1 Apr 1783 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire, died on 3 Oct 1843 in Manchester at age 60, and was buried on 8 Oct 1843 in FBG Ayton. They had two children: **Isaac Pease** and **John**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Currier in Manchester.

11-**Isaac Pease Martin** was born on 18 Jul 1813 in Manchester and died in 1813.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**John Martin** was born in 1815 and died in 1819 at age 4.

9-**Thomas Pease**<sup>16</sup> was born on 8 Mar 1743 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 29 Jan 1811 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Grocer in Darlington, County Durham.
- He was a Quaker.
- He worked as a Grocer in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Chapel Allerton Hall, Leeds, Yorkshire.

Thomas married **Susanna Benson**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **Gervase Benson**<sup>16,25</sup> and **Barbara Aldam**,<sup>16,25</sup> on 21 Nov 1768 in FMH Gildersome. Susanna was born on 28 Sep 1741 in Armley, Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 26 Jun 1816 in Darlington, County Durham at age 74. They had nine children: **William, Thomas, William, John, Thomas, Edward, William, Susannah**, and **Thomas Benson**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.

10-**William Pease** was born on 6 May 1770 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 2 Jun 1771 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1.

10-**Thomas Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1771 and died on 20 Apr 1771.

10-**William Pease** was born on 9 Jan 1774 and died on 14 Oct 1774.

10-**John Aldam** was born on 18 May 1775 in Warmsworth, Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 16 Dec 1809 in Warmsworth, Doncaster, Yorkshire at age 34. He had no known marriage and no known children.

General Notes: It seems he changed his name to Aldam to become a beneficiary of the Aldam estate. Maybe he would have been a beneficiary anyway, and simply changed his name as a gesture.

10-**Thomas Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1776 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 16 Mar 1778 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1.

10-**Edward Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1777 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Jul 1795 in Darlington, County Durham at age 17.

10-**William Pease**<sup>16,32,53,126</sup> was born on 28 May 1779 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Feb 1855 in Warmsworth, Doncaster, Yorkshire at age 75.

General Notes: It is worth noting that all the Warde-Aldams, are members of the Pease family. Now after his brother John died, William decided to change his name to Aldam as well, by Royal Licence in 1810. There was clearly some advantage to changing names, if you were to benefit from inheriting estates through a maternal grandmother.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stuff Merchant, Aldam, Pease & Co. In Leeds, Yorkshire.
- Miscellaneous: Change of name, 1810.

William married **Sarah Jowitt**,<sup>16,53</sup> daughter of **Joseph Jowitt**<sup>16,44,53,57,58</sup> and **Grace Firth**,<sup>16,44,53,57,58</sup> on 28 Sep 1808 in Leeds, Yorkshire. Sarah was born on 15 Oct 1787 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 20 Nov 1824 in Warmsworth (Also Given As Darlington, County Durham) at age 37. They had seven children: **Thomas, Thomas, William, Katharine Aldam, Isabella Aldam, Thomas**, and **Susanna Aldam**.

11-**Thomas Aldam**<sup>53</sup> was born in 1810 and died in 1811 at age 1.

11-**Thomas Aldam**<sup>53</sup> was born on 29 Jan 1812 and died on 30 Jan 1814 at age 2.

11-**William Aldam**<sup>36,53</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1813 in Yorkshire, died on 27 Jul 1890 in Hexham, Northumberland at age 76, and was buried in Clayton cum Frickley, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Barrister Middle Temple and JP West Riding, and Chairman of Quarter Sessions.

MP for Leeds 1841.

Married out from the Quakers, conforming openly to the Church of England, and received the estate of Frickley Hall near Doncaster as a wedding gift. William served in the House of Commons, as MP for Leeds 1841-1847 and was buried at Clayton cum Frickley, All Saints.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Leeds.

William married **Mary Stables Wright**, daughter of **Rev. Godfrey Wright**, on 13 Nov 1845. Mary was born in 1822 in Bath, Somerset and died in 1867 in Hastings, Sussex at age 45. They had five children: **Mary Sarah**, **Isabella**, **William Wright**, **Godfrey Ormston**, and **Katharine**.

12-**Mary Sarah Aldam** was born on 7 Nov 1847 and died in 1908 at age 61.

12-**Isabella Aldam** was born in 1849 and died in 1856 at age 7.

12-**William Wright Warde-Aldam** was born on 10 Dec 1853 in Frickley, Doncaster, Yorkshire and died on 23 Apr 1925 in Frickley Hall, Doncaster, Yorkshire at age 71. Another name for William was William Wright Aldam.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: Change of name.

William married **Sarah Julia Warde**, daughter of **Rev. William Warde Warde**, on 30 Apr 1878. Sarah was born on 30 Apr 1878 in Carlton, Yorkshire and died on 18 Jul 1931 at age 53. They had three children: **William St. Andrew**, **John Ralph Patentius**, and **Marian Juliet**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with MBE.

13-**Col. William St. Andrew Warde-Aldam** was born on 10 May 1882 in Kensington, London and died on 14 Sep 1958 in Hooton Pagnell Hall, Doncaster, Yorkshire at age 76.

General Notes: DSO. Of Hooton Pagnell Hall. It was at this point that another name change occurred, when William decided to combine both his families adopted surname of Aldam, with that of his mother, Sarah Julia Warde.

William married **Clara Macavoy**, daughter of **George Macavoy**, on 29 Apr 1908. Clara was born in 1882 and died in 1952 in Hooton Pagnell Hall, Doncaster, Yorkshire at age 70. They had four children: **Mary Betty**, **John**, **Geoffrey St. Andrew**, and **David Julian**.

14-**Mary Betty Warde-Aldam** was born on 29 Mar 1909 in Frickley Hall, Doncaster, Yorkshire and died in 1978 in Hooton Pagnell Hall, Yorkshire at age 69.

Mary married **Major Harold George Warde-Norbury**, son of **George Norbury** and **Adelaide Mabel Crump**, on 7 Jan 1930. Harold was born on 25 Jun 1899 in London and died in 1974 in Pontefract, Yorkshire at age 75. Another name for Harold was Harold George Norbury. They had two children: **Josephine Anne** and **William George Antony**.

General Notes: Adopted the Warde prefix to his surname, thus becoming Warde-Norbury. It is interesting to note that without successive changes of name, the Warde-Aldam family are all Peases. assumed the surname of Warde-Norbury by Royal Licence in 1958

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: assumed the surname of Warde-Norbury by Royal Licence in 1958.

15-**Josephine Anne Warde-Norbury**

Josephine married **David Philip Jeffcock** on 14 Dec 1963. David was born on 8 Jul 1933 in Woodbridge, Suffolk and died in 2002 in New Forest, Hampshire at age 69. They had four children: **Venetia Mary**, **Cordelia Caroline**, **John Philip Harold Patience**, and **George Lucian Gully**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Venetia Mary Jeffcock

Venetia married **Luke William Honey**, son of **Roger Honey**.

### 16-Cordelia Caroline Jeffcock

Cordelia married **Jason Patrick Barbour**. They had two children: **Felix Patrick** and **Anoushka Rose**.

#### 17-Felix Patrick Barbour

#### 17-Anoushka Rose Barbour

### 16-John Philip Harold Patience Jeffcock

John married **Katrin Teufelberger**, daughter of **Dr. Michael Teufelberger**. They had three children: **Josephine Mary**, **Franziska Ada Marie**, and **Philippa Edith Marie**.

#### 17-Josephine Mary Jeffcock

#### 17-Franziska Ada Marie Jeffcock

#### 17-Philippa Edith Marie Jeffcock

### 16-George Lucian Gully Jeffcock

George married **Sara Jane Snook**, daughter of **Ian G. Snook** and **Jean M. Harvey**. They had four children: **Chloe Georgina**, **Oliver Theo**, **Imogen Daisy**, and **Tobias Dylan**.

#### 17-Chloe Georgina Jeffcock

#### 17-Oliver Theo Jeffcock

#### 17-Imogen Daisy Jeffcock

#### 17-Tobias Dylan Jeffcock

15-**Capt. William George Antony Warde-Norbury** was born on 13 Mar 1936 in Doncaster, Yorkshire, died on 1 Jan 2014 at age 77, and was buried on 13 Jan 2014 in service at St. George's, Doncaster, Yorkshire.

General Notes: Capt. (William George) Antony (Tony) Warde-Norbury, late Coldstream Guards, who died 1 January, 2014, aged 77, was a scion of the Warde-Aldam landed family of Hooton Pagnell, Healey & Frickley. He was born 13 March, 1936, son of Maj Harold George Norbury, later Warde-Norbury (1899-1974), of Hooton Pagnell Hall, Doncaster, South Yorkshire, by his wife the former Mary Betty Warde-Aldam (b 27 Mar, 1909 - d 1978). Mary Betty Norbury received the Hooton Pagnell estate as a gift from her father, Col William St Andrew Warde-Aldam, in 1952, and she and her husband assumed the surname of Warde-Norbury by Royal Licence in 1958. Capt Tony Warde-Norbury married 15 Apr, 1961, Philippa Margery Davies-Cooke (scion of the Cooke Baronets), dau of Col Philip Ralph Davies-Cooke, of Owston Hall, Yorks, by whom he had issue. His son, William Mark Antony, born 29 Jul, 1962, succeeded to the Hooton Pagnell estate some years ago. The funeral takes place at the Minster Church of Saint George, Doncaster, 13 January, 2014.

William married **Philippa Margery Davies-Cooke**, daughter of **Col. Philip Ralph Davies-Cooke** and **Kathleen Mabel Davies-Cooke**, on 15 Apr 1961. Philippa was born on 17 Oct 1938 in Don Valley, Yorkshire, died on 10 Jan 2015 at age 76, and was buried on 27 Jan 2015 in service at All Saints', Hooton Pagnell, Yorkshire. They had two children: **Mark William Antony** and **Alistair George**.

### 16-Mark William Antony Warde-Norbury

Mark married **Lucianne Clare Wainwright**. They had two children: **Isobel** and **William Mark S. A.**

#### 17-Isobel Warde-Norbury

#### 17-William Mark S. A. Warde-Norbury

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**Alistair George Warde-Norbury** was born on 8 Apr 1966 and died on 8 Feb 1999 at age 32.

14-**Major John Warde-Aldam** was born on 25 May 1911 and died on 19 Nov 1957 at age 46.

14-**Lieutenant Geoffrey St. Andrew Warde-Aldam** was born on 10 Oct 1914, died on 13 Jul 1943 in Sicily, Italy. Killed in action at age 28, and was buried in Syracuse War Cemetery, Sicily, Italy. Grave VIII.G.5.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the King's Own Yorkshire Light Infantry.

14-**Maj. David Julian Warde-Aldam** was born on 10 Oct 1919 and died in Nov 1995 in Northumberland at age 76.

General Notes: Of Healey Hall, Northumberland

David married **Elizabeth Virginia Sutcliffe**, daughter of **Albert James Sutcliffe**, on 26 Nov 1955. Elizabeth was born in 1927 and died in 1996 at age 69. They had three children: **James Julian**, **Thomas St. Andrew**, and **Katharine Betty**.

15-**James Julian Warde-Aldam**

James married **Amynta Wood-Gush**.

15-**Thomas St. Andrew Warde-Aldam**

Thomas married **Harriet Anne Mackenzie**, daughter of **Major Colin Dalzell Mackenzie** and **Lady Anne Mildred Ismay FitzRoy**. They had three children: **Zoe**, **Zepherine**, and **Zinnia**.

16-**Zoe Warde-Aldam**

16-**Zepherine Warde-Aldam**

16-**Zinnia Warde-Aldam**

15-**Katharine Betty Warde-Aldam**

Katharine married **Alexander C. Beard**.

13-**Colonel John Ralph Patentius Warde-Aldam** was born on 15 Aug 1892 in Frickley, Doncaster, Yorkshire and died in 1973 in Don Valley, Doncaster at age 81.

John married **Joyce Etheline Nevile** on 30 Apr 1924. Joyce was born on 17 Jan 1891 in Skelbrooke, Yorkshire and died in 1973 in Don Valley, Doncaster at age 82. They had four children: **William**, **Patience**, **Christopher Ralph**, and **Julia Joyce**.

14-**Maj. William Warde-Aldam** was born on 14 Jun 1925, died on 22 Nov 2015 in Frickley Hall, Doncaster, Yorkshire at age 90, and was buried on 30 Nov 2015.

William married **Gillian Margaret Scott** on 23 Apr 1960. Gillian died on 2 Aug 2003. They had three children: **Adrian William**, **Charles St. Andrew**, and **Willa Clare**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Frickley Hall, Doncaster, Yorkshire.

15-**Adrian William Warde-Aldam**

15-**Charles St. Andrew Warde-Aldam**

Charles married **Jayne M. Benson**, daughter of **Derek Benson**.

15-**Willa Clare Warde-Aldam**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Willa married **Angus George Timothy Wilson**.

14-**Patience Warde-Aldam** was born on 28 Apr 1927 and died on 2 Jan 2011 at age 83.

Patience married **Capt. Ralph Alverne Cyril Cameron** on 24 Sep 1958. Ralph was born on 25 Aug 1918 in Devon and died on 7 Jul 2004 in Launceston, Tasmania, Australia at age 85. They had three children: **Maxwell Douglas Ralph, Margaret, and Simon**.

15-**Maxwell Douglas Ralph Cameron**

15-**Margaret Cameron**

15-**Simon Cameron**

14-**Christopher Ralph Warde-Aldam** was born on 27 Aug 1928 and died in May 1995 at age 66.

Christopher married **Jane Claire Ashton**, daughter of **Sir Hubert Ashton** and **Dorothy Margaret Gaitskell**. They had three children: **Annabelle Julia, Guy Ralph Ashton, and Mark John**.

15-**Annabelle Julia Warde-Aldam**

Annabelle married **Andrew Smith**. They had two children: **Mathew** and **Elinor**.

16-**Mathew Smith**

16-**Elinor Smith**

15-**Guy Ralph Ashton Warde-Aldam**

Guy married **Nicky Hughes**. They had two children: **Christopher** and **Matilda Elizabeth Jane**.

16-**Christopher Warde-Aldam**

16-**Matilda Elizabeth Jane Warde-Aldam**

15-**Mark John Warde-Aldam**

Mark married **Celia Cleverdon**. They had two children: **Joe** and **Lucy**.

16-**Joe Warde-Aldam**

16-**Lucy Warde-Aldam**

14-**Julia Joyce Warde-Aldam**

Julia married **Michael Mackenzie Smith**, son of **Col. Leonard Kirke Smith** and **Vera Hicks**, on 11 Aug 1956. Michael was born in 1917. They had two children: **Nicholas Mackenzie** and **Peter Mackenzie**.

15-**Nicholas Mackenzie Smith**

15-**Peter Mackenzie Smith**

13-**Marian Juliet Warde-Aldam** was born on 30 Sep 1897 and died in 1897.

12-**Godfrey Ormston Aldam** was born in 1857 and died in 1857.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Katharine Aldam** was born in 1857 and died in 1938 at age 81.

11-**Katharine Aldam Aldam**<sup>15,32,53,247</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1815, died on 27 Dec 1868 in St. John's Walsingham, Darlington at age 53, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Katharine married **William Backhouse**,<sup>15,32,53,142,143,247</sup> son of **William Backhouse**<sup>9,16,31,32,48,79,194</sup> and **Mary Dixon**,<sup>16,31,32,79</sup> on 18 Oct 1843. William was born on 12 Jan 1807 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Apr 1869 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 62, and was buried on 8 Apr 1869 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had five children: **William Aldam, Charles James, Henry, Sarah Aldam, and Robert Ormston.**

General Notes: First Chairman of the Darlington Board of Health. Of St. John's, Walsingham and of Darlington.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister-at-Law of Middle Temple 1839.
- He had a residence in St. John's Walsingham, Darlington.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Leeds in 1841-1847.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

12-**William Aldam Backhouse**<sup>32,66</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1846 and died on 27 Feb 1919 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Wolsingham, County Durham.

12-**Charles James Backhouse**<sup>32,171</sup> was born on 4 Jan 1848 and died on 30 Sep 1915 in St. John's, Walsingham, County Durham at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He had a residence in St. John's, Walsingham, County Durham.

Charles married **Lucy Vincent**, daughter of **Maj. John Read Vincent.**

12-**Henry Backhouse**<sup>15,32,282,333,350</sup> was born on 29 Jun 1849 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jun 1936 in Cavendish Nursing Home, Bournemouth, Dorset (7 Jun 1926 also given) at age 86.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at The Red House in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Bournemouth, Dorset.

Henry married **Georgina Mary Stanton**,<sup>32,282</sup> daughter of **John Harrison Stanton**<sup>32</sup> and **Elizabeth Harby Bidder**, on 16 Apr 1885. Georgina was born on 4 Nov 1862 in Wimbledon, London, died on 25 Jul 1890 in Darlington, County Durham at age 27, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had two children: **John William** and **Rowland Henry.**

13-**Capt. John William Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Mar 1886 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Feb 1916 in France at age 29, and was buried in Hebuterne Military Cemetery , Pas de Calais, France.

General Notes: Buried Plot I. A. 9

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Soldier with the Oxford & Buckinghamshire Light Infantry.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Rowland Henry Backhouse**<sup>32,282</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1887, died on 14 Jul 1890 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Henry next married **Mary Lucas**,<sup>15,32,333</sup> daughter of **Arthur Lucas**<sup>32,181</sup> and **Mary Anne Thompson**,<sup>181</sup> on 29 Aug 1893 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Mary was born in 1865 and died on 19 Aug 1934 at age 69. They had one daughter: **Katharine Mary**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She resided at No. 10 In Parsonage Road, Bournemouth.

13-**Katharine Mary Backhouse**<sup>15</sup> was born on 5 May 1895 in Darlington, County Durham.

Katharine married **Maj. Philip Thomas Blanford** in 1920. Philip was born in 1883 and died in 1944 at age 61. They had four children: **Anne Rachel, Janet Mary, David Thomas, and Alan Henry**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the 84th Punjabis.
- He had a residence in Bournemouth, Dorset.

14-**Anne Rachel Blanford**

14-**Janet Mary Blanford**

Janet married **Richard George Milstead**,<sup>350</sup> son of **Herbert Ernest George Milstead** and **Doris May**, in 1950 in Kenya. Richard was born in 1922 and died on 5 Aug 1995 at age 73. They had two children: **Alan Richard** and **Una Jane**.

15-**Alan Richard Milstead**

Alan married **Alyson Marjory MacRae**,<sup>350</sup> daughter of **Ian MacRae** and **Marjorie Polson**, on 28 Oct 1976 in Aberdeen, Scotland. Alyson was born on 15 Feb 1955 and died on 7 Apr 2017 in Oban, Argyll at age 62. They had three children: **Robert Alan Duncan, Dian Richard Philip, and Lauren Gillian Polson**.

General Notes: A niece to Ian and Rena Grainger of Bunessan and a grand-daughter of Margaret Polson

16-**Robert Alan Duncan Milstead**

16-**Dian Richard Philip Milstead**

16-**Lauren Gillian Polson Milstead**

Lauren married **Paul McAllister**.

15-**Una Jane Milstead**

Una married **Denis Paul Dunford**. They had two children: **Michelle Janet Una** and **Emily Louise Helen**.

16-**Michelle Janet Una Dunford**

16-**Emily Louise Helen Dunford**

Emily married **Chris Baker**. They had one daughter: **Darcy**.

17-**Darcy Baker**

14-**David Thomas Blanford**

David married **Florence Mary J. Hay-Currie**. They had three children: **Jeremy Hay, Susan Mary, and Christopher William Backhouse**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Jeremy Hay Blanford**

15-**Susan Mary Blanford**

15-**Christopher William Backhouse Blanford**

14-**Lieut. Col. Alan Henry Blanford** was born in 1927 in Ashby de la Zouche, Leicestershire and died in 1977 in Crete, Greece at age 50.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers.

12-**Sarah Aldam Backhouse**<sup>15,32,143</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1851, died on 27 Sep 1931 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire at age 79, and was buried in FBG Cirencester.

Sarah married **Christopher Bowly**,<sup>15,16,32,44,86,143</sup> son of **William Crotch Bowly**<sup>16,143,176,249</sup> and **Caroline Swaine**,<sup>16,143,249</sup> on 3 Dec 1874. Christopher was born on 3 Feb 1837 in Nailsworth, Gloucestershire, died on 23 May 1922 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire at age 85, and was buried in FBG Cirencester.

General Notes: Of Siddington House, Cirencester

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Merchant in Siddington, Cirencester, Gloucestershire.

12-**Robert Ormston Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1854 and died in 1940 at age 86.

General Notes: 1886 moved to Sutton Court, Sutton St. Nicholas, Hereford. Mrs. R. O. Backhouse (1857-1921) achieved national fame, being awarded the Royal Horticultural Society's Barr Cup in 1916. In 1923 Robert astounded the horticultural world with the first pink-cupped, white perianthed daffodil which he named 'Mrs. R. O. Backhouse'.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Horticulturalist.

Robert married **Sarah Elizabeth Dodgson**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **William Dodgson**<sup>32,135</sup> and **Sarah Abigail Saul**,<sup>16</sup> on 30 Apr 1884 in FMH Redcar, Yorkshire. Sarah was born on 2 Sep 1857 in Wigton, Cumbria and died in 1921 at age 64. They had one son: **William Ormston**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Sutton Court, Hereford, Herefordshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Horticulturalist.

13-**William Ormston Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Feb 1885 and died in 1962 at age 77.

General Notes: He worked for a period of five years at the Cambridge Plant Breeding Station and the John Innes Institute, but left Britain to become a geneticist for the Argentine Government. He established a number of wheat-breeding stations in Argentina, then moved to Patagonia, where he reared pigs, grew apples and other fruits and started intensive honey production. W. O. Backhouse obtained narcissi from his parents, and in South America continued the family tradition set by his grandfather. He specialised in red-trumpeted daffodils, and on his return to England and Sutton Court in 1945, continued to develop these varieties.

11-**Isabella Aldam Aldam**<sup>53,126</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1818 and died on 13 Dec 1846 in Malvern, Worcestershire at age 28.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Warmsworth, Doncaster, Yorkshire.

11-**Thomas Aldam**<sup>53</sup> was born on 23 Sep 1820 and died on 20 Jan 1822 at age 1.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Susanna Aldam Aldam**<sup>53</sup> was born on 14 Jun 1822 and died in 1884 at age 62.

Susanna married **William Pashley Milner**,<sup>53,351</sup> son of **Gamaliel Milner** and **Mary Pashley**, on 28 Oct 1852. William died on 4 Oct 1884 in Norton. They had one son: **William Aldam**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP North Riding.
- He worked as a Solicitor.

12-**William Aldam Milner** was born on 26 Mar 1854 and died in 1931 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Totley Hall, Derbyshire.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Derbyshire in 1911.

William married **Sarah Elizabeth Roberts**, daughter of **Sir Samuel Roberts** and **Sarah Ann Sorby**, on 6 Jun 1883 in Sheffield, Yorkshire. Sarah was born in 1857 in Sheffield, Yorkshire and died in 1944 at age 87. They had three children: **Marjorie Elsie**, **William Alfred**, and **Roy Denzil Pashley**.

13-**Marjorie Elsie Milner** was born in 1884 and was christened on 21 Jun 1884 in Dore, Sheffield.

Marjorie married **William Wilson**. They had three children: **Elsie**, **William**, and **Anne**.

14-**Elsie Wilson**

14-**William Wilson** died in 1942.

14-**Anne Wilson**

13-**William Alfred Milner** was born in 1888 and was christened on 20 Apr 1888.

William married **Beatrice Ronksley**. They had one daughter: **Mary**.

14-**Mary Milner**

13-**Roy Denzil Pashley Milner** was born in 1893, was christened on 1 Apr 1893, died on 20 Sep 1914 in Vendresse, France at age 21, and was buried in Chauny Communal Cemetery, Aisne. Garve 6.C.5.

10-**Susannah Pease** was born on 3 Aug 1780 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Sep 1786 in Darlington, County Durham at age 6.

10-**Thomas Benson Pease**<sup>16,58,97,241</sup> was born on 11 Aug 1782 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 24 May 1846 in Chapel Allerton Hall, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 63.

General Notes: Sheepscar (Leeds) estate of Thomas Benson Pease and recites that Thomas Benson Pease (1782-1846), a native of Darlington, came to Leeds in 1802. He was a stuff merchant and became the principal of the Leeds firm Aldam, Pease & Co. (later Pease, Heaton & Co). First elected to the town council in 1836, he became an alderman in 1841. He owned property north of the centre of Leeds, in the area known as Sheepscar, off the main road to Harrogate, to which this manuscript mainly refers. He was a member of the Society of Friends, and died on 23rd May 1846.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stuff merchant in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He was Quaker.
- He had a residence in Chapel Allerton Hall, Leeds, Yorkshire.

Thomas married **Martha Whitelock**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **Isaac Whitelock**<sup>16</sup> and **Hannah Arthington**,<sup>16</sup> on 16 Feb 1814 in Bradford, Yorkshire. Martha was born on 27 Jul 1786 in Bradford, Yorkshire and died on 29 Mar 1829 in Chapel Allerton, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 42. They had seven children: **Hannah**, **Thomas**, **Susannah**, **Isabella**, **Louisa Ann**, **John Edward**, and **Jane**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Quaker.

11-**Hannah Pease**<sup>16,24,25,137,189,254</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1814 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 21 Mar 1886 in Scarborough at age 71, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

Hannah married **Robert Lawson Ford**,<sup>16,24,25,137,189,197,254</sup> son of **John Ford**<sup>25</sup> and **Mary Lawson**, on 1 May 1838 in FMH Gildersome. Robert was born on 8 Feb 1809 in Lancaster, Lancashire, died on 14 Jan 1878 in Wharfedale, Yorkshire at age 68, and was buried on 16 Jan 1878 in FBG Adel, Leeds. They had eight children: **Mary, Catherine Ormston, Anna Frances, John Rawlinson, Thomas Benson Pease, Elizabeth Helen, Emily Susan**, and **Isabella Ormston**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Springfield Mount, Leeds, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Henry Frederick Smith's school in 1826 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Solicitor in Leeds, Yorkshire.

12-**Mary Ford**<sup>25,137</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1839 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died in 1894 in Kensington, London at age 55.

Mary married **Richard Smith**,<sup>25,137</sup> son of **Richard Smith**<sup>137,168</sup> and **Grizell Maria Edmonds**,<sup>137,282</sup> on 15 May 1861 in FMH Leeds. Richard was born on 19 Apr 1828. They had six children: **Richard Ford, Charles Lawson, Walter Arthington, Arthur Myers, Mary Catherine Ford**, and **Hugh Vandewall**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor of Lincolns Inn Fields.

13-**Richard Ford Smith**<sup>137</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1862 in Highbury Crescent, London and died on 22 Jul 1927 at age 65.

Richard married **Margaret Lawson Ford**, daughter of **Thomas Benson Pease Ford**<sup>16,66,195</sup> and **Elizabeth Storrs Walker**,<sup>16,195</sup> Margaret was born on 20 Apr 1876. They had no children.

13-**Charles Lawson Smith**<sup>137</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1863 in Highbury Crescent, London.

13-**Walter Arthington Smith**<sup>137</sup> was born on 11 Dec 1865 in Highbury Crescent, London.

13-**Arthur Myers Smith**<sup>137</sup> was born on 15 Jan 1871 in Highbury Crescent, London and died in 1936 at age 65.

General Notes: Admitted to Trinity College, Cambridge in 1889. Completed a law degree in 1892. Served in the Red Cross during WWI.

13-**Mary Catherine Ford Smith**<sup>137</sup> was born on 27 Mar 1875 in Highbury Crescent, London and died in 1959 at age 84.

13-**Hugh Vandewall Smith**<sup>137</sup> was born on 14 Mar 1880 in Highbury Crescent, London.

12-**Catherine Ormston Ford**<sup>189</sup> was born on 3 Oct 1841 and died on 9 Jun 1859 in Frenchay School, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 17.

12-**Anna Frances Ford** was born in 1843 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 9 Aug 1854 in Suffolk at age 11.

12-**John Rawlinson Ford**<sup>25</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1844 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died in 1934 in Yealand Conyers, Carnforth, Lancashire at age 90.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in 1911 in Yealand Conyers, Carnforth, Lancashire.

John married **Helen Cordelia Coxhead**,<sup>25</sup> daughter of **John Coxhead** and **Henrietta Letitia**, on 22 Mar 1877 in St. Giles, Camberwell, London. Helen was born on 6 Apr 1855 in London,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

was christened on 14 Jun 1855 in Old Church, St. Pancras, London, and died in 1933 in Yealand Conyers, Carnforth, Lancashire at age 78.

12-**Thomas Benson Pease Ford**<sup>16,66,195</sup> was born on 5 Jun 1846 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 5 Jan 1918 in Low Bentham, Yorkshire at age 71, and was buried on 7 Jan 1918.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Hitchin and Grove House, Tottenham.
- He worked as a Silk Spinner in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Silk Spinner Benson Ford & Co. In Low Bentham, Yorkshire.
- He was Quaker.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Storrs Walker**,<sup>16,195</sup> daughter of **William Walker**<sup>16,23,52,250</sup> and **Lucy Ellis**,<sup>16,23,250</sup> on 28 Aug 1872 in Leeds, Yorkshire. Elizabeth was born on 16 Jun 1848 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 4 Jan 1904 in Low Bentham, Yorkshire (9 Jan given in AM) at age 55. They had five children: **Elizabeth Lucy, Sibille Ormston, Margaret Lawson, Rawlinson Charles, and Gervase Lawson.**

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1865-Jun 1866 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Elizabeth Lucy Ford** was born on 18 Jun 1873 and died in 1905 at age 32.

Elizabeth married **Dr. Hector Munro.**

13-**Sibille Ormston Ford** was born on 4 Nov 1874 and died in 1931 in Graygarth, Charney Road, Grange over Sands, Cumbria at age 57. She had no known marriage and no known children.

13-**Margaret Lawson Ford** was born on 20 Apr 1876.

13-**Rawlinson Charles Ford**<sup>16</sup> was born on 14 Jul 1879 in Low Bentham, Yorkshire and died on 9 Jan 1964 in "Sandy Croft", Bentham, Yorkshire at age 84.

General Notes: Ford, Rawlinson Charles.

Adm. at CLARE, July 8, 1899. [S. and h. of Thomas Benson Pease, of Low Bentham, Yorks., J.P. B. July 14, 1879.] School, Leighton Park, Reading. Matric. Michs. 1899; B.A. 1902. J.P. for W.R. of Yorks., 1932. Of Sandy Croft, Low Bentham, in 1942. (Burke, L.G.; Kelly, Handbook.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He worked as a Silk Spinner in Bentham, Yorkshire.

Rawlinson married **Margaret Harvey**,<sup>16,54,96</sup> daughter of **William Harvey**<sup>7,16,23,83,96,266,269</sup> and **Anna Maria Whiting**,<sup>16,96,266</sup> in 1909. Margaret was born on 17 Feb 1881 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 22 Jan 1917 in Bentham, Yorkshire at age 35. They had one daughter: **Elizabeth Rawlinson.**

General Notes: Margaret Ford . . . 35 22 1 1917 Bentham. Wife of Rawlinson Charles Ford. Died at Bournemouth. An Elder. Margaret Ford was the second daughter of William and Anna Maria Harvey, of Leeds. Her life as a child was a very happy one. A member of a closely united family, she was surrounded with loving influences, and inspired with the example of high endeavour in the lives of her parents and grandparents. Except for a time in childhood she was physically strong and vigorous, and able fully to enter into work and play, at home and at school. At the Mount School, York, during her happy three years there, she formed friendships which were a precious possession all through life, and her influence in the school, though quiet, was strong and good. Later, she threw herself eagerly into study abroad and at home, went through a course of nursing in an East End Settlement Hospital, returned home to study practical housewifery and to work hard in a Girls' Club and in a Sunday Class, and in connection with the Children's Country Holiday Fund. Thus, at the time of her marriage with R. Charles Ford, in May, 1909, a varied and active life seemed to be before her, and she entered her new home at Bentham full of plans for the future. She looked forward to a home life after the pattern of her old one, where for twenty seven years she had, unconsciously perhaps, breathed in the love and spirit of sacrifice, the simple faith and ideals of duty which were to stand her in such good stead in the last years of her life. Her longing to be useful was to be fulfilled, but not in the way which she had planned. After nearly two years of married life, and a few months after the birth of her little daughter, she was laid aside by illness which proved to be lung disease. At once she had to set aside all the activities she had so much enjoyed ; the many home duties which she loved, and could do so well, were to be hers no longer ; even the care of her little daughter had to be undertaken by others ; and the priceless mother privileges which are taken as a matter of course by so many were denied to her. At first it seemed almost more than she could bear, and she had to fight hard against depression, especially when it

## Descendants of John Pease

---

seemed right for her to spend seven or eight months in Switzerland, separated from her husband and her home. But quickly she learnt the great lesson, " To will what God wills is the only way to bring us into peace ; " and though the rest of her life was made up of long partings and short reunions, of improvement in health and relapses into weakness, those who knew her marvelled at the courage which helped her to struggle back to life ; and it was noticeable that she never lost her power of hearing and responding to the slightest call for service. One friend says how clearly her life taught others never to give in ; " and we mean to begin again, to turn our backs on our relapses, our selfishness and laziness, and try to love God more, helped by the hope and courage learnt from her, and inspired by the remembrance of her purity of heart. ' ' Towards the end of her illness, in talking with her mother, she said : "It was very bitter at first, but all the bitterness has gone," and again, a few months before she was set free : " You must not let anyone pity me ; I think I can truly say I have never been so happy in my life as now." During her last summer she greatly enjoyed being able to join in the meetings of the Bentham branch of the Fellowship of Reconciliation. These were often held at her house, and whenever possible, she was present, taking part very helpfully, rejoicing in the opportunity of hearing something of the wider life from which she was so much cut off. Although as a child she was naturally impatient and quick-tempered, she schooled herself to patience in such a way that all who came in contact with her felt the contagiousness of her hope. And so, when, after a few days of increased weakness, she slipped quietly away, the deepest feeling in the hearts of those who loved her was that of thanksgiving, first for her life and her example, and then for her release from limitations, and her entrance into the free, full Life of the Ages, where she knew she should find " fullest love and fullest service." The Friend.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1896-Jul 1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Trainee Nurse. East End Settlement Hospital in London.
- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

### 14-Elizabeth Rawlinson Ford

Elizabeth married **Maj. John Henry Pyle Pafford** in 1941. John was born on 6 Mar 1900 in Bradford on Avon, Wiltshire and died on 11 Mar 1996 in Dorchester, Dorset at age 96. They had two children: **Katherine** and **Margaret Milsom**.

#### General Notes: **Obituary: John Pafford**

John Pafford was a leading international figure in the advancement of library science.

During his 22 years as Goldsmiths' Librarian of London University, between 1945 and 1967, he directed and promoted the growth of the university library into a notable centre of research and scholarship. On a budget that was never generous, he came near to doubling its holdings, and having accomplished its recovery from war damage, developed its premises to house great new collections which he helped to attract. The momentum he gave the library was of a kind to survive his retirement in 1967 and can be sensed even in the present financially dismal situation.

Pafford was a Wiltshire man, born in the pleasant village of Bradford-on-Avon in 1900. A year later his parents moved to the nearby parish of Holt, where from the ages of three to ten he went to the village school. Then he moved up to Trowbridge High School for Boys. He was good at his books, with a bent for literature, and especially good at games: he played cricket and football for the school and was in the rifle-shooting and boxing teams. After coming down from school he was a pupil-teacher in the Trinity Boys Elementary School, Trowbridge, until his 18th birthday, when he was accepted by the elite Inns of Court Officers' Training Corps. He passed out with a silver medal for boxing and a commission in the Wiltshire Regiment. He was not sent overseas, and was demobbed in March 1919.

That September, after a spell of uncertificated elementary school teaching, he went to University College London with an ex-service grant. There he sat under both the legendary William Paton Ker, the Quain Professor of English, and R.W. Chambers who succeeded him in the chair. On graduation in 1922 Pafford worked as an assistant on the college library staff while he studied for the university's newly instituted Diploma in Librarianship. This he obtained in 1924; in 1926 he was elected to Fellow of the Library Association. During this period he was a voluntary lecturer in English and literature at the Working Men's College in Camden Town and taught English in London County Council evening classes. In 1925 he was appointed Librarian and Lecturer in English at the famous Selly Oak Colleges in Birmingham.

Here he spent six years, living as tutor in Fircroft College. To his librarianship and teaching he added research, in the shape of preparing an edition of John Bale's King Johan. This earned him the London MA, in those days a degree of notable status. His edition was published as a Malone Society Reprint in 1931. Pafford had defined his three interests: librarianship, teaching and the study of older literature.

In 1930 Selly Oak awarded him a travelling fellowship which enabled him to spend six weeks visiting major libraries on the continent of Europe. Out of his diaries of this tour he made his most substantial book, *Library Co-operation in Europe*, published by the Library Association in 1935 and still a standard work of reference.

In 1935 he was appointed Sub-Librarian of the National Central Library, an institution with origins in concern for popular education to which his own responded, since 1973 subsumed in the Lending Division of the British Library. At the same time he continued to lecture at the School of Librarianship in University College and was an examiner for the fellowship of the Library Association. In 1938 and 1939 he was involved in evacuation of the National Central Library from London to Hemel Hempstead. In September 1940 he was recalled as a reservist to the Wiltshire Regiment.

He was promoted captain, commanded a company, and served briefly as adjutant of the regiment's training battalion. But because of imperfect hearing (was it that boxing?) he was denied active service overseas. From 1943 to 1944 he was seconded to Southern Command Staff and, in association with Captain H.R. Mainwood of the Army Education Corps, was put in charge of the Army Education Scheme designed to prepare members of the forces for post-war demobilisation. With Mainwood he produced the War Office Manual *Army Education Scheme: Librarian's Handbook* (1945), and then his own *Books and Army Education*, 1944-46 (1946).

Meanwhile he also lectured in the School of Librarianship of London University. In the summer of 1947 he made a second tour of libraries abroad, this time in North America. From

## Descendants of John Pease

---

1960 he served on the advisory board of the Inter-University Council for Higher Education Overseas to the great benefit of the libraries of new universities in developing countries. He was, effectively, the founder of the Standing Conference of Libraries in London University. Between 1940 and 1969 he published some 60 articles and reviews to do with libraries and librarianship.

He also found time to realise his interest in subjects beyond his work. After his King Johan he edited two more 16th-century lays, and then *The Winter's Tale* for the Arden Shakespeare. He was in demand as a reviewer of books on 16th- and 17th-century English literature, as a ranging antiquary knowledgeable about such subjects as the parliamentary garrison of two Wiltshire towns in 1645 to 1646, the spas and mineral springs of the country, the history of Marlborough Castle, the cost of binding books in 1735, the Saxon boundaries of Bradford-on-Avon AD 1001, about balladry, about a 17th-century highwayman, and the early-19th century folksongs of western New York State. Not surprisingly, then, the moderniser of libraries was elected a Fellow of the Society of Antiquaries in 1956, and the custodian of other men's books was awarded a Doctorate of Letters by his university in 1963.

Pafford was a great man with a quiet manner that concealed his ability and strength. From 1946 to 1975 I watched his library grow. In 1962 an early *Piers Plowman* manuscript of particular interest appeared at Sotheby's. I spent a morning with it and told John Pafford what I had seen. Then I was out of the country for about six weeks; when I next met him he told me casually: "I bought you your *Piers* manuscript."

The concern he showed in his early teaching carried over into consideration for his staff, who loved him. "He was so kind," one of them told me, "that's why we used to run to do things for him." His monument is the University of London Library, which draws students from around the world.

In 1941, John Pafford married Elizabeth Ford, from a family with a long Quaker tradition. Until 1971 when they moved to Bridport in Dorset, they lived within easy walk of the All England Tennis Club, and their hospitality (and generosity about parking) is a legend.

John Henry Pyle Pafford, librarian: born Bradford-on-Avon 6 March 1900; Sub-Librarian, National Central Library 1931-45; Lecturer, London University School of Librarianship 1937-61; Goldsmiths' Librarian of London University 1945-67; FSA 1956; married 1941 Elizabeth Ford (one daughter, and one daughter deceased); died Dorchester 11 March 1996. *George Kane - The Independent - Tuesday 26 March 1996*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FSA.
- He was educated at Trowbridge School in Trowbridge, Wiltshire.
- He was educated at University College, London.
- He worked as a Goldsmiths' Librarian to the University of London library.
- His obituary was published in *The Independent* on 26 Mar 1996.

### 15-Katherine Pafford

15-Margaret Milsom Pafford was born in 1947, died on 22 Sep 1960 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 13, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

Rawlinson next married **Helen Beuzeville Byles**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **Alfred Holden Byles** and **Louisa Bridget**, in 1918. Helen was born in 1883 in Leamington, Warwickshire and died in 1969 at age 86.

13-Gervase Lawson Ford was born on 26 May 1883 in Bentham, Yorkshire, died on 11 Jul 1963 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 80, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit.

Gervase married **Eleanor Mary Pease**, daughter of **Thomas Henry Ormston Pease** and **Mary Ellis Cave**, on 16 Apr 1913. Eleanor was born on 27 Sep 1889 in Failand, Clifton, Gloucestershire, died on 21 Aug 1978 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 88, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds. They had two children: **Margaret Cara Benson** and **Ursula Ormston**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

General Notes: Donated resource family material to the Leeds University Library

14-Margaret Cara Benson Ford was born in Dec 1914 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 25 Jun 2011 at age 96, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Margaret married **Arthur Wilfred Rablen**, son of **Arthur W. Rablen** and **Squire**, in 1941 in FMH Leeds. Arthur was born on 1 Mar 1916 in Stratton, Cornwall, died on 8 Jul 1973 in Radnor, Wales at age 57, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds. They had two children: **Michael Rawlinson** and **Anthony Ford**.

15-**Michael Rawlinson Rablen**

15-**Rev. Anthony Ford Rablen**

14-**Ursula Ormston Ford** was born on 9 Oct 1918 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 1 Feb 2011 at age 92.

Ursula married **John Wright Penney** in 1941. John was born on 27 Jul 1917 and died in Jun 1991 at age 73. They had two children: **Frank Lawson** and **David Benson**.

15-**Frank Lawson Penney**

15-**David Benson Penney**

12-**Elizabeth Helen Ford**<sup>66</sup> was born in 1849, died on 11 Jul 1919 in Adel Grange, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 70, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

12-**Emily Susan Ford** was born in 1851, died on 4 Mar 1930 at age 79, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

12-**Isabella Ormston Ford**<sup>24</sup> was born on 23 May 1855 in St John's Hill, Clarendon Road, Headingley, Leeds, died on 14 Jul 1924 in Adel Willows, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 69, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

General Notes: Ford, Isabella Ormston (1855– 1924), socialist propagandist and suffragist, was born on 23 May 1855 at St John's Hill, Clarendon Road, Headingley, Leeds, the eighth and youngest child of Robert Lawson Ford (1809– 1878), solicitor and landowner, and his wife, Hannah (1814– 1886), the daughter of Thomas Benson Pease of Darlington and Martha Whitelock. When Isabella was ten the family moved to Adel Grange, a large property on the outskirts of Leeds, which was to be home for her and two of her sisters, Elizabeth Helen (Bessie; 1848– 1919) and Emily Susan (1850– 1930), until shortly before Isabella's death.

The Ford children were brought up in a Quaker household immersed in radical Liberal politics, women's rights campaigns, and humanitarian causes. The girls were educated at home by governesses and were taught a wide range of subjects. Isabella's mother encouraged her to take an interest in the employment conditions and education of working women and at sixteen she was expected to teach in a night school for mill girls set up by her parents and a local shoemaker. A family friend, Emma Paterson, president of the Women's Protective and Provident League, suggested that she should become involved in trade union organization and during the mid-1880s Isabella Ford helped to establish two short-lived societies for women workers in Leeds. It was the labour unrest of 1888– 90, however, which brought her to prominence as a trade union organizer. She assisted in disputes among female textile workers and took a leading role in the lengthy Leeds tailoresses' strike of 1889. She also took part in the Manningham mills dispute in Bradford in 1890/91 and became a lifelong friend of Ben Turner, leader of the Textile Workers' Union.

The labour unrest also marked the beginning of Isabella Ford's commitment to socialist politics and she was a founder member of the Leeds Independent Labour Party (ILP). From then on she argued that trade union organization, the vote, and socialism were all necessary for women's emancipation, although her priorities shifted over time. During the 1890s, as president of the Leeds Tailoresses' Union, she was most active in day-to-day organizing work among clothing workers and in speaking for the Textile Workers' Union in its drive to recruit more female members in the West Riding. She was a member of the executive committee of the Women's Trade Union League and after 1895 attended international textile workers' congresses where she translated from French and German for the English delegates. Isabella Ford tried to draw the attention of middle-class women to the work conditions of female workers by speaking at meetings of women's organizations, such as the Women's Liberal Federation, and by writing numerous pamphlets on the subject.

Isabella Ford also carried out propaganda work for the Leeds ILP, speaking at meetings all over the West Riding and writing a column in the Leeds Forward. She was one of the 'new life' socialists who gathered around the Yorkshire writer Edward Carpenter (1844– 1929). She was attracted by his vision of a socialism which would transform all areas of life, including the relationship between the sexes, and which would bring love, truth, and beauty into people's lives. Adel Grange became a centre for anyone interested in socialism and women's rights and attracted visitors from all social classes. Isabella Ford had a wide range of interests. She wrote three novels, Miss Blake of Monkshalton (1890), On the Threshold (1895), and Mr Elliott (1901), and was a member of the Leeds arts club, the Humanitarian League, and the Leeds Women's Suffrage Society. In 1895 she was elected to the parish council of Adel cum Eccup. After 1900, despairing of her lack of success in organizing women workers, Isabella Ford concentrated on propaganda work for socialist and feminist politics at a national level. Between 1903 and 1907 she was elected to the national administrative council of the ILP and embarked on a punishing schedule of meetings which took her all over the country. She was excited by the revival of the women's suffrage movement and was one of a small number of socialist women, neglected in both suffrage and labour histories, who tried to link feminism and socialism, never putting one before the other. She took every opportunity to persuade the labour movement to support a limited franchise and spoke on this subject at the annual conferences of the Labour Representation Committee in 1903 and 1904, which she attended as a delegate of the ILP. In 1904 she took part in a debate with the adult suffragist Margaret Bondfield and was described by Sylvia Pankhurst as 'a plain, middle-aged woman, with red face and turban hat crushed down upon her straight hair, whose nature yet seemed to me ... kindlier and more profound than that of her younger antagonist' (Pankhurst, 178). Isabella Ford also reminded the Hungarian suffragist Rosika Schwimmer of 'a caricature of an English spinster', and yet when she began to speak her wit and depth of knowledge about her subject soon captured an audience's attention (R. S., 'Women's age of innocence').

Isabella Ford's writing style was also full of wit and humour and her output reached a peak between 1903 and 1906 both in quantity and quality. Articles and letters appeared regularly in the

## Descendants of John Pease

ILP journal, Labour Leader, varying from commentaries on recent political events to more discursive pieces which analysed women's social position. Her ideas were explored more fully in an important pamphlet, *Women and Socialism*, published by the ILP in 1904, in which she attempted to develop a theory which would link the labour movement and the women's movement together. As the demand for the suffrage grew more urgent after 1907, and a rift developed between the Labour Party and the militant suffragettes, Isabella Ford decided to join with other committed suffragists in giving priority to the vote. Between 1907 and 1915 she served on the executive committee of the constitutionalist National Union of Women's Suffrage Societies (NUWSS), led by her close friend Millicent Fawcett. She used her speaking talents to good effect at meetings all over the country and was described as the 'raciest' speaker in the NUWSS: 'she speaks with equal success to an audience of 5,000 working men or 25 clergymen—they laugh and weep as she chooses, and they all love her' (*Common Cause*, 3 Oct 1913). Her speeches referred constantly to the problems faced by working women. She made a special effort to gain the support of labour groups and played a role in bringing about the alliance for electoral purposes in 1912 between the Labour Party and the NUWSS.

In this, as in most of her activities, Isabella Ford acted as a conciliator. She was described by one contemporary as:

broad and well balanced, and even for Suffrage ... refuses to be a fanatic ... she swims in the mainstream, she belongs to the centre ... Sweet humour puts a twinkle in her eye and on her lips a laugh, at herself maybe, with no bitterness. (Mallon)

On the other hand she was not afraid to express intense indignation against injustice, in particular on behalf of the weak. During the First World War Isabella Ford was a pacifist and resigned with other friends in 1915 from the executive of the NUWSS in order to work for peace, as usual speaking at meetings all over the country. She served on the executive of the British section of the Women's International League. She was also a member of the Union for Democratic Control and the 1917 Club and established a Leeds branch of the Women's Peace Crusade.

In the post-war period, age and ill health curtailed her public activities, but Isabella Ford continued to work wherever she could for women's rights, international peace, and socialism. In 1919, for example, she attended an international congress of women in Zürich and in 1922 she was a delegate to the international peace conference at The Hague. She was asked on a number of occasions to stand for parliament as a Labour Party candidate, but declined because of her health. None the less she continued to work for the Labour Party and campaigned for her old friend Philip Snowden at the 1923 election which saw the return of a Labour government.

Isabella Ford never fully recovered from the death in 1919 of her sister Bessie, who had always provided emotional support, and wrote to Edward Carpenter that 'a piece of myself is gone' (I. Ford to E. Carpenter, 2 Aug 1919). In 1922 she moved with Emily to Adel Willows, a small property near the Grange, and it was here that she died in her sleep on 14 July 1924 after several months of ill health caused by a weak heart. Her funeral took place at the Quaker burial-ground, Adel, and a memorial gathering organized by the Women's International League and the National Union of Societies for Equal Citizenship was held at the Guildhouse, London, on 28 July. She left an estate valued at £24,540, which, apart from a legacy to her parlourmaid, was shared among her relatives.

### June Hannam

Sources J. Hannam, *Isabella Ford, 1855– 1924* (1989) · J. Arnott, 'In memoriam: Isabella O. Ford', *Leeds Weekly Citizen* (19 July 1924) · *Woman's Leader* (1 Aug 1924) · *Yorkshire Evening Post* (15 July 1924) · *The Friend* (1 Aug 1924) · J. J. Mallon, 'Isabella Ford', *Woman Worker* (7 Aug 1908) · 'Some eminent trade unionists: no. 8, Miss Isabella Ford', *Leeds Weekly Citizen* (12 June 1914) · E. E. Crossley, 'Isabella O. Ford', *Leeds Weekly Citizen* (28 June 1929) · E. S. Pankhurst, *The suffragette movement: an intimate account of persons and ideals* (1931) · G. Beith, ed., *Edward Carpenter: in appreciation* (1931) · J. Liddington and J. Norris, *One hand tied behind us: the rise of the women's suffrage movement* (1978) · A. Wiltsher, *Most dangerous women: feminist peace campaigners of the First World War* (1985) · B. Turner, 'Miss I. O. Ford: an appreciation', *Yorkshire Factory Times* (24 July 1924) · R.S. [R. Schwimmer], 'Women's Age of Innocence', NYPL · I. O. Ford, letter to E. Carpenter, 2 Aug 1919, Sheff. Arch., Carpenter collection

Archives U. Leeds, Brotherton L., MSS · Women's Library, London, corresp. files | BLPES, corresp. with the independent labour party · L. Cong., Walt Whitman MSS · Man. CL, suffrage MSS · NYPL, Schwimmer Lloyd collection · Sheffield Central Library, corresp. with Edward Carpenter

Likenesses photograph, repro. in *Yorkshire Factory Times* (1 Nov 1989) · photograph, repro. in Mallon, 'Isabella Ford' · photograph, repro. in *Common Cause* (Oct 1913) · photograph, repro. in *Leeds Weekly Citizen* (7 May 1915) · photograph, repro. in *Common Cause* (June 1910)

Wealth at death £24,540 5s. 7d.: probate, 29 Aug 1924, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

June Hannam, 'Ford, Isabella Ormston (1855– 1924)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/39084>]

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Social reformer and Suffragette.

**11-Thomas Pease**<sup>16,24,53,120,178,194,266</sup> was born on 31 Jan 1816 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 15 Jan 1884 in Friends' Meeting House, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grove House School in Tottenham, London.
- He worked as a Stuff manufacturer in Leeds, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Henbury, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Thomas married **Lucy Fryer**,<sup>16,53,54,194</sup> daughter of **Joseph Fryer**<sup>16,27,32,53,58,83,139,194,265</sup> and **Ann Jowitt**,<sup>16,27,32,53,83,194,265</sup> on 28 Apr 1842 in Leeds, Yorkshire. Lucy was born on 18 Nov 1820 in Toothill Grove, Rastrick, Brighouse, Yorkshire and died on 2 Sep 1844 in Rastrick, Brighouse, Yorkshire at age 23. They had two children: **Katharine Aldam** and **Lucy Ann**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Aug 1831-Jun 1835 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Katharine Aldam Pease**<sup>16,24,54,265</sup> was born on 3 Apr 1843 and died in 1920 at age 77.

Katharine married **Sir Thomas Hanbury**,<sup>16,24,352</sup> son of **Daniel Bell Hanbury**<sup>16,17,24,63,330,353</sup> and **Rachel Christy**,<sup>16,17,24,328,354</sup> on 11 Mar 1868. Thomas was born on 21 Jun 1832 in Bedford Road, Clapham, London, died on 9 Mar 1907 in La Mortola, Italy at age 74, and was buried in Cremated at San Remo. They had four children: **Cecil**, **Hilda Beatrice**, **Daniel**, and **Horace**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

General Notes: Hanbury, Sir Thomas (1832– 1907), merchant and gardener, was born at Bedford Road, Clapham, Surrey, on 21 June 1832, the third of five surviving sons and one daughter of Daniel Bell Hanbury (1794– 1882), pharmaceutical chemist, and his wife, Rachel, née Christy (1802/3– 1876). Daniel Hanbury (1825– 1875) was his eldest brother. His parents were members of the Society of Friends and Thomas was sent, aged nine, to school at Croydon, then at Epping, where most of the scholars were Friends. He remained a member of Kingston monthly meeting throughout his life, though all his children resigned.

In 1849, after a brief commercial tutoring by Josiah Richardson, Hanbury was employed by William James Thompson & Sons, tea brokers of Mincing Lane, London. Four years later, with funding from his uncle, he and three companions set up as Hanbury & Co., tea and silk merchants, at Shanghai, arriving during the Taiping uprising of 1850– 64. The European merchants lived in a settlement outside the city walls, socially isolated from the Chinese residents. Exceptionally Hanbury chose to learn Mandarin. He travelled widely and was soon respected by the Chinese merchant community. As a member of the Anglo-American Municipal Council of Shanghai he contributed to the planting of gardens and the establishment of a hospital. He became a director of the first railway built in China and from his premises sent the first telegraphic message between Shanghai and Hong Kong.

In 1857 the original partnership was dissolved and Hanbury recruited Frederick Bower to a new partnership as Bower, Hanbury & Co., before returning to England in 1858– 9 for a holiday. Adding to his business interests, Hanbury traded in currency for Rothschilds; when the American Civil War interrupted exports of cotton, he bought up Chinese cotton to supply the British market. Investing his growing capital, he became the largest property owner in Shanghai.

During a second visit to Europe in 1866– 9 Hanbury went to the south of France, where his brother Daniel had sketched and botanized, and in the spring of 1867 he made his first visit to La Mortola, sited on a small promontory midway between Menton and the Italian town of Ventimiglia. Its setting so entranced him that in 1867 he bought the ruined Palazzo Orengo and its surrounding grounds, intending that he and Daniel, whose interest lay in medicinal plants, would create a botanical garden.

In March 1868 Hanbury married Katharine Aldam (1842– 1920), eldest daughter of Thomas Pease of Westbury-on-Trym, near Bristol, and also a Quaker. Daniel began planting a garden at La Mortola while Thomas and his wife returned to Shanghai to settle his business. They chose to make the journey by sea to New York, crossing by train to San Francisco then sailing via Japan to Shanghai where Cecil, the first of three sons and one daughter, was born. They left China in 1871, settling at La Mortola, where they restructured the house and employed gardeners to landscape and plant the 18 hectares of land, regenerating the woodland surroundings by plantings of Aleppo pines and carob trees. Citrus was among their distinctive introductions; over twenty varieties were growing there in 1890. After Daniel died in 1875, Thomas, and later his son Cecil, continued the planting, maintaining the original objectives of scientific experiments in acclimatization, and useful and instructive collections, inspired by their Quaker principles. Hortus Mortolensis, first published in 1889, listed 3600 species growing there. In 1893 Joseph Hooker described La Mortola as 'a garden of exotic plants, which in point of richness and interest has no rival among the principal collections of living plants in the world' (Quest-Ritson, 70). Close links were established with Kew, to which numerous succulents, citrus, and bamboos were sent. Regular reports appeared in the Gardeners' Chronicle. As it matured, the garden was mentioned in Baedeker and other guidebooks, attracting many visitors who were wintering in the south of France, among them Queen Victoria, royalty from Germany and Russia, the prince of Wales (later Edward VII), and other members of the British royal family, as well as such gardeners as Canon Ellacombe.

The scant education available in Liguria, only recently amalgamated with a unified Italy, led Hanbury to build two local schools and to fund their teachers until, with the advent of compulsory education, the Italian government assumed this charge. He also provided other buildings to house libraries, and assumed the presidency of the civic hospital at Ventimiglia. His wife played a part in his many acts of philanthropy. For his services to education Hanbury was created in 1868 cavaliere, later commendatore, of the order of saints Maurizio and Lazzaro; in 1885 and 1888 he was created cavaliere, then commendatore of the Cross of the Crown of Italy. He bought another villa, in which he established the Hanbury Botanical Institute, consisting of a laboratory, herbarium, and museum. It was formally dedicated during the 1892 International Congress at Genoa, and the Italian government awarded him a gold medal as a benefactor of public instruction. He donated plants to many towns along the French and Italian rivieras, presented a monumental fountain to the town of Menton, and paid for the Museum Praehistoricum, a small building to house the prehistoric skeletons and stone tools discovered in 1892 and subsequently in the adjacent cave of Barma-Grande. In 1901, in recognition of his overseas services, Edward VII created Hanbury KCVO.

Hanbury was also keen to improve the study of botany and horticulture in Britain. In 1892 he presented his brother's books and collection of materia medica to the recently founded Pharmaceutical Society. In 1903 he presented to the Royal Horticultural Society the 60 acre garden at Wisley, in Surrey, which he had purchased from the estate of the industrial chemist George Fergusson Wilson, who had died in the previous year. This enabled the society to move its experimental garden from the pollution and cramped location of its existing site in the London suburbs at Chiswick. The society awarded him its Victoria medal of honour in 1903.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Even in his last years Hanbury was looking for new commercial ventures. He invested in the Pacific Island Company which traded in guano from Ocean Island. On a trip to Palestine in 1889 he sought in vain to purchase the land containing the reputed tomb of Jesus and he continued to acquire land in Italy. He died at La Mortola on 9 March 1907 after a short illness. Some 7000 local people followed his coffin to San Remo, where he was cremated.

His eldest son, Sir Cecil Hanbury (1871– 1937), MP for North Dorset, inherited La Mortola in 1920, and bequeathed it to his widow, Dorothy Hanbury-Forbes (d. 1972), who restored it after the damage and neglect of the Second World War. It was purchased by the Italian government in 1960 and since 1983 has been managed by the University of Genoa, to which in 1998 it was conceded in perpetuity.

Anita McConnell

Sources The Times (2 March 1907), 12b · A. Moore, La Mortola: In the footsteps of Thomas Hanbury (2004) · K. A. Hanbury, ed., The letters of Sir Thomas Hanbury (1913) · 'Sir Thomas Hanbury', The Friend, new ser., 47 (1907), 167 · 'Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew', Bulletin (1907), 132– 6 · Curtis's Botanical Magazine dedications, 1827– 1927 (1931) · B. Elliott, The Royal Horticultural Society, 1804– 2004: a history (2004) · C. Quest-Ritson, The English garden abroad (1992) · The Times (11 June 1937), 18e [Sir Cecil Hanbury] · A. A. Locke, The Hanbury family, 2 vols. (1916) · The Times (10 Sept 1920), 13f [Lady Katharine Hanbury] · 'Italian state buys Hanbury Gardens', The Times (9 Aug 1960), 7a · L. M. Underwood, 'The International Congress at Genoa', Botanical Gazette, 17/11 (1892), 341– 7 · The Times (7 March 1972), 16g [Mrs D. Hanbury-Forbes] · R. Verneau, L'homme de la Barma-Grande (Baoussé-Roussé) (1899); 2nd edn (1908) · Hanbury Botanical Gardens, www.UNESCO.org, accessed on 4 Aug 2008

Archives priv. coll. | Istituto Internazionale di Studi Liguri, Bordighera, Italy · RBG Kew

Likenesses photograph, c.1853, repro. in Letters, facing p. 27 · Anfossi & Radiguet, photograph, Carnegie Mellon University, Pittsburgh, Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation · J. D. Hooker, portrait, RBG Kew; repro. in E. Nelmes and W. Cuthbertson, eds., Curtis's Botanical Magazine dedications (1931), 262 · photograph, repro. in A. A. Locke, Hanbury, 2, facing p. 296 · photomechanical reproduction, Carnegie Mellon University, Pittsburgh, Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation; repro. in A. Berger, Hortus Mortolensis (1912)

Wealth at death £789,124 9s. 0d.: resworn probate, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Anita McConnell, 'Hanbury, Sir Thomas (1832– 1907)', Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, May 2009 [http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/5405

-----  
**19 Dec 1881 (Mon):** Went with Lottie and two Miss Webbs, Geraldine and Ethel to Thomas Hanbury's La Mortola – it was more than a two hour's drive, we enjoyed it much, the morning lights on the mountains at the back of Ventimellia and over towards Mentone were wonderfully fine. Tom Hanbury met us at the top of his garden and showed us the various plants & flowers with which he has adorned it from China, Africa, Australia – all seemed to be doing wonderfully well; we went down below the house to where the old Roman road passed - then up again to dinner – a Count Gallianie & wife & 2 children were there, seemed very pleasant people. The marble work on the Terrace outside the windows was beautiful the saloon and loggia upstairs splendid, the views of the bay towards Mentone & back our way to San Remo, the mountains above and the sea tumbling over the rocks below, made the place as perfect as possible. We returned to our carriage by the school – the children had left but they were most pretty rooms, wages are 2½ francs a day, taxes very heavy; Tom Hanbury has recently bought from a peasant, the old Gateway over Agricola's Roman road – on the drawing room ceiling is a good fresco by a young Roman artist Julius Agricola taking leave of his mother to go to the conquest of Britain, Agricola's mother being the Artist

**19 Feb 1882, Sun: [London]** To meeting with girls, Minnie staying in with Maud; sermon and prayer from Arthur [Pease] also from Bevan Braithwaite, other appearances, Tom Hanbury at meeting, his father Daniel Hanbury died this day week. Call from Bolam who has settled in London; then a walk with girls, Sir U.K. Shuttleworth called on Minnie. Vincent & Effie dined, Sylvia shy. To church, spoilt for me by too much music and taking away the congregation's part. Heard of Aunt Charles Fox's death yesterday after a long, long illness – a very wonderful woman.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCVO.
- He was a Quaker.
- He was educated at Friends' Croydon School.
- He was educated at Epping.
- He worked as a Shanghai Silk Merchant.
- He worked as a Founder of the Giardini Botanici Hanbury in La Mortola, Italy.

13-**Sir Cecil Hanbury**<sup>24</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1871 in Shanghai, China and died on 10 Jun 1937 in London at age 66.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a MP for North Dorset in 1924-1937.

Cecil married **Effield Dorothy Cecil Symons-Jeune**, daughter of **Sir John Frederic Symons-Jeune** and **Frances Susanna Bunbury**, in 1913. Effield was born in 1889 in Oxford. They had three children: **Thomas Francis Jeune**, **Hanmer Cecil**, and **Caroline Fox**.

### 14-Capt. Thomas Francis Jeune Hanbury

Thomas married **Joan Eve**. They had one daughter: **Susan Eve**.

### 15-Susan Eve Hanbury

Susan married **Col. Philip Nicholas Miles Jebb**, son of **Col. Joshua Henry Miles Jebb** and **Gwendolin Gladys Yarnold**.

Thomas next married **Aline Cummings**. They had three children: **Simon Thomas Cecil**, **Benjamin**, and **Timothy Jon**.

15-**Simon Thomas Cecil Hanbury** was born in 1943 and died on 30 May 1997 at age 54.

Simon married **Carolyn Sarah Seymour**, daughter of **Maj. William Napier Seymour** and **Rachel Mary Hambro**. They had three children: **Serena Mary**, **Melissa Jane**, and **Jonathan Cecil**.

### 16-Serena Mary Hanbury

Serena married **Amos Edward Sebastian Courage**, son of **Piers Raymond Courage** and **Lady Sarah-Marguerite Curzon**.

### 16-Melissa Jane Hanbury

### 16-Jonathan Cecil Hanbury

### 15-Benjamin Hanbury

Benjamin married **Moira Elizabeth Milborne-Swinnerton-Pilkington**, daughter of **Maj. Sir Arthur William Milborne-Swinnerton-Pilkington 13th Bt.** and **Elizabeth Mary Harrison**, on 31 May 1969. Moira was born on 25 Jul 1943 and died on 26 Feb 2008 at age 64. They had two children: **Emma Jane** and **Amanda Aline**.

### 16-Emma Jane Hanbury

### 16-Amanda Aline Hanbury

### 15-Timothy Jon Hanbury

Timothy married **Anthea L. Gordon**. They had three children: **Jesse**, **Griffin Thomas A.**, and **Luella Kate**.

16-**Jesse Hanbury** was born in 1974 and died on 4 Mar 2010 in Notting Hill, London at age 36.

### 16-Griffin Thomas A. Hanbury

### 16-Luella Kate Hanbury

Thomas next married **Irene Richards** in 1955. Irene was born in 1904.

14-**Lt. Col. Hanmer Cecil Hanbury** was born on 5 Jun 1916, died on 15 Jun 1994 in Turvey House, Turvey, Bedfordshire at age 78, and was buried in All Saints', Turvey, Bedfordshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MVO MC JP.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Hanmer married **Prunella Kathleen Charlotte Higgins** in 1939. Prunella was born in 1916, died on 21 Jan 2004 in Turvey House, Turvey, Bedfordshire at age 88, and was buried in All Saints', Turvey, Bedfordshire. They had two children: **Amanda** and **Daniel Thomas Cecil**.

### 15-Amanda Hanbury

Amanda had a relationship with **William McLaughlin**. They had one daughter: **Prunella Lettice**.

### 16-Prunella Lettice Hanbury

### 15-Daniel Thomas Cecil Hanbury

Daniel married **Celia Mary Toller**, daughter of **Richard Charles Robertson Toller** and **Diana Valerie Chaworth-Musters**. They had one son: **George Francis Hanmer**.

### 16-George Francis Hanmer Hanbury

### 14-Caroline Fox Hanbury

Caroline married **Lt. Col. Godfrey Ebenezer Pike**, son of **Capt. Godfrey Pike** and **Mary Carroll**. They had two children: **Max Ebenezer Lecky** and **Robert Ebenezer Neil**.

### 15-Max Ebenezer Lecky Pike

Max married **Jean Mary Fitzalan-Howard**, daughter of **Maj. Gen. Lord Michael Fitzalan-Howard** and **Jean Marion Hamilton-Dalrymple**. They had two children: **Molly Ann** and **Amy Mary**.

### 16-Molly Ann Pike

### 16-Amy Mary Pike

### 15-Robert Ebenezer Neil Pike

Robert married **Lady Romayne Aileen Brabazon**, daughter of **Maj. Anthony Windham Normand Brabazon 14th Earl of Meath** and **Elizabeth Mary Bowlby**. They had two children: **Tamsin** and **Harry Ebenezer**.

### 16-Tamsin Pike

### 16-Harry Ebenezer Pike

13-**Hilda Beatrice Hanbury** was born on 24 Jul 1872 and died in 1939 in Malborough, Wiltshire at age 67.

Hilda married **Sir James Currie**. James was born in 1868 and died in 1937 at age 69.

13-**Daniel Hanbury** was born on 3 Jun 1876 in Croydon, Surrey and died in 1948 in Hampshire at age 72.

Daniel married **Sylvia Dorothea Dymond**, daughter of **George Dymond**<sup>16,44,79</sup> and **Mary Gertrude Pease**,<sup>33</sup> in 1901. Sylvia was born in 1873 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 1 Feb 1931 in Castle Malwood, Hampshire at age 58. They had two children: **Philippa Dorothea** and **Katharine**.

14-**Philippa Dorothea Hanbury** was born on 14 Sep 1905 and died in Sep 1989 in Poole, Dorset at age 84.

Philippa married **Air Chief Marshal Sir William Alec Coryton**, son of **William Coryton** and **Evelyn Annie Parker**, on 19 Dec 1925. William was born on 16 Feb 1895 and died on 20 Oct 1981 at age 86. They had three children: **Angela Loveday Hanbury**, **Flavia Dorothea**, and **Belinda Rosemary Sylvia**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DFC KCB KBE MVO.
- He worked as an Air Chief Marshal of the Royal Air Force.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Angela Loveday Hanbury Coryton** was born in 1927 and died on 10 Dec 2020 at age 93.

Angela married **Sir Michael Joseph Nall 2nd Bt.** on 3 Apr 1951. Sir was born in 1921 and died on 8 Sep 2001 at age 80. They had two children: **Edward William Joseph** and **Alexander Michael**.

16-**Sir Edward William Joseph Nall 3rd Bt.**

16-**Alexander Michael Nall**

Alexander married **Caroline Jane Robinson**. They had two children: **William Alexander Coryton** and **Katherine Caroline**.

17-**William Alexander Coryton Nall**

17-**Katherine Caroline Nall**

15-**Flavia Dorothea Coryton**

Flavia married **Michael John Marshal Clarke**, son of **Admiral Sir Marshal Llewellyn Clarke** and **Ina Leonora Edwards**. They had two children: **Julian Marshal** and **Emily Sarah**.

16-**Julian Marshal Clarke**

16-**Emily Sarah Clarke**

15-**Belinda Rosemary Sylvia Coryton**

16-**Dr. Matthew Tobias Coryton Burne**

16-**Laura Susan Burne**

14-**Katharine Hanbury**

Katharine married **Peter Hutton**. They had three children: **Anthony**, **Sylvia**, and **Sarah**.

15-**Anthony Hutton**

15-**Sylvia Hutton**

15-**Sarah Hutton**

Daniel next married **Ruth Hardinge**.

13-**Horace Hanbury**<sup>66</sup> was born on 24 May 1880 and died in 1939 at age 59.

Horace married **Alexandra Beatrice Soutar**,<sup>66</sup> daughter of **Sir Frank Soutar**, in 1907. Alexandra died on 13 Nov 1918 in Shanghai, China. They had one son: **Dermot Thomas Horace**.

14-**Capt. Dermot Thomas Horace Hanbury** was born in 1908, died on 6 Jan 1944 at age 36, and was buried in Chittagong War Cemetery, Chittagong, Bangladesh.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers.

Horace next married **Clara Millicent Howard**. They had two children: **Paul** and **Antony**.

14-**Paul Hanbury**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Antony Hanbury** was born on 31 Jul 1922 and died on 20 Apr 2020 at age 97.

Antony married **Elizabeth Anne Leatham**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Robert Edward Kennard Leatham** and **Menda Ralli**, on 1 Sep 1949. Elizabeth was born on 14 Aug 1920. They had three children: **Sarah Anne**, **Rupert Edward**, and **Jane Diana Mary**.

### 15-Sarah Anne Hanbury

Sarah married **Gray Hugo Buchanan**, son of **William Gavin Buchanan** and **Diana Elizabeth Cunliffe-Owen**. Gray was born on 2 Aug 1948 and died on 25 Feb 2005 at age 56. They had two children: **Emily** and **Christopher Patrick**.

### 16-Emily Buchanan

### 16-Christopher Patrick Buchanan

Christopher married **Verity Anne Evetts**.

### 15-Rupert Edward Hanbury

### 15-Jane Diana Mary Hanbury

Antony next married **Diana Elizabeth Cunliffe-Owen**, daughter of **Sir Hugo Cunliffe-Owen 1st Bt.** and **Helen Elizabeth Oliver**.

12-**Lucy Ann Pease** was born on 15 May 1844 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died in 1910 in Darlington, County Durham at age 66.

Lucy married **Robert Robinson** on 24 Apr 1878. Robert was born in 1838 in Cartmel, Cumbria and died on 30 Mar 1915 in Darlington, County Durham at age 77. They had one daughter: **Enid Lucy Pease**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Civil Engineer.
- He had a residence in Beechwood, Grange Road, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Enid Lucy Pease Robinson** was born on 6 Aug 1881 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1974 in Middleton St. George, Darlington, County Durham at age 93.

General Notes: They ran a medical sanatorium at Middleton St. George, whose principal role was attending to the recovery of TB patients.

Enid married **Dr. Charles Stanley Steavenson**, son of **Francis Thomas Steavenson** and **Mary**, on 17 Oct 1911 in Scarborough, Yorkshire. Charles was born in 1875 and died in 1958 in Darlington, County Durham at age 83. They had four children: **Robert Stanley**, **Ione Lucy**, **John**, and **Honor Theresa**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Felix House, Middleton St. George, County Durham.

14-**Dr. Robert Stanley Steavenson** was born on 21 Oct 1913 in Durham and died in Mar 1995 in Durham at age 81.

Robert married **Amy Estelle Reay** in 1950. Amy was born on 2 Jul 1917 in Morpeth, Northumberland and died in Oct 1999 in Darlington, County Durham at age 82. They had two children: **Elizabeth Mary** and **Robert Howard**.

### 15-Elizabeth Mary Steavenson

### 15-Robert Howard Steavenson

Robert married **Valerie Wormald**.

14-**Ione Lucy Steavenson** was born in 1916 and died in 1977 at age 61.

14-**John Steavenson** was born on 7 Jul 1918 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1974 in Chichester, West Sussex at age 56.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

John married **Daphne Pratt**. They had three children: **Hugh Pratt**, **Angela Bridget**, and **Martin Charles**.

15-**Hugh Pratt Steavenson**

15-**Angela Bridget Steavenson**

15-**Martin Charles Steavenson**

14-**Honor Theresa Steavenson**

Honor married **Harold Frank Pullen**.

Thomas next married **Martha Lucy Aggs**,<sup>16,120</sup> daughter of **Henry Aggs**<sup>16,84,125,126,242</sup> and **Mary Gibbins**,<sup>16,84,242</sup> on 20 Mar 1850. Martha was born on 15 May 1824 in Bruce Grove, Tottenham, London and died on 8 Nov 1853 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 29. They had three children: **Mary Gertrude**, **Margaret**, and **Thomas Henry Ormston**.

12-**Mary Gertrude Pease**<sup>33</sup> was born in 1851 in Chapel Allerton, Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 6 May 1909 in San Remo, Italy at age 58.

Mary married **George Dymond**,<sup>16,44,79</sup> son of **John Dymond**<sup>16,84,177</sup> and **Sarah Wilkey**,<sup>16,84</sup> on 20 Jun 1872 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire. George was born on 14 Feb 1828 in Exeter, Devon and died on 4 Nov 1873 in Birmingham, Warwickshire at age 45. They had one daughter: **Sylvia Dorothea**.

General Notes: This record does not agree with Edward Milligan's record.

13-**Sylvia Dorothea Dymond** was born in 1873 in Edgbaston, Birmingham, Warwickshire and died on 1 Feb 1931 in Castle Malwood, Hampshire at age 58.

14-**Philippa Dorothea Hanbury** was born on 14 Sep 1905 and died in Sep 1989 in Poole, Dorset at age 84.

15-**Angela Loveday Hanbury Coryton** was born in 1927 and died on 10 Dec 2020 at age 93.

16-**Sir Edward William Joseph Nall 3rd Bt.**

16-**Alexander Michael Nall**

17-**William Alexander Coryton Nall**

17-**Katherine Caroline Nall**

15-**Flavia Dorothea Coryton**

16-**Julian Marshal Clarke**

16-**Emily Sarah Clarke**

15-**Belinda Rosemary Sylvia Coryton**

16-**Dr. Matthew Tobias Coryton Burne**

16-**Laura Susan Burne**

14-**Katharine Hanbury**

15-**Anthony Hutton**

15-**Sylvia Hutton**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Sarah Hutton

12-**Margaret Pease**<sup>23,80</sup> was born on 18 Aug 1852 in Westbury-on-Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 6 Apr 1913 in Rathgar, Dublin, Ireland at age 60.

Margaret married **Rt. Hon Jonathan Hogg**,<sup>23,80</sup> son of **William Hogg** and **Mary Pim**, on 16 Feb 1876 in FMH Bristol. Jonathan was born on 28 Dec 1847 in Dublin, Ireland and died on 12 Jul 1930 in Rathgar, Dublin, Ireland at age 82. They had two children: **Cara Lillian** and **Olive Mary**.

General Notes: Rt. Hon. Jonathan Hogg was director of the Bank of Ireland. He was principal of William Hogg & Company, merchants. He was invested as a Privy Counsellor (P.C.) [Ireland] in 1902. He held the office of Deputy Lieutenant (D.L.)

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with PC DL.
- He worked as a Chairman of W. Hogg & Co. Ltd., Produce merchants.
- He worked as a Director of the Bank of Ireland in 1900-1930 in Dublin, Ireland.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1859-1863 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Governor of The Bank of Ireland in 1900-1902 in Dublin, Ireland.

13-**Cara Lillian Hogg** was born in 1879 in Camberley, Surrey and died on 20 Nov 1964 at age 85.

Noted events in her life were:

- Miscellaneous: She was adopted by Jonathan Hogg and his wife Mary Pease.

Cara married **Peter Gerald Griffin**. Peter was born on 29 Jun 1878 in Altavilla, Askeaton, County Limerick, Ireland and died on 31 Mar 1921 in Egypt at age 42. The cause of his death was as a result of injuries sustained in a Polo match. They had three children: **Elizabeth Geraldine Ponsonby**, **John Ponsonby**, and **Peter Ronald Ponsonby**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO.
- He worked as an officer of the British Army.

14-**Elizabeth Geraldine Ponsonby Griffin** was born in 1907 in India.

14-**John Ponsonby Griffin** was born in 1910 in India.

14-**Peter Ronald Ponsonby Griffin** was born on 26 Feb 1911 in Altavilla, Askeaton, County Limerick, Ireland and died in 1957 in Altavilla, Askeaton, County Limerick, Ireland at age 46.

General Notes: Griffin, Peter Ronald (d.1957), Army Officer

Peter Ronald Ponsonby Griffin was born in Altavilla, Askeaton, Co. Limerick, on 26 February, 1911. He was notable for his great height, approximately 7 ft. He joined the British Army and, partly because of his skill in foreign languages, including French, German and Russian, was employed as a military attaché in several countries, including Russia. During World War II, he was recruited as a member of the Special Operations Executive(SOE) for covert operations behind enemy lines, one of which was the liberation of Greece. With his first wife, he had two daughters, Anneliese, who died as a baby, and Rosie, who, as Rosie Swale, became a well-known author, adventurer, sailor and TV personality. He married, secondly, Marianne Micolot, a Swiss lady, with whom he had one daughter, Maude, and three boys, Gerald, Nicholas and Ronald (1957-2004). (M Griffin, 2011)

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a British Army officer and member of SOE.

Peter married **Un-named**. Un-named died in 1948 in Switzerland. They had two children: **Anneliese** and **Rosie**.

15-**Anneliese Griffin** died in Died in Infancy.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Rosie Griffin

Rosie married **Colin Swale**. They had two children: **Eve** and **James**.

### 16-Eve Swale

### 16-James Swale

Rosie next married **Clive Pope**.

Peter next married **Marianne Micolot**. They had four children: **Maude**, **Gerald**, **Nicholas**, and **Ronald François Ponsonby**.

### 15-Maude Griffin

### 15-Gerald Griffin

### 15-Nicholas Griffin

15-**Ronald François Ponsonby Griffin** was born on 16 Nov 1957 and died on 16 Nov 2004 at age 47.

13-**Olive Mary Hogg** was born on 18 Feb 1881 in Aldershot, Hampshire, died on 13 Jun 1970 in Firhouse, Dublin, Ireland at age 89, and was buried in St. Maelruain Cemetery, Tallaght, Dublin, Ireland.

Noted events in her life were:

- Miscellaneous: She was adopted by Jonathan Hogg and his wife Mary Pease.

Olive married **Edward John Gwynn** in 1906 in Dublin, Ireland. Edward was born on 1 Apr 1868 in Ramelton, Donegal, Ireland, died on 19 Feb 1941 in Firhouse, Dublin, Ireland at age 72, and was buried in St. Maelruain Cemetery, Tallaght, Dublin, Ireland. They had one daughter: **Olive Ruth**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Provost of Trinity College, Dublin in Dublin, Ireland.

14-**Olive Ruth Gwynn** was born on 7 May 1915 in Dublin, Ireland, died on 13 Jun 1981 in Harold's Cross, Dublin, Ireland at age 66, and was buried on 16 Jun 1981 in St. Maelruain Cemetery, Tallaght, Dublin, Ireland.

Olive married **Austin Ernest "Oisin" Kelly** in 1914 in Dublin, Ireland. Austin was born on 17 May 1915 in Dublin, Ireland, died in Oct 1981 in Dublin, Ireland at age 66, and was buried in St. Maelruain Cemetery, Tallaght, Dublin, Ireland.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Artist and Sculptor.

12-**Thomas Henry Ormston Pease** was born on 2 Oct 1853 in Westbury-on-Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 2 Jul 1937 in Skaigh, Okehampton, Devon at age 83.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor.

Thomas married **Mary Ellis Cave**, daughter of **Admiral John Halliday Cave**, on 6 Dec 1888. Mary was born in 1866 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died in 1945 in Okehampton, Devon at age 79. They had three children: **Eleanor Mary**, **Thomas Ormston Cave**, and **Barbara Margaret**.

13-**Eleanor Mary Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1889 in Failand, Clifton, Gloucestershire, died on 21 Aug 1978 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 88, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

General Notes: Donated resource family material to the Leeds University Library

14-**Margaret Cara Benson Ford** was born in Dec 1914 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 25 Jun 2011 at age 96, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Michael Rawlinson Rablen

15-Rev. Anthony Ford Rablen

14-Ursula Ormston Ford was born on 9 Oct 1918 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 1 Feb 2011 at age 92.

15-Frank Lawson Penney

15-David Benson Penney

13-Thomas Ormston Cave Pease was born on 9 Oct 1890 in Failand, Clifton, Gloucestershire and died in 1974 in Cuckfield, Haywards Heath, West Sussex at age 84.

Thomas married Lucy Woodmansey on 24 Sep 1915. Lucy was born on 25 Nov 1887 in Scarborough, Yorkshire and died in 1970 at age 83.

Thomas next married Margaret Gawthrop.

13-Barbara Margaret Pease<sup>23,93,275</sup> was born on 10 Jun 1892 in Failand, Clifton, Gloucestershire, died on 10 Aug 1966 at age 74, and was buried in Calf Cop chapel, Low Bentham, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 1914 in Okehampton, Devon.

Barbara married Philip Harvey,<sup>23,54,93,213,275,355</sup> son of William Harvey<sup>7,16,23,83,96,266,269</sup> and Anna Maria Whiting,<sup>16,96,266</sup> on 1 Sep 1914 in FMH Exeter, Devon. Philip was born on 12 Mar 1887 in Leeds, Yorkshire, died on 3 Feb 1966 at age 78, and was buried in Calf Cop chapel, Low Bentham, Yorkshire. They had one daughter: Sheila Joan.

Marriage Notes: HARVEY-PEASE.-On the 1st September, 1914, at Exeter, Philip Harvey (1900-3), of Leeds, to Margaret Barbara Pease, of Okehampton.

HARVEY-PEASE.-On 1st September, 1914, at the Friends Meeting House, Exeter, Philip Harvey (1900-03) to Margaret Barbara Pease. (EUerburn, Low Bentham, Lancaster.)

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

General Notes: HARVEY.-On 3rd February, 1966, in hospital, Philip Harvey (1900-03), aged 78 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with BA MA JP.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1900-1903 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at University of Cambridge in 1908.
- He worked as a councillor for the Settle Rural District Council after 1926.
- He worked as a Clerk of Settle MM in 1931-1934 in Settle, Yorkshire.
- He resided at Clifford Hall in 1935 in Burton in Lonsdale, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Farmer in Burton in Lonsdale, Yorkshire.

14-Sheila Joan Harvey

Sheila married R. Boothman. They had three children: Alison, Philip, and Margaret.

15-Alison Boothman

15-Philip Boothman

15-Margaret Boothman

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Thomas next married **Susanna Ann Fry**,<sup>16,266</sup> daughter of **Joseph Fry**<sup>16,24,43,61,80,113</sup> and **Mary Ann Swaine**,<sup>16,24,61,80</sup> on 15 Apr 1856 in FMH Friars, Bristol. Susanna was born on 7 Jan 1829 in Union Street, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 21 Sep 1917 in Westbury-on-Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 88. They had ten children: **Edward Reynolds, Marian Fry, Rosa Elizabeth, William Benson, Joseph Gerald, Robert Aldam, Caroline Susan, Cyril Arthington, Anna Dorothea, and Oswald Allen.**

General Notes: She married in 1856, as his third wife, Thomas Pease and was the mother of Edward Reynolds Pease who help found the Fabian Society

**12-Edward Reynolds Pease**<sup>11,16,24</sup> was born on 23 Dec 1857 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 5 Jan 1955 in The Pendicle, Limpsfield, Surrey at age 97.

General Notes: Edward Reynolds Pease was educated at home. Entered Merchants office, 1874-1878. was a member of the London Stock Exchange between 1880 and 1886. He was a cabinet maker and trade-unionist between 1886 and 1889 at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Northumberland. Founded with others, The Fabian Society in 1883. He was a member of the Labour Party Executive between 1900 and 1913. Founding governor of the London School of Economics.

-----  
Pease, Edward Reynolds (1857'961955), secretary of the Fabian Society, was born on 23 December 1857 at Henbury Hill, near Bristol, the eldest son of Thomas Pease (d. 1884), retired wool-comber, and his third wife, Susanna Anne Fry, of the Quaker family of cocoa manufacturers. His father also came from a prominent Quaker family, being a son of the railway promoter and cousin of the more famous Peases of Darlington. Edward Pease was educated at home by two tutors, the latter of whom, Theodore Neild, held progressive views, being a teetotaler and supporter of women's suffrage. Aged seventeen, Pease went to London to work as a clerk in the firm of silk merchants in which his brother-in-law Sir Thomas Hanbury was senior partner. He also became secretary to a debating society at the Friends' Institute, thus, as he said, beginning his habit of becoming secretary of everything he became connected with. He relinquished his job rather than accept a posting to China, but a year later acquired, through Sir Thomas Hanbury, a partnership in a stockbroker's office. Pease never felt at home in the City and when his father died in 1884, leaving him £3000, he left.

Pease was raised as a Quaker but soon entered the realm of Victorian doubt. In London, his cousin Emily Ford took him to spiritualist séances, where he met Frank Podmore, who introduced him to the Society for Psychical Research. Pease became secretary of the haunted-houses committee, but his enthusiasm waned. In 1882 he attended meetings of the Democratic Federation, a socialist group run by the tory Marxist H. M. Hyndman. However, Pease favoured moral reform among the well-off leading to their abdicating wealth, rather than agitation among the workers leading to their seizing wealth. Hence he joined Percival Chubb in forming the Fellowship of the New Life around the wandering scholar Thomas Davidson. The fellowship advocated moral reform of the individual and society. Almost immediately a split developed between those who concentrated on personal regeneration and those who favoured social activism. On 4 January 1884 the latter group, led by Podmore, formed the Fabian Society.

The Fabians, who then numbered about twenty, met on alternate Friday evenings in Pease's lodgings at 17 Osnaburgh Street. They held diverse beliefs, including tory socialism, communal anarchism, and the ethical positivism of Pease and Podmore. For Pease, positivism solved various problems, religious and social, by stressing social duty. His socialism drew also on evangelical morality and biblical allusions, with socialism being defined as a practical economic expression of the injunction to 'love thy neighbour'. Pease argued that socialism was inevitable, so the main question was whether the upper and middle classes would oppose it, thereby causing bloodshed and confusion, or promote it, thereby ensuring peace and harmony. Hubert Bland, a fellow Fabian, satirized this ethical socialism in 'Something wrong' (Weekly Dispatch, 1886), a roman-à-clef in which Pease appears as the hero. Sydney Olivier, Graham Wallas, and Sidney Webb joined the Fabians in the mid-1880s, and although they started out as ethical positivists, they established, with George Bernard Shaw, a distinctive Fabian socialism committed to parliamentary gradualism, efficient administration, taxation, and collectivism.

We should not distinguish too sharply between the spiritualism, Marxism, personal regeneration, and ethical positivism that attracted Pease. London at that time was full of alternative bohemian schemes for the improvement of self and society, all of which looked forward to a time of fulfilment and harmony. William Morris, designer and socialist, occupied a prominent place in this bohemian world. Influenced by Morris, Pease decided, after his father's death, to become a craftsman. He trained as a cabinet-maker, and in 1886, having failed to get work in Morris's firm, joined a furnishing workshop in Newcastle upon Tyne. The workshop was nominally a co-operative, but in practice was privately owned and kept afloat by loans from Pease, amounting to half his capital, that were paid back only years later. While in Newcastle, Pease became engaged to a schoolteacher and Fabian, Mary Gammell (Marjory), the daughter of the Revd George Smyttan Davidson, minister of the parish of Kinfauns near Perth. The couple married in 1889, after Pease returned from a year's tour of the United States with Sidney Webb, and soon afterwards, they moved to Limpsfield on the North Downs, where they had two sons.

Olivier took over as secretary of the Fabian Society while Pease was in Newcastle. But when Pease returned to London, he had difficulty finding work, and the success of the Fabian Essays in Socialism (1889) enabled the Fabian Society to take on employed staff. So, in 1889, Pease was appointed as part-time secretary, becoming full-time a year later. Initially he was paid £50 a year and a similar sum nominally as secretary to Sidney Webb but really on Fabian duties. The post was an onerous one. In January 1891 alone he wrote over 600 letters, organized nine lecture courses as well as ordinary meetings, and managed the society's publishing business, including sales of the Essays. Soon after, the society set him up in its first formal office at 276 Strand. The staff still consisted solely of Pease, a typist, and an office boy<sup>97</sup>only in 1907 was a telephone installed as a labour-saving device. As secretary Pease sided with Sidney Webb, whom he admired greatly, through a series of disputes in the society. During the South African War, the quarrel with H. G. Wells, and debates with guild socialists, he defended the society's commitments to parliamentary politics and collectivism. Even antagonists admired his abilities: Wells observed that Pease 'did the work of a cabinet minister for the salary of a clerk' (DNB). Although Pease's principal contribution was administrative, he also updated Thomas Kirkup's History of Socialism (1913), and wrote The Case for Municipal Drink Trade (1904), several Fabian tracts, and various articles and reviews; most importantly, he wrote the official History of the Fabian Society (1916).

The Fabians played a vital role in establishing socialist ideas in Britain. Their role in establishing the Labour Party remains a matter of dispute, though it surely was not as great as they suggested. As secretary Pease acted as the main link between the Fabians and other socialist bodies. He was the society's delegate to the conference that formed the Labour Representation Committee and later its representative on the Labour Party's national executive committee (1900'9613). He generally kept to his watching brief<sup>97</sup>benevolent but with no real involvement save the occasional attempt to promote more socialist policies. In 1916 he persuaded Sidney Webb to become the society's representative on the executive of the Labour Party,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

thereby bringing the two organizations closer.

In 1913 Pease retired as secretary of the Fabian Society after inheriting a capital sum from his uncle, Joseph Storrs Fry. The parting gift of the society was a set of the Encyclopaedia Britannica, appropriate, Shaw quipped, since Pease no longer had daily access to Sidney Webb. Pease took over as general secretary again from 1915 to 1918 while his successor, W. Stephen Sanders, was in the army. Otherwise he acted as honorary secretary and kept his seat on the executive committee until the society was reconstructed in 1939, though partial deafness restricted his involvement.

Pease was a shy man with a gruff manner but natural kindness who disliked ceremony. Retirement enabled him to give more time to his pleasures, including gardening and Norse sagas. His wife, a magistrate and local councillor, who stood unsuccessfully as Labour candidate for East Surrey in the 1922 general election, died in 1950. He died at his home, the Pendicle, Limpsfield, on 5 January 1955.

Mark Bevir

Sources E. R. Pease, *The history of the Fabian Society* (1916) · N. Mackenzie and J. Mackenzie, *The first Fabians* (1977) · *Fabian Journal* (March 1955) · B. Webb, *Our partnership* (1948) · DNB · *The Times* (7 Jan 1955) · N. Annan, 'The intellectual aristocracy', *Essays in social history*, ed. J. H. Plumb (1955) · R. Greenburg, 'Pease, Edward Reynolds', *BDMBR*, vol. 3 · *CGPLA Eng. & Wales* (1955)

Archives BLPES, corresp. and papers · Labour History Archive and Study Centre, Manchester, corresp. and papers · NRA, priv. coll., 'Recollections for my sons', 'Notes on my life', 'Reminiscences of E. R. Pease', and various letters · Nuffield Oxf., mimeographed 'Recollections for my sons' with MS annotations

Wealth at death £37,672 10s. 4d.: probate, 4 March 1955, *CGPLA Eng. & Wales*

© Oxford University Press 2004'9614

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Mark Bevir, 'Pease, Edward Reynolds (1857'961955)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004; online edn, May 2007

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/35445>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Writer & Founding member of The Fabian Society.

Edward married **Mary Gammell Davidson**,<sup>24</sup> daughter of **Rev. George Smyttan Davidson**<sup>24</sup> and **Mary Gammell Stewart**, on 16 Sep 1889. Mary was born on 11 Dec 1861 in Kinfauns, Perthshire and died in 1950 in Limpsfield, Surrey at age 89. They had two children: **Michael Stewart** and **Nicolas Arthington**.

13-**Michael Stewart Pease**<sup>24</sup> was born on 2 Oct 1890 in Aberfeldy, Perthshire, Scotland and died on 27 Jul 1966 in Girton, Cambridge at age 75.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OBE.
- He worked as a Geneticist.
- Miscellaneous: Interned in Germany during WWI, 1914-1918, Ruhleben, Spandau, Berlin, Germany.

Michael married **Hon. Helen Bowen Wedgwood**,<sup>24</sup> daughter of **Josiah Clement Wedgwood 1st Baron Wedgwood**<sup>19</sup> and **Hon. Ethel Kate Bowen**,<sup>19</sup> on 24 Feb 1919 in Chelsea. Helen was born on 4 Jul 1895 in London and died on 17 Jul 1981 in Girton, Cambridge at age 86. They had six children: **Noel Joanna**, **Rendel Sebastian**, **Jocelyn Richenda Gammell**, **Marion Rachel Wedgwood**, **Rosamund Dorothy Benson**, and **Roger Fabian Wedgwood**.

14-**Dr. Noel Joanna Pease** was born on 24 Dec 1920 in Girton, Cambridge and died on 20 Nov 1994 in Histon, Cambridge at age 73.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with MB MRCS B.Chir LRCP.
- She worked as a Physician and Surgeon.

14-**Dr. Rendel Sebastian Pease**<sup>24</sup> was born on 2 Nov 1922 in 9 Brunswick Walk, Cambridge and died on 17 Oct 2004 in John Radcliffe Hospital, Oxford at age 81.

General Notes: PEASE, Dr (Rendel) Sebastian; s of Michael Stewart Pease, OBE, JP (d 1966), of Reynolds Close, Girton, Cambridge, and Hon Helen Bowen, née Wedgwood, JP (d 1981); b 2 Nov 1922; Educ Bedales, Trinity Coll Cambridge (MA, ScD); m 9 Aug 1952, Susan (d 1996), da of Capt Sir Frank Todd Spickernell, KBE, CB, CVO, DSO, RN (d 1956), of Deane, Kintbury, Berkshire; 2 s (Christopher b 1956, Roland b 1959), 3 da (Rosamund (Mrs Chalmers) b 1953, Sarah (Mrs Kimbell) b 1955, Rowan (Mrs Zhao) b 1963); Career asst sci offr op res Miny Aircraft Prodn 1942-46, Sci Civil Serv Harwell 1947-54; UKAEA 1954-87: sci offr 1954-61, dir Culham laboratory 1967-81, dir fusion res programme 1981-87; pres Inst of Physics 1978-80; conslt Pease Partners 1988-; Royal Soc assessor Nuclear Physics Bd SERC 1987-93, visiting prof Univ of NSW 1991, memb Bd of Visitors Blackett

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Laboratory Imperial Coll London 1991-; chm Br Pugwash Gp 1988-; memb: Newbury Symphony Orch 1947-92, W Ilsley Parish Cncl 1987-, Euro Physical Soc, Royal Soc, Euro-Atlantic Gp, Fabian Soc; Hon DUniv Surrey 1973, Hon ScD Aston 1981, Hon DSc City 1987; Hon FINucE, FInstP 1967 (pres 1978-80), CPhys, FIEE 1978, FRS 1977 (vice pres 1986-87); Recreations music; Style Dr Sebastian Pease, FRS; Contact The Poplars, W Ilsley, Newbury, Berks RG20 7AW (tel 01635 281237)

-----  
Pease, (Rendel) Sebastian [Bas] (1922– 2004), physicist, was born at 9 Brunswick Walk, Cambridge, on 2 November 1922, the son of Michael Stewart Pease (d. 1966), geneticist, later director of poultry research in the school of agriculture, University of Cambridge, and his wife, Helen Bowen, née Wedgwood (1895– 1981), eldest daughter of Josiah Clement Wedgwood, first Baron Wedgwood, politician, a cabinet minister in the first Labour government. On both sides of his family the links with the Labour Party were strong: his paternal grandfather was Edward Reynolds Pease, one of the founders of the Fabian Society.

Pease was educated at Bedales School and Trinity College, Cambridge, where he read physics and was chairman of the Labour Club. Forced to curtail his studies by the Second World War, from 1942 to 1946 he served as a scientific officer in the operational research service at RAF Bomber Command, High Wycombe, where he worked on navigation equipment. He returned to Cambridge in 1946 to complete his physics degree, and the following year took up a post as scientific officer at the Atomic Energy Research Establishment, Harwell. On 9 August 1952 he married the 21-year-old Susan Spickernell (d. 1996), daughter of Sir Frank Todd Spickernell, naval officer; they had two sons and three daughters.

At Harwell Pease carried out research into radiation damage to the structure of solids, and published a paper with George Kinchin in 1955 that remained a key to damage mechanism analysis for decades. When it became possible to use beams of neutrons to study solids in a way analogous to their study by X-rays, and using the fact that they are scattered by hydrogen atoms, which are invisible to X-rays, Pease had also, in collaboration with George Bacon, by 1952 completed another seminal study elucidating the role of hydrogen atoms in potassium di-hydrogen phosphate as the origin of its piezoelectric power.

In 1961 Pease moved to the Culham Laboratory for Plasma Physics and Nuclear Fusion, as division head. In 1967 he became the assistant director of the United Kingdom Atomic Energy Authority research group. The following year he became director of the Culham Laboratory, and in 1981 the programme director for fusion, a post he held until his retirement in 1987.

In 1957 Pease had first been offered the chance to work in the field of fusion, where atoms of hydrogen isotopes are forced together to form helium and release energy—the process at the heart of the hydrogen bomb and the source of the power of the sun. The possibility of making a device to release this energy on a useable scale had engaged the interest of several groups of researchers since the Second World War, mostly in universities at first. When it was realized that the physics involved overlapped to some extent with the science of weapon development, all the work was pooled into two groups under the Atomic Energy Authority, where it was classified as secret. However, in 1958 the major powers all presented papers on their work at the 'Atoms for peace' conference in Geneva. The problem with fusion was to maintain a body of gas big enough, dense enough, and hot enough to sustain the reactions. Experiments up to 1958 had shown that current apparatus was too small to reach all of these conditions simultaneously, though projects like the Zeta (zero energy toroidal assembly) experiment at Harwell, which Pease had led, showed that the toroidal configuration known as the Tokamak, developed by the Russians, could produce discharges lasting many milliseconds.

In 1957 Euratom (the European Atomic Energy Community) formed a fusion research committee in Brussels that gave financial support for specific major projects at the national fusion laboratories. Although the UK was not yet a member of Euratom, Pease was permitted to attend its meetings. At Culham he proposed a twenty-year plan culminating in the construction of a prototype electricity-generating device. This plan was too ambitious for the Atomic Energy Authority. A similar discussion in Euratom led to the conclusion that a multinational project was needed. Then, in 1973, the UK was admitted to Euratom and so joined the fusion research committee formally. Pease enthusiastically supported this scheme for a multinational project. It was largely due to his efforts that agreement was reached to set up a team under Paul-Henri Rebut to design the joint European torus (JET). With typical flair, Pease offered accommodation and full general support to site the team at Culham. This was accepted and the design group arrived at Culham in 1973. A satisfactory design was tabled by 1976 but the selection of a site for its construction was difficult. After much discussion, the choice was narrowed to Germany or Britain. In October 1977 the UK helped Lufthansa to rescue the German plane and passengers that had been hijacked at Mogadishu and, in a moment of gratitude, the Germans conceded that JET should be constructed at Culham. The construction went ahead on a site adjacent to Culham, with many support services provided from Culham until JET built its own infrastructure. Pease had to balance this support with his own duty as director of the fusion programme within the Atomic Energy Authority, still a substantial research effort involving lines of work not necessarily allied to JET. He accomplished this with his usual flair and charm.

Pease received many honours, including honorary degrees from Surrey, Aston, and City universities. He was elected a fellow of the Royal Society in 1977, and was a member of the Royal Society's group that in 1998 produced an influential report on the management of separated plutonium. He was active in several other learned societies, and from 1978 to 1980 was president of the Institute of Physics. A lifelong Labour supporter and a member of the Fabian Society from 1942, he was also a committed member of the Pugwash movement (urging limits to the spread of nuclear weapons while advocating the civilian use of nuclear energy), chairing its British group from 1988 to 2002.

Pease was a man of boundless energy, fertile imagination, and charm, all coupled with a determination bordering on rebelliousness at times. He and his first wife, Susan, lived a full and happy life, sharing their passion for music until, after some forty-four years together, Susan died. On 4 April 1998 Pease married Jean Frances White, a sixty-year-old retired personnel officer (and daughter of John Trentham White, also a personnel officer), who brought him happiness for a short time but died herself less than two years later. His last years were spent in the company of Eleanor Mary Barnes, a retired social worker (and daughter of John Robert Spray, company executive); they married on 22 March 2004, when she was aged sixty-nine. Throughout the last ten years of his life, Pease also had the loving and unstinting support of his children. He died at the John Radcliffe Hospital, Oxford, on 17 October 2004, of necrotizing fasciitis and cancer of the oesophagus. He was survived by his third wife, Eleanor, and the five children of his first marriage.

Mick Lomer

Sources D. Willson, A European experiment: the launching of the JET project (1981) · H. A. B. Bodin and D. C. Robinson, eds., R.S. Pease and fusion research, 1950– 1987 (1988) · E. N. Shaw, Europe's experiment in fusion: the JET joint undertaking (1990) · The Independent (21 Oct 2004) · The Times (26 Oct 2004) · Daily Telegraph (26 Oct 2004) · The

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Guardian (26 Oct 2004) · WW (2004) · personal knowledge (2007) · private information (2007) · b. cert. · m. certs. · d. cert.

Archives SOUND BL NSA, current affairs recording · BL NSA, documentary recording

Likenesses obituary photographs · photographs, repro. in Willson, European experiment · photographs, repro. in Bodin and Robinson, Pease and fusion research · photographs, repro. in Shaw, Europe's experiment in fusion

Wealth at death £1,107,129: probate, 2 Aug 2005, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004–14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Mick Lomer, 'Pease, (Rendel) Sebastian [Bas] (1922–2004)', Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, Jan 2008

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/94386>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MA, Sc.D, Hon FINucE, FInstP, CPhys, FIEE, FRS.
- He was educated at Bedales School.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a scientific officer, RAF Bomber Command 1942 To 1946 in High Wycombe, Buckinghamshire.
- He worked as a scientific officer, Atomic Energy Research Establishment 1947 To 1961 in Harwell, Oxfordshire.
- He was employed 1961 To 1987 in Culham Laboratory for Plasma Physics and Nuclear Fusion.
- He worked as a President of the Institute of Physics 1980 To 1987.

Rendel married **Susan Spickernell**,<sup>24</sup> daughter of **Capt. Sir Frank Todd Spickernell** and **Amice Ivy Delves Broughton**, on 9 Aug 1952. Susan was born on 25 Mar 1931 in Chelsea, London and died on 5 Nov 1996 in Reading, Berkshire at age 65. They had five children: **Rosamund Mary**, **Sarah Frances**, **Christopher Fabian Delves**, **Michael Roland Wedgwood**, and **Joanna Rowan**.

### 15-Rosamund Mary Pease

Rosamund married **John P. M. Chalmers**. They had four children: **Karen Elizabeth**, **Michael Kenneth**, **Jane Frances**, and **Hugh Leonard**.

16-Karen Elizabeth Chalmers

16-Michael Kenneth Chalmers

16-Jane Frances Chalmers

16-Hugh Leonard Chalmers

### 15-Sarah Frances Pease

Sarah married **Geoffrey Stephen Kimbell**. They had four children: **Helen Susan**, **Martin William Roland**, **Paul Sebastian**, and **Graham Francis**.

16-Helen Susan Kimbell

16-Martin William Roland Kimbell

16-Paul Sebastian Kimbell

16-Graham Francis Kimbell

### 15-Christopher Fabian Delves Pease

Christopher married **Gillian Gordon**. They had two children: **Julia Elizabeth** and **Caroline**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**Julia Elizabeth Pease**

16-**Caroline Pease**

15-**Michael Roland Wedgwood Pease**

Michael had a partnership with **Teresa M. Scranney**. They had five children: **Jack Sebastian Scranney**, **Darius Fabian Scranney**, **Freya Maria Scranney**, **Solomon Clement Scranney**, and **Felix Eberle Scranney**.

16-**Jack Sebastian Scranney Pease**

16-**Darius Fabian Scranney Pease**

16-**Freya Maria Scranney Pease**

16-**Solomon Clement Scranney Pease**

16-**Felix Eberle Scranney Pease**

15-**Joanna Rowan Pease**

Joanna married **Qing Long Zhao**. They had two children: **Rebecca** and **Rachel**.

16-**Rebecca Zhao**

16-**Rachel Zhao**

Rendel next married **Jean Frances White**,<sup>24</sup> daughter of **John Trentham White**, in 1996. Jean was born on 16 Jul 1937 in Oxford and died in 2000 in Oxford at age 63.

Rendel next married **Eleanor Mary Spray**.

14-**Jocelyn Richenda Gammell Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1925 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire and died on 29 Mar 2003 in Grantchester, Cambridgeshire at age 77.

Jocelyn married **Professor Sir Andrew Fielding Huxley**, son of **Leonard Huxley** and **Rosalind Bruce**, on 5 Jul 1947. Andrew was born on 22 Nov 1917 in Hampstead, London and died on 30 May 2012 at age 94. They had six children: **Janet Rachel**, **Stewart Leonard**, **Camilla Rosalind**, **Eleanor Bruce**, **Henrietta Catherine**, and **Clare Marjorie Pease**.

General Notes: English physiologist and biophysicist, who won the 1963 Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine for his work with Alan Lloyd Hodgkin on the basis of nerve action potentials, the electrical impulses that enable the activity of an organism to be coordinated by a central nervous system. Hodgkin and Huxley shared the prize that year with John Carew Eccles, who was cited for research on synapses. Hodgkin and Huxley's findings led the pair to hypothesize the existence of ion channels, which were isolated only decades later. Together with the Swiss physiologist Robert Stampfli he evidenced the existence of saltatory conduction in myelinated nerve fibres.

Huxley was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society of London on 17 March 1955. He was knighted by Queen Elizabeth II on 12 November 1974. Sir Andrew was then appointed to the Order of Merit on 11 November 1983.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OM PRS.
- He was awarded with Nobel Prize for Physiology or Medicine in 1963.
- He worked as a Physiologist and Biophysicist.

15-**Janet Rachel Huxley**

15-**Stewart Leonard Huxley**

Stewart married **Caroline Joan Perrings**. They had three children: **Kate Helen**, **Lawrence Charles**, and **Rachel Margaret**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Kate Helen Huxley

Kate married **Nicholas Hawksworth**.

### 16-Lawrence Charles Huxley

Lawrence married **Rachel Jane Barnham**. They had two children: **Iris Dora May** and **(No Given Name)**.

#### 17-Iris Dora May Huxley

#### 17-Huxley

### 16-Rachel Margaret Huxley

### 15-Camilla Rosalind Huxley

Camilla married **George Henry Lambrick**. They had two children: **Gabrielle Rosalind** and **Frances Hope**.

#### 16-Gabrielle Rosalind Lambrick

#### 16-Frances Hope Lambrick

### 15-Eleanor Bruce Huxley

### 15-Henrietta Catherine Huxley

### 15-Clare Marjorie Pease Huxley

Clare married **Lorens E. Holm**. They had three children: **Oscar Eyan**, **Rosa Marjory**, and **Leonard Emmanuel**.

#### 16-Oscar Eyan Holm

#### 16-Rosa Marjory Holm

#### 16-Leonard Emmanuel Holm

14-**Marion Rachel Wedgwood Pease** was born on 13 Dec 1928 and died on 15 Apr 1934 at age 5.

14-**Rosamund Dorothy Benson Pease**<sup>27,149,151</sup> was born on 20 Mar 1935 in Girton, Cambridge and died on 30 Oct 2019 at age 84.

General Notes: Dora Pease. Assistant Principal Ministry of Health 1958. Principal 1965. Assistant Sec. Pay Board 1973. Office Manpower Economics 1974. Cabinet Office 1975-76. DHSS 1976. Office of Population Censuses and Surveys 1983. Under Sec. Northern Ireland Office 1985.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Mount School, York.
- She was educated at Newnham College, Cambridge.
- She worked as an Assistant Principal, Ministry of Health in 1958.

Rosamund had a partnership with **Timothy Edward Nodder**, son of **Edward Nodder**. They had one son: **Benjamin Josiah Nodder**.

### 15-Benjamin Josiah Nodder Pease

### 14-Prof. Roger Fabian Wedgwood Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Roger married **Caroline Ann Bowring**, daughter of **Peter Ralph Bowring** and **Phyllis R. Tapscott**. They had three children: **Emma Ruth**, **Joseph Henry Bowring**, and **James E.**

15-**Emma Ruth Pease**

15-**Joseph Henry Bowring Pease**

15-**James E. Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1969 and died on 26 Dec 2007 in California, USA at age 38.

13-**Capt. Nicolas Arthington Pease**<sup>356</sup> was born on 27 Nov 1894 in Paddington, London and died on 15 Feb 1984 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire at age 89.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC & Bar.

Nicolas married **Muriel Ada Pullan** on 31 May 1924. Muriel was born on 26 May 1893 in Holborn, London and died in 1978 in Surrey at age 85. They had two children: **Veronica M.** and **Martyn Edward**.

14-**Veronica M. Pease** was born on 22 May 1925 in Willesden, Middlesex and died on 6 Oct 2013 in Sugar Hill, New Hampshire, USA at age 88.

Veronica married **Douglas Faunce Farrington** in 1947 in Surrey. Douglas was born on 16 Jun 1925 in Newton, Massachusetts, USA, died on 9 Mar 2004 in Littleton, New Hampshire, USA at age 78, and was buried in Forest Hills Cemetery, Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts, USA. They had four children: **Lee Faunce**, **Roger Douglas**, **Edward Pease**, and **Jennifer Stewart**.

General Notes: **Douglas F. Farrington, at 78; owned Newton park, ballroom**

By Stephanie Vosk, Globe Correspondent | March 14, 2004

When Douglas Faunce Farrington purchased Newton's Norumbega Park and Totem Pole Ballroom in 1956, he knew he had to make some changes. The era of swing that made the park famous in the '40s and '50s was ending and acts like Peter, Paul & Mary were becoming more popular.

"My father used to bring me over for some of the concerts in the evening and I remember we used to sit on the stage right to the left and we'd actually be right on stage with the orchestra," said his son, Roger D. of Jamaica Plain.

Mr. Farrington, who was the last owner of the park that stood along the Charles River, died Tuesday at Littleton Hospital of thyroid cancer. A resident of Sugar Hill, N.H., he was 78. Having graduated from Babson College with a business degree in 1950, Mr. Farrington opened a real estate investment company, D.F. Farrington Co. Inc., and purchased two buildings on State Street. A few years later, he decided to make a bid for the popular park, and gradually convinced owner Roy Gill to sell it.

"It was very popular with the children, and schools used to sort of -- in the spring, April and May -- use the amusement park for outings for schoolchildren, and it was very popular with the children," said Mr. Farrington's wife, Veronica.

"It was a tame amusement park compared with what you get today."

However, his wife said that as times changed, the business began to lose its charm and money. He sold it to a condominium developer in the early 1960s.

After the park closed, Mr. Farrington continued to dabble in real estate. A golf enthusiast, he purchased the Glen Ellen Country Club, a golf course in Millis, which he owned and operated until 1974.

He continued to invest in real estate, but none of his ventures was as successful as the park. When he retired, he and his wife moved from Chestnut Hill to Sugar Hill, where they had been spending their summers for about a decade. Mr. Farrington spent his time playing golf and, a veteran himself, reading books about World War II.

Mr. Farrington was born June 16, 1925, in Newton. He attended the Dexter School in Brookline, the Fay School in Southborough, and the Middlesex School in Concord. When he was 18, Mr. Farrington enlisted in the Navy to avoid being drafted into the Army. He served on the destroyer USS Haraden in the Pacific, participating in the invasions of the Marshall and Marianas islands and the Battle of Leyte Gulf. He narrowly escaped injury when his ship was damaged by a Kamikaze. He received five battle stars for his service.

In addition to his wife and son, Mr. Farrington leaves another son, Edward P. of Sugar Hill, N.H.; two daughters, Jennifer F. Jhaveri of Newhall, Calif., and Lee F. of Charlestown; and four grandchildren.

A memorial service will be held in June in Sugar Hill. Burial will be private.

© Copyright 2006 Globe Newspaper Company.

15-**Lee Faunce Farrington**

15-**Roger Douglas Farrington**

Roger married **Colleen A. Babson**. They had one daughter: **Isabel Babson**.

16-**Isabel Babson Farrington**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Edward Pease Farrington

15-Jennifer Stewart Farrington

Jennifer married **Ajay Jhaveri**. They had three children: **Dylan Nicolas**, **Ansel Morrison**, and **Olivia Farrington**.

16-Dylan Nicolas Jhaveri

16-Ansel Morrison Jhaveri

16-Olivia Farrington Jhaveri

14-Martyn Edward Pease

Martyn married **Rosemary Rachel Derbyshire**, daughter of **Bernard Leonard Derbyshire**, on 24 Feb 1950. Rosemary was born in 1926 in Southwell, Nottinghamshire and died in Jan 2008 at age 82. They had five children: **Clive Nicolas**, **Mark Thomas**, **Ruth Marion**, **Stephen Fry**, and **Luke Basil**.

15-Clive Nicolas Pease

Clive married **Amanda N. Goldman**. They had one son: **Jonathan Edward**.

16-Jonathan Edward Pease

15-**Mark Thomas Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1953 in Surrey and died on 1 Jul 2005 in Mexico City, Mexico at age 52.

Mark had a relationship with **Un-named**. Marriage status: unmarried. Un-named died in 2005. They had one daughter: **Rowena**.

16-Rowena Pease

Mark married **Jean G. Walker**. They had two children: **Aaron Thomas** and **Colette Victoria**.

16-Aaron Thomas Pease

16-Colette Victoria Pease

15-Ruth Marion Pease

Ruth married **David W. Atkinson**. They had three children: **Eve Rosemary**, **Lydia Houlsby**, and **Dora Katy**.

16-Eve Rosemary Atkinson

16-Lydia Houlsby Atkinson

16-Dora Katy Atkinson

15-Stephen Fry Pease

Stephen married **Margaret**.

Stephen next married **Deborah**.

Stephen next married **Christina Paciello**. They had two children: **Fiona** and **Morgan**.

16-Fiona Pease

16-Morgan Pease

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Luke Basil Pease

Luke married **Elizabeth Wardman**. They had one daughter: **Georgina Rose Wardman**.

### 16-Georgina Rose Wardman Pease

**12-Marian Fry Pease**<sup>24,75</sup> was born on 3 Apr 1859 in Top Hill House, Cote Bank, Westbury upon Trym, Gloucestershire, died on 25 Sep 1954 in Wraxhill Cottage, Street, Somerset at age 95, and was buried in Arnos Vale Cemetery, Bristol, Gloucestershire.

General Notes: Pease, Marian Fry (1859– 1954), schoolteacher, was born on 3 April 1859 at Top Hill House, Westbury upon Trym, Gloucestershire, the second child of Thomas Pease (d. 1884), a Quaker industrialist, and Susanna Anne Fry, his third wife. Known as May to her friends, she was one of a large family of fifteen stepbrothers and stepsisters; Edward Reynolds Pease, founder of the Fabian Society, was her elder brother. Her mother, who was active in temperance and peace groups, and president of the local branch of what became the National Council of Women, encouraged her interest in social issues. Both of her parents were supporters of education for girls. She was educated at home with her brother Edward. When she was a child the family moved to Cote Bank House in Westbury, her home for most of her life. In 1876 she was awarded a scholarship by the Clifton Association for the Higher Education of Women and attended undergraduate classes in mathematics, heat, light, sound, and political economy at University College, Bristol, where she was the first woman student.

Marian Pease left Bristol in 1880 with honours in all her subjects and became a schoolteacher. After a year of training at the Cambridge Training College for Women she spent two years (1890– 92) as an assistant in the day training college at Mason College, Birmingham. In 1892 she returned to University College, Bristol, as mistress of method in the day training college, lecturing to women training to be elementary school teachers. She retired as reader in education in 1912, having been awarded the LLD of Bristol University in 1911, though she continued as a special lecturer in education until 1928. Marian Pease inspired her students: 'she was to us a new kind of person. Everything seemed turned upside down as there unfolded before our astonished eyes a newer and larger world of mind and spirit than we could have imagined' (Falk, 8).

Many girls were to benefit from Marian Pease and her lifelong Quaker belief in community service. She was an active social worker and with Hilda Cashmore co-founded in 1911 the Bristol University Settlement, where she taught on the two-year course for social workers. The settlement included a school, ante-natal clinic, and infant welfare services. It also served as the regional headquarters of the Workers' Educational Association, for which she lectured on literature. She also served as a governor of Sidcot School, a Quaker foundation, and of Red Maids' School, a Bristol school for girls. She funded the Bristol branch of the League of Nations Union, of which she was secretary and treasurer.

Of a fair and delicate complexion, Marian Pease was of medium height with neat hands and feet, a comely figure, and bright, blue, alert eyes. She was an attractive personality: discerning, tolerant, genial, and humorous, interested in fine art, but not musical or aesthetic. Her emphasis on treating girls as individuals, on community work, and on moral improvement was part of a missionary sense of vocation and of a belief in teaching as a force for good. Plagued with deafness in later life, she was mentally alert until her death, believing that she would be reunited with her mother, though 'I can't help believing that death will be something of a plunge' (Falk, 2). She died at Wraxhill Cottage, Street, in Somerset, on 25 September 1954, and was cremated at Bristol four days later. She never married, but was devoted to her family, of which she wrote an uncompleted history.

John B. Thomas

Sources M. M. Falk, 'Marian Fry Pease', MS, 1955 · J. B. Thomas, 'University College, Bristol: pioneering teacher training for women', *History of Education*, 17 (1988), 55– 70 · M. F. Pease, 'Some reminiscences of University College Bristol', 1942, University of Bristol Library · D. W. Humphreys, *The University of Bristol and the education and training of teachers* (1976) · Bristol Evening World (28 Sept 1954) · b. cert. · CGPLA Eng. & Wales (1955) · d. cert.

Archives University of Bristol Library, notes on the Fry family of Sutton Benger and Bristol · University of Bristol Library, reminiscences of University College, Bristol

Wealth at death £22,010 15s. 1d.: probate, 6 Jan 1955, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 13

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

John B. Thomas, 'Pease, Marian Fry (1859– 1954)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004

Marian Fry Pease (1859– 1954): doi:10.1093/ref:odnb/48581

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Schoolteacher.

**12-Rosa Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1860 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 30 Jul 1951 in Street, Somerset at age 91.

**12-William Benson Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1861 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire, died on 30 Apr 1953 in 1131 Duchess Avenue, West Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada at age 91, and was buried on 2 May 1953 in Mountain View Crematorium, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of his death was Pulmonary Oedema.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to Canada in 1893.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in 1897 in Revelstoke, British Columbia, Canada.
- He worked as a Merchant in 1897 in Revelstoke, British Columbia, Canada.
- He worked as a Book-keeper and Fruit rancher in British Columbia, Canada.
- He worked as a Fruit rancher in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada.
- He was a Quaker.

William married **Bessie Mary Nicholas** on 29 Dec 1887. Bessie died in 1894.

William next married **Mary Ann Hutchinson Swanton**, daughter of **Robert Hutchinson Swanton** and **Mary Elizabeth "Bessie" Phelan**, on 14 Oct 1897. Mary was born on 17 May 1870 in Skibbereen, County Cork, Ireland, died on 15 Aug 1950 in 2840 Cadboro Bay Road, Oak Bay, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada at age 80, and was buried on 18 Aug 1950 in Royal Oak Crematorium, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of her death was Cerebral Haemorrhage. They had two children: **Dora Ann Swanton** and **Mary Elizabeth**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Church of England.

13-**Dora Ann Swanton Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1898 in Revelstoke, British Columbia, Canada and died in 1995 at age 97.

Dora married **Theodore Powell Crowther**, son of **Frederick Powell Crowther** and **Jessie Ann Marion Steel**, on 2 Jul 1921 in St. Mary's, Oak Bay, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada. The marriage ended in divorce. Theodore was born on 1 Feb 1886 in Hoylake, Wirral, Cheshire, died on 27 Jan 1975 in Richmond, British Columbia, Canada at age 88, and was buried on 29 Jan 1975 in North shore Crematorium, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of his death was Cardiac Arrhythmia. They had two children: **Elizabeth Ann Powell** and **Frederick William Powell**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in 1953 in 1073 Clyde Avenue, West Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stockbroker.
- He had a residence in 1921 in Hotel Hudson, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.

### 14-Elizabeth Ann Powell Crowther

Elizabeth married **Donald Alexander MacDonald**. They had three children: **Nancy**, **Malcolm**, and **Isobel Ann**.

### 15-Nancy MacDonald

### 15-Malcolm MacDonald

### 15-Isobel Ann MacDonald

### 14-Frederick William Powell Crowther

Frederick married **Dorothy Burt**.

Dora next married **Lieut. Cmdr. Thomas Arkle Crowe** in 1959. Thomas was born on 18 Oct 1896 in Morpeth, Northumberland and died in 1974 in Truro, Cornwall at age 78.

### General Notes: Lifetime Spent in Building Engines

The boy who associates engineering with engines, preferably steam engines, would find his ideal engineer in Mr. T. A. Crowe, past president of the Institution of Mechanical Engineers, London, and senior delegate of that institution to the conference of Engineering Institutions of the British Commonwealth, at present meeting in Canberra. Mr. Crowe is chairman and managing director of the North British Locomotive Co., Glasgow, and has followed in the footsteps of George Stephenson, designer and builder of "The Rocket." In addition, he has been responsible for the machinery of famous passenger liners and battleships. Thomas Arkle Crowe grew up in the Shropshire village of Coalbrookdale, where the smelting of iron with coke in 1710 laid the foundation for the Industrial Revolution. In the same village, the first iron bridge in the world was cast in 1779, and the first primitive locomotive was built in 1803. While a pupil at Dunham School he decided to become an engineer and to commence his practical. training, at an early age by serving a premium apprenticeship. To a lad interested in

## Descendants of John Pease

---

both marine and locomotive engineering the firm of Hawthorn, Leslie & Co. Ltd. Newcastle-on-Tyne, was an obvious choice, for they built both railway and marine engines. The young apprentice saw a rapid advance in naval machinery and the change from coal to oil-firing, and from the direct drive between turbine and propeller to the geared turbine. He worked on the propelling machinery of 80,000 horsepower for the battleship Warspite that belonged to the first class of battleships to burn oil only. Warspite gave excellent service in World War II., when nearly 30 years old. Another historic vessel on which young Crowe worked was the light cruiser Champion, the first cruiser to be fitted with geared turbines and the thrust block invented by the Australian, Michell.

### To Navy

In 1917 Mr. Crowe transferred to the Royal Navy, and was subsequently promoted to Engineer Lieutenant Commander. At the end of the war he completed his academic education at King's College, Newcastle, where he graduated B.Sc. (with distinction) in 1920, and M.Sc. in 1922. During the same period he worked in the drawing office of Hawthorne Leslie, who had commenced the manufacture of marine diesel engines in 1920. Mr. Crowe recalled that these were large and heavy engines for the power developed, and a typical set that developed 3,500 horsepower weighed 617 tons. Maintenance was also a problem, and on one occasion he had to stop a ship on her maiden voyage for 24 hours in mid-Atlantic to service the valve gear. At the end of 1934 Mr. Crowe joined the famous Clydeside firm of John Brown & Co. as engineering director. The Doxford marine oil engine with two opposed -pistons in each cylinder was developed under his direction with a remarkable saving in weight. The set installed in Rangitane in 1951 developed 7,750, horsepower with a weight of 475 tons. The Queens -The Cunarder Queen Mary was designed to maintain a weekly service between Southampton and New York at all seasons of the year, and the necessary speed dictated a total power of 158,000 horsepower, which considerably exceeded that of any other merchant ship afloat in 1936. Mr. Crowe's firm undertook the design and construction of the propelling machinery with emphasis on quietness in running, reliability and simplicity. The total power of the Queen Mary is equally divided between four shafts, each driver by four turbines through single - reduction gearing. Each main gear wheel weighs 75 tons, but after voyages now totalling 2,300,000 miles, the teeth show no sign of wear. The ship has never been delayed by a machinery defect. . When the sister ship, Queen Elizabeth, was designed four years later, Mr. Crowe made few changes in the propelling machinery but the number of boilers was reduced from 27 to 12, and in accordance with the prevailing fashion, the number of funnels was reduced from three to two.

### Locomotives

In 1951 Mr. Crowe joined the North British Locomotive Co. Ltd., of Glasgow, as Chief Managing Director, and in 1955 he also became chairman of the company. When Mr. Crowe returned to the locomotive industry he found that no radical changes in design had taken place, but locos had become larger, heavier and more powerful, and super heating of steam had become almost universal. A new development has been to make steam locomotives condensing, so that they run about ten times the mileage of conventional locomotives between stops for taking, on water.

### Electrification

In his presidential address in 1956, Mr. Crowe said he had seen the steam locomotive almost completely superseded by the diesel and the electric locomotive. The British Transport Commission has decided to use 25,000 volt 50 cycle single phase A.C. for main line electrification, as part of the plan to modernize the British Railways. In Australia the 1500 volt D.C. suburban system has been extended to main lines, but the use of this system on the Euston-Liverpool electrification would have added £6,000,000 to the cost, compared with the 25,000 volt A.C. system. The diesel locomotives available to railways to-day can be divided into three categories according to the type of transmission used to couple the diesel engine to the wheels-mechanical, electric, hydraulic. Mr. Crowe has had most experience with the hydraulic type, which has an efficiency comparable with the electric type of drive, and has made rapid headway in recent years. During the 36 years that Mr. Crowe has been associated with diesel engines the weight has been brought down from 318 to 71b, per horsepower. "I count myself fortunate in having lived through an age so full of interest and development in mechanical engineering," said Mr. Crowe. "I sincerely trust that our young members who are starting on their careers as mechanical engineers will find the same interest in their profession as I have found."

*The Canberra Times. Austrakian Capital Territories. 27th March 1958. Page 2.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with PInstMechE in 1956.
- He worked as a Mechanical Engineer.
- He worked as an officer of The Royal Navy.

13-**Mary Elizabeth Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1901 in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada.

12-**Joseph Gerald Pease**<sup>11</sup> was born on 17 Apr 1863 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 3 Mar 1928 in Hampstead, London at age 64.

General Notes: CBE 1920. The umpire under the National Insurance Act 1923. Reader in Common Law to the Council of Legal Education from 1925. BA. Called to Bar Inner temple 1887. Lived in 1926 at 36 Downshire Hill, Hampstead. Club-Athenaeum and Royal Cruising

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at University College, London.
- He worked as a Barrister, Western Circuit.

Joseph married **Winifred Amy Hudleston**, daughter of **Col. Josiah Hudleston** and **Frances Croft Huddleston**, on 22 Dec 1904. Winifred was born in 1871 in Madras, India and died on

## Descendants of John Pease

---

20 Dec 1943 in Camden, London at age 72. They had two children: **Anne Purefoy Rosa** and **Monica Dionis Hudleston**.

13-**Anne Purefoy Rosa Pease** was born on 21 Aug 1906 in Camden, London and died in 1977 in St. Austell, Cornwall at age 71.

13-**Monica Dionis Hudleston Pease** was born on 29 Apr 1909 in London and died on 31 Dec 1987 in Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 78.

Monica married **John Harold Vincent**. They had one daughter: **Vanessa May**.

### 14-Vanessa May Vincent

Vanessa married **John David Kenyon**, son of **George Kenyon**. They had one son: **Thomas John**.

### 15-Thomas John Kenyon

12-**Robert Aldam Pease** was born on 9 May 1864 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire, died on 30 Apr 1946 in 1847 Barclay Street, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada at age 81, and was buried on 4 May 1946 in Garden Chapel, Ocean View Memorial Park, Burnaby, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of his death was Coronary Insufficiency.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to Canada in 1896.
- He worked as a Fruit rancher in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada.
- He was a Quaker.

Robert married **Grace Constance Begbie**, daughter of **Rev. Alfred John Begbie**<sup>166,357</sup> and **Mary Constance Fosbery**,<sup>166</sup> on 1 Dec 1908 in All Saints' Rectory, Vernon, British Columbia, Canada. Grace was born in 1880 in East Meon, Petersfield, Hampshire and died on 24 Jun 1949 in 2545 West 1st Avenue, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada at age 69. The cause of her death was Cerebral Haemorrhage and arteriosclerosis. They had two children: **Jocelyn Susan** and **Robert Charles**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in 1847 Barclay Street, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Church of England.

13-**Jocelyn Susan Pease** was born in Nov 1909 in British Columbia, Canada and died in 1996 at age 87.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Tennis and Badminton player in Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.

13-**Robert Charles Pease** was born in 1919 in British Columbia, Canada and died in 1997 at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an employee of the Hudson Bay Co. in Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.
- He had a residence in 1949 in 1040 Keith Road, West Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.

Robert married **Anna Semotuk**.

12-**Caroline Susan Pease**<sup>7,16,27,110,113,323</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1866 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 31 Jul 1908 in Overleigh House, Street, Somerset at age 41.

Caroline married **John Bright Clark**,<sup>7,16,23,24,27,110,112,113,323,358</sup> son of **William Stephens Clark**<sup>16,23,24,27,244,290,359</sup> and **Helen Priestman Bright**,<sup>16,23,24,27,290,359</sup> on 27 Jul 1904 in FMH Frenchay, Bristol, Gloucestershire. John was born on 17 Dec 1867 in Greenbank, Street, Somerset and died on 6 Apr 1933 in Street, Somerset at age 65. They had two

## Descendants of John Pease

---

children: **(No Given Name)** and **John Anthony**.

Marriage Notes: CLARK-PEASE -On the 27th July, 1904, at Frenchay, near Bristol, John Bright Clark (1879-84), of Street, to Caroline Susan Pease.

General Notes: S. THOMPSON CLOTHIER (1870-74) and JOHN BRIGHT CLARK (1879-84) are naturally mentioned together because they had so much in common and were so closely associated with the affairs of Street. John Bright Clark was Chairman of the Urban District Council and Thompson Clothier was its clerk for forty years. Thompson Clothier, as an architect, notably beautified the district which he served so faithfully, but it was rather his beautiful life which made such an impression upon all who knew Street. He was a man of unfailing kindness, courtesy and hospitality, quiet, reserved and deeply sympathetic. His home was " a centre of happiness and refreshment." John Bright Clark, grandson of John Bright, displayed in a remarkable degree his family's high conception of citizenship. He was a man of literary tastes and wide culture, but he never spared himself in public service. For 26 years he was a member of the County Council. He was Chairman of the Public Health Committee, managing director of C. and J. Clark, and a Justice of the Peace. At a great memorial gathering there was a wonderful tribute from the factory workers, when " a former member of the staff, speaking with great fervour, said ' John Bright Clark was a man.' " *Bootham magazine - July 1933*  
CLARK.— On April 6th, John Bright Clark (1879-84), aged 65 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1879-1884 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Managing Director, C & J Clark Ltd., Boot & Shoe Manufacturer in Street, Somerset.
- He worked as a JP for Somerset.
- He had a residence in Overleigh House, Street, Somerset.

13-**Clark**<sup>323</sup> was born on 28 Jul 1905 in Street, Somerset and died on 28 Jul 1905 in Street, Somerset. (Still-born).

General Notes: CLARK.-On the 28th July, at Street, Somerset, Caroline Susan, wife of John Bright Clark (1879-1884), a daughter (stillborn).

13-**John Anthony Clark**<sup>7,110</sup> was born on 19 Jul 1908 in Street, Somerset and died on 27 Feb 1985 in Mendip, Somerset at age 76.

General Notes: CLARK.-On the 19th July, at Street , Caroline Susan, wife of John Bright Clark (1879-84), a son, who was named John Anthony.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with JP DL.
- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as a Director of C & J Clark, Shoe manufacturers in 1931-1974.
- He worked as a Chairman of C & J Clark, Shoe manufacturers in 1967-1974.
- He worked as an Alderman, Somerset County Council in 1965.
- He worked as a Governor of Millfield School.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Somerset in 1970.

John married **Eileen Mary Cousins**,<sup>7</sup> daughter of **Charles Cousins** and **Jessie Catherine Bull**, on 12 Aug 1930 in London. Eileen was born on 30 Aug 1905 in Great Tey, Essex and died in Mar 1993 in Taunton Deane, Somerset at age 87. They had five children: **Caroline, John Cyrus, Lancelot Pease, Joanna Bickmore, and Thomas Aldam**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Home Orchard, Street, Somerset.

### 14-**Caroline Clark**

Caroline married **Dr. Michael Tom Pym**, son of **Rev Thomas Wentworth Pym** and **Dora Olive Ivens**, on 11 Jan 1958 in Clifton, Bristol, Gloucestershire. Michael was born on 8 Oct 1925 in Marylebone, London and died on 2 Apr 1984 in Malmesbury, Wiltshire at age 58. They had four children: **Hugh Ruthven, Roger Wentworth, Alexander Stephen, and Private**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Hugh Ruthven Pym

Hugh married **Susan J. Neill**. They had three children: **Jonathan**, **Andrew Michael**, and **Kirsty Fiona**.

#### 16-Jonathan Pym

#### 16-Andrew Michael Pym

#### 16-Kirsty Fiona Pym

### 15-Roger Wentworth Pym

Roger married **Valerie O. Decaux**. They had three children: **Agatha**, **Lawrence**, and **Xavier Michael**.

#### 16-Agatha Pym

#### 16-Lawrence Pym

#### 16-Xavier Michael Pym

### 15-Alexander Stephen Pym

Alexander married **Akiko Najaki**. They had one son: **Denis**.

#### 16-Denis Pym

### 15-Private

Private married Private

#### 16-Private

#### 16-Private

#### 16-Private

### 14-John Cyrus Clark

John married **Mary E. Moore**.

**14-Lancelot Pease Clark** was born on 30 Apr 1936 in Wells, Somerset and died on 27 Feb 2018 at age 81.

General Notes: Lance Clark, who has died aged 81, was a sixth-generation leader of his family's Somerset-based shoemaking enterprise, C& J Clark.

Clarks traces its history to 1825 when Cyrus Clark, a tanner and fellmonger, established a new venture making sheepskin rugs in premises owned by his father-in-law in the village of Street.

Three years later Cyrus's brother James began using outworkers in their cottages to produce slippers known as Brown Petersburgs from the sheepskin offcuts, and the footwear business was born.

As devout Quakers, the family provided high standards of welfare (including housing, schooling and playing fields) for their growing workforce as the business industrialised in the Victorian era.

By the mid-20th century, Clarks was a recognised industry leader on the strength of its fitting system for children's shoes and its crepe-soled "Desert Boot", whose design (by Lance Clark's cousin, Nathan) was based on suede boots bought by wartime British officers in Egyptian bazaars.

Clark's father Anthony, the company's sales director in the postwar years, often took him into the factory as a boy, as a bribe for going to the Quaker meetings on Sundays.

He found it "a magical place", and worked there in school holidays and university vacations '96 but briefly contemplated joining an artists' commune in Australia before accepting his destiny and entering the business. His first management task was to drive sales in continental Europe.

Clark's own distinctive contribution to the shoe range was the Wallabee, a flat-soled, lace-up moccasin design launched in 1967 and manufactured in a factory that Clarks had acquired

## Descendants of John Pease

---

at Kilkenny in Ireland.

The Wallabee became an unlikely must-have wardrobe item in the worlds of reggae and hip-hop '96 and even for Walter White, the chemistry teacher turned drug baron played by Bryan Cranston in the television series Breaking Bad.

Lance was managing director of C & J Clark's manufacturing and wholesaling activities from 1974, the year in which his father retired as chairman, until 1994.

Creative and freethinking, he adhered to Quaker ideals of ethical capitalism and fiercely disapproved of what he saw as modern corporate greed. "He spoke quietly, but you were forced to listen ... He could ruffle feathers in the boardroom," recalled one colleague, though "never for his own gain, but for the greater good".

Lancelot Pease Clark was born on April 30 1936, the third of five children of Anthony, who was a great-grandson of James Clark. Lance's middle name came from his paternal grandmother, who descended from two other notable Quaker industrial dynasties, the Peases and the Frys.

Clarks remained a private company with many family shareholders, of whom Lance, with around 6 per cent, was the largest. Towards the end of his tenure the dynasty was riven by disagreement over the marketability of the shares and the future of the company, one faction favouring a sale to Berisford International, a former commodity-trading concern.

But Lance was opposed, telling his children: "I'll never sleep properly again if I let this company slip through my fingers." In May 1993 he led a dissident group who defeated the proposal in a mass meeting of shareholders at the Shepton Mallet showground by 53 per cent to 47.

After his time the company turned to non-family managers, and to buying in shoes from overseas factories rather than manufacturing in the UK.

The extended Clark family's majority interest is still valued at more than £500 million.

After retiring from Clarks, Lance remained active in the industry. He was involved with men's shoe brands such as Barkers and Edward Green, and was chairman of his eldest son Galahad's venture VivoBarefoot, which makes "minimalist" running shoes with ultra-thin soles.

But the largest portion of his energy was devoted to Soul of Africa, a shoemaking social enterprise which he established in 2003 after visiting Durban to advise on employment for women in the industry.

The project makes shoes in South Africa, Ethiopia and Tunisia, using locally sourced materials and reinvesting profits into social and educational projects.

Clark was also a talented watercolour painter, and gave the proceeds from the sale of his paintings to Soul of Africa.

Lance Clark married first, in 1967, Helga Hoffmann, who died in 2000. He married secondly in 2003, Ying Zhou, who survives him with their three children, and four children of his first marriage.

Lance Clark, born April 30 1936, died February 27 2018

*The Daily Telegraph 19th March 2018*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Managing Director of Terraplana footwear.

Lancelot married **Helga Hoffmann** in 1967. Helga died in Jun 2000. They had four children: **Galahad John David, Odette Marie, Conrad Bright, and Tony Michael.**

**15-Galahad John David Clark**

**15-Odette Marie Clark**

Odette married **Timothy D. Campbell.**

**15-Conrad Bright Clark**

**15-Tony Michael Clark**

Lancelot next married **Ying Zhou.** They had three children: **Yoyi Zhou, Ume Youmei, and Fiona.**

**15-Yoyi Zhou Clark**

**15-Ume Youmei Clark**

**15-Fiona Clark**

**14-Joanna Bickmore Clark**

Joanna married **Raymond Blake Pelly**, son of **Air Chief Marshal Sir Claude Bernard Raymond Pelly** and **Margaret Ogilvie Spencer.** They had four children: **Gail, Monica, Catherine Hilda, and Aidan John Raymond.**

**15-Gail Pelly** was born on 26 Feb 1965 and died on 4 Jun 1965.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Monica Pelly

15-Catherine Hilda Pelly was born on 29 Sep 1967 and died in 1984 in Dartington, Devon at age 17.

### 15-Aidan John Raymond Pelly

### 14-Thomas Aldam Clark

Thomas married **Caryne Chapman**. They had two children: **Joseph Ezekiel** and **Asher Moe**.

### 15-Joseph Ezekiel Clark

### 15-Asher Moe Clark

12-Cyril Arthington Pease was born on 16 Jun 1868 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 14 Dec 1923 in Letchworth, Hertfordshire at age 55.

Cyril married **Margaret Russell Heath** in 1899. Margaret was born in 1867 in Lambeth and died on 30 Jan 1917 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire at age 50.

Cyril next married **Lily Page**.

12-Anna Dorothea Pease was born on 17 Sep 1865 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died on 8 Feb 1955 in Chelsea, London at age 89.

General Notes: Pease, Anna Dorothea

Sanger, Anna Dorothea, Mrs

Approx. lifespan: 1865– 1955

Matric. Newnham College 1886

b. Westbury-on-Trym, Bristol, [Somerset] 1865:09:17

m. Sanger, Charles Percy MA 1900:08:01

1 dau.

mother of Sanger, Daphne T.

Sch: priv. tuition

Sch: Clifton High School [Clifton, Bristol], [Somerset] ;

Newnham College 1880-90

Mor.Sci.Trip. Cl. 1889

Tchr: Sch: London Board Schs [London] 1896-99

Warden: Hall of Resid. for Women Sch: Liverpool University College [Liverpool], [Lancashire] 1899-1900

Mistress of Method: Sch: Liverpool University College [Liverpool], [Lancashire] 1899-1900

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Newnham College in Cambridge.

Anna married **Charles Percy Sanger**, son of **Charles Sanger** and **Jessy Alice Pulford**, in 1900. Charles was born on 7 Dec 1871 in Brighton, East Sussex and died on 9 Feb 1930 in London at age 58. They had one daughter: **Daphne Theodora**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Barrister & Fellow of Trinity.

13-Daphne Theodora Sanger was born on 11 Nov 1905 in Westbury-on-Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire and died in May 1991 in Chelsea, London at age 85.

12-Oswald Allen Pease<sup>266</sup> was born on 5 Apr 1871 in Cote Bank, Henbury Hill, Westbury on Trym, Bristol, Gloucestershire, died on 1 Apr 1917 in Killed In Action, Vimy Ridge, France at

## Descendants of John Pease

---

age 45, and was buried in Villers Station Cemetery, Villers-au-Bois, France. Grave VI.H.20.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to Canada in the 1890s.
- He worked as a Farmer in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada.
- He was a Quaker.

Oswald married **Evangeline Agnes Begbie**, daughter of **Rev. Alfred John Begbie**<sup>166,357</sup> and **Mary Constance Fosbery**,<sup>166</sup> on 29 Aug 1906 in St. Michael & All Angels, Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada. Evangeline was born on 25 Dec 1883 in East Meon, Petersfield, Hampshire, died on 20 Jan 1966 in Dellview Hospital, Vernon, British Columbia at age 82, and was buried on 24 Jan 1966 in Ocean View Crematorium, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. They had four children: **Mary Evangeline Margaret, Thomas Exham Vincent, Charles Ormston Hugh**, and **Roger Begbie**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was Church of England.

### 13-Mary Evangeline Margaret Pease

Mary married **Theobald George "Paddy" Bowen-Colthurst**, son of **Capt. John Colthurst Bowen-Colthurst** and **Hon. Rosalinda Laetitia Butler**, in 1946. Theobald was born on 29 Aug 1914 and died after 1984. They had two children: **Rosalinda Aileen** and **Jocelyn Mary**.

General Notes: Judge T.G. "Paddy" Bowen-Colthurst is beginning his retirement at his Saltair home following a distinguished 44-year career in the legal system. Long known for his courtesy, tact, and attention to detail in the court-room, the provincial court judge spent his last official day in the judge's chair Aug. 15, Born in England, he was educated there until his family immigrated to Canada and settled in Terrace. Articled in 1937, he was called to the bar in 1940, and spent 18 years practicing law in Kamloops. After 12 years working with the Attorney-General's' Department in Victoria, he was appointed district judge for the coastal district including much of Vancouver Island. The position was later retitled administrative judge, and the district which at one time encompassed Powell River, Bella Coola, and Vancouver Island south to Duncan, narrowed to include the Island from Duncan north. He served in that capacity for over 12 years and frequently served in the Ladysmith court prior to its closure.

*Ladysmith-Chemainus Chronicle. 5 September 1984*

### 14-Rosalinda Aileen Bowen-Colthurst

### 14-Jocelyn Mary Bowen-Colthurst

13-**Thomas Exham Vincent Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1910 in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada, died on 28 Dec 1964 in Resthaven Hospital, Sidney, Vancouver Island, British Columbia, Canada at age 54, and was buried on 31 Dec 1964 in Royal Oak Crematorium, Saanich, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of his death was Uraemia and Cancer of the bladder.

General Notes: Vancouver

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Fishing camp manager in 1933 in Ewings Landing, Okanagan Lake, British Columbia, Canada.
- He worked as a Welder in 1951-1961 in 2290 Amity Drive, Saanichton, Vancouver Island, British Columbia, Canada.
- He was Church of England.

Thomas married **Doris Day**, daughter of **Norman Edwin Day** and **Florence May Hurlburt**, on 23 Mar 1933 in Glenn Avenue, Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada. The marriage ended in divorce on 27 Jun 1941. Doris was born in 1912. They had one son: **Arthur Allen**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 1933 in Glenn Avenue, Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada.
- She was Baptist.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Arthur Allen Pease

Thomas next married **Mary Slako**, daughter of **Eli Slako** and **Florence Kanigan**. Mary was born on 20 Jul 1914 in Brilliant, British Columbia, Canada, died on 1 Jul 1970 in Kootenay Lake District Hospital, Nelson, British Columbia, Canada at age 55, and was buried on 9 Jul 1970 in Crematorium, Victoria, British Columbia, Canada. The cause of her death was Uraemia and cancer of the uterus.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Waitress, HMCS Naden in Esquimalt, Victoria, British Columbia.

13-**Charles Ormston Hugh Pease** was born in Feb 1910 in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada and died in 1989 at age 79.

13-**Roger Begbie Pease**<sup>356</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1913 in Kelowna, British Columbia, Canada and died on 19 Jul 2005 in New Westminster, British Columbia, Canada at age 91.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in 1936 in Ewings Landing, Okanagan Lake, British Columbia, Canada.
- He worked as a Hotel keeper in 1936.

Roger married **Dorothy Jean Lindemere**, daughter of **Richard Lindemere** and **Gladys Bertha Breffit**, on 11 Apr 1936 in St. Alban's Church, Burnaby, British Columbia, Canada. Dorothy was born in 1916 in Edam, Saskatchewan, Canada and died in 1995 at age 79. They had three children: **Roger Michael, Anthony**, and **Jennifer**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 1936 in 1564 Richmond Street, Burnaby, British Columbia, Canada.
- She worked as an Art student in 1936.

### 14-Roger Michael Pease

Roger married **Sharon McConnell**.

### 14-Anthony Pease

Anthony married **Audrey Georgina Scheer**.

### 14-Jennifer Pease

11-**Susannah Pease** was born on 6 Jul 1817 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 30 Jan 1873 in Ford's Grove, Middlesex at age 55.

Susannah married **Edward Thomas Busk**, son of **Edward Busk** and **Sarah Thomasine Teshmaker**, on 4 Nov 1851. Edward was born on 21 May 1805 in Holborn, London and died on 19 Jan 1868 in Ford's Grove, Middlesex at age 62. They had five children: **Thomas Teshmaker, Alfred, Lucy, William Gould**, and **Edith**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister at Law.

12-**Thomas Teshmaker Busk** was born on 13 Sep 1852, died on 28 May 1894 in Rudgwick, West Sussex at age 41, and was buried in Holy Trinity Churchyard, Rudgwick, West Sussex.

Thomas married **Mary Acworth**, daughter of **Nathaniel Brindley Acworth** and **Anna Diana Close**, in 1885. Mary was born in 1854 and died in 1935 at age 81. They had four children: **Edward Teshmaker, Mary Agnes Dorothea, Henry Gould**, and **Hans Acworth**.

13-**Edward Teshmaker Busk**<sup>360</sup> was born on 8 Mar 1886 in Winchmore Hill, London, died on 5 Nov 1914 in Farnborough, Hampshire. Plane Crash. at age 28, and was buried in Aldershot Military Cemetery.

General Notes: On 5th November 1914, as the sun was setting, Edward was flying the second B.E.2c made which was equipped with a new engine, the air cooled, 8 cylinder, V type R.A.F.1. He was approximately 800ft above Laffan's Plain (now Farnborough Airport) near Aldershot when his machine burst into flames. Although the aircraft glided to the ground, Edward was killed.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

On 18th November 1914 the Council of the Aeronautical Society chose to recognise Edward's distinguished services to aeronautical science with the posthumous award of the Gold Medal of the Society, their highest award. Colonel Mervyn O'Gorman, C.B. in summing up an obituary notice regarding Edward's life and work stated: "He resembled other men of genius in the simplicity of his methods and the speed at which he worked, and he was remarkable for the soundness of the scientific judgments he arrived at. His youth, for he was only 28 years of age, is an added cause for regretting the termination of a career so brilliantly commenced."

-----  
**LIEUTENANT E. T. BUSK**

London Electrical Engineers T.F.)

Newlands 00-04 Aged 28 Nov. 5th, 1914

Eldest son of T. T. Busk, Esq., J. P. for Middlesex and Westminster, of Hermongers, Rudgwick, and Mrs. Busk.

King's College, Cambridge (Scholar): 1st Class Mechanical Sciences Tripos. Assistant Engineer in charge of Physical Experimental Work at the Royal Aircraft Factory. Designer of the first full-sized inherently stable Aeroplane Lieutenant Busk was with his Corps when War broke out, but was re-called by the War Office to the Royal Aircraft Factory, where he conducted experiments of a highly dangerous nature in the air. About five o'clock on November 5th, 1914, a biplane piloted by him caught fire while 1000 feet above the Long Valley, Aldershot, and when some hundred feet above the centre of Laffan's Plain fell headlong to the ground. Death must have been instantaneous.

Lieut. -Colonel Clive Wigram, writing for H.M. the King to his mother, says : - "In offering you his sincere sympathy in your bereavement, the King feels that the country has lost the services of one who, by experiment and research, contributed in no small measure towards the science of flying."

Mr. O'Gorman, the Superintendent of the Royal Aircraft Factory, writes : - "He did the most magnificent things without announcing any intention and without applauding audiences. . . . He worked out a result, knew it was right, but simply had his results checked, and then proved them in his own person over and over again." Col. Brancker, the Director of Military Aeronautics at the War Office, writes: - "Your son is an irreparable loss to the British Army and, indeed, to the nation, for there are few men available with a like combination of an exceptional brain and scientific knowledge with perfect courage."

Professor Hopkinson writes to Mr. O'Gorman: - "I am convinced that had he lived Busk would have attained the highest distinction as an engineer. I believe he might even have been remembered with Parsons and Baker. Of all the young men I have had to do with, he, more than any, combined common sense and sagacity with scientific ability and originality."

**EDWARD TESHMAKER BUSK**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge (Scholar).
- He worked as an Assistant Engineer, Royal Aircraft Establishment. Design pioneer.
- He worked as an Assistant Engineer in charge of Physical Experimental Work in the Royal Aircraft Factory.

13-**Mary Agnes Dorothea Busk** was born on 28 Apr 1888 and died in 1960 at age 72.

Mary married **Capt. Leopold George Esmond Morse**, son of **Sydney Morse**, in 1914. Leopold was born on 19 Mar 1885 in Chelsea, London and died in 1970 at age 85. They had three children: **Mary Fiorella**, **Joy Juliet**, and **Granville Edward**.

14-**Mary Fiorella Morse** was born in 1915 and died on 12 May 2010 at age 95.

Mary married **Guy Cunliffe Barton** on 13 Jul 1946 in St Chad's Church, Claughton, Lancashire. Guy was born on 9 Jul 1907 in Settle, Yorkshire and died in 1981 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 74. They had one son: **Hugh Busk**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ampleforth in Ampleforth, Yorkshire.

**15-Hugh Busk Barton**

Hugh married **Linda Margaret Southworth**.

14-**Joy Juliet Morse** was born on 23 Aug 1917 and died in 1980 in Winchester, Hampshire at age 63.

Joy married **Edward Brian Wilson** in 1941 in Kensington, London. Edward was born on 22 Dec 1907 and died in Dec 1999 in Winchester, Hampshire at age 92. They had four children: **Piers Edward**, **Giles Brian**, **Phillida Joy**, and **Juliet Veronica**.

**15-Piers Edward Wilson**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Giles Brian Wilson

15-Phillida Joy Wilson

15-Juliet Veronica Wilson

14-Granville Edward Morse

Granville married **Barbara**.

13-**Henry Gould Busk** was born on 15 Dec 1890 and died in 1956 at age 66.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MA FGS FRGS.
- He worked as a Geologist.

Henry married **Nancy Stewart Cox**, daughter of **Charles Stewart Cox**, in 1918. Nancy was born in 1891 and died in 1955 at age 64. They had three children: **Michael Edward**, **Stephen Hans**, and **Elizabeth Stewart**.

14-**Michael Edward Busk** was born on 25 Feb 1920 and died in Jul 2000 in Isle of Wight, Hampshire at age 80.

Michael married **Priscilla M. N. Barker**. They had three children: **Michele Valerie**, **Dianna Elizabeth**, and **Richard Hans**.

15-**Michele Valerie Busk**

15-**Dianna Elizabeth Busk**

15-**Richard Hans Busk**

14-**Dr. Stephen Hans Busk** was born on 28 Jan 1925 and died in Dec 2005 in Southampton, Hampshire at age 80.

Stephen married **Briget Mary Costelloe**. They had two children: **Valerie Mary** and **Christopher Edward**.

15-**Valerie Mary Busk**

15-**Christopher Edward Busk**

14-**Elizabeth Stewart Busk** was born in 1927, died in 1986 at age 59, and was buried in St. Lukes, Eardley, Quebec.

13-**Fl/Cmdr. Hans Acworth Busk** was born on 9 Jan 1894 in Rudgwick, West Sussex, died on 6 Jan 1916 in Gallipoli, Turkey. Shot down over the sea. at age 21, and was buried in Helles Memorial, Turkey.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at Gresham's School.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Navy Air Service.

12-**Alfred Busk** was born on 25 Oct 1856 and was christened on 18 Dec 1856 in St. Paul's, Edmonton, London.

12-**Lucy Busk** was born in 1858 and died in 1858.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**William Gould Busk** was born on 9 Mar 1860 in Edmonton, London and died on 7 Dec 1923 in Beaminster, Dorset at age 63.

William married **Margaret Alice Busk**, daughter of **Joseph Busk** and **Elizabeth Paterson**, on 10 Oct 1889. Margaret was born in 1856 in Codicote Lodge, Welwyn, Hertfordshire, died on 19 Feb 1940 at age 84, and was buried in Wraxall, Bristol. They had three children: **Joseph, Wadsworth Richard**, and **Richard Dawson**.

13-**Capt. Joseph Busk** was born on 14 Sep 1890 in Dorset and died in 1967 in Salisbury, Wiltshire at age 77.

Joseph married **Eva Alexandra Hallett** in 1930. Eva was born on 20 Apr 1902 in Beaminster, Dorset and died in 1982 in Yeovil, Somerset at age 80. They had three children: **William, Rev. Horace**, and **Guy**.

14-**William Busk**

14-**Rev. Horace Busk**

Rev. married **Aphra Naomi Ward**.

14-**Guy Busk**

Guy married **Pauline M. Chilcott**.

13-**Capt. Wadsworth Richard Busk** was born in 1892 in London and died in 1950 in Chippenham, Wiltshire at age 58.

Wadsworth married **Elizabeth Georgina Williams** in 1926 in Truro, Cornwall. Elizabeth was born on 6 Sep 1910 and died in 1987 in Bath, Somerset at age 77.

13-**Capt. Richard Dawson Busk** was born in 1895 in London and died on 24 Dec 1961 in Bridport, Dorset at age 66.

Richard married **Muriel Fagan** on 13 Sep 1921 in Marylebone, London. Muriel was born on 11 Jul 1894 and died on 1 May 1984 in Romsey, Hampshire at age 89. They had one son: **Martin Wadsworth**.

14-**Martin Wadsworth Busk**

Martin married **Anthea Packe**. They had two children: **Daniel Richard** and **Camilla Margaret**.

15-**Daniel Richard Busk**

15-**Camilla Margaret Busk**

12-**Edith Busk** was born in 1855 and was christened on 2 Aug 1855 in St. Paul's, Edmonton, London.

Edith married **Rev. Harcourt Suft Anson**, son of **Maj. Octavius Henry St. George Anson** and **Frances Elizabeth Manson**, on 1 Jul 1886 in All Saints', Edmonton, London. Harcourt was born on 24 Oct 1857 in Kasauli, Himachal Pradesh, India and died in 1926 in Salisbury, Wiltshire at age 69. They had seven children: **Dorothy Susan, Edith Rowena, Wilfrid Gordon, Katharine Ethel, Arthur Harcourt Busk, Cyril Okeover**, and **Frances Grace**.

13-**Dorothy Susan Anson** was born on 13 Oct 1887, was christened on 6 Nov 1887 in Littleover, Derbyshire, and died in 1960 at age 73.

13-**Edith Rowena Anson** was born on 20 Aug 1889 and was christened on 22 Sep 1889 in Littleover, Derbyshire.

13-**Wilfrid Gordon Anson** was born on 14 Sep 1890, was christened on 11 Oct 1890 in Littleover, Derbyshire, died on 22 Oct 1917 in Ypres, Belgium at age 27, and was buried in Tyne Cot Memorial, Flanders, Belgium.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an employee of the Bristol Aeroplane Works.
- He worked as a soldier of the 14th Battalion, The Gloucestershire Regiment.

13-**Katharine Ethel Anson** was born in 1894 and died in 1894.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Arthur Harcourt Busk Anson** was born on 28 Jun 1895 in Sussex and died on 13 Mar 1979 in Malvern, Worcestershire at age 83.

Arthur married **Fanny Josephine Clifford** in 1941. Fanny was born on 11 May 1907 and died in Jan 1992 in Worcester, Worcestershire at age 84.

13-**Cyril Okeover Anson** was born on 29 Jul 1899 and died in 1961 at age 62.

13-**Frances Grace Anson** was born in Nov 1900 in Lewes, East Sussex and died in 1979 in Salisbury, Wiltshire at age 79.

11-**Isabella Pease**<sup>241</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1818 and died on 17 Apr 1887 in Hythe, Kent at age 68.

Isabella married **George Gregg**,<sup>241</sup> son of **Dominick Gregg** and **Mary Ann**,<sup>175</sup> on 20 Apr 1842. George was born in 1815 in Lisburn, Co. Antrim and died on 15 Jun 1845 in Liverpool at age 30. They had three children: **Dominick Samuel**, **Edward Pease**, and **Marion**.

12-**Dominick Samuel Gregg**<sup>241</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1845.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Temple Grafton Court, Warwickshire.

Dominick married **Alice Woodhams Carlile**,<sup>241</sup> daughter of **James William Carlile**<sup>241</sup> and **Mary Woodhams Whiteman**,<sup>241</sup> on 10 Jul 1872 in Meltham, Yorkshire. Alice was born in 1852 and died on 19 Nov 1918 at age 66. They had four children: **Alice Phoebe**, **Kathleen Georgette**, **Dominick Carlile**, and **Dorothy**.

13-**Alice Phoebe Gregg**<sup>241</sup> was born on 28 Mar 1873.

Alice married **Lt. Col. John (James) Whiteman**,<sup>241</sup> son of **Walter Woodhams Whiteman** and **Mary Louise MacLoskey**, in 1905. John was born in 1873 in Wanganui, New Zealand, died on 25 Apr 1917 in Arras, France. Killed in action at age 44, and was buried in Aubigny Communal Cemetery Extension. Grave VI.D.5. They had no children.

General Notes: An "Acting Major-General at the time of his death, started his military career as a private in the Third Contingent that left New Zealand for the Boer War, and was there recommended by Lord Roberts for a commission, which he accepted in the 2nd Battalion Middlesex Regiment. He received two medals and seven clasps for his service in South Africa, and was afterwards sent to India. On the outbreak of the present war he was ordered to France, his regiment being the third to land, and getting badly cut up in the now famous retreat from Mons. They again suffered very heavily at Neuve Chapelle, he being the last remaining officer to escape unscathed. Suffering somewhat from shell shock, he was invalided to England, when, on recovery, he took part in some training at Aldershot, before returning to France in command of the Hawke Battalion of the Royal Naval Division. He eventually died of wounds received in action at Arras." (In Memoriam, 1914-1918 [Wanganui Collegiate School])

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Alderminster Lodge, Stratford-on-Avon, Warwickshire.
- He worked as an officer of the 4th Batallion, Middlesex Regiment.
- Miscellaneous: He was an acting Major-General at the time of his death.

13-**Kathleen Georgette Gregg**<sup>241</sup> was born on 8 Aug 1874.

Kathleen married **Rev. Claude Sebastian Henry Sandwith**,<sup>241</sup> son of **William Sandwith** and **Jemima Mary**, on 30 Aug 1898 in Grafton-Temple, Warwickshire. Rev. was born on 22 Aug 1863 in Surat, India. They had three children: **Claude Fitzgerald Carlile**, **Iris Mary Gambier**, and **George Sebastian**.

14-**Claude Fitzgerald Carlile Sandwith**<sup>241</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1899 and was christened on 10 Sep 1899 in Grafton-Temple, Warwickshire. Another name for Claude was Francis Sandwith.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Balliol College, Oxford.
- He worked as a Journalist and Photographer.

Claude married **Frieda Johnson**. Frieda was born in 1894. They had one daughter: **Noelle Ora**.

15-**Noelle Ora Sandwith** was born on 31 Jul 1927 in Cape Town, South Africa and died on 21 Apr 2006 at age 78.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Noelle Sandwith, artist and nurse, was born on July 31, 1927. She died on April 21, 2006, aged 78.

Artist and nurse whose tour of the South Pacific yielded scenes of the outback - and the first portrait of the Queen of Tonga. In 1950 Noelle Sandwith went to Australia to visit her uncle, and with him went to Tonga, where she completed several paintings of the region before seeking work in Sydney.

Two years later, resisting family pressure to return, she set out on the Birdsville Track -one of the most famous of its kind in Australia, which runs from northern South Australia to Birdsville in southwestern Queensland -to discover the real Australia. She took buses and trains and hitched rides on trucks to some of the most remote parts. She remained in the South Pacific for four more years, keeping a diary and travelling to numerous islands. In Tonga she taught English at the Free Church School in Naku'alofa, living for a year in a hut, and persuaded the personable Queen Salote to sit for a portrait -the first of her to be done.

Noelle Ora Sandwith was born in 1927, the only child of Francis and Frieda Johnson Sandwith, both authors and photojournalists. She was the great, great granddaughter of William Marsden (founder of the Royal Free and Royal Marsden hospitals), a descendant of Matthew Arnold.

She was brought up in Carshalton, Surrey, and went to Kingston upon Thames, Croydon and Heatherly art schools, where she became proficient in capturing the dynamics of the human form and sketching quick poses.

In her first job, for a small advertising agency, Sandwith drew portraits of film stars from photographs, which were hung in box offices to promote the latest films. In 1956, after the medical example of her great, great grandfather, she enrolled to become a nurse at the Royal Free Hospital. Having completed her training in 1959 she became a staff nurse at St Mary's Hospital, London, in 1962. After a period working as a registered nurse in British Columbia she returned to London and was a health visitor in the boroughs of Newham, from 1972 to 1975, and Redbridge and Waltham Forest, from 1975 to 1979.

Resources permitting, she continued to visit unusual places. She also took courses in drawing and design, and latterly became interested in etching on copper. In 1960 her work was exhibited in a one-woman show, Coolibahs to Coconuts, in Foyles Art Gallery. It was also included in exhibitions held by the Royal Society of British Artists, (1956 and 1958), the London Society of Women Artists (1961 and 1970) and the Brighton Art Gallery (1969). It appeared in the Royal Academy Summer Exhibitions and and the Heatherly School of Fine Art 150th anniversary exhibition in 1996. Her work can be found today in, among other places, the Royal Naval College, Greenwich, the Centre for Anthropology in the British Museum, London, the National Museum of Australia in Canberra and the Auckland Museum in New Zealand.

In 2005 the National Museum of Australia mounted In Search of the Birdsville Track, using drawings, photographs and the diary kept by Sandwith on her 1952 journey. The exhibition is currently touring Australia and another is planned by the Auckland Museum.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Nurse and Artist.
- Her obituary was published in The Times on 3 Jun 2006.

14-**Iris Mary Gambier Sandwith**<sup>241</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1902, was christened on 11 May 1902 in Grafton-Temple, Warwickshire, and died on 6 Jan 1903.

14-**George Sebastian Sandwith**<sup>241</sup> was born on 25 Sep 1908.

13-**Dominick Carlile Gregg**<sup>241</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1879.

13-**Dorothy Gregg**<sup>241</sup> was born on 19 Jul 1885.

12-**Rev. Edward Pease Gregg** was born on 21 Feb 1846 in Chapel Allerton, Leeds, Yorkshire and died in 1915 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 69.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Clergyman in Torquay, Devon.

Edward married **Frances Maria Clarke**, daughter of **Rev. Walter John Clarke** and **Maria Frances Mayor**, on 1 Apr 1880 in Folkestone, Kent. Frances was born on 18 Jan 1852 in Swinderby, Lincolnshire and died in 1928 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 76. They had three children: **Heather Frances**, **Basil Edward Pease**, and **May Jessie**.

Marriage Notes: also given 1884

13-**Heather Frances Gregg** was born on 28 Mar 1881 and died in 1963 at age 82.

Heather married **Air Cmdr. Edward Alexander Dimsdale Masterman**. Edward was born on 15 Apr 1880 and died on 26 Aug 1957 at age 77. They had two children: **Katherine Sonia Frances** and **Margaret Diamond**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CB CMG CBE AFC.
- He worked as a 1st Commandant of the Observer Corps.

14-**Katherine Sonia Frances Masterman** was born on 24 Nov 1907 in Riga, Latvia.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Commissioned officer of the WAAF on 14 Jul 1941.

14-**Margaret Diamond Masterman** was born on 6 Feb 1916 in London and died on 25 Jun 1993 in Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 77.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Assistant Sec. Officer WAAF in 1941.
- She worked as a Flying Officer in 1943.

Margaret married **Maj. Claude Derek Lawrence Aylwin**, son of **Claude Beresford Graham Aylwin** and **Evelyn Brocklebank**, on 5 Jul 1946 in Hook, Basingstoke, Hampshire. Claude was born on 9 Feb 1915 and died on 3 Mar 1988 at age 73. They had one son: **(No Given Name)**.

### 15-Aylwin

13-**Basil Edward Pease Gregg** was born on 28 Feb 1885 in Torquay, Devon and died on 21 Jun 1958 in Chelsea, London at age 73.

Basil married **Winifred Standish Thomson**, daughter of **Capt. Anthony Standish Thomson** and **Alethea Isabella Evans Davis**, on 2 Mar 1916 in Kensington, London. Winifred was born in 1893 in Wood Green, Hillingdon and died on 29 Apr 1951 in 3 Woodlands Road, Barnes, London at age 58. They had two children: **Derek Pease** and **Ian**.

14-**Derek Pease Gregg** was born in 1917 in Fulham, London and died on 13 Jul 1943 in Primosole, Sicily. Killed in action at age 26.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Lieutenant in the Glider Pilot Regiment.

Derek married **Ina Bertha Binns**.

### 14-Dr. Ian Gregg

Ian married **Mary Dale Charter**. They had four children: **Arthur Charter**, **James Derek**, **Robert Standish**, and **Marion Pease**.

### 15-Arthur Charter Gregg

### 15-James Derek Gregg

### 15-Robert Standish Gregg

### 15-Marion Pease Gregg

13-**May Jessie Gregg** was born on 5 Mar 1889.

12-**Marion Gregg** was born in 1843 and died in 1924 at age 81.

Marion married **Col. Lutley Jordan**, son of **Rev. Gibbes Walker Jordan**, on 6 Nov 1878. Lutley was born in 1838 in Waterstock, Oxfordshire and died in 1918 in Kensington, London at age 80. They had two children: **Philip Ormston Lutley** and **Gladys Isabella**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a 34th Regiment.

13-**Lt. Col. Philip Ormston Lutley Jordan** was born on 22 Aug 1881 in Kensington, London and died in 1972 in Cuckfield, Haywards Heath, West Sussex at age 91.

Philip married **Magdalene Ellen Bovill** in 1914. Magdalene was born in 1887 in London and died in 1920 in Upton on Severn, Worcestershire at age 33. They had two children: **Philip Lutley** and **Daphne Marion**.

14-**Philip Lutley Jordan** was born on 30 Jan 1915 in Hartley Wintney, Hampshire and died in 1971 in Salisbury, Wiltshire at age 56.

Philip married **Florinda Senga Nenone Wood** in 1939. Florinda was born on 6 Aug 1916 in Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia and died in 1987 in Salisbury, Wiltshire at age 71. They had three children: **Marion Elizabeth**, **Michael Lutley**, and **Georgiana Elizabeth**.

General Notes: Also given as Nemone Wayte Wood.

15-**Marion Elizabeth Jordan**

15-**Michael Lutley Jordan**

15-**Georgiana Elizabeth Jordan**

14-**Daphne Marion Jordan**

Daphne married **Edward Basil Wight**. They had four children: **Penelope Anna**, **Margaretha Magdalene**, **Sarah Elizabeth**, and **Robert Edward**.

15-**Penelope Anna Wight**

15-**Margaretha Magdalene Wight**

15-**Sarah Elizabeth Wight**

15-**Robert Edward Wight**

Philip next married **Gladys Hugoline Sayer** in 1922. Gladys was born on 25 Jun 1891 in Charing, Kent and died in 1972 in Surrey at age 81. They had one son: **Joseph Hugo**.

14-**Joseph Hugo Jordan**

Joseph married **Thelma June Cornell**. They had one son: **Martin Hugo**.

15-**Martin Hugo Jordan**

13-**Gladys Isabella Jordan** was born on 28 May 1883 and died on 8 Jul 1956 at age 73.

Gladys married **Lt. Gen. Sir Walter Campbell**, son of **John Campbell** and **Nannie McCulloch**, on 20 Jul 1904. Walter was born on 30 Jul 1864 and died on 1 Aug 1936 at age 72. They had two children: **Eileen Isabella** and **Nancy**.

14-**Eileen Isabella Campbell** was born on 16 Nov 1905 in London and died in 1978 in Yeovil, Somerset at age 73.

Eileen married **Maj. Gen. Sir Charles Alfred Lane Dunphie**, son of **Sir Alfred Dunphie**, on 9 Apr 1931. Charles was born on 20 Apr 1902 in London and died on 8 Jan 1999 in Wincanton, Somerset at age 96. They had two children: **Jane** and **Christopher**.

15-**Jane Dunphie**

Jane married **Christopher Baker**. They had two children: **Nicholas Paul** and **Lucinda Jane**.

16-**Nicholas Paul Baker**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Lucinda Jane Baker

15-Christopher Dunphie

14-Nancy Campbell

Isabella next married **Gilbert Ker** on 7 Nov 1848. Gilbert was born in 1808 in Leith, Scotland and died in 1878 in Liverpool at age 70.

11-Louisa Ann Pease<sup>97</sup> was born on 25 Jun 1820 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died in 1896 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 76.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Sep 1831-Dec 1832 in York, Yorkshire.

Louisa married **Rev. Richard Robbins Wolfe**<sup>97</sup> on 20 Jun 1848. Rev. was born in 1819 in Ireland and died in 1902 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 83. They had 11 children: **Francis Richard, John Edward, Robert Ormston, Ormston, William Aldam, Lucy, Louisa, Constance, Isabella, Walter Proudfoot, and Edith.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Prebendary of Exeter Cathedral.

12-Francis Richard Wolfe was born on 5 May 1849 in Torquay, Devon and died on 18 Apr 1900 in Claremont, Dublin at age 50.

Francis married **Sophia Rebecca MacMurrough Murphy**, daughter of **Arthur Macmurrough Murphy** and **Susan Elizabeth Bradley**, on 28 Aug 1888. Sophia died on 28 Dec 1950. They had one daughter: **Louise Susan.**

13-Louise Susan Wolfe was born in 1898.

Louise married **Brig. William George Hewett**, son of **Charles William Hewett** and **Marianne Ellen Munn**, on 19 Apr 1922. The marriage ended in divorce in 1931. William was born on 4 Sep 1894 and died in 1973 at age 79. They had one son: **Richard William.**

14-Maj. Richard William Hewett

Richard married **Rosemary Cridland**, daughter of **Basil E. Cridland**. They had two children: **Vanessa Annabel** and **Virginia Caroline Rose.**

15-Vanessa Annabel Hewett

15-Virginia Caroline Rose Hewett

Virginia married **Dominic Marius Dennis Anthony Wheatley**, son of **Dennis Anthony Marius Thomas Wheatley**. They had two children: **Charlotte Rose** and **(No Given Name).**

16-Charlotte Rose Wheatley

16-Wheatley

Louise next married **Lt. Col. W. D. Hackett.**

12-John Edward Wolfe was born on 19 Apr 1850 in Torquay, Devon and died in 1910 in Hampstead, London at age 60.

John married **Mary Edith Fenelly** in 1891. Mary was born in 1869 in Pernambuco and died in 1956 at age 87. They had four children: **Phyllis Edith, Edward Fenelly Pease, Louise Mary, and Richard Arthington.**

13-Phyllis Edith Wolfe was born in 1893.

Phyllis married **Charles Burdett Scruby** in 1912. Charles was born in 1876 and died in 1955 at age 79. They had two children: **John Theodore Wolfe** and **Charles Robinet Wolfe.**

14-John Theodore Wolfe Scruby

## Descendants of John Pease

---

John married **Barbara Maxtead**. They had three children: **Anne Patricia**, **Jennifer Margaret**, and **Diana Deirdre**.

15-**Anne Patricia Scruby**

15-**Jennifer Margaret Scruby**

15-**Diana Deirdre Scruby**

14-**Charles Robinet Wolfe Scruby**

Charles married **Inger Smith Petersen**. They had three children: **Harald Charles Wolfe**, **Peter Michael**, and **Kari Anne**.

15-**Harald Charles Wolfe Scruby**

15-**Peter Michael Scruby**

15-**Kari Anne Scruby**

13-**Edward Fenelly Pease Wolfe** was born in 1894 and died in 1907 at age 13.

13-**Louise Mary Wolfe** was born in 1898.

13-**Richard Arthington Wolfe**

12-**Robert Ormston Wolfe** was born on 14 Aug 1851 in Torquay, Devon and died on 30 Jan 1852 in Torquay, Devon.

12-**Ormston Wolfe** was born on 31 Oct 1852 in Torquay, Devon and died on 2 Jan 1856 in Torquay, Devon at age 3.

12-**William Aldam Wolfe** was born on 9 Jan 1854 in Torquay, Devon and died on 25 Dec 1855 in Torquay, Devon at age 1.

12-**Lucy Wolfe** was born on 11 Jul 1855 in Torquay, Devon and died on 11 Jul 1855 in Torquay, Devon.

12-**Louisa Wolfe** was born on 14 Jul 1855 in Torquay, Devon and died in 1921 in London at age 66.

General Notes: Re Mrs. LOUISA TAYLEUR, Deceased. Pursuant to Statute 22 and 23 Vic., cap. 35.  
London Gazette. 20th September 1921

NOTICE is hereby given, that all creditors and other persons having any claims or demands against the estate of Mrs. Louisa Tayleur, late of Down House, Babbacombe, in the county of Devon, Widow, deceased (who died on the 5th day of March, 1921, and whose will was proved in the Principal Registry of the Probate Division of His Majesty's High Court of Justice, on the 21st day of May, .1921, by Cecil Storey Wollen, the executor therein named), are hereby required to send the particulars, in writing, of their claims or demands to us, the undersigned, the Solicitors for the said executor, on or before the 31st day of October, 1921, after which date the said executor will proceed to distribute the assets of the said deceased amongst the persons entitled thereto, having regard only to the debts, claims and demands of which he shall then have had notice; and he will not be liable for the assets of the said deceased, or any part thereof, so distributed, to any person or persons of whose claims or demands he shall not then have had notice.-Dated this 16th day of September, 1921. HOOPER and WOLLEN, Torquay, Solicitors for the said Executor.

Louisa married **Charles William Tayleur**, son of **William Houlbrook Tayleur**. Charles was born on 6 Dec 1836 in Liverpool and died on 6 Jul 1912 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 75.

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at "Hampton" in Saint Marychurch, Torquay, Devon.

12-**Constance Wolfe** was born on 16 Jul 1858 in Torquay, Devon and died on 4 Nov 1863 in Torquay, Devon at age 5.

12-**Isabella Wolfe** was born on 10 Jul 1861 in Torquay, Devon and died on 7 Jan 1869 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 7.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Walter Proudfoot Wolfe**<sup>97</sup> was born on 16 May 1862 in Newton Abbot, Devon and died in 1937 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 75.

Walter married **Jennie Cartwell Ewan** in 1892. Jennie was born in 1870 in Denton, Texas, USA and died on 28 May 1925 in Dallas, Texas, USA at age 55. They had one daughter: **Phoebe Arthington**.

13-**Phoebe Arthington Wolfe** was born on 23 May 1893 in Texas, USA and died in 1971 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 78.

Phoebe married **Maj. Arthur Claude Hardy** in 1915. Arthur was born in 1890 in Headington, Oxford, Oxfordshire. They had one daughter: **Nancy Estelle**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Airlea, South Brent, Devon.

14-**Nancy Estelle Hardy**

Nancy married **John Bruce Bullard** in 1949. John died in 1961. They had two children: **Carola** and **Guy John Hardy**.

15-**Carola Bullard**

15-**Guy John Hardy Bullard**

12-**Edith Wolfe** was born on 8 Nov 1863 in Torquay, Devon and died in 1937 in Newton Abbot, Devon at age 74.

11-**John Edward Pease** was born on 29 Jul 1821 and died on 10 Feb 1822.

11-**Jane Pease**<sup>179</sup> was born on 17 May 1823 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 24 Sep 1896 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 73.

9-**Ann Pease**<sup>9,16,28,29,30,32,33,126,169</sup> was born on 25 Feb 1746 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Jan 1826 in Darlington, County Durham at age 79, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Ann married **Jonathan Backhouse**,<sup>9,16,28,29,30,32,126,169</sup> son of **James Backhouse**<sup>9,16,28,29,32,128</sup> and **Jane Hedley**,<sup>28,32</sup> on 12 May 1774 in Darlington, County Durham. Jonathan was born on 13 Oct 1747 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 11 Nov 1826 in West Lodge, Darlington, County Durham at age 79, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had ten children: **William, Jane, Elizabeth, Jonathan, William, Edward, James, Jane, John, and Ann**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker, Flax dresser and Linen Manufacturer.

10-**William Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1775 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 19 Jan 1779 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3.

10-**Jane Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Mar 1776 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 13 Mar 1786 in Darlington, County Durham at age 9.

10-**Elizabeth Backhouse**<sup>18,32,41,169,197,254</sup> was born on 12 Sep 1777 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 2 Mar 1843 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 65.

Elizabeth married **Thomas Richardson**,<sup>18,24,32,41,169,197,254</sup> son of **Thomas Richardson**<sup>32</sup> and **Frances Haswell**,<sup>32</sup> on 17 Oct 1799. Thomas was born on 3 Aug 1773 in Pann Bank, Sunderland and died on 28 Oct 1835 in West Hendon, Bishopwearmouth at age 62. They had nine children: **Thomas, Ann, Frances, Jonathan, James, Sarah, Edward, William Backhouse, and Elizabeth**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Furrier & Coal Owner in Bishopwearmouth, County Durham.
- He had a residence in 1849 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

11-**Thomas Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1800 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 2 Apr 1872 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 71.

11-**Ann Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1801 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 14 Dec 1801 in Sunderland, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Frances Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Nov 1801 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1801 in Sunderland, County Durham.

11-**Jonathan Richardson**<sup>27,32,45,169</sup> was born on 16 Nov 1802 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 25 Dec 1871 in Woodlands Hall, Benfieldside at age 69, and was buried in FBG Benfieldside.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Managing Director of the Northumberland and Durham District Bank.
- He worked as a Founder of the Derwent, (later the Consett) Iron Company.

12-**Jonathan Backhouse Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1828 and died on 29 May 1892 at age 64.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

13-**Jonathan Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 May 1851 and died on 29 May 1892 at age 41.

13-**Charles Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 May 1852.

13-**Henry Edward Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 1 Jun 1853.

13-**Edmund Lewis Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1854 and died on 16 Apr 1865 at age 10.

13-**Amelia Florence Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1855.

13-**Thomas Walter Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1857.

13-**Marion R. Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 May 1858.

14-**Capt. Sherlock Amyas Willis** was born in 1892 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, died on 15 May 1917 in Pas de Calais, France. Killed in action at age 25, and was buried in Etaples Military Cemetery. Grave XVII. C. 18.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the 4th Battalion, Middlesex Regiment.

14-**Jasper Willis**

15-**Henry Amyas Sherlock Willis**

13-**Annie Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born in 1859 and died in 1859.

13-**Isabella Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Feb 1861.

14-**Sir Charles Dalrymple Belgrave** was born on 9 Dec 1894 and died on 28 Feb 1969 at age 74. Another name for Charles was Al Mustashar.

General Notes: BELGRAVE, Sir Charles (Dalrymple)  
KBE 1952 (CBE 1936)

Born 9 Dec. 1894; s of Dalrymple James Belgrave, Barrister-at-law, and Isabel Richardson; m 1926, Marjorie Lepel, Kaisar-i-Hind medal, silver, 1945, o d of Sir (Richard) Fynes Barrett-Lennard, 4th Bt; one s ; died 28 Feb. 1969

Financial Adviser to the Government of Bahrain, 1926– 57

# Descendants of John Pease

---

## EDUCATION

Bedford; Lincoln College, Oxford

## CAREER

Served European War in various Camel Corps, in the Sudan, Egypt and Palestine, Darfur Expedition, 1915 (Sudan medal and clasp); seconded for services with the Egyptian Government in the Frontier Districts Administration, Siwa Oasis, 1920– 21; Administrative Officer in Tanganyika Territory, 1924– 25. Order of Al Rafldain (Iraq), 1952; Commander of Order of Dannebrog (Denmark), 1957. Lawrence of Arabia Medal, Royal Central Asian Society, 1967

## PUBLICATIONS

Siwa, The Oasis of Jupiter Ammon, 1923; Personal Column, 1960; The Pirate Coast, 1966; numerous contributions to journals and magazines on eastern subjects

## CLUBS

Travellers'; Guerrière (Boston, USA)

## ADDRESS

53 Victoria Road, W8

'BELGRAVE, Sir Charles (Dalrymple)', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2008; online edn, Oxford University Press, Dec 2012 ; online edn, Nov 2012 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U50109>, accessed 13 Oct 2012]

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chief Administrator to the Sheikdom of Bahrain.

15-**James Hamed Dacre Belgrave** was born on 22 Apr 1929, died on 29 Jun 1979 at age 50, and was buried in Christian Cemetery, Salmabad, Al Wusta, Bahrain.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Author of "Welcome to Bahrain".

16-**Emma Caroline Prudence Belgrave**

16-**Sarah Thoraya Charlotte Belgrave**

13-**Amy Erlinda Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Oct 1864.

13-**Anne Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 2 Apr 1866.

12-**Lucy Ann Richardson**<sup>23,27,32,160</sup> was born on 24 Dec 1829 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 6 Jul 1900 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 70.

13-**Frances Priestman**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1854 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 6 Jan 1935 in Stocksfield, Northumberland at age 80.

14-**Charles Ernest Pumphrey**<sup>27,32,161</sup> was born on 29 Jan 1881 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 15 Feb 1950 in Belsay, Northumberland at age 69.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Sedbergh School.
- He was educated at Christ College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Mining Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He resided at West Bitchfield in Belsay, Northumberland.
- He had a residence in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham.

15-**Michael Ernest Christopher Pumphrey**<sup>27</sup> was born on 14 May 1908 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Sudan Civil Service.

16-**Charlotte Pumphrey**

17-**Emma Bridgewater**

17-**Sophia Charlotte Bridgewater**

17-**Thomas George Michael Bridgewater**

16-**Martin Pumphrey**

16-**Theresa Pumphrey**

15-**Lt. Col. Jonathan Moberly Pumphrey**<sup>27,279</sup> was born on 14 May 1908 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham and died on 17 Oct 1992 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MIME OBE JP DL TD.
- He worked as a Mining Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Deputy Chairman, Northern Division, National Coal Board.

16-**Maj. Christopher Jonathan Pumphrey**

17-**Sara Rose Pumphrey**

18-**Lucy Kate Alexander**

18-**Christopher James Turnbull Alexander**

18-**Clare Rose Alexander**

18-**John Michael Alexander**

17-**Edward Jonathan Lawrence Pumphrey**

18-**Thomas Pumphrey**

18-**Louisa Rose Pumphrey**

17-**Andrew Charles Pumphrey**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

18-Kate Annabel Pumphrey

18-Oliver Jonathan Pumphrey

16-Candia Mary Pumphrey

17-Benedict Thomas Steuart Gladstone

18-Ferdinando Christopher Mario Gladstone

18-Sibilla Giulia Candia Gladstone Gladstone

17-Matthew Adrian Steuart Gladstone

17-Francesca Kate Gladstone

18-Harry Del Mar

18-Finn Del Mar

16-Richard Charles Moberly Pumphrey

17-Belinda Clare Pumphrey

18-Sam Jack Norrington

18-Max Tobias Norrington

18-Isabel Rose Norrington

18-Findlay James Norrington

17-Jessica Kate Pumphrey

15-**Cmdr. Edward Nigel Pumphrey**<sup>27</sup> was born on 27 Jul 1910 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham and died on 29 Sep 1994 at age 84.

General Notes: A sale full of extremely interesting items from around the world and some exquisite collections. But one lot in particular stands out amidst this sale, lot 7; the Outstanding Second War D.S.O. and Two Bars, D.S.C. Group of Eight to Captain E.N. 'Won't-Go-Home' Pumphrey, Royal Navy. A pioneering skipper of motor torpedo boats who was one of the Royal Navy's most successful coastal force Captains of the Second World War, he distinguished himself in the 'Spitfires of the Seas' during the first great M.T.B. action of the War; during a daring daylight attack on the ScharnhorstandGneisenau; and as Commander of H.M.S.Brocklesby for the Dieppe Raid.

Captain Edward Nigel Pumphrey, D.S.O., D.S.C., was born in Ryton-on-Tyne in 1910. After service as a Naval Cadet in H.M.S.NelsonandResolution, he was Commissioned Sub-Lieutenant, 16.5.1931, and promoted Lieutenant, 16.9.1933. His career was highlighted by amazing feats of naval tenacity. Spink are lucky enough to possess the materials that even allow Pumphrey to tell his version of the attack on the German battle cruisers:ScharnhorstandGneisenau, with the heavy cruiserPrinzEugen, when they passed through the Straits of Dover on their way from Brest to Germany on the 12th February 1942.

Pumphrey was sitting in his office doing some paper-work when, at 11:35am, the telephone rang. "Pumphrey", said the voice, "The Battle Cruisers are off Boulogne now. How soon can you get cracking?" Pumphrey's own account of the action is as follows:

There was a mad rush down to the boats, and we got the M.T.B.s started like lightening . . . There wasn't a second to be wasted if we were to make an interception of 27-knot ships with 24-knot M.T.B.s.

Manning the boats was a terrific scene.ScharnhorstandGneisenauhad become almost a myth at Dover, and here we were in broad daylight setting off after them. It didn't seem

## Descendants of John Pease

---

possible. Even apart from Scharnhorstand Gneisenau, to do a M.T.B. operation at noon seemed almost indecent. I shall never forget the chaps grinning all over their faces as we formed up and screamed out at 24 knots. At 12:10pm we saw fighters, masses of them, all Messerschmitts. A squadron flew over us very close, and we all blazed away at them. Simultaneously we sighted smoke in two distinct patches to the south-east, and almost immediately we saw the E-boats who were laying it- ten of them in two divisions half a mile apart. Course was altered to converge on the E-boats. When the range was down to 1,000 yards both sides started shooting, but at that range in a moderate sea it was almost a waste of ammunition. Then the main enemy force came clear of the smoke- three great ships with destroyers stationed astern of them. They were on the same course as the E-boats, but 4,000 yards further away. I noticed that their guns were all trained fore and aft, their speed at 27 knots. The situation was an impossible one. The E-boats barred the path of an M.T.B. attack, and though I ordered emergency full speed ahead in an attempt to draw ahead of them, I felt pretty sure it would be useless. I was right. The E-boats merely put on another knot or two, maintaining their excellent defensive position.

There were two alternatives- either to try and battle through the E-boats, or to accept firing at long range. The M.T.B.s were on the ideal bearing, but the range was hopelessly long. I altered course to try to fight through the screen. It was a mad thing to do - the inevitable result would have been the loss of all E-boats before the range could have been reduced to a reasonable one. But chance took a hand, and, as I turned, my starboard engine conked and my speed fell back to 16 knots. In these circumstances there was only one thing to do - to hold on until the E-boat fire became a serious danger, and then to fire at a range of 4,000-odd yards. We steered in, in line abreast, until the E-boats' range was 200 yards. Even then they scarcely touched us - it was too rough for shooting. We fired our torpedoes carefully, but without much hope, and turned away. The whole operation had been most unsatisfactory. About three minutes after firing, Scharnhorstand Gneisenau turned 90 degrees away and our last hope of a lucky hit evaporated." (The Battle of the Narrow Seas, by Sir Peter Scott refers).

For his 'fine leadership, courage, and resolution', Pumphrey was awarded the Distinguished Service Order, as much for this action as for his sterling work in the many other battles he had fought. Captain Nigel Pumphrey retired from the Royal Navy, 01.07.1956, after more than 32 years' service, and moved to Greatham in Hampshire. Modest to the last, in a letter to his grandson shortly before his death he wrote: 'Many others did much more in the War than I did, for much less recognition. I was lucky to get all those gongs.' He died, 29.09.1994. Only 21 Naval Officers received a D.S.O. and Two Bars during the Second World War.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO Two Bars, DSC.

**16-Michael Carleton Salkeld Pumphrey**

**16-Philipa Mary Pumphrey**

**15-Lilla Mary Alyson Pumphrey**<sup>27,161</sup> was born on 8 Apr 1914 in Greenside, Ryton on Tyne, County Durham and died in 1979 at age 65.

**16-Victoria Mary Rose Buxton**

**17-John Douglas Faulkner**

**17-Katharine Rose Faulkner**

**17-Thomas Patrick Faulkner**

**17-Matthew James Faulkner**

**17-Robert David Faulkner**

**16-Lavinia Hermione Buxton**

**17-Gervase James Doncaster Thorpe** was born on 12 Oct 1967 and died in Apr 2008 at age 40.

**17-Alexander Lambert Thorpe**

**17-Marcus Somerled Thorpe**

**16-Lettice Katharine Buxton**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-**James Anthony Fowell Buxton**

17-**Harriet Faith Alyson Buxton**

17-**Edward Guy Fowell Buxton**

17-**Meriel Lavinia Margaret Buxton**

17-**Charles Robert James Buxton**

16-**Rosamond Mary Alyson Buxton**

17-**James Hugh Percival Foottit**

17-**Caroline Mary Alyson Foottit**

17-**Georgina Rose Foottit**

16-**Richard Moberly Buxton**

17-**David Mark Reford Buxton**

17-**Simon Cosmo Robert Buxton**

17-**Elinor Grace Alyson Buxton**

15-**Sir John Laurence Pumphrey** was born on 22 Jul 1916 in Kingraig, Inverness, Scotland and died on 23 Dec 2009 in Northumberland at age 93.

General Notes: Laurie Pumphrey, who died at his home in Northumberland on 23 December aged 93, was a star entrant into the diplomatic service in the first post-war reconstruction exam in 1945.

In one of those games played at the Foreign Office Selection Board (FOSB) at Stoke D'Abernon to seek the ministers of an imaginary island, Pumphrey was interviewed by a fellow competitor. Where had he been to school? "Winchester." Scholar? "Yes." Oxbridge? "Yes, New College." Scholar? "Yes." Reading? "Mods and Greats though I didn't finish Greats because of the War." First in Mods? "Yes." And what about your war? "I was commissioned into my county regiment – the Northumberland Hussars – but I was taken prisoner." What did you do in captivity? "I learnt Russian."

Clearly, this man was to be Prime Minister of the imaginary island.

However, Pumphrey had been economical with the truth. In fact, he had a heroic war. After fighting in the Western Desert, the Northumberland Hussars, as part of the 1st Armoured Brigade, were sent to Greece to try to help hold the German invasion. They were not successful, and after retreating through Athens they eventually landed in Crete. Pumphrey was awarded the Greek Military Cross for his bravery in battle. The Germans launched the biggest paratroop and glider offensive against Crete yet seen, and many of the Northumberland Hussars went "in the bag", including Pumphrey.

Eventually he found himself at Oflag VII-B, Eichstatt in Bavaria, and there he met Douglas Hamilton-Baillie, one of the greatest escapees of them all. With 62 others, Pumphrey escaped through a tunnel engineered by Hamilton-Baillie. But they did not manage a "home run"; on capture they were both sent to Colditz. There, although many escape plans were hatched, Pumphrey and Hamilton-Baillie saw out the rest of the war. Among other things they did to occupy the hours they played cards, using photographs of relatives to make up the pack. One of the "cards" used was a photo of Lettice, Laurie's sister. Following repatriation at the end of the war, Hamilton-Baillie attended Pumphrey's wedding to Jean, daughter of Sir Walter Riddell 12th Bt., at which he met the real Lettice. Two years later, Pumphrey attended the wedding of his fellow escapee and his sister.

Pumphrey's career in the Foreign Office began well and, as a high-flyer, he was seconded to No 10 when Clement Attlee was Prime Minister in 1948- 51.

But a cloud appeared in late 1957. Pumphrey, on his daily commute to Waterloo, overheard a girl and a man gossiping in a way that made him feel that there had been a leak of the news of the rise in the bank rate – to seven per cent – which had taken place two days before. He reported this. It became a major incident, resulting in a leak enquiry and considerable political debate. The result was The Bank Rate Tribunal, set up under the chairmanship of the Lord Chancellor, Lord Manningham-Buller. The Tribunal came to the conclusion that no improprieties had taken place.

Pumphrey's career did not suffer from this event and he served with distinction in Singapore, Belgrade, Nairobi and Zambia before becoming high commissioner and then ambassador to Pakistan. He was awarded the CMG in 1963 and advanced to KCMG in 1973.

Pumphrey retired in 1976 at the mandatory age of 60 to his beloved Northumberland and there, for the next 33 years, did good work locally. He became chairman of the National Trust in Northumberland. He also bought and then donated a Colditz cap to the Imperial War Museum.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

He kept up his intellectual interests to the end. On the night before he died he was found reading War and Peace in Russian, and on the morning of his death, reading the New Testament in the original Greek.

*Patrick Shovelton*

-----  
John Laurence Pumphrey, diplomat: born 22 July 1916; High Commissioner and then Ambassador to Pakistan, 1971-76; CMG 1963, KCMG 1973; married 1945 Jean Riddell (four sons, one daughter); died Northumberland 23 December 2009.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCMG.
- He was educated at Winchester.
- He was educated at New College, Oxford.
- He worked as an Officer of the Northumberland Hussars in 1939-1945.
- He worked as a Member of H. M. Foreign Service in 1945.
- He worked as a Seconded to 10 Downing Street in 1948-1951.
- He worked as a Head of Establishment and Organisation Department at the Foreign Office in 1955-1960.
- He worked as a Counsellor, Staff of the British Commissioner-General for South-East Asia in 1960-1963 in Singapore.
- He worked as a Counsellor, H.M. British Embassy, Belgrade in 1963-1965 in Belgrade, Serbia.
- He worked as a Deputy High-Commissioner, Nairobi in 1965-1967 in Nairobi, Kenya.
- He worked as a Member of the British High Court, Zambia in 1967-1971 in Zambia.
- He worked as a High Commissioner, then H.M. Ambassador to Pakistan in 1971-1976 in Pakistan.

### 16-Matthew James Pumphrey

#### 17-John Wylie Francis Pumphrey

#### 17-Maximilian Oscar Edward Pumphrey

#### 17-India Victoria Pumphrey

16-Dr. Charles Walter Bartholomew Pumphrey was born on 8 Jul 1948 in Rothbury, Northumberland and died on 7 Mar 2012 at age 63.

#### 17-Katherine Elizabeth Pumphrey

#### 17-Dr. Oliver James Pumphrey

#### 17-David Laurence Pumphrey

### 16-Laura Mary Beatrice Pumphrey

#### 17-Samuel Christopher Longair

#### 17-Alexander Hugh Longair

#### 17-Helena Mary Longair

### 16-Jonathan Henry Pumphrey

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-Jonathan Vivian Pumphrey

17-Rebecca Ann Pumphrey

17-Olivia Rachel Pumphrey

16-James Laurence Pumphrey

17-Camilla Louise Pumphrey

17-Oliver Thomas Pumphrey

15-Lettice Mary Clifton Pumphrey was born on 8 Dec 1920 in Bolam, Northumberland and died on 20 Aug 2001 at age 80.

16-Lt. Col. Thomas Richard Hamilton-Baillie

17-Isobel Ebba Hamilton-Baillie

17-Daisy Ernestine Maria Hamilton-Baillie

17-Cecily Marina Hamilton-Baillie

16-Griselda Mary Hamilton-Baillie

16-John Laurence Hamilton-Baillie was born on 31 May 1954 and died on 28 Aug 1954.

16-Benjamin Robert Hamilton-Baillie

17-Laurence Benjamin Hamilton-Baillie

17-Agnes Laetitia Hamilton-Baillie

16-Katharine Maud Hamilton-Baillie

14-Lettice Margaret Pumphrey<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1884 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 3 Jun 1962 in Hindley House, Stocksfield on Tyne, Northumberland at age 77.

15-Lt. Col. Henry Rice Nicholl<sup>27</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1909 in Mussoorie, Dehradun, Uttarakhand, India, died on 13 May 1996 at age 87, and was buried in Old Haydon Churchyard.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Rifle Brigade.

16-Elizabeth Frances Nicholl

17-Nicola Rosemary St. John

17-Charles Henry Oliver St. John

18-Poppy Rebecca Harriet St. John

17-Emma Harriet St. John

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Charles John Rice Nicholl

16-Edward Rice Nicholl

15-Iltyd Haswell Rice Nicholl was born on 21 May 1913 in Dehra, Doon, India and died on 9 Mar 1935 in Andover, Hampshire at age 21.

15-Basil Christopher Rice Nicholl

14-Dorothy Frances Pumphrey<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1888 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

15-Richard Laurence Henson was born on 21 Feb 1911 in Stocksfield, Northumberland and was buried in Major. The King's Own Scottish Borderers.

16-David Charles Henson

16-Simon Richard Henson

16-Bridget Ann Cuyler Henson

15-Maj. John David Henson

16-Anthony Edward Henson

16-Jane Frances Henson

15-Margaret Frances Henson

16-Michael Demetrios Issaias

16-Barbara Helen Frances Issaias

16-Timothy John Issaias

15-Anne Barbara Henson

15-Peter Hadwen Henson

14-John Laurence Pumphrey<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1891 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 25 Oct 1914 in Ypres, Belgium. Died from wounds received in action at age 23.

14-Alice Mary Pumphrey was born on 17 Oct 1894 in Ebchester, Tyne & Weir, died on 31 Jul 1927 in Pirbright, Hants at age 32, and was buried in Bywell, St Peters, Northumberland.

15-Capt. Patrick Laurence Dudgeon was born on 10 Jul 1920 and died on 3 Oct 1943 in Passo Della Cisa. Shot After Capture. at age 23.

General Notes: MC & Posthumous Mention in Despatches

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.

15-Brian Christopher Dudgeon

16-Philippa Mary Dudgeon

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Alice Catherine Dudgeon

13-Francis Priestman<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1855 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 27 Feb 1936 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 80.

General Notes: Of Derwent Hill, Ebchester

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Rugby.
- He was awarded with DL.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman & Managing Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He worked as a Chairman of Priestman Collieries Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Chairman of the Priestman Power Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a Member of the River Tyne Commissioners.
- He had a residence in Shotley Park, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1914.

14-Faith Hadwyn Priestman<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 8 Jul 1886 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 30 Mar 1959 in Whatley, Frome, Somerset at age 72.

15-Patricia Marguerite Wilson was born on 7 Jun 1912 in Sheffield, Yorkshire.

16-Penelope Jane Eyre

16-Alison Faith Eyre

15-Prudence Lee Wilson was born on 27 Feb 1917 in London and died on 11 Jul 1928 in Rudgwick, West Sussex at age 11.

15-Garth Francis Priestman

16-Neville Christine Priestman

16-Diana Lee Priestman

16-Sarah Frances Priestman

16-Priestman

15-Colin Hilliard Shiell Wilson was born on 7 May 1922 in Thames Ditton, Surrey and died on 24 Nov 1941 in Drowned In The "Dunedin" at age 19.

General Notes: Missing, presumed drowned in the "Dunedin"

15-Pauline Erica Faith Wilson

14-Francis Noel Priestman<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Jan 1890 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 12 Jan 1890 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham.

14-Maj. Jonathan Lee Priestman<sup>32</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1892 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died in 1966 in Northumberland at age 74.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC TD DL.
- He had a residence in Shotley Park, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He worked as a Chairman & Managing Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1936.

14-**Zaida Nell Priestman** was born on 28 Jun 1899 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died in Aug 1985 in Colchester, Essex at age 86.

15-**Diana Cecil Foljambe**

15-**Christopher Francis Savile Foljambe** was born on 14 Aug 1931 in Wormingford, Essex and died on 19 Jan 1958 in Walton on the Naze, Essex at age 26.

15-**George Michael Foljambe**

14-**Betty Mai Shiell Priestman**

13-**Rachel Elizabeth Priestman**<sup>32,160</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1857 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 19 Jul 1881 in Sidcot, Winscombe, Somerset at age 24.

13-**Lucy Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1859 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 28 Dec 1931 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 72.

13-**Lewis Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1863 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 6 Aug 1945 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 81.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Priestman Collieries Ltd.
- He worked as a Director of the Ashington Coal Co. Ltd.
- He had a residence in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham.
- He was educated at Rugby.

13-**Katharine Priestman**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 4 Jul 1872 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 28 Apr 1939 in Burnby Hall, Pocklington, Humberside at age 66.

12-**Thomas Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Feb 1832 and died on 8 Jan 1877 at age 44.

General Notes: Of The Briary, Shotley Bridge

12-**Elizabeth Frances Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 21 Jan 1835.

13-**Mary Peile**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1859.

14-**Edmund Braund**

14-**Albert Wells Braund**

14-**James Braund**

14-**Harold Braund**

13-**Helen Peile**<sup>32,281</sup> was born on 2 Feb 1860 and died on 11 Jul 1947 at age 87. She had no known marriage and no known children.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Frances Peile**<sup>32,281</sup> was born on 12 Aug 1861 and died on 16 Aug 1922 at age 61. She had no known marriage and no known children.

13-**Henry Peile**<sup>32,281</sup> was born on 8 Jul 1862 in (18th July 1862 also given) and died on 20 Jul 1935 at age 73.

14-**Frances Margaret Peile**<sup>281</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1899, died on 11 Dec 1977 at age 78, and was buried in Burwash, West Sussex.

15-**Helen Margaret Waite**

16-**Nicola Margaret Denney**

17-**Robert Perkins**

17-**Caroline Perkins**

16-**Diana Helen Jacqueline Denney**

15-**Eva Frances Jacqueline Waite**<sup>281</sup> was born on 24 Nov 1921.

General Notes: "Jackie"

16-**Angela Jacqueline Margaret Walker-Brash**

16-**Robert John Munro Walker-Brash**

15-**Henry David Stokes Waite**<sup>281</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1923 and died on 13 Oct 2005 at age 81.

16-**Penelope Joan Waite**<sup>281</sup> was born on 20 Oct 1954 and died on 30 Mar 1983 at age 28.

16-**Jonathan Gilbert Stokes Waite**

16-**Philip David Peile Waite**

17-**Nicola Jane Waite**

17-**Jennifer Catherine Waite**

14-**Lt. Col. Henry Haswell Peile**<sup>281</sup> was born on 6 May 1903 and died on 4 Jan 1979 at age 75.

General Notes: Known as "Haswell Peile"

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with OBE TD.
- He worked as a High Sheriff of Northumberland in 1952.
- He had a residence in Ogle Castle, Whalton, Northumberland.

15-**Maj. John Peile**

15-**Mary Peile**

14-**George Howard Peile**

13-**Evelyn Peile**<sup>32</sup> was born on 29 Aug 1864 and died on 20 Feb 1880 at age 15.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**George Peile**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1858 and died on 15 Mar 1858.

12-**Amelia Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 24 Feb 1837 in 8 Summerhill Grove, Newcastle upon Tyne and died on 5 Oct 1919 in Redland, Bristol, Gloucestershire at age 82.

13-**Mary Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Jun 1860 in Weardale, County Durham and died on 29 Dec 1943 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 83.

14-**Stratton Clark Knott**<sup>32</sup> was born on 14 Apr 1881 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 19 Dec 1931 in Dorset at age 50.

General Notes: STRATTON CLARK KNOTT, Deceased Pursuant to the Trustee Act, 1925.

NOTICE is hereby given that all persons having any claims against the estate of Stratton Clark Knott, late of Amballa Manor, Park Crescent, Edgware. Middlesex, who died on the

19th day of December, 1931, and whose Will was proved in the Principal Probate Registry of the High Court of Justice on the 5th day of February, 1932, by Elizabeth Paxton Knott and Ellis Anthony Fermor Knott (the executors therein named), are hereby required to send particulars thereof to the undersigned before the 24th day of June, 1932, after which date the executors will distribute the assets, having regard only to the claims then received by us.— Dated this 1st day of March, 1932. HAWKINS and CO., Hitchin, Herts., Solicitors.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Amballa Manor, Park Crescent, Edgware. Middlesex.

15-**Frances Eve Stratton Knott** was born on 27 Jan 1908 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1984 at age 76.

15-**Iris Margaretta Norman Knott** was born on 29 Apr 1913 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

16-**Kenneth Christopher Stratton Thompson**

16-**Thompson**

14-**Frances Mary Knott**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1884 and died on 8 Dec 1946 in Purton, Wiltshire at age 62.

14-**Ellis Anthony Fermor Knott**<sup>32</sup> was born on 7 Jan 1886 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 7 Aug 1936 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire at age 50.

13-**Ann Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 14 Sep 1861 and died on 14 Feb 1925 at age 63.

13-**Amelia Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 13 Feb 1863.

13-**Robert Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Jul 1864 and died on 26 Jul 1948 at age 84.

14-**Robert Lewis Willis** was born on 15 Aug 1898 in Stirling, Scotland.

15-**Bridget Erskine Willis** was born on 26 Oct 1929 and died on 27 Oct 1929.

15-**Timothy Robert Crum Willis**

16-**Robert Nigel Crum Willis**

17-**Simon Robert Crum Willis**

17-**Deborah Carol Jane Willis**

16-**Andrew James Scott Willis**

17-**Robin Christopher Scott Willis**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**James Michael Billop Willis**

16-**John Douglas Charles Willis**

16-**Michael Philip Bruce Willis**

17-**Stephanie Megan Edwick Willis**

17-**Georgina Chloe Edwick Willis**

13-**Frances Willis**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 30 Sep 1865 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 3 Sep 1945 in Derwent Lodge, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 79.

13-**Evelyn Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1867 and died on 12 Mar 1935 at age 67.

13-**William Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 31 Oct 1869 and died on 20 Jul 1896 at age 26.

13-**Alice Marion Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 26 Dec 1870.

13-**Thomas Richardson Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1873 and died in 1928 at age 55.

13-**Helen Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Sep 1874.

13-**Agnes Maude Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1876.

13-**Edward Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1876.

13-**Reginald Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 May 1879.

13-**Nona Ruth Willis**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1881 and died on 18 Sep 1935 at age 54.

14-**Veronica Renton** was born in 1892.

12-**Priscilla Hunter Richardson**<sup>32,169</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1842 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 25 Apr 1843 in Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 1.

11-**James Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1805 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 31 Mar 1807 at age 1.

11-**Sarah Richardson**<sup>32,44,197</sup> was born on 5 Jul 1807 and died on 13 May 1870 in Snow's Green, Shotley Bridge, County Durham at age 62.

11-**Edward Richardson**<sup>18,32,41,185,254</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1810 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 7 Jun 1886 in "Hendon", Torquay, Devon at age 76, and was buried on 11 Jun 1886 in Torquay, Devon.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Coal Owner in County Durham.

Edward married **Gulielma Tuke**<sup>18,32,41,155,185</sup> daughter of **Samuel Tuke**<sup>16,18,24,25,32,35,41,46,52,155,168,172,179,263,292,361</sup> and **Priscilla Hack**<sup>16,18,24,25,32,35,41,155,168</sup> on 12 Dec 1843 in FMH York. Gulielma was born on 15 Jul 1818 in York, Yorkshire, died on 1 Feb 1888 in Plymouth, Devon at age 69, and was buried on 3 Feb 1888 in Torquay, Devon. They had seven children: **Thomas Edward, Samuel Tuke, Gulielma Maria, Priscilla Hack, Elizabeth, Henry James, and Arthur.**

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School (Castlegate) in Mar 1831-Jun 1835 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Thomas Edward Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1844 in Sunderland, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Secretary H.M. Prisons Department, New Zealand

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Secretary H.M. Prisons Department, N.Z.

12-**Samuel Tuke Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Jul 1846 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 8 Apr 1904 in Darlington, County Durham at age 57.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank clerk, Backhouse's Bank in Darlington, County Durham.

Samuel married **Eleanor Wilson Ponsonby**, daughter of **Henry Ponsonby**.

12-**Gulielma Maria Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham, died in 1931 at age 83, and was buried in FBG Plymouth.

Gulielma married **Charles Alfred Fox**, son of **George Fox**<sup>16,139,171,330</sup> and **Rachel Collier Hingston**,<sup>16,139,171</sup> on 3 Sep 1874 in FMH Torquay. Charles was born on 15 May 1848 in Kingsbridge, Devon, died on 18 May 1929 in Holbeaton, Plymouth at age 81, and was buried in FBG Plymouth. They had eight children: **Alice Gulielma**, **Charles Reginald**, **Gerald Edward**, **Violet Marion**, **Maude Geraldine**, **Harold Richardson**, **Edward Bonville**, and **Ethel Gladys**.

General Notes: The Plymouth business house of Messrs Fox, Roy and Company Ltd, general merchants, were located at Prudential Buildings, Bedford Street, Plymouth, before the Second World War and at "Hillside", Courtfield Road, Mannamead, Plymouth, thereafter. Mr Charles Alfred Fox was born at Kingsbridge, Devon, in 1848. He was the youngest of the thirteen children born to Mr George Fox and his wife Rachael. His father was a banker in Kingsbridge and his uncles ran banks in Plymouth and Devonport. These amalgamated to form the Devon and Cornwall Banking Company. Young Charles commenced his working life with Messrs J H Fox and Company, in London, who were underwriters at Lloyd's. In 1870 he moved to Plymouth and the following year started out as a merchant. In April 1873 he entered into partnership with Mr David Roy and formed Messrs Fox, Roy and Company. Their office was in the Western Morning News Chambers in George Street, Plymouth. Mr David Roy was born in Glasgow, Scotland, in 1843 and had been educated at Madras College, St Andrew, Fifeshire. In 1874 Mr Charles Alfred Fox married Miss Gulielma Maria Richardson, the daughter of Mr Edward Richardson, of Sunderland and Torquay and later that same year Mr David Roy married Miss Ann Osborn in Camberwell, London. At the time of the census in 1891 the Fox family were living at Widey Court, in the parish of Egguckland, and the Roy family were living at number 6 Holyrood Place, The Hoe, Plymouth. Both had the usual complement of household servants. By this time branches of the business had been established in London, Liverpool and Bristol. Mr David Roy died at around 6am on Wednesday April 22nd 1903. He was living at number 5 Windsor Villas, Lockyer Street, Plymouth, at that time and had been ill since Christmas 1902. He was survived by his widow, three sons (David Osborn Roy, Francis Lister Roy and James Stanley Roy, all of whom were known by their second names) and one daughter, Miss Annie Osborn Roy. The business continued and in 1913 was turned into a limited liability company, with Mr Charles Alfred Fox as chairman.

Mr Charles Alfred Fox, of Battisborough House, Membland, near Plymouth, died at a Plymouth nursing home (probably Crownhill Convalescent Home, which he helped to found in 1884) on Saturday May 18th 1929, following an operation for appendicitis. He was survived by his widow and six children (N C Fox\*, Harold Richardson Fox, Edward Bonville Fox, Miss Violet Marion Fox, Mrs Maude Grace Richardson, and Mrs Ethel Gladys Bruce Fox). He never took part in the public life of the Town and was described as having 'a reserved disposition and rather austere in manner' but he always kind and considerate to his staff, especially in times of sickness and trouble. The business continued after the Second World War, when its main office was at Courtfield Road, Mannamead, and the insurance office was at 24 Lockyer Street. They were listed as general merchants, exporters and importers of fertilizers, feeding stuffs, raw materials, chemicals, etc, and insurance brokers. It is not known when it ceased to trade.

\* This Mr N C Fox is quoted in the source article but has not been traced. The eldest son was Mr Charles Reginald Fox, born in 1877, and it is assumed this is who the article is referring to. He was assisting his father in 1901 and was running the business at Mannamead in 1955. [6]

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Agricultural Merchant & Chemical Fertiliser Manufacturer.

13-**Alice Gulielma Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Oct 1875 and died on 20 Aug 1876.

13-**Charles Reginald Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 16 Aug 1877.

13-**Gerald Edward Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Nov 1878 and died on 30 Mar 1879.

13-**Violet Marion Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 19 Mar 1880.

13-**Maude Geraldine Fox** was born on 9 Mar 1882 and died in 1976 in Tavistock, Devon at age 94.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-**Barbara Fox**

14-**Betty Fox** was born in 1905 and died in 1960 at age 55.

14-**Violet Geraldine Fox** was born in 1911 and died in 1988 at age 77.

14-**Frances Priscilla Fox** was born on 29 Jan 1913 and died on 27 Jul 1979 at age 66.

General Notes: They bought Pinchinthorpe House from Sir Alfred E. Pease. When Priscilla Debenham died in 1979, the house was sold.

In about 1978, my father, Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt. and myself, travelled over to Pinchinthorpe at the families invitation, to collect various hunting trophies and things, that had remained at Pinchinthorpe and which had belonged to my grandfather, Sir Alfred E. Pease. We were also able to make arrangements for the removal of the large stained glass window, that at one time had been situated in Gt grandfather's London home at 24 Kensington Palace Gardens. This was later sold.

Noted events in her life were:

- She resided at Pinchinthorpe House, Guisborough.

### 15-**Frank Debenham**

### 15-**Daphne Debenham**

### 15-**Peter Debenham**

14-**Gulielma Fox** was born in 1914.

### 15-**Geoffrey Fox**

14-**Peter Bruce Fox** was born in 1918 and died in 1978 at age 60.

13-**Harold Richardson Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 May 1884.

13-**Edward Bonville Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 16 Jan 1886 in Compton Gifford, Plymouth and died on 9 Dec 1944 at age 58.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park School.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1915-1918.
- He worked as a Chemical Fertiliser Manufacturer.

Edward married **Doris Eileen Goodbody**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **Charles Arthur Goodbody**<sup>16,23,316</sup> and **Ruth Charlotte Crowley**,<sup>16,23</sup> on 6 Apr 1927 in Plymouth, Devon. Doris was born on 26 May 1894 in Plymouth, Devon and died on 11 Sep 1950 at age 56. They had one daughter: **Joan Barbara**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1910-Aug 1912 in York, Yorkshire.

### 14-**Joan Barbara Fox**

13-**Ethel Gladys Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 26 Sep 1888.

12-**Priscilla Hack Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born in Aug 1850 in Whickham, County Durham.

12-**Elizabeth Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born in Apr 1852 in Priestfield, Shotley Bridge, County Durham and died on 21 Nov 1858 in Torquay, Devon at age 6.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Henry James Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1855 in Torquay, Devon.

Henry married **Marianne Ramsay Ewart**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **Joseph Ewart** and **Cordelia Molineaux**, on 6 Dec 1888 in Exmouth, Devon. Marianne was born on 20 Dec 1856 and died on 5 Apr 1901 at age 44. They had one daughter: **Gulielma Ewart**.

13-**Gulielma Ewart Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 30 Nov 1890 in Taunton, Somerset.

12-**Dr. Arthur Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born in Sep 1857 in Torquay, Devon.

11-**William Backhouse Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 18 Sep 1811 and died on 25 Mar 1812.

11-**Elizabeth Richardson**<sup>24,32,135,197,254</sup> was born on 22 Jan 1813 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Mar 1878 in Derwent Hill, Shotley Bridge, Durham at age 65, and was buried in FBG Benfieldside.

Elizabeth married **Edwin Octavius Tregelles**,<sup>24,32,48,76,135,194,197,254,362</sup> son of **Samuel Tregelles**<sup>16,24,67,175,254,363</sup> and **Rebecca Smith**,<sup>16,24,67,175,254,362</sup> on 4 Jul 1850 in Darlington, County Durham. Edwin was born on 19 Oct 1806 in Falmouth, Cornwall, died on 16 Sep 1886 in Neithrop, Banbury, Oxfordshire at age 79, and was buried on 21 Sep 1886 in FBG Sibford.

General Notes: TREGELLES, EDWIN OCTAVIUS (1806-1886), civil engineer and Quaker minister, seventeenth and youngest child of Samuel Tregelles (1765-1831), by his wife Rebecca, daughter of Thomas Smith, a London banker, was born at Falmouth on 19 Oct. 1806. Leaving school at thirteen, he went to learn engineering at the Neath Abbey ironworks of his uncle, Peter Price, in South Wales. For some years after his marriage, in 1832, he was employed in superintending the introduction of lighting by gas into many towns in the south of England. In 1835 Tregelles was appointed engineer of the Southampton and Salisbury railway, and was later engaged in surveying for the West Cornwall railway. He published in 1849 reports on the water supply and sewerage of Barnstaple and Bideford. He was elected a member of the Institution of Civil Engineers on 5 March 1850, and resigned in 1861. When only twenty-one Tregelles began to preach, and thenceforward in the intervals of professional engagements made several ministerial journeys. In 1844, during a long visit to the West Indies, he visited, in spite of a severe attack of yellow fever, every island but Cuba and Porto Rico. Not long after he went to Denmark, Sweden, and Norway to visit Friends there, and in April 1855 was occupied in relieving distress in the Hebrides, concerning which he published a small volume at Newcastle in 1855. Tregelles lived at Torquay, Falmouth, Frenchay, and, after his second marriage in 1850 to Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Richardson of Sunderland, at Derwent Hill, Shotley Bridge, Durham, where he acquired land, upon which he worked a colliery. His addresses to navvies and railway men, among whom his profession led him, were powerful and efficacious. He was a member of the council of the United Kingdom Alliance, and a warm supporter of local option. He died at his daughter's house at Banbury on 16 Sept. 1886. By his first wife, Jenepher Fisher, an Irishwoman, who died in 1844, Tregelles had a son Arthur, besides his two daughters. By his second wife, Elizabeth, who died on 3 March 1878, he had no issue. His Diary ' for fifty-five years, edited by his daughter, Mrs. Hingston Fox, London, 1892, throws abundant light on Quaker society of the century. [Life, by his daughter, 1892 ; Boase and Courtney's Bibl. Corn. ii. 753 ; Minutes of Proc. Inst. C. E. ix. 232, xxi. 148; Annual Monitor, 1887, pp. 183-9.]

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Neath Abbey on 16 Feb 1820 in the home of his uncle and aunt. Peter & Anna Price.
- He worked as an apprentice engineer under Joseph Tregelles Price in 1820 in Neath Abbey Iron Works, Glamorgan.
- Miscellaneous: 13 Dec 1827, Swansea, Glamorgan, Wales.
- He worked as an Iron Founder & Civil Engineer.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.
- He had a residence in 1850 in Derwent Hill, Shotley Bridge, Durham.

10-**Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>9,16,24,30,32,36,42,50,83,97,124,127,169,197</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1779 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 7 Oct 1842 in Polam Hall, Darlington, County Durham at age 63, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Of Polam Hill. Darlington Silver Medallist, Society of Arts 1813. Quaker Minister

-----  
Backhouse, Jonathan (1779– 1842), banker and financier, was born in Darlington, co. Durham, the eldest son of Jonathan Backhouse (1747– 1826), banker, and his wife, Ann (d. 1826), the second daughter of Edward Pease of Darlington. Jonathan senior was the eldest of three sons of James Backhouse of Westmorland, a yarn and wool dealer, who had moved to Darlington during the 1750s to establish a flax-dressing and linen-manufacturing business [see Backhouse family (per. c.1770– 1945)]. This was the precursor to the foundation, in 1774, of J. and J. Backhouse banking, a partnership shared by James, with his son Jonathan and later also with his nephew James junior. The family had earlier indicated its interest in wider commercial affairs by taking on the local agency of the Royal Exchange Assurance in 1759.

As private bankers, the Backhouses were not untypical of numerous entrepreneurs in the eighteenth-century economy who combined manufacturing ventures with the financing of trade generally. The Quaker Lloyds of Birmingham and the Gibbons family of Wolverhampton provide excellent illustrations in the metallurgical trades, while in mining there are several cases in the north-east of

## Descendants of John Pease

---

England. In textiles, the best-known example is provided by the Gurneys of Norwich, a Quaker family with a banking tradition going back to the later seventeenth century, but which also developed a thriving trade in woollen yarns in the first half of the eighteenth century. By integrating banking with manufacturing, these family concerns could both advance credit to customers and receive it from suppliers and so more easily sustain the expansion of business. Like the Gurneys, however, the Backhouses were to abandon manufacturing in favour of full banking, a move which had been accomplished by the end of the eighteenth century. At that time J. and J. Backhouse possessed an extensive agency network in co. Durham, underpinned by a considerable note issue payable at sight, and fourteen days after sight, in London.

In 1798, following the death of James senior, the title of the bank was changed to Jonathan Backhouse & Co. It was in this form that it became involved in the financing and projection of the pioneering Stockton and Darlington Railway, the first public railway to be empowered to use steam locomotives. The possibility of improving the transport infrastructure of south Durham and north-east Yorkshire had been discussed intermittently throughout the latter half of the eighteenth century, when attention was invariably focused on the construction of a canal linking the Auckland coalfield to the estuary of the River Tees. The capital cost, however, was viewed as prohibitive, and real progress had to await the development of a capital network spreading beyond the limited confines of co. Durham. In this respect, the Backhouses were well placed. As prosperous Quakers, they proved to be entirely typical of their religious sect in developing marital ties which facilitated substantial financial inflows from other parts of the country.

Of crucial importance was the marriage in 1811 of Jonathan Backhouse junior to Hannah Chapman (d. 1850), the elder daughter and coheir of Joseph Gurney, a private banker of Norwich; the couple had two daughters and a son. This dynastic alliance in itself transformed the prospects for transport improvement, especially when the Backhouses allied themselves with the Quaker Pease family of Darlington in the raising of capital. As woollen manufacturers and private bankers themselves, the Peases were related by marriage to the Backhouses, and developed their own ties with the Gurneys when Joseph Pease married Emma Gurney in 1826. It was thus the Backhouse–Pease alliance which emerged as the principal underwriters of the Stockton and Darlington Railway, authorized by parliament in 1821 and opened formally in September 1825. The early records of the company are illustrative of the strength of Quaker financial networks in mobilizing capital resources. This fact was reflected in Backhouse's appointment as first treasurer to the company, a position which he held until 1833, by which time the railway was well established as a conveyor of coal and other industrial raw materials along the lower Tees valley.

During the first three decades of the nineteenth century Backhouse proved to be the dominant partner in the bank, and he presided over a process of expansion which was to consolidate its position in the commercial infrastructure of co. Durham. In 1805 a branch was opened at Durham and in the following year at Sunderland. In the mid-1820s the network was extended to Newcastle upon Tyne, South Shields, and Stockton-on-Tees. In conformity with the evolution of the banking system in the country as a whole at this time, the north-east of England was afflicted periodically by phases of instability in response to the overextension of credit. Local banking crises occurred in the late 1790s, in 1803, 1815, 1819, 1823, and 1825. Jonathan Backhouse & Co. weathered all of these vicissitudes without difficulty.

The crisis of 1819 was particularly noteworthy insofar as it was the product of a crude attempt by the earl of Darlington to bankrupt the concern. At that time the Backhouses were busily projecting the Stockton and Darlington Railway with a proposed route to the Auckland coalfield through Lord Darlington's Raby estate. Incensed by the potential threat to his fox coverts, the earl attempted to accumulate the bank's paper notes to the point when their value exceeded the gold stock. The apocryphal-sounding but nevertheless true story is told that Backhouse became acquainted with Lord Darlington's plot and frustrated it by posting to London to obtain extra bullion stocks. His coach lost a wheel on the return journey, but the chaise was balanced by his placing the gold at an appropriate point over the rear axle.

Backhouse resigned as treasurer to the Stockton and Darlington Railway in 1833 in order to embark upon full-time ministry on behalf of the Society of Friends. He retained his partnership in the family bank, but bequeathed his authority to his son, Edmund (1824–1880). Jonathan Backhouse died at Darlington on 7 October 1842.

The family bank experienced mixed fortunes under later generations. Edmund Backhouse was followed as senior partner by his son, Jonathan Edmund (1849–1903). The latter was rewarded with a baronetcy in 1893 and presided over the merger in 1896 of the bank with Gurneys of Norwich and Barclays of London to form Barclay & Co. of Lombard Street, destined to become one of the 'big five' clearing banks after the First World War. Sir Jonathan was appointed local director of the new company and was to prove instrumental in precipitating the absorption of the Pease family's private bank, J. and J. W. Pease, in 1902, but in circumstances which led to the financial ruin of the senior partner, Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease, and his sons Alfred and Joseph.

M. W. Kirby

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker & Railway promoter in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Polam Hall, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1823.

Jonathan married **Hannah Chapman Gurney**,<sup>9,16,32,42,48,50,57,83,97,123,124,127,129,169</sup> daughter of **Joseph Gurney**<sup>9,16,24,42,45,50,117,123,124,125,126,127,128</sup> and **Jane Chapman**,<sup>16,45,50,123,124,127,128,129</sup> on 23 Apr 1811 in FMH Norwich. Hannah was born on 9 Feb 1787 in Norwich, Norfolk, died on 6 May 1850 in Polam Hall, Darlington, County Durham at age 63, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had six children: **Jonathan, Jane Gurney, Anne, Joseph Gurney, Henry Gurney, and Edmund**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They worked as a Travelled in the Ministry in North America in 1830-1835.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Minister.

11-**Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1812 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Sep 1820 in Darlington, County Durham at age 8.

11-**Jane Gurney Backhouse**<sup>32,67,123</sup> was born on 21 May 1814 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Apr 1860 in Pau, France at age 45, and was buried on 15 Apr 1860 in Protestant Cemetery, Pau, France.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Partner in the Neath Abbey Coal Company before 1856 in Neath Abbey, Glamorgan, Wales.

Jane married **Robert Barclay Fox**,<sup>32,63,67,75,123,172</sup> son of **Robert Were Fox**<sup>24,43,50,52,57,63,68,75,187,364</sup> and **Maria Barclay**,<sup>24,50,52,57,63,68,187</sup> on 10 Oct 1844 in FMH Darlington, County Durham. Robert was born on 6 Sep 1817 in Falmouth, Cornwall, died on 10 Mar 1855 in Cairo, Egypt at age 37, and was buried in Cairo, Egypt. They had five children: **Robert, George Croker, Henry Backhouse, Joseph Gurney, and Jane Hannah Backhouse.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Roscrow, Penryn, Cornwall.
- He worked as a general manager of the Iron Foundry at Perranworthal on 18 Jul 1842 in Perranarworthal, Falmouth, Cornwall.
- He had a residence in Perran Cottage, Perranarworthal, Falmouth, Cornwall.
- He worked as a partner in G. C. Fox (Shipping Brokers) in 1843 in Falmouth, Cornwall.
- He had a residence in Penjerrick, Falmouth, Cornwall.
- He had a residence in 1849 in Roskrow, Gluvias, Cornwall.

12-**Robert Fox**<sup>32,171</sup> was born on 31 Jul 1845 in Perran Cottage, Perranarworthal, Falmouth, Cornwall and died on 9 May 1915 in Grove Hill, Falmouth, Cornwall at age 69.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Grove Hill, Falmouth, Cornwall.

Robert married **Ellen Mary Bassett**,<sup>32</sup> daughter of **Francis Bassett**<sup>32,131</sup> and **Ellen Harris**,<sup>16,131</sup> on 3 Oct 1867 in Luton, Bedfordshire. Ellen was born in 1846 in Leighton Buzzard, Bedfordshire and died on 1 Aug 1925 at age 79. They had three children: **Lilian Isabel, Robert Barclay, and Naomi Bassett.**

13-**Lilian Isabel Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1868 in Wood Lane, Falmouth, Cornwall and died on 20 Apr 1961 at age 92.

Lilian married **Frederic Herbert Trench**,<sup>32</sup> son of **William Wallace Trench**<sup>32</sup> and **Elizabeth F. Allin**, on 15 Jul 1891. Frederic was born on 12 Nov 1865 and died on 11 Jun 1923 at age 57. They had four children: **Waldo Trench, Desmond Patrick, Romola, and Wallace Talbot.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at BA Keeble. MA All Souls.
- He worked as an Examiner Education Dept.

14-**Maj. Waldo Trench Fox**<sup>150</sup> was born on 11 May 1892 and died on 11 Mar 1954 at age 61. Another name for Waldo was Wallace Talbot Trench Fox.

General Notes: On 19 July 1934 his name was legally changed to Waldo Trench Fox by Deed Poll.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC Croix de Guerre.
- He had a residence in Penjerrick, Falmouth, Cornwall.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Waldo married **Janet Mary Kennedy Bassett**, daughter of **Frederick MacIvor Bassett** and **Ethel Agnes Kennedy**, on 1 Jun 1933. Janet was born in 1907 in Lelant, Cornwall and died in 1987 at age 80. They had three children: **Jill Trench**, **Robert Trench**, and **Rachel Trench**.

### 15-Jill Trench Fox

Jill married **Rodney Francis Power Carne**, son of **Capt. William Power Carne** and **Valentine Grace Naudin Tweedy**, on 27 Dec 1955. Rodney was born on 10 Nov 1933 and died on 26 Feb 1959 in Australia. Drowned On Active Service. at age 25. They had two children: **Nicola Trench** and **Rupert Barclay Power**.

### 16-Nicola Trench Carne

Nicola married **Eric McLean**. They had two children: **Kirsten Valentine** and **Angus Carne**.

### 17-Kirsten Valentine McLean

### 17-Angus Carne McLean

### 16-Rupert Barclay Power Carne

Rupert married **Julie Evans**. They had two children: **Jerrick Achilles** and **Joel Judah**.

### 17-Jerrick Achilles Carne

### 17-Joel Judah Carne

Jill next married **Capt. Donald Barns Morison**, son of **Rear Admiral Richard Barns Morison**. They had two children: **Candida Trench** and **Barnaby Daniel Barns**.

### 16-Candida Trench Morison

Candida married **Robin Spencer**. They had three children: **Samuel Peter Nelson**, **Freya Jill**, and **Zanna Elizabeth**.

### 17-Samuel Peter Nelson Spencer

### 17-Freya Jill Spencer

### 17-Zanna Elizabeth Spencer

### 16-Barnaby Daniel Barns Morison

Barnaby married **Sarah Louise Pilch**, daughter of **Hugo Sutherland Pilch**. They had one son: **Edward Barns**.

### 17-Edward Barns Morison

### 15-Robert Trench Fox

Robert married **Lindsay Garrett Anderson**, daughter of **Sir Donald Forsyth Anderson** and **Margaret Elaine Llewellyn**. They had four children: **Fenella Garrett**, **Tamara Forsyth**, **Barclay Trench**, and **Caspar Lloyd**.

### 16-Fenella Garrett Fox

Fenella married **John Francis Dernie**. They had three children: **Oliver Garrett**, **Joshua George**, and **Alexander Llewellyn**.

### 17-Oliver Garrett Dernie

### 17-Joshua George Dernie

### 17-Alexander Llewellyn Dernie

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Tamara Forsyth Fox

Tamara married **Robert Denzil Onslow**, son of **Cmdr. Richard Edmund Onslow** and **Mary Jean Garner-Smith**. They had two children: **Sacha Llewellyn** and **Georgia Macdonald**.

### 17-Sacha Llewellyn Onslow

### 17-Georgia Macdonald Onslow

### 16-Barclay Trench Fox

### 16-Caspar Lloyd Fox

### 15-Rachel Trench Fox

Rachel married **Raymond Joseph Morin**.

14-**Desmond Patrick Trench**<sup>32,97</sup> was born on 14 Jul 1893 and died on 5 Dec 1967 at age 74.

Desmond married **Elfrida Young**, daughter of **Rev. Canon D. E. Young**. They had three children: **John Patrick**, **Anthony Barclay**, and **Pamela Joan**.

### 15-John Patrick Trench

### 15-Anthony Barclay Trench

### 15-Pamela Joan Trench

14-**Romola Trench**<sup>32</sup> was born in 1895 and died on 17 Jun 1930 at age 35.

### 14-Wallace Talbot Trench

13-**Robert Barclay Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 24 Jul 1873 in Wood Lane, Falmouth, Cornwall, died on 22 Apr 1934 at age 60, and was buried in FBG Budock, Falmouth.

General Notes: **Thurs 26 April 1900** – Mrs Williams (Mopsy) & Miss Johnson came to lunch – Nellie & I spent an hour in Burtons' shop & in the evening we went to a dinner party at Grove Hill (Falmouth) to meet the Bride & Bridegroom Barclay Fox & his wife (Peggy) – a charming couple & a pleasant evening.

**Sun 22 April 1934** – Barclay Fox died aged 61 at Falmouth, I believe of angina – a good, useful life ended. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Winchester: Magdalene College, Oxford.
- He worked as a Shipping agent in Falmouth, Cornwall.

Robert married **Margaret Elizabeth Phoebe Bassett**, daughter of **Frederick Bassett** and **Elizabeth Phoebe Bull**, in 1900 in Leighton Buzzard, Bedfordshire. Margaret was born in 1878 in Heath, Leighton Buzzard, Bedfordshire and died in 1929 at age 51.

13-**Naomi Bassett Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 1 Feb 1886 in Grove Hill, Falmouth, Cornwall.

Naomi married **Alfred Drury Trevelyan Channell**.

12-**George Croker Fox**<sup>18,32,142</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1847 in Polam, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Feb 1902 at age 54.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for Cornwall.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

George married **Ada Mary Wake**,<sup>18,32</sup> daughter of **Capt. Baldwin Arden Wake** and **Adelaide Wake**, on 24 Jan 1871. Ada died on 28 Nov 1891. Another name for Ada was "May" Wake. They had five children: **George Croker**, **Myra Caroline Arden**, **Herewald Evelyn Croker**, **Cecil Croker**, and **Evelyn**.

13-**George Croker Fox**<sup>18,32</sup> was born on 28 Oct 1871 and died in May 1934 in Chelmsford, Essex at age 62. The cause of his death was Suicide by throwing himself onto railings.

General Notes: Tues 20 May 1934 – George Croker Fox died in hospital (at Chelmsford I think) – he had fallen or thrown himself out of a window & got impaled on some spiked railings - He had separated from his wife as his habits had become intolerable to her – it is a sad end. - *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*  
This entry is surely without prejudice, for George's mother was Ada Mary Wake.. who was elder sister to Alfred's first love, Rosie Wake. *See record.*

George married **Cecilia Hart Rogers**,<sup>18</sup> daughter of **Reginald Rogers**<sup>18</sup> and **Mary Frances Nankivell**,<sup>18</sup> on 10 Aug 1898 in Mawnan, Cornwall. The marriage ended in separation before 1934. Cecilia was born on 21 Sep 1870 and was christened on 10 Jan 1871 in Mawnan, Cornwall. They had one daughter: **Merthys Mary Croker**.

### 14-Merthys Mary Croker Fox

Merthys married **Richard Reiss**.

13-**Myra Caroline Arden Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Mar 1873 and died on 24 Apr 1890 at age 17.

13-**Herewald Evelyn Croker Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1874 and died on 12 Jul 1940 at age 65.

Herewald married **Isabelle Anne Stanistreet**. They had one daughter: **Sylvia Arden Croker**.

14-**Sylvia Arden Croker Fox** was born on 23 Jun 1901.

Sylvia married **G. N. Carroll**.

Sylvia next married **Raymond James Filmer Sullivan**.

13-**Lieut. Cecil Croker Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1879 and died on 15 Sep 1916 in Killed In Action 1914-18? at age 36.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Malvern College.
- He worked as a Trainee architect under Alfred Waterhouse.
- He emigrated to Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada in 1898.
- He worked as an Architect, in partnership with Samuel Maclure (1860-1929). In Victoria, British Columbia, Canada.
- He worked as an officer of the East Surrey Regiment.

### 13-Evelyn Fox

12-**Henry Backhouse Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Mar 1849 in Polam, Darlington, County Durham and died on 21 Dec 1936 at age 87.

General Notes: "Kenny"

Henry married **Grace Georgina Geraldine Turton**.

12-**Joseph Gurney Fox**<sup>32,97</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1850 in The Bank House, Falmouth, Cornwall and died on 29 Dec 1912 at age 62.

General Notes: **1913**

The Deaths the last year which have touched me most nearly were:

Owen Pease who died in April.

Lady Lockwood died in the summer.

Gurney Fox who died in December . With the last, I have many memories – I remember him at Grove Housel School, living at Nunthorpe & Middleton Lodge & the majority of the family party are no more – he was 62 years old – George Croker, Jennie & he have gone, only Robert & Kenny remain.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grove House School in Tottenham, London.

Joseph married **Margaret May Just**, daughter of **William Just**. They had three children: **Margaret Jane Gurney**, **Juliet Maud Gurney**, and **Jean**.

13-**Margaret Jane Gurney Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 3 Jul 1874.

13-**Juliet Maud Gurney Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 3 Jul 1874.

13-**Jean Fox** died in 1939.

Joseph next married **Agnes Dorothea Hubbard**. They had one son: **Bernard John Gurney**.

13-**Bernard John Gurney Fox**

Bernard married **Evelyn Maddison**.

12-**Jane Hannah Backhouse Fox**<sup>32</sup> was born on 5 Nov 1852 in Roskrow, Gluvias, Cornwall.

Jane married **Horatio Noble Pym**,<sup>32,97</sup> son of **Rev. William Wollaston Pym** and **Edith Elizabeth Noble**, on 5 May 1881 in Falmouth, Cornwall. Horatio was born on 2 Jul 1844 in Willian, Herts., died on 5 May 1896 in Sevenoaks, Kent at age 51, and was buried 8th May 1896 in Landridge Church, Kent. They had two children: **Juliet Caroline Fox** and **Yolande Silvia Nina**.

Marriage Notes: Foster gives 2nd

General Notes: Solicitor. Lived "Foxwold" at Brasted near Sevenoaks in Kent. The Times Obituary states that "Himself a man of great cultivation and taste, he held in affection the great masters of English literature, reverencing in particular Charles Dickens and all that pertained to him . . . Mr. Pym's death took place with a painful suddenness owing to an affection of the heart induced by Russian influenza."

-----  
**8 May 1896, Fri:** Worked at my letters, rode with Lottie and Claudia, a fine day but cold wind. Left Charing Cross at 2 15 for Sevenoaks to attend the funeral of poor Horace Pym who died somewhat suddenly on Tuesday night (*5th*); from Sevenoaks we drove about 3 miles to Landridge Church, a pretty place in Kent. The Vicar Mr Parry asked us to come in to tea after the funeral. We waited some time Evelyn Pim, his son Guy Pym his brother Edmund and Ted Backhouse, Gurney & Henry Fox were amongst those I knew. The flowers were beautiful, the service and the occasion are always touching. I came back to Town with Edmund & Ted and H. Pym's half-brother. To the House, I heard that *Joseph* Chamberlain had made a clever speech but did not commit himself to any opinion on *Cecil* Rhodes position, he stated the history; when I got there, George Wyndham was speaking justifying the Jameson raid.

*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Principal of Tathams & Pym, 3 Fredericks Place, Old Jewry, London.

13-**Juliet Caroline Fox Pym**<sup>32</sup> was born on 26 Mar 1882 and died on 1 Aug 1905 at age 23.

13-**Yolande Silvia Nina Pym**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 May 1883 in London and died in Sep 1928 in Hastings at age 45.

General Notes: Foster gives 20th May

Yolande married **Lieut. Arnold Harding Ball** on 29 Jun 1909. Arnold was born in 1888 in Greenwich, Kent, died on 9 Apr 1918 in Guinchy, France. Killed in action at age 30, and was buried in Cambrin Military Cemetery, Pas de Calais. They had four children: **Yolande Evelyn**, **Hilary Noble**, **Sylvia Caroline**, and **Phyllida De Joncourt**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Houndstall House, Mark Cross, East Sussex.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister at Law, Gray's Inn.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Yolande Evelyn Ball

### 14-Hilary Noble Ball

Hilary married **Jane Lane**.

Hilary next married **Winifred Burn**.

14-Sylvia Caroline Ball was born in 1914 and died in 1983 at age 69.

14-Phyllida De Joncourt Ball was born on 19 Sep 1916 and died on 3 Apr 2004 in Ticehurst, East Sussex at age 87.

Phyllida married **Richard Ottley Warner** in 1937. Richard was born on 24 May 1911 in Market Bosworth, Leicestershire and died on 14 Jan 1989 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent at age 77. They had three children: **Fern, Roland Martin**, and **Mark Ashton**.

### 15-Fern Warner

### 15-Roland Martin Warner

### 15-Rev. Mark Ashton Warner

Mark married **Ruth Patricia Allen**, daughter of **John Sydney Allen** and **Maisie Gillham**. They had two children: **Clare Heather** and **Jennifer Rachel**.

### 16-Clare Heather Warner

Clare married **Benjamin L. Currie**. They had two children: **Jude** and **Flora**.

### 17-Jude Currie

### 17-Flora Currie

### 16-Jennifer Rachel Warner

11-Anne Backhouse<sup>24,32,75,83</sup> was born on 31 Dec 1815 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Nov 1845 in Tottenham, London at age 29. The cause of her death was Bright's disease.

Anne married **John Hodgkin**,<sup>24,32,75,79,80,81,82,83,84,85</sup> son of **John Hodgkin**<sup>24,51,75</sup> and **Elizabeth Rickman**,<sup>24,51</sup> on 16 Feb 1843 in Lewes, East Sussex. John was born on 11 Mar 1800 in Penton Street, Pentonville, London, died on 3 Jul 1875 in Durley Dean, Bournemouth, Dorset at age 75, and was buried in FBG Winchmore Hill. They had one son: **Jonathan Backhouse**.

General Notes: Hodgkin, John (1800– 1875), barrister and Quaker minister, was born on 11 March 1800 in Penton Street, Pentonville, London, and grew up in Pentonville and in Tottenham. He was the youngest child of John Hodgkin (1766– 1845), tutor and calligrapher, and Elizabeth Hodgkin, née Rickman (1768– 1833). Both parents belonged to long-standing Quaker families. Their only other child to survive infancy was the medical writer Thomas Hodgkin (1798– 1866). Both boys (who were close friends all their lives) were educated at home, chiefly by their father. They received a thorough classical training and some knowledge of science. It was a sheltered upbringing, which John Hodgkin felt was responsible for his painful sensitivity as a young man. In his childhood and for the rest of his life periods of intense intellectual work alternated with ill health.

Advised by his family and by Joseph John Gurney (1788– 1847), Hodgkin chose to become a barrister rather than follow his father into teaching. In 1819 he was admitted to Lincoln's Inn (where his Quaker principles made it necessary to ensure that his dues would not subsidize the chaplain and thus the established church) and from 1821 to 1824 he trained in the chambers of George Harrison, the first Quaker to be called to the bar. Hodgkin rarely appeared in court but had a large practice and was in considerable demand as a teacher. His specialism was conveyancing, and his chief concerns were clarity and concision: in an 1829 pamphlet he proposed simplifying the conveyancing process by setting up a general register of titles to property. In 1829 Hodgkin married Elizabeth Howard (1803– 1836), daughter of Luke Howard (1772– 1864), Quaker chemical manufacturer and meteorologist. Hodgkin credited her with vivifying his previously austere life, bringing him a conception of religion based on love rather than law. They lived in Tottenham and had four surviving children, including the historian Thomas Hodgkin (1831– 1913). In 1836 Elizabeth Hodgkin died in childbirth.

The 1830s brought the Beaconite controversy: the Society of Friends divided over the perceived aridity of Quaker orthodoxy. Dissidents called for greater appeal to the emotions and less stress upon law. Hodgkin's marriage had connected him with Friends who left the society, but he remained a member and sought to synthesize the two approaches. Shortly after his first wife's death he urged reconciliation at his local meeting— his first 'offering'— and in 1840 he was officially recorded as a minister.

The 1840s were a pivotal period for Hodgkin. In 1843 he married Anne Backhouse (1815– 1845); they had one child before her death of Bright's disease. Also in 1843 he retired from legal practice after a breakdown in his health, although he continued to advise Friends on legal matters and retained an interest in legal reform. Conversely, he poured energy into his activities as a minister, travelling frequently in this capacity. In 1850 and 1851 he was clerk to the yearly meeting in London. By the end of his life he had visited almost all the Friends' meetings of the

## Descendants of John Pease

---

United Kingdom and many abroad, always preaching strictly extempore and being noted for his empathy with the particular circumstances of his listeners. In 1847 and 1849 Hodgkin visited the Friends' meetings in Ireland and in 1850 married Elizabeth Haughton (1818– 1904), an Irish Quaker. They had six children. Participation in Irish famine relief efforts (he took a particular interest in the fishing settlement of the Claddagh, near Galway) involved him in drafting the Encumbered Estates Act (1849) which aimed to encourage Irish landlords to invest in their properties, but he turned down a position administering the act. In 1857 Hodgkin left Tottenham for Lewes in Sussex, his mother's home town. He remained energetic in the Friends' cause. A visit to the United States in 1861 coincided with the outbreak of civil war, in which Friends found themselves caught between the conflicting principles of anti-slavery and pacifism. In 1863 he went to Spain as one of a delegation to plead for imprisoned protestants. In November 1874 he suffered a stroke which left him paralysed. He died at Durley Dean in Bournemouth on 3 July 1875 and was buried at Winchmore Hill, Middlesex.

### Christopher Hilton

Sources Wellcome L., Hodgkin family MSS, WMS/PP/HO · J. Hodgkin, autobiography, c.1863– 1869, Wellcome L., WMS/PP/HO/E/C5 · 'Dictionary of Quaker biography', RS Friends, Lond. [card index] · Durham RO, Hodgkin MSS, D/HO · A. M. Kass and E. H. Kass, Perfecting the world, the life and times of Dr. Thomas Hodgkin, 1798– 1866 (1988) · 'John Hodgkin', Friends of a half century, ed. W. Robinson (1891) · L. von Glehn Creighton, Life and letters of Thomas Hodgkin (1917) · DNB · M. Rose, Curator of the dead: Thomas Hodgkin, 1798– 1866 (1981) · L. Rosenfeld, Thomas Hodgkin: morbid anatomist and social activist (1993)

Archives Durham RO, corresp. and papers · E. Sussex RO · RS Friends, Lond., letters · Wellcome L., corresp. and papers | LMA, Howard family MSS

Likenesses photograph, c.1860, repro. in Kass and Kass, Perfecting the world · Meisenbach, engraving, c.1865– 1869 (after photograph by Elliott & Fry), repro. in 'John Hodgkin' · Elliott & Fry, photograph, 1867, Wellcome L. · J. Sperling, group portrait, oils (with family), repro. in Creighton, Life and letters

Wealth at death under £80,000: probate, 29 July 1875, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Christopher Hilton, 'Hodgkin, John (1800– 1875)', Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, 2004 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/13428>]

### JOHN HODGKIN,

Barrister at Law.

John Hodgkin was born at Pentonville in the year 1800. He and his brother Thomas, afterwards well known as Doctor Hodgkin, were brought up at home. Both were bright intelligent boys, and well repaid the labour bestowed on their education by their father, (himself engaged in private teaching,) and by other in-structors. But though the intellectual result of home education was so satisfactory in their case, John Hodgkin's own judgment in after life was decidedly in favour of at least some years of school training ; and he was often heard to say, that he thought it mistaken kindness to send a full-grown man to take his share in the conflict of life, untaught to " endure hardness " in the bracing atmosphere of a school.

He chose the Law for his profession, and studied for some years in the chambers of George Harrison, an eminent conveyancer, himself a member of the Society of Friends. Here the thoroughness of his previous work, joined to his clear and accurate habits of thought, caused him to take a high place ; and he was soon spoken of as " Harrison's most promising pupil." It may be remarked here, that throughout his professional life he was conspicuous for the pains which he took in teaching the Science, as well as practising the Art y of Law. His list of pupils was generally a long one ; often he had to turn away applications for admission to which he felt that he could not do justice ; and when his own work was pressing most heavily upon him, he generally contrived to spend an hour daily, in reading and discussing some legal text-book with his pupils. He was called to the bar of Lincoln's Inn in the year 1825, and sprang almost at once into a large conveyancing practice.

In the 29th year of his age he married Elizabeth Howard (daughter of Luke and Mariabella Howard,) and settled at Bruce Grove, Tottenham, where he lived for the next twenty-eight years, - years of many changes, and of some deep sorrows.

Up to this point we have said nothing as to the development of the Divine Life in his soul. His experience was rather that of " the seed springing and growing up, thou knowest not how," than the instantaneous change we find in the history of Paul or Luther, or Bunyan. He frequently alluded in after life to the proceedings in connection with the appeal of Thomas Foster, (disowned for promulgating Unitarian opinions,) as having exercised an important influence in the formation of his religious belief; though he was only fourteen years old at the time that he listened to them. Later on, we believe that the conversation and writings of Joseph John Gurney, and the clear, powerful ministry of William Forster, were of great use in fixing the religious convictions thus produced. Most of all, probably, the influence of his tenderly loved wife tended to strengthen in him that child-like trust in God, and that willingness to take Him at His word, which were conspicuous features in her own character.

The six years which followed his marriage were years of almost unclouded happiness, and increasing outward prosperity. Probably almost the only trouble of this time came to him from the so-called " Beacon controversy," arising from the publication by Isaac Crewdson of his " Beacon," to warn modern Friends against what he considered the deficiencies on some doctrinal points of the writings of the early Friends. The result of this controversy was to carry off into other religious communities a large number of John Hodgkin's oldest friends and family connexions. He did not, we believe, approve of all the measures adopted towards the dissentients, and his affection for those who were his near relatives was never interrupted by their increasing divergence of views : but his own line of duty seemed clearly marked out for him, to remain in the Society in which he had been born, and to serve Christ there.

We believe that it was towards the end of the year ] 835, that he first spoke in one of our meetings. He felt at the time that he was making his choice between two modes of life : - M On this side, professional advancement and renown , possibly political distinction ; - on that, the being accounted a fool for Christ's sake." He made the choice of Moses, and those who knew him best never heard a hint, which would lead them to suppose that he regretted his decision.

Only a few months after he had yielded to this conviction of duty, he had to receive a message like that which came to the prophet Ezekiel :! - " Son of man, behold I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke." His wife, whom he loved with an almost idolizing affection, died after an illness of three days : leaving him with five little motherless children, the youngest of whom was soon laid in its mother's grave. Before her death, beside many other words of sweet leave-taking, she said (on his asking her whether she had any especial message for him)

## Descendants of John Pease

---

"just this : not to withhold anything, either in public or private, which may be required for the good of our poor Society." It may easily be understood how his work for Christ would be endeared to him by such words from those dying lips ; and on the other hand how much " less than nothing and vanity " the honours and pleasures of the world now appeared in his view, when, stunned by his great calamity , he went forth again to recommence the dull routine of daily toih

After an interval of about two years, his gift in the ministry was officially recognized by his fellow-members, and he was recorded as a Minister by Tottenham Monthly Meeting, In the thirty-seven years of his ministerial life he travelled much in the exercise of his gift. His first visit was to the Quarterly Meeting of Lincolnshire. Afterwards, the Eastern Counties, Lancashire, Yorkshire, Warwickshire, and many other English Meetings, were visited by him. In 1845 he travelled among the Friends in the South of France, in 1847 he visited Ireland, in 1861 America. His ministry was remarkable for its union of intellectual force and richness, with what we do not shrink from calling a baptizing power. His discourses did not, like some we may have heard at times from good and earnest men, consist of texts slightly connected together, and leaving little for the mind to apprehend or remember. They were each one an organic whole, coherent in all its parts, and capable of being remembered long after by the hearers. But on the other hand, they were very far from being mere appeals to the intellectual faculties. They were by no means previously studied discourses. He sought for the present help and guidance of the Holy Spirit. The whole man in him - body, soul and spirit- seemed to be absorbed in the utterance of the Divine message ; and a wonderful degree of sympathy with the spiritual needs of his audience was often granted to him. A Friend once said to the writer of this memoir, - " I was sitting as a young man in the meeting, at , when John Hodgkin rose up, and preached a sermon in which he seemed to be turning over all the pages of my heart, and reading everything that was written there : " and we believe that many others have, in a greater or less degree, found themselves similarly reached by his ministry.

It may perhaps be mentioned here for the sake of those who never heard him in his vigour, that till the last few years of his life he had a voice of singular strength and clearness; and that under the pressure of religious feeling he generally exerted almost its full power. The result was sometimes an apparent waste of vocal energy ; but on the other hand, deaf persons, (of whom there is often a larger number in the congregation than we are aware of,) not un- frequently said to him, " we thank thee for speaking so loud. Thou art the only Minister in the meeting whom we always hear."

The pressure of religious, combined with professional, work was very heavy during the five years which followed his acknowledgment as a Minister ; and his friends watched with anxiety the constant state of tension in which his mind was kept thereby. At length in the summer of 1843 the result followed which justified their fears. He had a severe attack of brain fever, accompanied by other alarming symptoms ; and for several days his life was despaired of by his physicians. He himself had a conviction that he should recover • and closely connected with this conviction was the belief, that the life thus given back to him was to be spent more exclusively in the service of Christ, than had yet been the case. His wife (he had a few months before married Ann Backhouse of Darlington) heartily encouraged him to make the sacrifice which he believed to be called for at his hands ; and thus at the early age of forty-three, and in the full tide of professional success, he retired from practice at the bar, and gave himself up to preaching the gospel.

His time however was not wholly occupied with directly religious work. Much-some of his friends thought too much - of the semi-secular work connected with the Meeting for Sufferings was laid upon his willing shoulders ; and at the time of the great Irish Famine, he engaged with characteristic thoroughness in two projects for the good of Ireland ; the improvement of the Fisheries on the west coast, and the introduction of new forms of process for the sale of heavily encumbered estates. In the first of these enterprises, he and his coadjutors were defeated by the ignorance and obstinacy of those whom they wished to benefit. The second was more successful; he had the satisfaction of seeing the Encumbered Estates Bill, which he had had some share in preparing, and much in advocating, passed by Parliament, and become the means of removing many of the worst features in the economic condition of the sister island. A religious visit which he paid to Friends in Ireland in the year 1847, deepened his interest in the welfare of that country; and was, we believe, made a means of blessing to the hearts of many there, who had not before fully appreciated the freedom and the happiness of the Christian life.

In the London Yearly Meeting he occupied a position, somewhat resembling that of his older and much honoured friend Samuel Tuke. Like him he was, by the natural constitution of his mind, much less of an advocate than a judge. He seldom spoke early in a discussion ; but when a subject had been well debated, and the clerk was beginning to get anxious as to how "the sense of the meeting" would emerge from the apparent chaos of propositions and counter- propositions, he would rise, and by a few weighty and well-considered words, (like the " wherefore my sentence is" of the Apostle James in the Council at Jerusalem) would frequently guide the meeting to the right decision.

In 1845 he was left a second time a widower; and in 1850 he married, a third time, Elizabeth Haughton of Carlo w, who survives him. He removed in 1858 from the neighbourhood of London, and took up his abode at Lewes, his mother's old home ; where many of her relations (his chief companions in early life) still resided,

It was to him almost an awful sacrifice which he had to make, when at the age of sixty-one he believed himself called upon to leave his wife and children and happy home, and preach the gospel in America. Though not a bad sailor, he had a peculiar aversion to travelling by sea; so much so that when he had once crossed the Atlantic, he was often heard to say that nothing but the fact that his wife and children were in England, would ever have induced him to recross it. He was enabled to minister acceptably to the wants of his brethren, then sorely distressed and per- plexed by the outbreak of the great Civil War. His especial gift of sympathy with the young, was we believe much appreciated by his American friends. He was permitted to return to his family in peace, and thirteen years more of quiet happiness were granted to him at home.

At length, to use the touching words of the earliest of biographers, " the time drew nigh that Israel must die." The years after seventy told more upon his strength than those who only knew him socially were aware of. When visiting his friends at a distance, or taking part in the business of the Society, his spirits rose, and his strength seemed as great as in past days ; but the prostration of his physical powers when he returned home, showed that the old vigour was no longer there. In the summer of 1874 he had the inexpressible grief of losing his daughter Ellen, one of his younger children, just as she was entering upon life, and learning in many ways to help and cheer her father. With all the many sorrows which he had known, this was practically the first time that he had been called upon to suffer as a father ; and though he bore the affliction with full submission to his Heavenly Father's will, there can be little doubt that it hastened the stroke which had for some time been impending.

In the Twelfth month of 1874 he went to Bournemouth, where he had fixed to spend the winter for the sake of the health of another of his daughters. He had only been there a week, and on account of the inclemency of the weather had had no opportunity of enjoying the beauty of the place, when in the morning of the 16th of Twelfth month, he was seized with paralysis, which rendered the left side of his body almost powerless. He was very silent during the first day after the attack ; and his wife at first doubted whether he was aware of the nature of his malady.

On the following day she asked him, if he knew why his dear hand was so powerless ? He answered " Yes, it is some kind of paralysis, I suppose. Most likely it will go on to weaken the brain and the mental powers, until I become quite a log." She expressed her surprise that he could so quietly and calmly bear so heavy a trial ; upon which his eyes filled with tears, and he spoke of

## Descendants of John Pease

---

God's goodness to him all his life long, and expressed his thankfulness that this attack had not come on before arriving at Bournemouth.

All through his illness, whenever his bodily condition allowed somewhat of the natural brightness of his mind to appear, there was abundant expression of his perfect faith and hope, and entire submission to the will of God. The words "Thy will be done" were many times in the day on his lips. From the first to the last week of his illness, two texts were continually present to his mind, and frequently repeated by him; - "Father, I will that they also whom Thou hast given me be with me where I am, that they may behold my glory which Thou hast given me," - and "We have not a High Priest who cannot be touched with a feeling of our infirmities."

From an early period of his malady, his speech was a good deal affected by it. Only those who knew him in his vigour, and heard him shaping forth his thoughts in clear, accurate, well-chosen words, (the faculty of speech evidently assisting the development of his ideas,) can understand how great an affliction the loss of the power of intelligible utterance must have been to him. By practice those who were constantly attending upon him learned to catch his meaning better, and after some months greater distinctness of articulation returned, yet they were often tantalized by hearing sentence after sentence of bright and interesting thoughts flow past them, from which they were unable to recover more than a few unconnected words.

On the 28th of Twelfth month he said, - "I wish I could show forth more of the substantial peace which I feel; but this confused state of body and mind, not soul, prevents my always being as restful and patient as I desire to be. I have not to say as the Sinless One did, my God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me? I feel that my Saviour is with me; and where He is, there He will permit His poor servant to be. I know in whom I have believed, and He has not forsaken me now in my extremity. Poor and weak and unworthy as I am, yet can I say - 'See how a Christian can die.' I know that all my sins are forgiven. I know that Jesus loves me. I feel called upon, whilst still able, to bear testimony to the faithfulness and love and goodness of God to His poor servant. My distress, though partly mental and partly bodily, is not the soul's distress. My soul is at rest - no distress there - all peace, quietness, confidence. I know in whom I have believed, and that He is able to keep that which I have committed unto Him to that day."

Twelfth month, 30th. "Thou, gracious Saviour, knowest my mental and bodily affliction, because Thou tookest our nature upon Thee, and canst understand by Thy marvellous union of Divine and Human all that I endure, as no mere human being can. Thou art touched with a feeling of my infirmity, and art able to succour in every hour and every moment of my life." Some time after this prayer, he again alluded to this wonderful mystery, saying that nothing but the combination of perfect human nature with the Divine nature, could understand our wonderful complex nature: "His perfect human capacity of suffering, combined with perfect Almighty power, can alone meet our need." He further stated, that in the last few months he had had this blessed doctrine made more and more clear to his view. "On this bed of suffering I feel, I know its glorious truth, to my infinite help and comfort. I know it, not theoretically merely, but practically, in this illness; and for this cause this illness may have been sent."

Shortly after this time one of his younger sons sent him Farrars Life of Christ as a New Year's present. This book was an invaluable resource during many succeeding months. The main facts discussed were of course so well known that the mind recurred to them without effort; while the picturesque descriptions excited his interest, and occasionally some of the views expressed suggested criticisms, which were often very much to the point. Half seriously, and half in play, he proposed that one of his children should commence from his dictation "Notes on Farrar," and he seemed to enjoy collecting materials for what he often spoke of as "our joint work."

Second month, 27th, 1875. He prayed for his children - "Lord, give it to all, especially to the younger ones, to remember that with increased powers will come increased opportunities of intercourse with the worldly minded, and for influencing such for good. Grant that whilst in the world, they may not be of the world, and that their words and actions may show that they belong not to the world, but to Thee." He often spoke of his precious daughter Ellen, who had gone before him; - expressed his belief that she was now at rest with the Saviour, whom she had at heart loved, though she herself regretted that she had not in her short life worked more for Him, - and that he would shortly join her in His presence. Sending a message to some young relations, he said. "Tell them all fear is taken away. I have joy and hope for the future. May they be established in this joy and hope of the gospel, before they are laid upon a bed of sickness as I am. \* \* I am truly a happier man than in the days of my greatest prosperity. Peace and hope and joy compensate for all the suffering\* The brightest days of reputation are not to be compared with my present peace. \* \* I wish the young men whom I have watched over in their intellectual career should know, that the peace and joy which I now possess exceeds all: - and I long that they should enjoy this peace before loss of power comes. I wish them to know it is a message from my deathbed, with my dear love."

Third month, 18th. When reading to him - "Oh that I had wings like a dove! then would I fly away, and be at rest," his wife observed that such was probably often the language of his heart in these weary days. After a pause he replied - "I think not, for my life is complete in Him; and as a part of 'Thy will be done,' it is mine to say, 'my times are in Thy hand.'" Soon after he added, "Father into Thy hands I commit my spirit."

Sixth month, 6th. Some allusion being made to the length of his illness, his wife remarked that he had now been nearly six months ill. He seemed surprised, saying "have I indeed?" and almost immediately gave thanks thus: - "Oh thanks be unto Thee, who hast enabled me to bear it, and who hast loaded me with benefits; who hast given me my dear wife's care during all that time, and hast kept my mind in rest and peace. I thank Thee for Thy showers of blessings during these six months of trial, and that Thou hast so softened the harshness of the affliction."

Sixth month, 17th On this day there was a great change for the worse; sickness and faintness came on suddenly. He said to his wife, "I believe if we keep close together, and keep looking up, we shall be helped, though we hardly know how." Afterwards he repeated several times, "Lord, I am ready for Thy coming." From this time the bodily strength rapidly gave way, and the periods of imperfect consciousness were much longer. Yet at intervals sweet words of hope and trust came from his lips: - "I am going home, going home. Jesus is with me." \* He gave thanks that he "needed not any earthly priest; he had the Great High Priest near him, and He was all sufficient." \* \* \* He recalled the promise, "I go to prepare a place for you, that where I am, there ye may be also." \* \* "I shall soon see Him, and rejoice in His presence." \* \* "Our union shall not end here: we shall meet in Heaven." \* \* "Jesus has been very precious to me."

The last two days were passed in entire unconsciousness. At noon on the 3rd of Seventh month, the struggle was ended; and we reverently believe the happy spirit took its flight from the weary body of humiliation, and entered upon the glorious realization of the promise to which he had clung so earnestly, - "Father, I will that they also whom Thou hast given me, be with me where I am, that they may behold my glory which Thou hast given me."

---

**6 July 1875, Tues:** Making preparations for leaving Town on Friday; put off going earlier for horses & servants on a/c of John Hodgkin's death & funeral on Thursday.

**8 July 1875, Thurs:** At letters, packing up &c then off to Winchmore Hill; lunched at Aunt Howard's with the funeral party, and then in a long train of carriages to the burying ground. A large company; too much preaching at meeting. [J.] Bevan Braithwaite long; home, dined and down to the House; paired with Lord Holmsdale and came home; finished packing & to bed.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Conveyancing Lawyer & Philanthropist in London.
- He worked as a Barrister at Law.
- He had a residence in Shelley's, Lewes, East Sussex.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister about 1840.

**12-Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin**<sup>7,13,16,27,30,32,37,49,53,54,75,76,77,293</sup> was born on 27 Dec 1843 in Tottenham, London, died on 26 Apr 1926 in Darlington, County Durham at age 82, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: **6 Aug 1874, Thurs** : At letters &c, then rode down to Middlesbro', rode 'Howard' who carried me well – met David Dale & attended to Estate matters, had a good deal of talk wth David Dale on Ironstone losses &c and on contracts &c; rode back; "Alfred Lloyd" with us, drove him and Minnie over to Pinchinthorpe & left him there. Poor Jonathan B. Hodgkin much stung with wasps & very ill at Rokeby excursion of the *Friends Sunday School* Conference party.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

-----  
**Mon 26 April 1926** -..... Jonathan B. Hodgkin died today - born 1843, he would be 83. His whole life was devoted to "Friends" work, & religious movements - A very unattractive uncouth looking man but courteous, kind & well meaning - obstinate I should think & bound down to the limits of Quakerism. He was not the sort of Christian who would mix with publicans & sinners, but a Godly & conscientious person - when young, he used to rush about with a blue ribbon on - He was always delicate & epileptic. He did himself well when he married my cousin Mary Anna co-heiress of John Pease - she is a nice creature with a happy disposition. I signed the Certificate of their marriage in 1870 - 56 years ago!

**Thurs 29 April 1926** -.....to Darlington with Betty to Jon. Hodgkin Memorial meeting or 'Service' at the Friends Mg House, Darlington. She had never seen a Friends Meeting before & I am sorry to say I felt it very uninspiring & uncomfoting not to say uncomfortable - Everything has deteriorated amongst Friends, they are untidy, undignified & you don't know what is going to happen - All the Ministers in the Gallery when they spoke, you could not call it preaching, pulled out 'revised versions' of the Bible, read from notes, or used typed addresses - it was a full house - & we met a few relations whom it was pleasant to meet - He (JBH) was cremated - I took Betty to my father & mother's grave. It is a dreary graveyard - but has associations for me. She asked me if Friends brought the body into Meeting. My great Grandfather [Edward Pease 1767- 1858] directed that his should be brought into Meeting 'after the custom of ancient Friends' but since then I think it has rarely happened. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt. (Unpublished)*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Mayor of Darlington 1884 To 1885.
- He had a residence in Cleveland Lodge, Great Ayton, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Elm Ridge, Darlington, County Durham.

**13-Jonathan Edward Hodgkin**<sup>7,23,27,32,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,95</sup> was born on 4 Nov 1875 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 19 Dec 1953 in Dryderdale Hall, Hamsterley, Bishop Auckland, County Durham at age 78, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: A large man mentally and physically, with a "dominating personality, impatient of opposition and not always quick to understand any point of view but his own." DQB as cited in *British Quakerism, 1860-1920* (Oxford University Press) 2001. Prof. Thomas C. Kennedy

-----  
HODGKIN, Jonathan Edward  
RBA; FSA; MIEE; MIMinE

Born Darlington, 4 Nov. 1875; e s of late J. Backhouse Hodgkin, Darlington; m 1902, Elspeth Lilian, 3rd d of late James E. Backhouse, Darlington; four s one d ; died 19 Dec. 1953  
JP for County of Durham

EDUCATION Bootham School, York; Leighton Park School, Reading

CAREER Apprenticeship as electrical engineer with Ernest Scott and Mountain Ltd of Newcastle on Tyne; subsequent business career includes thirty-five years with Motor Union Insurance Co. Ltd; now Chm. Darlington Wire Mills, Ltd, and about twenty other public and private companies; Consulting Electrical Engineer; for twelve years Chairman of Friends Central Education Committee; Member of Flounders Trust (formerly Treasurer); formerly Chairman; Committee of Visiting Magistrates Durham Prison; Wolsingham Petty Sessions;

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Vice-Chairman, Durham County Bench (Darlington) (now on supplementary list); Mem. County of Durham Standing Jt Cttee; member of governing body of Ayton School and Vice-Chm. of Leighton Park School; as archaeologist formed Piercebridge Excavation Committee and personally excavated British Camp at Hamsterley, Co. Durham; NE District representative of the Society of Antiquaries and of the National Trust; Chairman and Founder of Darlington Society of Arts; has exhibited water colours in Paris Salon and many British galleries. Founder Member Darlington Rotary Club, President, 1935– 36, Vice-Chairman No. 3 District, 1937– 38

PUBLICATIONS Little Guide to Durham County; The Hodgkin Apocrypha; Occasional Verse

RECREATIONS Travel; artist in water colour and pencil; motoring and shooting

ADDRESS Dryderdale, Hamsterley, Bishop Auckland, Co. Durham

Witton-le-Wear 44

'HODGKIN, Jonathan Edward', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U238660

-----  
HODGKIN.— On 19th December, 1953, at Darlington, Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), aged 78 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with RBA FSA MIEE MIMinE JP.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1888-1889 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Leighton Park in 1890-1893 in Reading, Berkshire.
- He worked as an Electrical Engineer. Ernest Scott & Mountain Ltd in 1893-1896 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Travelled around the world. In 1896-1897.
- He worked as a Director of Ernest Scott & Mountain Ltd., Electrical engineers in 1897-1911 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Councillor for Darlington and JP for Co. Durham.
- He had a residence in Dryderdale Hall, Hamsterley, Bishop Auckland, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister in 1907.

14-**Neville Backhouse Hodgkin**<sup>88</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1904 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jan 1999 at age 94.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 30th April, 1904, at Darlington, Elspeth L., wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1880-90), a son who was named Neville Backhouse.

14-**Maurice Edward Hodgkin**<sup>86,89</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1906 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Nov 1909 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 17th February, 1906, at Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son, who was named Maurice Edward.

14-**Oliver Henry Hodgkin**<sup>90</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1908 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died in Mar 1983 at age 75.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 27th February, 1908, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth L. , wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Oliver Henry.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: connected with Pretoria Metal Industries.

### 15-Janet Margaret Hodgkin

14-**Brian Maurice Hodgkin**<sup>91,101</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1910 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Jun 1963 at age 52.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 9th December, 1910, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Brian Maurice.

### 15-Jonathan George Hodgkin

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Julian Backhouse Hodgkin

16-Elspeth Rachel Bevington Hodgkin

15-Marigold Penelope Hodgkin

16-Christopher James Mabbott

16-Stephen John Mabbott

14-Elizabeth Ann Hodgkin<sup>92</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1912 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 23rd April, 1912, at Shelley, Darlington, Elspeth L. , the wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), a daughter , who was named Elizabeth Ann.

14-David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin<sup>93</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1914 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Mar 1977 in Woden, Canberra, Australian Capital Territory, Australia at age 62.

General Notes: HODGKIN.— On the 19th September, 1914, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian (Backhouse), wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named David Kenneth Ronald.

**Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)**

There was a large gathering in the Coombs Lecture Theatre on 9 March when the Society of Friends and members of the University held a memorial meeting for David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin, former Registrar of the University, who died on 1 March after a brief illness. He was 62.

David Hodgkin came to Australia with his family in 1953 as Assistant Registrar in the early days of ANU. He became Deputy Registrar in 1957 and from 1961-67 he was Registrar, Institute of Advanced Studies. He was Registrar of the University and Secretary to Council from 1968 until his retirement at the end of 1974.

Born into a Quaker family in Darlington, England, David Hodgkin had wide experience of the Society of Friends in many countries. Before and during the 1939-45 war, he and his wife, Brigit, worked first at the Quaker centre, Vienna, where they helped refugees, and then served as founding wardens of the Friends International Centre in London.

Through Quaker International activities and other community interests, his active involvement in causes related to the search for peace continued throughout his life. He was a former president of the Canberra branch of the Australian Institute of International Affairs and a past-chairman of the Churches Commission on International Affairs of the Australian Council of Churches. His publications included articles on international relations, and *Quakerism: A Mature Religion for Today* (1971),

He returned to full-time Quaker service when he retired from the University and from 1974 until his death he was Secretary of the Australia Yearly Meeting of the Society of Friends. In a tribute to him, the Vice-Chancellor, Professor Anthony Low, said: 'David Hodgkin was not here when the University was founded. But he was here during all its years of major growth.

'His concern was always for people. I can testify that as a young, newly-joined member of the academic staff, 18 years ago, I was soon conscious that in the University administration there was a certain David Hodgkin, who, for no good reason I could think of, was taking an interest in how I and my family were settling into Canberra; who was apparently also interested in what my interests were, and what I was working on. He was always an exemplary listener; and as I was later to know, he was excellent too, with visitors, and with prospective appointees.'

'At the same time, he displayed a quite special dedication to the University as an institution. He cared for it; slaved for it; took pride in it. One recalls his physical presence, which was never intimidating; his deep bass voice; his close interest in being told something of which he had not heard before; his characteristically quick, warm chuckle. 'He brought *dignitas* to this place. Not dignity; he was not the man to stand for that. What was orderly, seemly, of good report, and imbued with the milk of human kindness — these were the things he stood for; and for these we remember him.'

'Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)', Obituaries Australia, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://oa.anu.edu.au/obituary/hodgkin-david-kenneth-1378/text1377>.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1953.
- He worked as a Registrar in Australian National University.
- He worked as a Secretary to Australia Yearly Meeting in 1972-1977.

15-Stephen Barclay Hodgkin

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Andrew Kelsey Hodgkin

### 15-Mark William Backhouse Hodgkin

13-**Dr. Henry Theodore Hodgkin**<sup>7,23,27,32,108,109,110,111,112</sup> was born on 21 Apr 1877 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 26 Mar 1933 in Dublin, Ireland at age 55, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Hodgkin, Henry Theodore.

Adm. at KING'S, Oct. 8, 1895. [2nd s. of Jonathan Backhouse, and Mary Anna Pease, of Elm Ridge, Darlington, Durham. B. Apr. 21, 1877. Schools, Bootham, York, and Leighton Park, Reading.] Matric. Michs. 1895; B.A. (Nat. Sci. Trip., Pt I, 1st Class) 1898; M.A., M.B. and B.C. 1902. At St Thomas's Hospital, London. House Surgeon to the Mildmay Mission Hospital, Bethnal Green, N.E. Travelling Secretary of the Student Christian Movement, 1902-5. Went as medical missionary to Chengtu, China, 1905-10. Returned to England, and became Secretary of the Friends' Foreign Missionary Association, 1910-20. Co-secretary of the National Christian Council in China, 1922-9. Helped to found the West China Union University, in which several British, American, and Canadian missionary societies co-operated. Very active as a pacifist during the War of 1914-19. Travelled widely in Asia and America, lecturing on religion and international questions. In 1925, when on furlough in England, responsible for a B.B.C. Studio Service, and was the first Quaker to give a wireless religious service. Assisted in the foundation of a new Quaker centre at Pendle Hill, Wallingford, Pa., U.S.A. In the United States, 1930-2. Author, Lay Religion; The Christian Revolution; China and the Family of Nations; Living Issues in China. Died Mar. 26, 1933, in Dublin. Brother of Ronald (1899). (King's Coll. Adm. Reg.; Medical Directories; Who was Who, 1929-40; The Times, Mar. 27, 1933.)

-----  
HODGKIN, Henry Theodore

MA, MB (Cantab.)

Born 21 April 1877; s of late Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin and Mary Anna Pease; nephew of late Dr Thomas Hodgkin, the historian; m 1903, Elizabeth Joy, d of Rev. Henry Montgomery, MA, DD, Belfast; three s ; died 26 March 1933

Director of Study of Pendle Hill, the Quaker Graduate School of Social and Religious Study, Wallingford, Pa, USA, 1930– 32

EDUCATION Bootham School, Yorks; Leighton Park School, Reading; King's College, Cambridge; St Thomas' Hospital, London

CAREER Chairman Student Volunteer Missionary Union, 1902– 05; went to Chengtu, West China, as a medical missionary, 1905; returned to England and took position as Secretary of Friends' Foreign Mission Association, 1910– 20; Chairman of Fellowship of Reconciliation, 1915– 20; visited during 1911– 16, India, Syria, Madagascar, America, speaking on religious and international questions; Secretary, Board of Governors of West China Union University, 1910– 20; toured China lecturing on industrial, international and religious questions; Walker Prize winner (University of St Andrews) for Essay on Social Reconstruction; Secretary, National Christian Council of China, Headquarters, Shanghai, 1922– 29

PUBLICATIONS Studies in the Epistle to the Hebrews; Mission and Message of Quakerism (with W. C. Braithwaite); Way of the Good Physician; Friends Beyond Seas; The Missionary Spirit (Swarthmore Lecture); Lay Religion; The Christian Revolution; China in the Family of Nations; The Way of Jesus; Personality and Progress; Jesus among Men; Seeing Ourselves through Russia; Living Issues in China

RECREATIONS Lacrosse, lawn tennis, botany

CLUB Shanghai

'HODGKIN, Henry Theodore', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014  
[<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U211342>

-----  
HENRY T. HODGKIN (1890) was only at Bootham for a short time. A man of abounding energy, optimism and courage, he was known, loved and respected by a great company of friends in China, America and England. *Bootham magazine - July 1933*

HODGKIN.— On March 26th, Henry Theodore Hodgkin (1890), aged 55 years.

-----  
Henry Theodore Hodgkin (1876-1933)

Born in England in 1876. Quaker. Resident medical officer of Midmay Mission Hospital in London as of 1903. Founded the Fellowship of Reconciliation (FOR) in 1914 in UK and in 1915 in US. (Early FOR leaders included Jane Addams and Scott Nearing.) A medical missionary in China for 20 years, Hodgkin was chosen in July 1928 to help organize and serve as the first director of Pendle Hill, the new Quaker "center for study and contemplation" in Wallingford, Pennsylvania, near Philadelphia and three Quaker universities (Bryn Mawr, Haverford, and Swarthmore) -- and just over one mile from Rose Valley. He helped name Pendle Hill for the "mountain of vision" in Lancashire, England, from which Quaker founder George Fox received enlightenment in 1652. His son John Pease Hodgkin (d.1990) was a charter member in 1940 of Bryn Gweled Homesteads in Southampton, Pennsylvania, and in fact, coined the name "Bryn Gweled" (Welsh for "hill of vision") in imitation of Pendle Hill. Both Pendle Hill and Bryn Gweled Homesteads were members of the Fellowship of Intentional Communities (FIC) at or very soon after its creation in 1948. Hodgkin's health failed, his directorship was curtailed, and he died in 1932.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MA MB BC.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1890 in York, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He was educated at Leighton Park in Reading, Berkshire.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a St. Thomas' Hospital in London.
- He worked as a Physician.
- He worked as a Medical Missionary in 1905-1910 in Chengdu, Sichuan, China.
- He worked as a Secretary of the Friends' Foreign Missionary Association in 1910-1920.
- He worked as a Co-secretary of the National Christian Council in China in 1922-1929.
- He had a residence in 7 Old Park Ridings, Grange Park, Winchmore Hill, London.

14-**Dr. Herbert Montgomery Hodgkin**<sup>109</sup> was born on 5 Dec 1904 in Hampstead, London and died on 3 Nov 1971 at age 66.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 5th December, 1904, at Hampstead, Elizabeth Joy, wife of Henry T. Hodgkin, M.D. (1889-90), a son.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Physician.

14-**John Pease Hodgkin**<sup>110</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1909 in Chengdu, Sichuan, China and died on 2 Aug 1994 in Newtown, Pennsylvania, USA at age 85.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 12th January, 1909, at Chentu, West China, Elizabeth Joy, wife of Dr . Henry T. Hodgkin (1890), a son, who was named John Pease.

-----  
John Pease Hodgkin (1928), son of HTH (1895) and brother of HMM (1924), was born into a Quaker family on 12 January 1909 in Chengdu, China, where his father was working as a medical missionary. He was educated at Leighton Park School, Reading before coming up to King's to read Economics. Country dancing was a lifelong interest of John's and whilst at Cambridge he danced with The Round, the University country dance society. After graduation John emigrated to the US with his family and established himself in Pennsylvania. Initially he worked as a teacher but after several years retrained as an accountant; in 1947 he became a Certified Public Accountant. His specialism was taxes. John had married Ruth Walenta in July 1934 and the couple had three children, although sadly one son died in childhood. He was a founding member of the Bryn Gweled Homesteads in Southampton, Pennsylvania, a cooperative community, and is credited with having coined the name 'Bryn Gweled', 'Hill of Vision' in Welsh. He is also remembered as being a talented storyteller. Ruth died in 1961 and around this time John relocated to New York. He remarried in January 1963, to Elizabeth Davis, but she also predeceased him, dying in 1974. John had continued country dancing after his arrival in America and learned to Morris dance as well. A long-time supporter and treasurer for many years of the Country Dance and Song Society, he acted as the hobby horse for several Morris teams, collecting money and explaining the dance to bystanders. John enjoyed 'working' a crowd, the bigger the better, and was very successful collecting hundreds of dollars over the years. In later years John's health deteriorated and he suffered several strokes. He died on 2 August 1994 in Newtown, Pennsylvania, survived by his children Christopher and Meg.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He emigrated to America.
- He worked as a Schoolmaster.
- He worked as a Certified Public Accountant in Pennsylvania, USA.
- He worked as a founding member of the Bryn Gweled Homesteads in Southampton, Pennsylvania, USA.

15-**David Montgomery Hodgkin** was born on 21 Aug 1938 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA and died on 4 Dec 1948 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA at age 10.

15-**Margaret Hodgkin**

15-**Christopher Henry Hodgkin**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-David Winton Hodgkin

16-Dorothy Scott Hodgkin

16-Katharine McCurdy Hodgkin

14-Patrick Henry Hodgkin<sup>111</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1911 in Winchmore Hall, London and died on 13 Aug 1998 in Rhode Island, USA at age 87.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 6th March, 1911, at Winchmore Hall , London, Elizabeth Joy, wife of Henry T. Hodgkin (1890), a son, who was named Patrick Henry.

-----  
Patrick Hodgkin, age 87, a teacher at Culver Military Academy for 38 years, died August 18, 1998. After graduating from Haverford, he earned another degree from Middlebury Graduate School in Vermont, and later studied in England at Oxford. In 1936, he married Ann D. Smith but was widowed when she died two years later. In 1942 he became a U.S. citizen. He was an Army Air Corps veteran, serving in Europe during World War II in a bomber group in the 8th Air Force stationed in England. He was awarded the Distinguished Flying Cross. In 1945, he married Margaret Mason Curtis and returned to teaching. While teaching at Culver Military Academy, he headed the English department and the fine arts department, and served as sailing master for the Academy's Summer Naval School, retiring in 1976. In 1984 he and his wife moved to Jamestown, RI. He was a member of the Jamestown Historical Society. An artist and writer, he co-authored a regular column in The Jamestown Press and a book of Jamestown history, Jamestown Affairs. He also wrote a collection of verse based on Old Testament stories. He was a member of the Philadelphia Yearly Meeting of Friends and attended the Conanicut Friends Meeting in Jamestown. Besides his wife, he leaves three sons, Jonathan P. Hodgkin of Colchester, VT, Andrew M. Hodgkin of Barrington, VA, and Thomas C. Hodgkin of Colebrook, CT; and four grandchildren.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DFC.
- He was educated at Haverford College.
- He was educated at Middlebury Graduate School in Middlebury, Vermont, USA.
- He was educated at University of Oxford in Oxford, Oxfordshire.
- He was naturalized an American citizen in 1942.
- He worked as a Teacher. English Department, Culver Military Academy in Culver, Indiana, USA.
- He worked as an officer of the United States Air Corps.
- He was a Quaker in Jamestown, Rhode Island, USA.

15-Jonathan Patrick Hodgkin

15-Andrew Montgomery Hodgkin

15-Prof. Thomas C. Hodgkin

16-Jaime Spiegel Hodgkin

16-Alison Hodgkin

13-Harold Olaf Hodgkin<sup>27,32,64,86,113</sup> was born on 16 Apr 1879 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 13 Jul 1981 in Perth, Western Australia at age 102.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park in Reading, Berkshire.
- He had a residence in 1915 in Amboniriana, Madagascar.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1975.

14-Cecily Rebecca Hodgkin<sup>27,113</sup> was born on 5 Apr 1907 in Tananarive, Madagascar and died on 16 Sep 1908 in Amboniriana, Madagascar at age 1.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Ernest Pease Hodgkin**<sup>19,27</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1908 in Amboniriana, Madagascar and died on 23 Sep 1998 in Australia at age 90.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Biologist & Entomologist.
- He worked as a Government medical entomologist in 1931 in the Federated States of Malaya.
- He worked as a Prisoner of the Japanese at Changi, Singapore.

15-**Christopher Graham Hodgkin**<sup>114</sup> was born on 9 Feb 1933 in Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia and died on 9 Aug 2009 in Perth, Western Australia at age 76. The cause of his death was Acute Myeloid Leukaemia.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: He was generally known as Graham Hodgkin.

16-**Marie Anne Hodgkin**

17-**Jacob Hodgkin Martin**

18-**Isabelle Martin**

18-**Isaac Martin**

17-**Rebecca Anne Martin**

18-**Sheolaura Davidson**

16-**Susan Margaret Hodgkin**

17-**Sarah Margaret Henderson**

16-**Alan Lindsay Hodgkin**

17-**Robin William Hodgkin**

17-**Timothy Alan Hodgkin**

18-**Amity Audrey Hodgkin**

17-**Molly Patricia Hodgkin**

17-**Joanna Caitlin Hodgkin**

16-**Beth Lorraine Harcourt Hodgkin**

17-**Tamika Joy Reid**

17-**Cathryn Reid**

16-**Jonathan Gillespie Hodgkin**

16-**Judi Patricia Hodgkin**<sup>114</sup> was born on 24 May 1968.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Genevieve Elizabeth Selim Hodgkin Hemsley**

15-**Patricia Mary Hodgkin**

15-**Jonathan Howard Hodgkin**

15-**Michael Arnold Hodgkin**

14-**Harold William Hodgkin**<sup>27,86</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1909 in Tananarive, Madagascar and died on 6 May 1910 in Diego Suarez, Madagascar (6 Apr 1910 given in AM).

14-**Erica Mary Hodgkin** was born on 20 Oct 1911 in Carrick on Suir, Ireland and died on 14 Mar 2004 in Hobart, Tasmania, Australia at age 92.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Warden of Friends' House in Friends' House, Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.

15-**Robert Paul Groom**

15-**Helen Mary Groom**

15-**Brian Henry Groom**

14-**Howard Paul Hodgkin**<sup>64</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1915 in Tananarive, Madagascar, died on 14 Jun 1916 in Tananarive, Madagascar at age 1, and was buried in Tananarive, Madagascar.

14-**Theodora Violet Hodgkin** was born on 9 Feb 1922 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Nurse at Addenbrookes.
- She emigrated New South Wales, Australia.

15-**Mark Olaf Trickett**

15-**John Paul Trickett**

13-**Ronald Hodgkin**<sup>32,108</sup> was born on 23 Jul 1880 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 21 Jan 1966 at age 85, and was buried in FBG Cotherstone.

14-**Ruth Jennett Hodgkin**

15-**Gillian Ruth Barrington**

16-**Ann Yvonne Smeeth**

16-**Peter Charles Smeeth**

16-**David Timothy Smeeth**

15-**Ronald Edward Barrington**

14-**Lois Hodgkin** was born on 23 May 1919 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Jan 2018 in Camelford, Devon at age 98.

General Notes: HODGKIN Lois (Auntie Lo) Died peacefully at home in Camelford on Monday 22nd January, aged 98 years. Loving Aunt of Gill and the Smeeth family. Private

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Cremation. A Thanksgiving Service will be held at Camelford Methodist Church on Friday February 9th at 11am. Family flowers only please, donations if desired by her request to The Faith Mission by retiring collection or c/o Stephens & Harris Funeral Directors Trewalder Delabole PL33 9ET Telephone 01840 212340.

14-**Christine Hodgkin** was born on 1 Mar 1923 in Darlington, County Durham and died in May 1995 in Bodmin, Cornwall at age 72.

13-**Mary Hodgkin**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1882 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Nov 1956 in Darlington, County Durham at age 74, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Secretary to the Darlington Town Mission.

11-**Joseph Gurney Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Sep 1817 in Lakenham, Norfolk and died on 23 Nov 1824 at age 7.

11-**Henry Gurney Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Jul 1819 in Lakenham, Norfolk and died on 16 Apr 1836 at age 16.

11-**Edmund Backhouse**<sup>7,9,97,184</sup> was born on 28 Nov 1824 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 7 Jun 1906 in Trebah, Constantine, Falmouth, Cornwall at age 81, and was buried on 11 Jun 1906 in FBG Budock, Falmouth.

General Notes: He held the office of Member of Parliament (M.P.) for Darlington between 1868 and 1880. He held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for Yorkshire. He held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for County Durham. He lived at Trebah, Falmouth, Cornwall, England.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grove House School.
- He had a residence in Polam Hall, Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Darlington in 1867-1880.
- He had a residence in 17 Prince's Gardens, London.
- He had a residence in Meudon, Falmouth, Cornwall.
- He had a residence in Trebah, Constantine, Falmouth, Cornwall.

Edmund married **Juliet Mary Fox**,<sup>7,9,97,142</sup> daughter of **Charles Fox**<sup>9,24,43,67,83,97,197,330</sup> and **Sarah Hustler**,<sup>24,67,83,139,197,330</sup> on 22 Sep 1848 in FMH Falmouth.

Juliet was born on 27 Oct 1826 in Perranarworthal, Falmouth, Cornwall, died on 3 Dec 1898 in Trebah, Constantine, Falmouth, Cornwall at age 72, and was buried on 8 Dec 1898 in FBG Budock, Falmouth. They had four children: **Jonathan Edmund**, **Sarah Juliet**, **Charles Hubert**, and **Millicent Evelyn**.

12-**Sir Jonathan Edmund Backhouse 1st Bt.**<sup>9,97</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1849 and died on 27 Jul 1918 at age 68.

General Notes: BACKHOUSE, Sir Jonathan Edmund

1st Bt cr 1901

Born 15 Nov. 1849; e s of late Edmund Backhouse, MP, and Juliet Mary, d of Charles Fox; m 1871, Florence (d 1902), d of Sir John S. Trelawny, 9th Bt; four s (incl. twins) one d (and one s decd); died 27 July 1918

JP, DL; Director of Barclay and Co. Ltd

EDUCATION Rugby School; Trinity Hall, Cambridge

HEIR s Edmund Trelawny Backhouse, b 20 Oct. 1873

ADDRESS The Rookery, Middleton Tyas, Yorks

'BACKHOUSE, Sir Jonathan Edmund', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U192972

-----  
**7 April 1866, Sat:** A cloudy morning, rode with Sophy and Jennie Fox by no man's land and Penjerrick, after a while on the cricket field went on to Penjerrick where we took shelter from the rain, but as it did not clear, rode home and were about wet through on arriving. Lunch, and after reading Gladstone's Liverpool speech, went down to Grove Hill and played billiards with boys. Home, a short rest, Juliet Backhouse came to dinner; she did not speak brightly of Jed who seems overworked at Rugby. Edmund came in by train, Howard and

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Blanche at dinner; a heavy storm at night.

**21 Oct 1873, Tues:** To Darlington, at office; saw Joseph Bevan Braithwaite &c on Richardson Trust meeting. Then met John William Pease and Edwin Lucas Pease, offered them share in Middlesbro' Estate, the Mills, & Collieries at a valuation, explained to them everything we could think of, worked steadily at it until lunch time. Minnie and the girls at lunch. Called at the Bank; Jed told me his wife had a little boy last evening. Home by 3.40 train. Minnie went to call on Mrs Ball, I walked about Middlesbro' with Maud & Blanche.  
*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Rugby.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.

Jonathan married **Florence Salusbury-Trelawny**,<sup>7,97</sup> daughter of **Sir John Salusbury Salusbury-Trelawny 9th Bt.**<sup>97</sup> and **Harriet Jane Tremayne**, on 29 Nov 1871. Florence died on 11 Oct 1902. They had six children: **Edmund Trelawny**, **Roland Charles**, **Oliver**, **Roger Roland Charles**, **Miles Roland Charles**, and **Harriet Jane**.

**13-Sir Edmund Trelawny Backhouse 2nd Bt.**<sup>7,24,97</sup> was born on 20 Oct 1873 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire, died on 8 Jan 1944 in Hôpital St Michel, Wangfujing, Beijing, China at age 70, and was buried in Chala Catholic cemetery, Pingzemen, China.

General Notes: The Hermit of Peking. See Hugh Trevor Roper's Book.

He was a Professor between 1902 and 1913 at Peking University, Peking, China. He was a member of the National Geographical Society at Washington, D.C., U.S.A.. He was a Professor of Chinese in 1913 at King's College London, London. He was invested as a Fellow, Royal Geographical Society (F.R.G.S.). He was invested as a Fellow, Royal Society of Arts (F.R.S.A.). He has an extensive biographical entry in the Dictionary of National Biography. He was a British oriental scholar and linguist whose work exerted a powerful influence on the Western view of the last decades of the Qing Dynasty. Since his death it has been established that he forged most of his sources.

-----  
Backhouse, Sir Edmund Trelawny, second baronet (1873– 1944), Sinologist and fraudster, eldest of the four surviving sons of Jonathan Edmund Backhouse, first baronet (1849– 1918), a banker, and Florence (1845– 1902), youngest daughter of Sir John Salusbury Salusbury-Trelawny, was born on 20 October 1873 at The Rookery, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire. The naval officer Roger Roland Charles Backhouse and the political activist Harriet Jane Findlay were among his siblings. Educated at St George's School, Ascot (1882– 6), and then at Winchester College, he entered Merton College, Oxford, as a 'postmaster' (foundation scholar) in 1892. At Oxford, Backhouse rebelled against his provincial, middle-class, Quaker origins, spending some £23,000 in three years on a cult of Ellen Terry, on jewellery, and on buying his way into a set of homosexual aesthetes. His studies— first classics, then English literature— were interrupted by a nervous breakdown in mid-1894. Although he had returned to Merton by the end of the year, he left Oxford in 1895 without taking a degree. His debts caught up with him shortly thereafter, and he seems to have fled abroad at the end of the year, at which point his affairs were wound up and bankruptcy proceedings initiated. Backhouse probably visited Greece, Russia, and the United States in this period, but next surfaced for certain in Cambridge, in July 1898, studying Chinese for three months with H. A. Giles. To China Backhouse went at the end of the same year, probably under family diktat: he was never to live in Britain again, but received an allowance from his father, and then, after the latter's death in 1918, from the estate, until his own death.

Failing to find a career in the Chinese customs service Backhouse worked unpaid from 1899 for G. E. Morrison, providing translations of Chinese documents for this influential correspondent of The Times, who acted as his patron and who also attempted, unsuccessfully, to repair Backhouse's relations with his father. Through Morrison he came to know J. O. P. Bland, secretary of the Shanghai municipal council and Shanghai correspondent for the paper. In 1909 Bland and Backhouse began their own collaboration on what was to become the most successful, and most disputed, contribution to modern Chinese history then published in Britain. China under the Empress Dowager (1910) consisted largely of documents translated by Backhouse, and polished by Bland, who constructed around them a vivid narrative of the latter days of the Qing dynasty and the Boxer uprising of 1900. The centrepiece of the volume was the purported diary of Jingshan, the Manchu official in whose house Backhouse was billeted in the aftermath of the rising. Backhouse claimed to have found the diary on entering the house, but is now known to have been, if not its forger, then certainly a close party to the forgery. He deposited the published sections in the British Museum in 1910, but his ineffective responses to challenges against the authenticity of the diary in the 1930s indicate that he knew full well that it was a fraud. Morrison, who knew Backhouse better than anyone at this point, always believed it to be so.

Backhouse's reputation as a Sinologist, however, was cemented by this work, and by a further volume with Bland, Annals and Memoirs of the Court of Peking (1914), and his collaboration with Sir Sydney Barton on a revision of Hillier's Pocket Dictionary of Colloquial Chinese (1918). On this basis he began fishing for an academic position in Britain. He was elected to the chair of Chinese at King's College, London, in December 1913 but never took it up, preferring to wait instead for the Oxford professorship, for which he appeared to be heir apparent. Backhouse had been smoothing his way back into Oxford with substantial donations of valuable Chinese books to the Bodleian Library in 1912 and 1914– 15, but was to be disappointed in 1920 when W. E. Soothill was elected to the post. Thereafter his dealings with the Bodleian became more and more puzzling; he was advanced money to purchase books which never arrived in Oxford, or scrolls which turned out to be crude forgeries. The consequently strained relations between the Bodleian and Backhouse terminated in 1924— but not before his name was added to its benefactors' roll of honour, inscribed in stone.

Such strange activities had, in fact, become the singular feature of Backhouse's life. In Peking (Beijing) he had found employment in a variety of fields, using his language skills and contacts. He was a fixer and then an agent (1908– 10) for the railway concession hunter Charles, sixth Lord French, and an agent for the sale of battleships (1910– 17) and of banknotes (1915– 17). He was also trusted by Sir John Jordan at the British legation with a fantastic scheme to buy up surplus rifles in China for the British army in 1915. Backhouse's earliest activities on behalf of French and the American Willard Straight appear to have been legitimate, and successful, but later he began to concoct contracts and contacts. Backhouse 'sold'

## Descendants of John Pease

---

six phantom battleships in 1916 for John Brown & Co. and 650 million imaginary banknotes that same year for the American Banknote Company of New York. In 1915 he assembled an imaginary flotilla of cargo ships, laden with rifles and machine-guns, whose progress down the Chinese coast from Shanghai to Canton (Guangzhou) is minutely recorded in the Foreign Office archives, but which never in fact existed. The complications created by these various plots, which unravelled at much the same time, caused him to flee China for Vancouver for a year in late 1917. He succeeded his father as baronet in 1918, but inherited nothing in the will, although his family footed much of the bill for his frauds on condition that he did not leave China.

In China, Backhouse's affairs became rather less ambitious in the 1920s and 1930s. He retreated further into the eccentric seclusion in Peking for which he was already well known—avoiding even accidental contact with Westerners, and dressing always in Chinese clothes. He seems to have been involved in various schemes, mostly shadowy or speculative, involving Chinese antiques and other articles, and to have been somewhat in thrall to his Chinese secretary. Backhouse was intermittently consulted as a scholar by the British legation but, while occasionally threatening writs against those who denied the authenticity of the Jingshan diary, he published nothing. His much vaunted projects, notably a new dictionary to trump Giles's standard work, were probably imaginary. His inactivity, and his reclusive behaviour, drew to him an air of scholar-gentlemanliness which impressed the small British colony in the 1930s, notably his first Dictionary of National Biography biographer, the painter Hope Danby

The Sino-Japanese War after 1937 made life somewhat difficult for foreigners in Peking. Backhouse was forced to seek temporary refuge in the British legation in 1937, and in 1938 almost returned to Britain at the expense of his wearily loyal and worried family. He took final refuge in part of the unoccupied former Austrian legation in Peking's legation quarter in 1939, after the destruction of his house. There he drew to himself the admiring attention of the Swiss consul, Dr Richard Hoeppli, whom he regaled with tales of his lifelong, mostly homosexual, sexual adventures. Backhouse's notorious unpublished two volumes of memoirs, minutely detailing his intimacy with, among many others, Lord Rosebery and the Dowager Empress Cixi, were written at Hoeppli's request, and are largely constructed around imaginary interactions between himself and the blue-blooded and infamous. While vivid and pungent, the two books, 'Décadence Mandchoue' and 'The Dead Past', are drearily pornographic, enlivened only by splenetic outbursts against all those who had somehow conspired to suppress their author. These memoirs, fittingly, formed his last and posthumous contribution to the Bodleian.

Refusing (he claimed) repatriation in 1942, the by now sclerotically anti-British baronet stayed on in Japanese-occupied Peking. He converted to Catholicism in 1942, hoping that the church in Peking would provide him with money and shelter, as he was an enemy alien in distressed circumstances. This hope does not appear to have been realized. He died on 8 January 1944 in the Catholic Hôpital St Michel, Wangfujing, Peking, and was buried at the Chala Catholic cemetery at Pingzemen.

Backhouse developed a considerable reputation as a Sinologist, but hardly deserved it. He was certainly linguistically gifted, but his intellectual arrogance was considerable, and unfounded, while even his mastery of Chinese has not stood up to thorough examination. He was throughout his life hermitic, eccentric, evasive, litigious, profligate, and a gross snob; but he was also charmingly gentlemanly and persuasive. His fraudulent successes often owed as much to the ignorance and snobbery of those he duped as they did to his own skills. His Sinological successes owed much to the poor state of Chinese studies in Britain.

Backhouse's entry in the Dictionary of National Biography was the sole biographical note published about him until 1976, and much of the information recounted here was not at all widely known before then. His singular and lasting reputation is not as a Sinologist but as a fraud, fantasist, and forger, and to this fact he is indebted to his elegant biographer, Hugh Trevor-Roper. Backhouse may indeed in his memoirs have been the chronicler of, for example, male brothel life in late-imperial Peking, and there may be many small truths in those manuscripts that fill out the picture of his life, but we know now that not a word he ever said or wrote can be trusted.

Robert Bickers

Sources H. Trevor-Roper, *A hidden life: the enigma of Sir Edmund Backhouse* (1976); repr. as *Hermit of Peking: the hidden life of Sir Edmund Backhouse* (1978) · Hui-min Lo, 'The Ching-shandiary: a clue to its forgery', *East Asian History*, 1 (1991), 98–124 · D. McMullen, "'Glorious veterans", "Sinologistes de chambre", and men of science: reflections on Professor Hugh Trevor-Roper's life of Sir Edmund Backhouse', *New Lugarno Review (Art International)*, 1 (1979), 78–83 · H. A. Giles, 'Autobiography', CUL, Add. MS 8964 · TNA: PRO, FO 228/3434 · DNB · E. T. Backhouse, memoirs, Bodl. Oxf., MSS Eng. misc. 1223–1226

Archives Bodl. Oxf., memoirs | Mitchell L., NSW, G. E. Morrison MSS · University of Toronto, Thomas Fisher Rare Book Library, J. O. P. Bland MSS

Likenesses photograph, c.1919, repro. in Trevor-Roper, *Hermit of Peking* · two photographs (one on deathbed, 1944), Bodl. Oxf.; repro. in Backhouse, memoirs

© Oxford University Press 2004–14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Robert Bickers, 'Backhouse, Sir Edmund Trelawny, second baronet (1873–1944)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004; online edn, Jan 2008

-----  
BACKHOUSE, Sir Edmund Trelawny

2nd Bt cr 1901; FRGS; FRSA

Born 20 Oct. 1873; e s of Sir J. E. Backhouse, 1st Bt, and Florence (d 1902), d of Sir John S. Trelawny, 9th Bt; died 8 Jan. 1944

Member, Standing Council Baronetage; Member Académie Diplomatique Internationale, Paris

SUCCESSION S father, 1918

EDUCATION Winchester (Scholar); Merton College, Oxford (Postmaster)

CAREER Present in siege of Legations at Peking (medal with clasp); Professor at Peking University, 1903; head of school for Chinese Studies at King's College, London, 1913;

presented 27,000 Chinese books and MSS to the Bodleian Library; thanked by special decrees of Convocation of Oxford University, 1913 and 1921

PUBLICATIONS (with J. O. Bland) *China under the Empress Dowager*, 1910; *The Court of Peking*, 1914; an *Anglo-Chinese Dictionary* by Hillier, Barton, and Backhouse; translated

the secret Russo-Chinese agreement of 1901, Anglo-Tibetan treaty of 1904, and many Chinese state-papers for *The Times*; translations of agreements, treaties, and state papers for

British Govt; *A Documentary Course of Chinese for Student Interpreters of the British Legation*, compiled by request of the latter in 1922; *The Encyclical Letter of the Lambeth*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Conference translated into Chinese, 1923; honorary translator to HM Embassy, Peiping, in Japanese; honorary adviser to British Municipal Council's schools for Chinese nationals in Tientsin, N China  
HEIR nephew Maj. John Edmund Backhouse, MC  
CLUB Carlton  
ADDRESS British Embassy Compound, Peking, China  
'BACKHOUSE, Sir Edmund Trelawny', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U222101>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRGS FRSA.
- He was educated at Winchester and Merton College.
- He worked as a Sinologist and alleged Forger.

13-**Roland Charles Backhouse**<sup>97</sup> was born on 15 Dec 1874 and died on 18 Dec 1877 at age 3.

13-**Admiral Oliver Backhouse**<sup>7,97</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1876 and died on 25 Mar 1943 at age 66.

General Notes: Admiral Oliver Backhouse fought in the Somaliland Campaign in 1904, where he was mentioned in despatches. He fought in the First World War. He was Commander of the 2nd Naval Brigade, Antwerp and Dardanelles between 1914 and 1915 when he was mentioned in despatches twice more. He was decorated with the award of Legion of Honour. He was decorated with the award of Croix de Guerre. He was invested as a Companion, Order of the Bath (C.B.) in 1915. He was Commander of the H.M.S. Orion in 1916 during the Battle of Jutland, for which he was again mentioned in despatches. He was decorated with the award of Silver Medal of Italy. He was Commander of the H.M.S. Royal Sovereign in 1920 during the occupation of Constantinople. He was Superintendent of the Sheerness Dockyard between 1923 and 1925. He was Admiral Superintendent of the Devonport Dockyard between 1927 and 1931.

-----  
Born 5 June 1876; 2nd s of late Sir J. E. Backhouse, 1st Bt; m 1920, Margaret Susan, er d of Dyson Perrins, Ardross, Rosshire, and Davenham, Malvern; died 25 March 1943

EDUCATION HMS Britannia

CAREER Lieut 1898; served Somaliland Expedition, present at capture of Illig, 1904 (despatches, medal); Com. 1908; Capt., 1914; Rear-Adm., 1925; Vice-Adm., 1929; Commodore in command of 2nd RN Brigade, 1914; served at siege of Antwerp, 1914 (despatches); Dardanelles Expedition, 1915 (despatches twice, CB, Croix d'Officer Legion of Honour and Croix de Guerre); Commanded HMS Orion at Battle of Jutland (despatches, Italian Silver Medal for Valour); Commanded HMS Royal Sovereign at Allied occupation of Constantinople, 1920; Naval Member of Ordnance Committee, 1920– 23; Captain Superintendent of Sheerness Dockyard, 1923– 25; Admiral Superintendent of Devonport Dockyard, 1927– 31; retired list, 1929; Adm., retired, 1934

CLUB United Service

'BACKHOUSE, Adm. Oliver', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U222103>]

13-**Admiral of the Fleet, Sir Roger Roland Charles Backhouse**<sup>7,24,97</sup> was born on 24 Nov 1878 in The Rookery, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire and died on 15 Jul 1939 in London at age 60.

General Notes: A man so obsessively incapable of delegating to his staff, he once caused his chief of staff to resign. (Daily Tel. Obituary 7/9/99)

Admiral Sir Roger Roland Charles Backhouse was invested as a Companion, Order of St. Michael and St. George (C.M.G.) in 1917. He held the office of Third Sea Lord of the Admiralty between 1928 and 1932. He held the office of Controller of the Navy between 1928 and 1932. He was Vice-Admiral of the First Battle Squadron, Mediterranean Fleet between 1932 and 1934. He was invested as a Knight Commander, Order of the Bath (K.C.B.) in 1933. He gained the rank of Admiral of the Fleet in 1934. He was Commander-in-Chief of the Home Fleet between 1935 and 1938. He was invested as a Knight Grand Cross, Royal Victorian Order (G.C.V.O.) in 1937. He was invested as a Knight Grand Cross, Order of the Bath (G.C.B.) in 1938. He held the office of First and Principal Naval Advisor to H.M. King George VI in 1938. He held the office of First Sea Lord of the Admiralty between 1938 and 1939.

-----  
Backhouse, Sir Roger Roland Charles (1878– 1939), naval officer, was born on 24 November 1878 at The Rookery, Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire, the fourth son (a twin with his brother Miles) of Sir Jonathan Edmund Backhouse, first baronet (1849– 1918), and member of a well-known Quaker banking family, and his wife, Florence (1845– 1902), youngest daughter of Sir John Salusbury Salusbury-Trelawny, ninth baronet, and member of a famous and ancient Cornish family. The sinologist Edmund Trelawny Backhouse and the political activist Harriet Jane Findlay were among his siblings. At fourteen he entered the training ship Britannia at Dartmouth as a naval cadet. After passing out in 1894, he received his commission, and was appointed a midshipman in the battleship Repulse of the channel squadron. In 1895 he was transferred to a small cruiser in the Pacific squadron, HMS Comus. Backhouse remained in the Pacific until returning to Britain in 1898. After being promoted to the rank of sub-lieutenant in March 1898, he gained the maximum five first-class certificates and was promoted

## Descendants of John Pease

---

lieutenant in March 1899. There followed a year's service in the Mediterranean on board the battleship *Revenge*, where he began to make his name as a gunnery expert. He confirmed this early promise by winning the Egerton prize in 1902. After this achievement he was shuttled back and forth between serving on the staff of the gunnery school ship *Excellent* at Portsmouth and as gunnery officer on a number of battleships at sea, including service on board the new *Dreadnought*.

A man of great personal charm and integrity, Backhouse cut a rather imposing figure. Standing at 6 feet 4 inches tall, fit and lean, he was appreciated within the service for his drive, energy, and tenacity. In 1907, aged twenty-nine, with his career advancing successfully in the Royal Navy, Backhouse, popularly known to all as RB, married Dora Louisa, the sixth daughter of John Ritchie Findlay, of Aberlour, Banffshire. This was in every way a successful marriage. Dora proved to be a very supportive partner and they had four daughters and two sons. Backhouse was promoted commander at the end of 1909, and in March 1911 began a period of nearly three and a half years at sea as flag commander to three successive Home Fleet commanders-in-chief: Sir F. C. B. Bridgeman, Sir G. A. Callaghan, and Sir John Jellicoe, in their flagships *Neptune* and *Iron Duke*. Promoted captain at the outbreak of war on 1 September 1914, Backhouse rejoined Admiral Jellicoe's staff and distinguished himself both as the gunnery expert and in compiling battle orders. The future first sea lord recommended that the quality of his work deserved a 'mention in dispatches'.

In November 1915, at the age of thirty-seven, Backhouse took command of the light cruiser *Conquest* and was attached to the Harwich force under Commodore Sir Reginald Yorke Tyrwhitt. It was a hectic time, and Backhouse and his ship were in the thick of a number of naval skirmishes. On 25 April 1916 he was caught up in the bombardment of the Suffolk port of Lowestoft by a force of German battle cruisers. Backhouse, supported by two other light cruisers and sixteen destroyers, was commanded by Tyrwhitt to intervene and draw off the enemy's fire. *Conquest* was hit and set on fire by a number of 12 inch shells, killing twenty-three of the crew and wounding sixteen others. Once the shellfire had ceased, Backhouse left the bridge and instantly took personal charge of the clean-up operation that did much to keep the *Conquest* afloat and enable it to limp back to port. Afterwards he received a commendation from the Board of Admiralty for the speed and effectiveness of his action, which had saved his ship and its company from foundering.

After Admiral Sir David Beatty assumed command of the Grand Fleet in November 1916, Backhouse joined Admiral Sir W. C. Pakenham, the newly appointed commander of the battle-cruiser squadron, as his flag captain and gunnery expert on board the *Lion*. A bout of ill health brought him ashore in the summer of 1918, but he had recovered sufficiently to take up a desk job at the Admiralty before the war ended on 11 November 1918. After the armistice he remained in Whitehall for several years, and was appointed director of naval ordnance in September 1920. He was sent to sea again in January 1923 in command of the battleship *Malaya*. After a twenty-month attachment in the Atlantic Fleet, Backhouse was brought home to attend a series of senior officers' courses at Portsmouth, during which he was promoted rear-admiral at the age of forty-six in April 1925. After achieving flag rank, Backhouse was sent to the *Iron Duke* in May 1926 to exercise command of the 3rd battle squadron of the Atlantic Fleet. A year later he returned home for a well-earned period of rest and recuperation on half pay.

Backhouse was appointed third sea lord and controller of the navy at the Admiralty in November 1928. He remained at his post throughout a crisis-strewn period in which financial and economic problems arose to batter both the Royal Navy and the governments of the day, causing significant 'casualties' on all sides. Promoted vice-admiral in October 1929, Backhouse had fought a long, hard battle with the Treasury mandarins over the Admiralty estimates. It was therefore with a profound sense of relief that he left the tortuous in-fighting of Whitehall to hoist his flag in the *Revenge* and take command in March 1932 of the 1st battle squadron, and become second in command of the Mediterranean Fleet under Admiral Sir Ernle Chatfield and subsequently Admiral Sir W. W. Fisher. Backhouse, who was knighted in 1933, remained in the Mediterranean until May 1934, and was promoted admiral while on station in February 1934, at the age of fifty-five. By this time he had made a name for himself as something of a tireless workaholic and an officer who pushed himself as hard as he drove his staff. Unwilling to accept sloppiness in either thought or deed, he did not suffer fools gladly, and could be quite withering with those who crossed him. Hardened by experience and confident in his own ability, Backhouse lavished immense care on all matters— great and small— that were passed to him for his scrutiny. Unfortunately, this attitude gained him the reputation of a micro-manager who found it almost pathologically difficult to delegate authority to others around him. Although this unflattering description of his working habits was rather exaggerated, it was not a totally erroneous picture of his performance in command, as his next appointment showed.

In August 1935 Backhouse was made the commander-in-chief, Home Fleet, with his flag in the battleship *Nelson*. He took as his chief of staff the 52-year-old Bertram Home Ramsay, an old friend from their days on the *Dreadnought* and a highly opinionated character who had made flag rank earlier in the year. Backhouse and Ramsay both liked their own way, and both relished making decisions and controlling events. They did not work well together. Within two months Backhouse was writing to Chatfield that Ramsay's appointment was not working out in the way that he had hoped, and that unless the younger man was prepared to rein in his own impetuous temperament he would have to go. Unwilling to change and accommodate his chief, Ramsay asked to be relieved of his post in December 1935. Supported by the Admiralty, Backhouse survived the Ramsay episode and prospered. He remained at the helm until April 1938, when it was announced that he would succeed Lord Chatfield as first sea lord and chief of naval staff later in the year. Before he took up his post at Admiralty House in August 1938, he was appointed first and principal aide-de-camp to George VI.

Backhouse could not have taken over as first sea lord at a more ominous time for the British government. Europe appeared to be on the verge of war over the Sudetendeutsch problem. Backhouse and the two other chiefs of staff— Air Chief Marshal Sir Cyril Newall and Lieutenant-General Viscount Gort— all thought the United Kingdom militarily so vulnerable as to require a political solution to the Czech problem; otherwise, the country might be drawn into a war with Germany, and possibly with the other members of the anti-Comintern pact (Italy and Japan) as well. Although Backhouse supported the Munich agreement on pragmatic grounds, his political chief, the cantankerous first lord— Alfred Duff Cooper— reacted angrily by denouncing appeasement and resigning from the government in protest. Duff Cooper's exit in early October allowed Chamberlain to appoint his friend the seventh earl of Stanhope as first lord. A more conciliatory fellow than his predecessor, Stanhope had little real knowledge of naval affairs, and came to rely heavily upon Backhouse's expertise in the few months that they worked together.

As first sea lord, Backhouse demonstrated repeatedly that he was not obsessed with detail and bureaucratic minutiae and that he was prepared to overhaul the administrative machinery of the Admiralty and cast aside some of the Royal Navy's inter-war strategic concepts. Overwhelmed by work during the recent Czech crisis, he was convinced that inefficiency prevailed within the Admiralty's administrative structure. By establishing the Binney committee to look into the organization of the naval staff and make recommendations for change, Backhouse was intent on delegating and decentralizing policy making as much as possible. He also sought to reform British strategic doctrine, which he considered had become hazardous because it still required the main fleet to go to Singapore if war broke out with Japan. As news filtering back from central Europe became gloomier, Backhouse became more

## Descendants of John Pease

adamant in his belief that the Mediterranean and the Middle East region were burgeoning theatres of military and economic importance to the United Kingdom, and that they should not be subordinated to the 'Singapore strategy'. Driven by the need to break the mould in strategic thinking, Backhouse brought in the innovative Vice-Admiral Drax, lodging him temporarily in the Admiralty, with instructions to devise a set of war plans that might leave the Royal Navy less exposed against the worldwide menace posed by the German, Italian, and Japanese fleets. What emerged from Drax's voluntary confinement in the Admiralty was a strategic plan that tossed aside the essential element of the Singapore strategy in favour of concentrating British naval and air power in the Mediterranean, north Africa, and Middle East at the outset of a future war. The aim would be to defeat the Italians, seen as the weakest among the United Kingdom's potential enemies. Even so, both Drax and Backhouse still envisaged a scaled-down version of a Far Eastern commitment— a 'flying squadron' of two capital ships, an aircraft-carrier, a cruiser squadron, and a destroyer flotilla— to deter the Japanese from interfering with or overrunning British possessions in the region. Although he did not live long enough to push these strategic concepts in Whitehall, the plans were consistent with Backhouse's view that the capital ship was still the most potent weapon in a fleet's arsenal. Although somewhat myopic about its vulnerability to aerial bombardment on the high seas, Backhouse was alive to the dangers posed by submarines to all naval craft, and urged his technical staff to design a new type of escort vessel with a strong anti-aircraft armament that would make it suitable for anti-submarine warfare as well as escort and patrol duties.

Hitler's seizure of the rump of Czechoslovakia in mid-March 1939 roughly coincided with the onset of Backhouse's fatal illness. What appeared to be a long and persistent bout of influenza was eventually diagnosed as a brain tumour: a terminal condition which forced him to retire in May and from which he died in London on 15 July 1939, shortly after being promoted admiral of the fleet. His wife survived him.

A man of consummate ability, who was scrupulous and fair and immensely liked by those who knew him well, Backhouse did not remain long enough as first lord to dispel the jaundiced impression— formed by some of his contemporaries at the time and by a host of naval historians subsequently— that he was a weak and indecisive leader who offered his staff little operational guidance. This unflattering assessment of his qualities is both exaggerated and unjust. Backhouse was not half-hearted about anything. An officer who expected no more and no less of his staff than he was prepared to give himself, Backhouse was not given to self-doubt, and was prepared to back his own judgement and not become a mere slave to tradition. Efficiency was his watchword, and this ensured that he could not do everything himself.

Malcolm H. Murfett

Sources M. H. Murfett, ed., *The first sea lords: from Fisher to Mountbatten* (1995) · M. H. Murfett, *Fool-proof relations: the search for Anglo-American naval co-operation during the Chamberlain years, 1937– 1940* (1984) · DNB · first sea lords papers, TNA: PRO, ADM 205 · Board of the Admiralty: minutes and memos, TNA: PRO, ADM 167 · cases of the Admiralty and secretariat, TNA: PRO, ADM 116 · C.I.D. minutes and memos, TNA: PRO, CAB 2 · ad-hoc sub-committees of enquiry: proceedings and memos, TNA: PRO, CAB 16 · C. Barnett, *Engage the enemy more closely: the Royal Navy in the Second World War* (1991) · A. J. Marder, M. Jacobsen, and J. Horsfield, *Old friends, new enemies: the Royal Navy and the imperial Japanese navy*, 2 vols. (1981– 90) · CGPLA Eng. & Wales (1939) · WWW, 1929– 40

Archives CAC Cam., John H. Godfrey MSS · NMM, Chatfield MSS FILM BFINA, news footage

Likenesses W. Stoneman, photograph, 1932, NPG [see illus.] · Bassano, photograph, 1938, NPG

Wealth at death £8266 17s. 5d.: probate, 25 Oct 1939, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Malcolm H. Murfett, 'Backhouse, Sir Roger Roland Charles (1878– 1939)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004; online edn, Jan 2012

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/30514>]

-----  
BACKHOUSE, Admiral of the Fleet Sir Roger Roland Charles

GCB 1938; GCVO 1937; KCB 1933; CB (Civil), 1914; CB (Mil.), 1928; CMG 1917

Born 24 Nov. 1878; 4th s (twin) of late Sir Jonathan E. Backhouse, 1st Bt; m 1907, Dora Louisa, d of the late J. R. Findlay of Aberlour, Banffshire; two s four d ; died 15 July 1939

CAREER Rear-Adm., 1925; Vice-Adm., 1929; Adm. 1934; Adm. of the Fleet, 1939; served European War, 1914– 19 (CB, CMG); Director of Naval Ordnance, 1920– 22; Rear-

Admiral commanding 3rd Battle Squadron, Atlantic Fleet, 1926– 27; Third Sea Lord and Controller of the Navy, 1928– 32; Vice-Admiral commanding First Battle Squadron,

Mediterranean Fleet, 1932– 34; Commander-in-Chief Home Fleet 1935– 38; First and Principal Naval ADC to the King, 1938– 39; First Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Staff, 1938– 39;

retired list, 1939

CLUB United Service

ADDRESS 32 Sloane Gardens, SW1

'BACKHOUSE, Admiral of the Fleet Sir Roger Roland Charles', *Who Was Who*, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U205503>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with GCB GCVO CMG.
- He worked as a First Sea Lord.
- He worked as an Admiral of the Fleet.

Roger married **Dora Louise Findlay**, daughter of **John Ritchie Findlay** and **Susan Leslie**. They had six children: **John Edmund**, **Ruth Dora**, **Barbara Constance**, **Joan Margaret**,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

**Florence, and Richard Miles.**

**14-Maj. Sir John Edmund Backhouse 3rd Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1909 and died on 29 Aug 1944 in Action, Normandy at age 35.

General Notes: BACKHOUSE, Major Sir John Edmund  
3rd Bt cr 1901; MC 1944; RA

Born 30 April 1909; s of Adm. of the Fleet Sir Roger Roland Charles Backhouse, GCB, GCVO, CMG (4th s of 1st Bt), and Dora Louisa, d of John Ritchie Findlay, Aberlour, Banffshire; m 1937, Jean Marie Frances, d of Lt-Col G. R. V. Hume Gore, MC, The Gordon Highlanders; two s three d ; died 29 Aug. 1944

SUCCESSION S uncle, 1944

EDUCATION Harrow; RMA, Woolwich

CAREER 2nd Lt RA, 1929, Lt, 1932, Capt., 1938, Temp. Major, 1939

HEIR s Jonathan Roger, b 1939

CLUB United Service

'BACKHOUSE, Major Sir John Edmund', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U222102>]

John married **Jean Marie Frances Hume-Gore**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Gavin Robert Vernon Hume-Gore**. They had five children: **Jenifer Ann, Jonathan Roger, Oliver Richard, Jane Elizabeth, and Judith Mary.**

**15-Jenifer Ann Backhouse**

Jenifer married **Arthur Wreford Reed**. They had four children: **Catherine Anna, Suzanne Belinda, Dominic Wreford, and Rupert Wreford.**

**16-Catherine Anna Reed**

**16-Suzanne Belinda Reed**

Suzanne married **Guido Lombardo**, son of **Remo Lombardo**. They had two children: **Giacomo Willoughby and Isabella Mariantonietta.**

**17-Giacomo Willoughby Lombardo**

**17-Isabella Mariantonietta Lombardo**

**16-Dominic Wreford Reed**

Dominic married **Yulya Ponomarenko**.

**16-Rupert Wreford Reed**

Rupert married **Katerina Mutic**, daughter of **Rodoljub Mutic**. They had one daughter: **Natalia Jenifer Wreford.**

**17-Natalia Jenifer Wreford Reed**

**15-Sir Jonathan Roger Backhouse 4th Bt.**<sup>7</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1939 and died on 15 Nov 2007 at age 67.

General Notes: BACKHOUSE, Sir Jonathan Roger  
4th Bt cr 1901

Born 30 Dec. 1939; s of Major Sir John Edmund Backhouse, 3rd Bt, MC, and Jean Marie Frances, d of Lieut-Col G. R. V. Hume-Gore, MC, The Gordon Highlanders; m 1997, Sarah Ann, o d of James Stott, Cromer, Norfolk; one s one d ; died 15 Nov. 2007

formerly Managing Director, W. H. Freeman & Co. Ltd, Publishers

SUCCESSION S father, 1944

EDUCATION Oxford

HEIR s Alfred James Stott Backhouse, b 7 April 2002

'BACKHOUSE, Sir Jonathan Roger', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

April 2014 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U6093>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ampleforth. Brasenose College.
- He worked as a Managing director of W. H. Freeman & Company.

Jonathan married **Sarah Ann Stott**, daughter of **James Stott**. They had two children: **Eleanor Jane Stott** and **Alfred James Stott**.

16-**Eleanor Jane Stott Backhouse**

16-**Sir Alfred James Stott Backhouse 5th Bt.**

15-**Oliver Richard Backhouse** was born on 18 Jul 1941 and died on 10 Dec 2004 at age 63.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ampleforth.

Oliver married **Gillian Irene Lincoln**. They had two children: **William** and **Emma**.

16-**William Backhouse**

16-**Emma Backhouse**

15-**Jane Elizabeth Backhouse** was born on 13 May 1943 and died on 17 Mar 1946 at age 2.

15-**Judith Mary Backhouse**

Judith married **Garth Bently Gibson**, son of **Burchell Gibson**.

Judith next married **Filippo Lo Giudice**. They had three children: **Barbara**, **Barbaro**, and **Francesca**.

16-**Barbara Lo Giudice**

16-**Barbaro Lo Giudice**

16-**Francesca Lo Giudice**

14-**Ruth Dora Backhouse**

14-**Barbara Constance Backhouse** died on 1 Oct 1968.

Barbara married **Cmdr. David Charles Kinloch**, son of **Rev. Canon. Michael Ward Kinloch**. They had one son: **Colin William**.

15-**Colin William Kinloch**

Colin married **Valerie Honor Claire Burrowes**, daughter of **Col. Terence Burrowes** and **Denice Ellen Leslie Friend**. They had three children: **Harriet Leslie**, **Rachel Frances**, and **Alastair Terence**.

16-**Harriet Leslie Kinloch**

16-**Rachel Frances Kinloch**

16-**Alastair Terence Kinloch**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Joan Margaret Backhouse

Joan married **Archibald Norman Macpherson**, son of **Lt. Col. Archibald Duncan Macpherson**. They had three children: **Susan Margaret**, **Allan Alastair**, and **Angus John**.

#### 15-Susan Margaret Macpherson

#### 15-Allan Alastair Macpherson

#### 15-Angus John Macpherson

### 14-Florence Backhouse

Florence married **Vice Admiral Sir Hilary Worthington Biggs**, son of **Lt. Col. Charles William Biggs**, on 22 Dec 1934. Hilary was born on 15 Jan 1905 and died on 2 Jan 1976 at age 70. They had four children: **Elizabeth**, **Geoffrey William Roger**, **Michael Richard**, and **Rachel Mary**.

#### 15-Elizabeth Biggs

Elizabeth married **Capt. James Walmsley**, son of **Col. Arthur Wyndham Walmsley**. They had two children: **James Patrick** and **David Christopher**.

#### 16-James Patrick Walmsley

#### 16-David Christopher Walmsley

15-**Vice Admiral Sir Geoffrey William Roger Biggs** was born on 23 Nov 1938 and died on 29 Jun 2002 at age 63.

General Notes: He gained the rank of Lieutenant-Commander in the service of the Royal Navy. He gained the rank of Commander in 1975. He gained the rank of Captain in 1980. He gained the rank of Rear-Admiral in 1990. He gained the rank of Vice-Admiral in 1992. He was invested as a Knight Commander, Order of the Bath (K.C.B.) in 1993. He was military advisor to ICL and DESC between 1995 and 2002

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Charterhouse.

Geoffrey married **Marcia Zoe De Cambourne Leask**, daughter of **Maj. Gen. Henry Lowther Ewart Leask**. They had two children: **William** and **Anthony**.

#### 16-William Biggs

#### 16-Anthony Biggs

Geoffrey next married **Caroline Ann Daly**.

### 15-Michael Richard Biggs

### 15-Rachel Mary Biggs

Rachel married **Captain John Michael Curtis**. They had one daughter: **(No Given Name)**.

#### 16-Curtis

14-**Richard Miles Backhouse** was born on 9 Apr 1911 and died on 23 Sep 1969 at age 58.

Richard married **Angela Mary Haig-Thomas**, daughter of **Peter Haig-Thomas** and **Lady Alexandra Henrietta Alice Agar**.

Richard next married **Edeltraud Margaretha Perz**, daughter of **Dr. Hans Perz**. They had two children: **Louise Maria Theodora** and **Julia Maria Florence**.

### 15-Louise Maria Theodora Backhouse

Louise married **Lt. Col. Jonathan Arthur Francis Howard**, son of **John William Howard** and **Elizabeth Bligh Veasey**. They had three children: **William Richard Michael**,

## Descendants of John Pease

---

**George Jonathan Henry, and Henry John Arthur.**

16-**William Richard Michael Howard**

16-**George Jonathan Henry Howard**

16-**Henry John Arthur Howard**

15-**Julia Maria Florence Backhouse**

Julia married **Paul Cameron Taylor**. They had two children: **Marie-Louise Florence** and **John Maximillian**.

16-**Marie-Louise Florence Taylor**

16-**John Maximillian Taylor**

13-**Lt. Col. Miles Roland Charles Backhouse**<sup>7,97</sup> was born on 24 Nov 1878 and died on 15 May 1962 at age 83.

General Notes: BACKHOUSE, Lt-Col Miles Roland Charles  
DSO 1902 and bar, 1917; TD

Born 24 Nov. 1878; 4th s of late Sir Jonathan Edmund Backhouse, 1st Bt and Florence, d of Sir W. Salusbury-Trelawny, 9th Bt of Trelawne, Cornwall; m 1904, Olive (d 1954), 2nd d of late Geoffrey F. Buxton, CB; three s one d ; died 15 May 1962

Lt-Col TA (retd); formerly Vice-President International Sleeping Car Co.; Director: Brixton Estate Ltd; La Protectrice Insurance Co., Paris

EDUCATION Eton; Trinity Hall, Cambridge

CAREER Served in the 14th Squadron Imperial Yeomanry in South Africa, 1900–02 (wounded, despatches, DSO, Queen's medal three clasps, King's medal two clasps); Hon. Capt. in Army, 1902; European War, 1914–18, Northumberland Hussars, North Somerset Yeomanry, and 8th Battn. Yorkshire Regt (despatches four times, bar to DSO)

CLUBS Travellers'; Travellers' (Paris)

ADDRESS 12 Cheyne Court, Flood Street, SW3

Flaxman 8778

'BACKHOUSE, Lt-Col Miles Roland Charles', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920–2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014 [<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U50430>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO and Bar TD.
- He was educated at Eton.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He resided at St. Trinian's, Richmond, Yorkshire.

Miles married **Olive Elizabeth Emily Buxton**,<sup>7,97</sup> daughter of **Lt. Col. Geoffrey Fowell Buxton** and **Mary Harbord**, on 14 Sep 1904. Olive was born on 3 May 1886 and died on 16 Sep 1954 at age 68. They had four children: **Roger Trelawny**, **Jonathan**, **Una Patricia**, and **Wilfrid Jaspar**.

14-**Maj. Roger Trelawny Backhouse** was born on 5 Sep 1905 and died on 6 Nov 1977 at age 72.

General Notes: He gained the rank of Major in the service of the Royal Rifles of Canada. He was director of Darlington Building Society. He was director of Barclays Bank Darlington. He held the office of High Sheriff of County Durham in 1962

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1962.

Roger married **Beatrice Ada Janet Bond**, daughter of **Capt. Hedleigh St George Bond**, on 22 Apr 1938. Beatrice died on 1 May 2008. They had three children: **Jane Trelawny**, **Avery St George**, and **Elizabeth Este**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Jane Trelawny Backhouse

Jane married **Michael Lake Coghlan**, son of **Kenneth Lake Coghlan**. They had four children: **Jane Louise Lake**, **Henry Trelawny Lake**, **Serena Mary Lake**, and **Benjamin Patrick Lake**.

#### 16-Jane Louise Lake Coghlan

Jane married **Stevan Coldwell**. They had two children: **Amy Elizabeth** and **Mary Beatrice**.

##### 17-Amy Elizabeth Coldwell

##### 17-Mary Beatrice Coldwell

#### 16-Henry Trelawny Lake Coghlan

Henry married **Samantha Jane Gibbs**.

#### 16-Serena Mary Lake Coghlan

Serena married **Thomas Montgomery**. They had three children: **Jack Thomas**, **Phoebe Jane**, and **Alexander Lake**.

##### 17-Jack Thomas Montgomery

##### 17-Phoebe Jane Montgomery

##### 17-Alexander Lake Montgomery

#### 16-Benjamin Patrick Lake Coghlan

### 15-Avery St George Backhouse

Avery married **Colin Frohawk Burrell**, son of **Roy Herbert Adams Burrell** and **Jaqueline Doreen Noel Sidebottom**. They had two children: **Katharine Victoria** and **Oliver Roy St. George**.

#### 16-Katharine Victoria Burrell

Katharine married **Peter John Bowring**. They had one son: **Oscar Peter James**.

##### 17-Oscar Peter James Bowring

Katharine next married **Roderic Mark Robert Lloyd**. They had two children: **Rufus St. George Robert** and **India Avery Clementina**.

##### 17-Rufus St. George Robert Lloyd

##### 17-India Avery Clementina Lloyd

#### 16-Oliver Roy St. George Backhouse

### 15-Elizabeth Este Backhouse

Elizabeth married **Angus Hugh Fraser**, son of **Maj. Hugh Munro Fraser**. They had three children: **Sophie Lavinia**, **Camilla Elizabeth**, and **Emma Caroline**.

#### 16-Sophie Lavinia Fraser

Sophie married **Simon Barber**.

#### 16-Camilla Elizabeth Fraser

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 16-Emma Caroline Fraser

Elizabeth next married **John Benedict Leigh Hoskyns-Abrahall**, son of **Rt. Rev. Anthony Leigh Egerton Hoskyns-Abrahall** and **Margaret Ada Storey**.

14-**Maj. Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>7</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1907 and died on 7 Dec 1993 at age 86.

General Notes: BACKHOUSE, Jonathan

Born 16 March 1907; 2nd s of late Lt-Col Miles Roland Charles Backhouse, DSO, TD, and Olive Backhouse; m 1934, Alice Joan Woodroffe (d 1984); two s one d ; died 7 Dec. 1993 retired

EDUCATION RNC Dartmouth

CAREER Served War of 1939– 45, Royal Artillery. Merchant Bank, 1924– 28; Stock Exchange, 1928– 50; Merchant Bank, 1950– 70

RECREATIONS Shooting, etc

CLUB Royal Thames Yacht

ADDRESS Breewood Hall, Great Horkesley, Colchester, Essex CO6 4BW

Colchester (0206) 271260

'BACKHOUSE, Jonathan', Who Was Who, A & C Black, an imprint of Bloomsbury Publishing plc, 1920– 2014; online edn, Oxford University Press, 2014 ; online edn, April 2014

[<http://www.ukwhoswho.com/view/article/oupww/whowaswho/U170935>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at RNC Dartmouth.
- He worked as a Director of J. Henry Schroder and Company.

Jonathan married **Alice Joan Woodroffe**,<sup>7</sup> daughter of **Brig. Gen. Charles Richard Woodroffe** and **Eleanor Mary Webb**, on 23 Mar 1934. Alice was born on 27 Feb 1910 and died on 16 Jun 1984 at age 74. They had three children: **Joanna**, **David Miles**, and **William**.

### 15-Joanna Backhouse

Joanna married **Jeremy James Norris Wyatt**, son of **Sir Myles Dermot Norris Wyatt**. They had four children: **Sarah**, **Nell Victoria**, **Carina May**, and **Thomas**.

#### 16-Sarah Wyatt

#### 16-Nell Victoria Wyatt

#### 16-Carina May Wyatt

#### 16-Thomas Wyatt

### 15-David Miles Backhouse

David married **Sophia Ann Townsend**, daughter of **Col. Clarence Henry Southgate Townsend**. They had two children: **Cilla Gael** and **Benjamin Johnathan**.

#### 16-Cilla Gael Backhouse

Cilla married **Dickon Wood**.

#### 16-Benjamin Johnathan Backhouse

### 15-William Backhouse

William married **Deborah Jane Hely-Hutchinson**, daughter of **Lt. Col. Hon. David Edward Hely-Hutchinson** and **Barbara Mary Wyld**. They had three children: **Harriet Diana**, **Tessa Louise**, and **Timothy James**.

#### 16-Harriet Diana Backhouse

#### 16-Tessa Louise Backhouse

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Timothy James Backhouse

14-Una Patricia Backhouse

Una married **Lt. Cdr. Douglas Raymond Collins**, son of **Richard Johnson Douglas Collins**. They had five children: **Annabella, Christopher Douglas, Susanna Mary, Belinda Patricia**, and **Benjamin Jasper**.

15-Annabella Collins

Annabella married **James Desmond Buxton**, son of **Maj. Desmond Gurney Buxton**<sup>97,150</sup> and **Rachel Mary Morse**,<sup>150</sup> They had two children: **Jasper Francis** and **Oliver Desmond**.

16-Jasper Francis Buxton

16-Oliver Desmond Buxton

15-Christopher Douglas Collins

Christopher married **Susan Anne Lumb**. They had two children: **Edward Douglas** and **Lorna Patricia**.

16-Edward Douglas Collins

16-Lorna Patricia Collins

15-Susanna Mary Collins

Susanna married **Timothy Bertram Abel-Smith**, son of **Col. Anthony Abel-Smith** and **Olwyn Heywood-Jones**. They had two children: **Lucy** and **Julia**.

16-Lucy Abel-Smith

16-Julia Abel-Smith

15-Belinda Patricia Collins

15-Benjamin Jasper Collins

14-Maj. **Wilfrid Jaspar Backhouse** was born on 28 Jul 1913 and died in 1980 at age 67.

General Notes: Royal Signals

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Rugby.

Wilfrid married **Nancy Catherine Bury**, daughter of **Maj. Lindsay Edward Bury**. They had three children: **Mary, Hannah Margaret**, and **Joseph Lindsay**.

15-Mary Backhouse

Mary married **Angus Bancroft**. They had two children: **Anna Charlotte** and **William Harry**.

16-Anna Charlotte Bancroft

16-William Harry Bancroft

15-Hannah Margaret Backhouse

Hannah married **Robert Braeme Skepper**. They had four children: **Jane Rachel Nancy, Jonathan Henry Alexander, Georgina Alexandra**, and **Poppy Joanna Alice**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-Jane Rachel Nancy Skepper

16-Jonathan Henry Alexander Skepper

16-Georgina Alexandra Skepper was born in 1976 and died in 1996 at age 20.

16-Poppy Joanna Alice Skepper

15-Joseph Lindsay Backhouse

13-Dame Harriet Jane Backhouse<sup>97</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1880 and died on 24 Jul 1954 at age 74.

General Notes: DBE 1929

Harriet married **Sir John Ritchie Findlay 1st Bt. Of Aberlour**,<sup>97</sup> son of **John Ritchie Findlay** and **Susan Leslie**, on 9 Jul 1901. John was born on 13 Jan 1866 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland and died on 13 Apr 1930 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland at age 64. They had four children: **Elizabeth**, **Laetitia Florence**, **John Edmund Ritchie**, and **Roland Lewis**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Proprietore of The Scotsman newspaper.

14-Elizabeth Findlay died in 1958.

Elizabeth married **W/Commander Robert Cecil Talbot Speir**, son of **Guy Thomas Speir** and **Lucy Mary Fletcher**, on 26 Apr 1932. Robert was born on 8 Oct 1904 and died on 2 Jan 1980 at age 75. They had four children: **Susan Mary Matilda**, **Sarah Elizabeth**, **Robert Jonathan Michael**, and **Richard Peter Guy**.

15-Susan Mary Matilda Speir was born on 2 Apr 1933 and died in 1996 at age 63.

15-Sarah Elizabeth Speir

Sarah married **Robin David Taunton Raikes**, son of **Col. David Taunton Raikes**<sup>97</sup> and **Cynthia Birkett Stewart-Brown**. They had three children: **Emma Jane**, **Victoria Caroline**, and **Joanna Elisabeth**.

16-Emma Jane Raikes

16-Victoria Caroline Raikes

16-Joanna Elisabeth Raikes

15-Robert Jonathan Michael Speir

15-Richard Peter Guy Speir

14-Laetitia Florence Findlay died on 5 Jul 1978.

General Notes: Laetitia Florence Findlay held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for Hampshire in 1951. She was invested as a Officer, Order of the British Empire (O.B.E.) in 1958.

Laetitia married **Lt. Col. Sir Hugh Vere Huntly Duff Munro-Lucas-Tooth 1st Bt.**, son of **Maj. Hugh Munro Warrand** and **Beatrice Maud Lucas Lucas-Tooth**, on 10 Sep 1925. Hugh was born on 13 Jan 1903 and died on 18 Nov 1985 at age 82. They had three children: **Laetitia Helen**, **Jennifer Mary**, and **Hugh John**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a MP.

15-Dr. Laetitia Helen Lucas-Tooth

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Laetitia married **Sir Michael Bernard Grenville Oppenheimer 3rd Bt.** They had three children: **Henrietta Laetitia Grenville, Matilda Magdalen Grenville, and Xanthe Jennifer Grenville.**

16-**Henrietta Laetitia Grenville Oppenheimer**

16-**Matilda Magdalen Grenville Oppenheimer**

16-**Xanthe Jennifer Grenville Oppenheimer**

Xanthe married **Hon. Ivo Adam Rex Mosley**, son of **Nicholas Mosley 3rd Baron Ravensdale** and **Rosemary Laura Salmond**. They had four children: **Nathaniel Inigo, Felix Harry, Scipio Louis, and Noah Billy.**

17-**Nathaniel Inigo Mosley**

17-**Felix Harry Mosley**

17-**Scipio Louis Mosley**

17-**Noah Billy Mosley**

15-**Jennifer Mary Lucas-Tooth**

Jennifer married **Maj. John Desmond Henderson**, son of **John Kenneth Henderson**. They had three children: **Patricia Catherine, John Richard, and Alexander.**

16-**Patricia Catherine Henderson**

16-**John Richard Henderson**

16-**Alexander Henderson**

15-**Sir Hugh John Lucas-Tooth 2nd Bt.**

Hugh married **Hon. Caroline Poole**, daughter of **Oliver Brian Sanderson Poole 1st Baron Poole** and **Betty Margaret Gilkison**. They had three children: **Caroline Maria, Lucinda Kate, and Belinda Alice.**

16-**Caroline Maria Lucas-Tooth**

Caroline married **William John Hibbert**, son of **Sir Reginald Alfred Hibbert** and **Ann Pugh**. They had two children: **Cosima Mary and Clover Frances.**

17-**Cosima Mary Hibbert**

17-**Clover Frances Hibbert**

16-**Lucinda Kate Lucas-Tooth**

Lucinda married **David Mark Ackroyd**. They had three children: **Frederick William, Nancy Caroline, and Beatrice Alice Violet.**

17-**Frederick William Ackroyd**

17-**Nancy Caroline Ackroyd**

17-**Beatrice Alice Violet Ackroyd**

16-**Belinda Alice Lucas-Tooth**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Belinda married **Aubrey Duarte Simpson-Orlebar**, son of **Sir Michael Keith Orlebar Simpson-Orlebar**.

Belinda next married **Anthony Ross Dworkin**, son of **Prof. Ronald Dworkin**. They had one son: **Raphael Alexander**.

### 17-Raphael Alexander Dworkin

14-**Sir John Edmund Ritchie Findlay 2nd Bt Of Aberlour** was born on 14 Jun 1902 and died on 6 Sep 1962 in Bermuda, West Indies at age 60.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRSE.
- He worked as a Proprietor of The Scotsman newspaper.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Banffshire in 1935-1945.

John married **Margaret Jean Graham**. They had two children: **Moira Juliet** and **Gillian**.

### 15-Moira Juliet Findlay

Moira married **Ovens**.

15-**Gillian Findlay** was born in 1930 and died on 26 Jun 2020 at age 90.

Gillian married **Maj. Gen. John Myles (Robin) Brockbank**, son of **Col. John Graham Brockbank** and **Eirene Marguerite Robinson**. They had four children: **Henry John Findlay**, **Harriet Jane**, **Myles Robin**, and **Anthony Lionel**.

### 16-Henry John Findlay Brockbank

Henry married **Serena Macdonald-Buchanan**, daughter of **Capt. John Macdonald-Buchanan** and **Lady Rose Fane**.

### 16-Harriet Jane Brockbank

Harriet married **Michael Robert McCalmont**. They had two children: **(No Given Name)** and **(No Given Name)**.

### 17-McCalmont

### 17-McCalmont

### 16-Myles Robin Brockbank

### 16-Anthony Lionel Brockbank

Anthony married **Caroline Sarah Walford**, daughter of **Capt. Simon Hugh Walford** and **Hon. Angela Mary Bellew**. They had two children: **Eleanor Harriet** and **Rosanna Lucy**.

### 17-Eleanor Harriet Brockbank

### 17-Rosanna Lucy Brockbank

14-**Lt. Col. Sir Roland Lewis Findlay 3rd Bt. Of Aberlour** was born on 14 Jul 1903 and died on 28 Jul 1979 at age 76.

Roland married **Barbara Joan Garrard**, daughter of **Maj. Harry Sebastian Garrard** and **May Cazenove**. They had one daughter: **Jane Barbara**.

15-**Jane Barbara Findlay** was born on 25 Sep 1928 and died on 1 Sep 2009 at age 80.

Jane married **David Anthony Thomas Fane 15th Earl of Westmorland**, son of **Vere Anthony Francis St. Clair Fane 14th Earl of Westmorland** and **Hon. Diana Lister**, on 20 Jun 1950. David was born on 31 Mar 1924 and died on 8 Sep 1993 at age 69. They had three children: **Anthony David Francis Henry**, **Harry St. Clair**, and **Camilla Diana**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chairman of Sothebys.

### 16-Anthony David Francis Henry Fane 16th Earl of Westmorland

Anthony married **Caroline Eldred Hughes**, daughter of **Keon Eldred Hughes** and **Harriet Sidney Fuller**. They had one daughter: **Daisy Caroline**.

### 17-Lady Daisy Caroline Fane

### 16-Hon. Harry St. Clair Fane

Harry married **Tessa Forsyth-Forrest**, daughter of **Capt. Michael Philip Forsyth-Forrest** and **Robina Jill Grosvenor**. They had two children: **Sophie Jane** and **Sam Michael David**.

### 17-Sophie Jane Fane

### 17-Sam Michael David Fane

### 16-Lady Camilla Diana Fane

Camilla married **Howard J. Hipwood**. They had two children: **Roasanna Charlotte** and **Sebastian John**.

### 17-Roasanna Charlotte Hipwood

### 17-Sebastian John Hipwood

Roland next married **Marjory Mary Biddulph**, daughter of **Hon. Claud William Biddulph** and **Margaret Howard**, on 28 Oct 1964. Marjory was born on 8 Jan 1915 and died on 8 Jun 1995 at age 80.

12-Sarah Juliet Backhouse<sup>97</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1852 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire, died on 15 Jan 1880 at age 27, and was buried on 23 Jan 1880 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire.

General Notes: **12 Sept 1876, Tues:** Julie Backhouse wedding day. To Darlington 7.45 train, a beautiful morning. Drove my team to Middleton Church - all were assembled - Mr Motram, Pim's friend married them, Evans & two others aiding. The day went off well. The Pims [*Pyms*] seem a ----- lot[sic], a large tent held the breakfast about 190 - large glass house the dinner party of about 55 in the evening - Bridesmaids were Jennie Fox & Millie Backhouse, Miss Paulet, Miss Gilpin Brown, Miss Ellian, Miss Rogers of Penrose, Effie, Miss Ross. A little Miss Pym, a plain lot, their big hats not helping matters; left Middleton about 11.40, had some difficulty in getting along, one of my horses going stupid, arrived at Southend 12.40.

**19 Jan 1880, Mon:** At home, Alfred off to Gainford to see a horse for his pony chaise & wife. He telegraphed me of the death of Julie Pym (Backhouse), this will be a terrible blow to Edmund & Juliet and her poor husband.

**23 Jan 1880, Fri:** To Darlington, and after a little time in the office, on to Middleton Tyas Church to bury poor Julie, the arrangements were nicely made, a very neat vaulted grave, the coffin covered over with flowers, wreaths &c; poor Pym wonderfully quiet, Edmund & he were pictures of quiet grief, there was much sympathy felt for them all. We lunched at Middleton Lodge and then returned to Hutton, Gurney Fox & George Croker returned with Albert & myself - a quiet evening.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Sarah married **Horatio Noble Pym**,<sup>32,97</sup> son of **Rev. William Wollaston Pym** and **Edith Elizabeth Noble**, on 12 Sep 1876 in St. George's Church, Middleton St. George, County Durham. Horatio was born on 2 Jul 1844 in Willian, Herts., died on 5 May 1896 in Sevenoaks, Kent at age 51, and was buried 8th May 1896 in Landridge Church, Kent. They had three children: **Julian Tindale**, **Charles Evelyn**, and **Juliet Sylvia**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in 100 Harley Street, London.

General Notes: Solicitor. Lived "Foxwold" at Brasted near Sevenoaks in Kent. The Times Obituary states that "Himself a man of great cultivation and taste, he held in affection the great masters of English literature, reverencing in particular Charles Dickens and all that pertained to him . . . Mr. Pym's death took place with a painful suddenness owing to an affection of the heart induced by Russian influenza."

-----  
**8 May 1896, Fri:** Worked at my letters, rode with Lottie and Claudia, a fine day but cold wind. Left Charing Cross at 2 15 for Sevenoaks to attend the funeral of poor Horace Pym who died somewhat suddenly on Tuesday night (*5th*); from Sevenoaks we drove about 3 miles to Landridge Church, a pretty place in Kent. The Vicar Mr Parry asked us to come in to tea after the

## Descendants of John Pease

---

funeral. We waited some time Evelyn Pim, his son Guy Pym his brother Edmund and Ted Backhouse, Gurney & Henry Fox were amongst those I knew. The flowers were beautiful, the service and the occasion are always touching. I came back to Town with Edmund & Ted and H. Pym's half-brother. To the House, I heard that *Joseph* Chamberlain had made a clever speech but did not commit himself to any opinion on *Cecil* Rhodes position, he stated the history; when I got there, George Wyndham was speaking justifying the Jameson raid. *The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Principal of Tathams & Pym, 3 Fredericks Place, Old Jewry, London.

13-**Julian Tindale Pym** was born in 1877 in Harley Street, London and died in 1898 in Sevenoaks, Kent at age 21.

13-**Maj. Sir Charles Evelyn Pym** was born on 11 Jan 1879 in Harley St. London, died in 1971 at age 92, and was buried in St. Mary's churchyard, Sundridge, Kent.

General Notes: He fought in the Boer War between 1901 and 1902. He gained the rank of Captain in the service of the 5th Lancers. He held the office of Justice of the Peace (J.P.) for Kent in 1913. He fought in the First World War, where he was mentioned in despatches twice. He gained the rank of Major in the service of the Suffolk Yeomanry. He was invested as a Officer, Order of the British Empire (O.B.E.) in 1919. He held the office of Vice-Chairman of the Kent County Council between 1936 and 1949. He held the office of Deputy Lieutenant (D.L.) of Kent in 1938. He was invested as a Commander, Order of the British Empire (C.B.E.) in 1939. He held the office of Chairman of the Kent County Council between 1949 and 1952. He was invested as a Companion, Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem (C.St.J.). He was invested as a Knight in 1959.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton. Magdalen College.

Charles married **Violet Catherine Lubbock**, daughter of **Frederic Lubbock** and **Catherine Gurney**, on 7 Jun 1905 in Chelsea, London. Violet was born in 1881 in London, died on 21 Jan 1927 at age 46, and was buried in St. Mary's churchyard, Sundridge, Kent. They had four children: **John, Roland, Mary Elizabeth**, and **Martin Jeremy**.

14-**Lt. Col. John Pym** was born on 12 May 1908 and died on 22 Nov 1993 at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at FRIBA.
- He worked as an Eton. Trinity College.

John married **Diana Gough**, daughter of **Brig. Gen. Sir John Edmund Gough VC**, on 17 Dec 1930. They had three children: **Jill, Carol**, and **John Nicholas**.

15-**Jill Pym**

Jill married **Prof. Sir Charles Antony Richard Hoare**, son of **Henry Samuel Malortie Hoare** and **Marjorie Francis Villiers**. They had three children: **Thomas, Matthew**, and **Joanna**.

16-**Thomas Hoare**

16-**Matthew Hoare** was born in 1967 and died in 1981 at age 14.

16-**Joanna Hoare**

15-**Carol Pym**

Carol married **Edwin St. Clair Taylor**, son of **Frederick John Taylor**. They had two children: **Alexis Paul** and **Chloe Emma**.

16-**Alexis Paul Taylor**

Alexis married **Andrea Bottomley**. They had two children: **Innes Primrose** and **Freya May**.

17-**Innes Primrose Taylor**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

17-**Freya May Taylor**

16-**Chloe Emma Taylor**

Chloe married someone. She had two children: **Lily Grace** and **Fern Maude**.

17-**Lily Grace Taylor**

17-**Fern Maude Taylor**

15-**John Nicholas Pym**

John married **Hope Brook Auerbach**, daughter of **Prof. John Joseph Auerbach**. They had three children: **Celia Evans**, **William**, and **Martha Elizabeth**.

16-**Celia Evans Pym**

16-**William Pym**

16-**Martha Elizabeth Pym**

14-**Roland Pym**

14-**Mary Elizabeth Pym** was born on 8 Oct 1914 and died on 17 May 2002 at age 87.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Downe House School.

Mary married **Henry Patrick Cobb**.

14-**Martin Jeremy Pym** was born on 23 May 1919 and died on 14 Nov 1981 at age 62.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton. Trinity College.
- He worked as a Managing Director of Hambros Bank.

Martin married **Jean Maxwell**, daughter of **Maj. Douglas Duff Maxwell**. They had three children: **Simon Charles**, **Richard Anthony**, and **Daphne Lucinda**.

15-**Simon Charles Pym**

Simon married **Deborah Lake**.

15-**Richard Anthony Pym**

Richard married **Lindsay Hancock**.

15-**Daphne Lucinda Pym**

Daphne married **Robert Trinder**.

13-**Juliet Sylvia Pym** was born in 1880 and died in 1880.

12-**Charles Hubert Backhouse**<sup>97</sup> was born on 22 Sep 1856 and died on 11 Nov 1924 in Trevone, Wood Lane, Falmouth at age 68.

General Notes: **Sun 29 Aug 1880** – Lizzie Leatham engaged to one Leonard Pelly – Charlie Backhouse to his governess at Middleton Lodge, Miss Ritchie.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank Director in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Trevone, Wood Lane, Falmouth.

Charles married **Maude Constance Ritchie**,<sup>97</sup> daughter of **Henry Ritchie** and **Indiana Frances**, on 25 Nov 1880 in Mawnan, Cornwall. Maude was born on 4 Feb 1855 in Kensington and died on 5 Apr 1931 in Falmouth, Cornwall at age 76. They had four children: **Juliet Maude**, **Hubert Edmund "Tommie," Charles Llewellyn**, and **Indiana Richenda**.

13-**Juliet Maude Backhouse**<sup>77</sup> was born on 18 Oct 1881 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 1911 in Lanlivery, Cornwall.

13-**Capt. Hubert Edmund "Tommie" Backhouse** was born on 4 Jan 1883 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire, died on 15 Oct 1916 in The Somme. Killed in action at age 33, and was buried in Named on theThiepval Memorial.

General Notes: **Backhouse, Hubert Edmund** Born Jan. 4, 1883, at Norton, Co. Durham. Son of Charles Hubert Backhouse. School, Wellington College. Admitted as pensioner at Trinity, June 25, 1901. BA 1904. Captain, Sherwood Foresters (Notts. and Derby Regiment), attached to 2nd Bn. Killed in action Oct. 15, 1916. Commemorated at Thiepval Memorial, Somme, France.

*Trinity College Cambridge Chapel. Roll of Honour WWI.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Wellington College.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge in 1901-1904.
- He worked as an Officer of the Sherwood Foresters (Notts and Derby Regiment).

13-**Capt. Charles Llewellyn Backhouse RN** was born on 2 Apr 1884 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire and died on 25 May 1953 in London at age 69.

General Notes: 15.01.1899

commissioned

03.05.1918

-

(01.1919)

HMS Attentive 2 (for duty at Dunkirk as Gunnery Officer)

04.11.1939

-

(08.1943)

HMS Afrikander (RN base, Simonstown, South Africa)

(08.1942)

-

(08.1943)

F.O.G.O., South Africa

(10.1943)

-

(12.1943)

no appointment listed

23.03.1944

-

(07.1945)

## Descendants of John Pease

---

HMS Calliope (RN base, Tyne)

13-**Indiana Richenda Backhouse** was born on 10 Jul 1886 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire and died in 1980 in Wantage, Oxfordshire at age 94.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with MBE.
- She worked as a Commandant, Lydney Auxiliary Hospital in 1919 in Lydney, Gloucestershire.

Indiana married **Hubert Walter H. Ainsworth** in 1927 in Falmouth, Cornwall. Hubert was born in 1885 in Lincoln, Lincolnshire and died in 1958 at age 73.

Marriage Notes: 3rd Quarter

12-**Millicent Evelyn Backhouse**<sup>18,97,142</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1862.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Trebah, Falmouth, Cornwall.

Millicent married **William Frederick Charles Rogers**,<sup>18</sup> son of **Reginald Rogers**<sup>18</sup> and **Mary Frances Nankivell**,<sup>18</sup> on 19 Nov 1896 in Mawnan, Cornwall. William was born on 30 Apr 1861 in Mawnan, Cornwall and was christened on 9 Jun 1861 in Mawnan, Cornwall. They had two children: **Juliet Evelyn Mary** and **Wilfred Edmund**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Carwinion, Mawnan, Cornwall.

13-**Juliet Evelyn Mary Rogers**<sup>18</sup> was born on 6 Jun 1898 in Constantine, Falmouth, Cornwall.

Juliet married **Leonard Charles Lewis**.

13-**Lt. Col. Wilfred Edmund Rogers** was born in 1900 in Constantine, Falmouth, Cornwall and died on 8 Jul 1970 in Cornwall at age 70.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Barnes Cottage, Mawnan Smith, Falmouth, Cornwall.

Wilfred married **Elizabeth Susan Kidd**, daughter of **Capt. Henry Kidd** and **Lady Mary Kerr**. Elizabeth was born in 1907 in London.

10-**William Backhouse**<sup>9,16,31,32,48,79,194</sup> was born on 17 Nov 1779 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 9 Jun 1844 in Skinnergate Meeting House Darlington, County Durham at age 64, and was buried on 14 Jun 1844 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: 15 Feb 1775 is another date of birth I have but I cannot recall the source- Note by Charles E G Pease ---

**Sixth Month 12th.** - Heard of the sudden decease of William Backhouse, which took place in meeting at Darlington last First-day evening. He had risen to address the meeting ; but, before he had uttered a word, he fell back into Edward Pease's arms and expired ! He was about to proceed to Norway on a religious visit to the few who profess the principles of Friends there, little expecting that his last journey was so near. In reflecting on this, I have remembered how it was with Abraham, when called upon to sacrifice his darling child, when every preparation had been made, the will was accepted ; and I trust this dear friend has been thus taken while engaged in his great Master's work on earth, to unite with the just of all generations in the same blessed service in the courts above, where his spirit will be free from those conflicts and temptations inseparable from this state of probation. Does not this event again proclaim the language, - "Be ye also ready ; for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of Man cometh ?" Sixth Month 25th, - I heard to-day of the wreck of the Manchester steam packet, at the mouth of the Elbe ; the vessel in which the late William Backhouse was to have gone to Norway. Truly the ways of the Most High are past finding out ! He doeth all things well ! *Memoir of John Sharp - Samuel Hare --*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Minister.
- He worked as a Botanist.

William married **Mary Dixon**,<sup>16,31,32,79</sup> daughter of **John Dixon**<sup>15,16,28,32</sup> and **Elizabeth Graham**,<sup>15,16</sup> on 26 Mar 1806. Mary was born on 14 Nov 1783 in Cockfield, Bishop

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Auckland, County Durham, died on 22 Mar 1874 in Chapeltown, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 90, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had eight children: **William, Frederick, Elizabeth, Maria, Jane, Jonathan, Charles John,** and **James**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1796 in York, Yorkshire.

11-**William Backhouse**<sup>15,32,53,142,143,247</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1807 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 3 Apr 1869 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 62, and was buried on 8 Apr 1869 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: First Chairman of the Darlington Board of Health. Of St. John's, Walsingham and of Darlington.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Barrister-at-Law of Middle Temple 1839.
- He had a residence in St. John's Walsingham, Darlington.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for Leeds in 1841-1847.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

William married **Amelia Fryer**,<sup>32,53</sup> daughter of **Joseph Fryer**<sup>16,27,32,53,58,83,139,194,265</sup> and **Ann Jowitt**,<sup>16,27,32,53,83,194,265</sup> on 13 Mar 1833. Amelia was born in 1809 in Toothill Grove, Rastrick, Brighouse, Yorkshire and died on 27 Jan 1837 at age 28. They had two children: **(No Given Name)** and **(No Given Name)**.

General Notes: Died presumably as a consequence of having given birth to twin children.

12-**Backhouse** was born in 1833 in Died in Infancy.

12-**Backhouse** was born in 1833.

12-**William Aldam Backhouse**<sup>32,66</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1846 and died on 27 Feb 1919 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 72.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Wolsingham, County Durham.

12-**Charles James Backhouse**<sup>32,171</sup> was born on 4 Jan 1848 and died on 30 Sep 1915 in St. John's, Walsingham, County Durham at age 67.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He had a residence in St. John's, Walsingham, County Durham.

12-**Henry Backhouse**<sup>15,32,282,333,350</sup> was born on 29 Jun 1849 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jun 1936 in Cavendish Nursing Home, Bournemouth, Dorset (7 Jun 1926 also given) at age 86.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at The Red House in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Bournemouth, Dorset.

13-**Capt. John William Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Mar 1886 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Feb 1916 in France at age 29, and was buried in Hebuterne Military Cemetery , Pas de Calais, France.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: Buried Plot I. A. 9

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Soldier with the Oxford & Buckinghamshire Light Infantry.

13-**Rowland Henry Backhouse**<sup>32,282</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1887, died on 14 Jul 1890 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

13-**Katharine Mary Backhouse**<sup>15</sup> was born on 5 May 1895 in Darlington, County Durham.

14-**Anne Rachel Blanford**

14-**Janet Mary Blanford**

15-**Alan Richard Milstead**

16-**Robert Alan Duncan Milstead**

16-**Dian Richard Philip Milstead**

16-**Lauren Gillian Polson Milstead**

15-**Una Jane Milstead**

16-**Michelle Janet Una Dunford**

16-**Emily Louise Helen Dunford**

17-**Darcy Baker**

14-**David Thomas Blanford**

15-**Jeremy Hay Blanford**

15-**Susan Mary Blanford**

15-**Christopher William Backhouse Blanford**

14-**Lieut. Col. Alan Henry Blanford** was born in 1927 in Ashby de la Zouche, Leicestershire and died in 1977 in Crete, Greece at age 50.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers.

12-**Sarah Aldam Backhouse**<sup>15,32,143</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1851, died on 27 Sep 1931 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire at age 79, and was buried in FBG Cirencester.

12-**Robert Ormston Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1854 and died in 1940 at age 86.

General Notes: 1886 moved to Sutton Court, Sutton St. Nicholas, Hereford. Mrs. R. O. Backhouse (1857-1921) achieved national fame, being awarded the Royal Horticultural Society's Barr Cup in 1916. In 1923 Robert astounded the horticultural world with the first pink-cupped, white perianthed daffodil which he named 'Mrs. R. O. Backhouse'.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Horticulturalist.

13-**William Ormston Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Feb 1885 and died in 1962 at age 77.

General Notes: He worked for a period of five years at the Cambridge Plant Breeding Station and the John Innes Institute, but left Britain to become a geneticist for the Argentine Government. He established a number of wheat-breeding stations in Argentina, then moved to Patagonia, where he reared pigs, grew apples and other fruits and started intensive honey production. W. O. Backhouse obtained narcissi from his parents, and in South America continued the family tradition set by his grandfather. He specialised in red-trumpeted daffodils, and on his return to England and Sutton Court in 1945, continued to develop these varieties.

11-**Frederick Backhouse**<sup>31,32,130,199</sup> was born on 29 Apr 1808 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 16 Apr 1845 in Darlington, County Durham at age 36, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: **Wed., April 16th 1845.** My cousin Frederick Backhouse departed this life early this morning ; leaving a widow, one son and one daughter an affectionateness of disposition marked his character, as a Friend steady to our principles, uprightness and integrity marked his transactions. His residence was at Stockton, his departure . . . was at the house of his mother, my near and dear neighbour. How those whose nativity is well remembered by me are called hence before me. . . . *The Diaries of Edward Pease*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker.
- He had a residence in Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

Frederick married **Eliza Fossick**,<sup>31,32</sup> daughter of **Samuel Fossick**<sup>16,31,32,186</sup> and **Ann Lucas**,<sup>16,31,186</sup> on 5 Sep 1833 in FMH Wandsworth. Eliza was born on 12 Jun 1808 in London. They had three children: **Frederick William**, **Ann Eliza**, and **James**.

12-**Frederick William Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1834 in Wandsworth and died on 15 Apr 1904 at age 69.

General Notes: Of Bexhill, Hastings and of London.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stockbroker.

Frederick married **Emily Ellen Stedman**, daughter of **Rev. Paul M. Stedman**.

12-**Ann Eliza Backhouse**<sup>23,31,32,61,189,365</sup> was born on 20 Jan 1836 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham, died on 27 Dec 1886 in Potto Hall, Northallerton. (28th given in Register 27th in AM) at age 50, and was buried on 31 Dec 1886 in FBG Ayton.

Ann married **Joseph Richardson**,<sup>23,31,32,61,131,189,308,365</sup> son of **Caleb Richardson**<sup>23,84,186,282</sup> and **Mary Driver**,<sup>23,186,282</sup> on 18 Dec 1856 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham. Joseph was born on 15 Jan 1830 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 25 Sep 1902 in Potto Hall, Northallerton, Yorkshire at age 72, and was buried on 27 Sep 1902 in FBG Ayton. They had seven children: **Annie Backhouse**, **Frederick Backhouse**, **Frances Mary**, **Amy Louisa**, **Edith**, **Marion Josephine**, and **Edwin Backhouse**.

General Notes: JP DL MP. Of Potto Hall, Northallerton. JP NR Yorks, JP and DL Co. Durham. Sheriff 1886

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1841-1844 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Ironmaster & Shipbuilder, Richardson, Duck & Co. In Stockton on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as an Alderman of Stockton Town Council in Stockton on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1886.
- He was a Quaker.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for South East Durham in 1892-1895.
- He worked as a Member of Parliament for South East Durham in 1898-1900.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Annie Backhouse Richardson**<sup>15,31,32</sup> was born on 16 Nov 1860 in Norton, Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

Annie married **Alfred Edward Kitching**,<sup>15,31,32</sup> son of **Alfred Kitching**<sup>15,16,31,70,330</sup> and **Mary I'Anson Cudworth**,<sup>15,31,70</sup> on 24 Apr 1884 in Darlington, County Durham. Alfred was born on 20 Oct 1858 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Oct 1938 in Ayton Firs, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 79, and was buried on 4 Oct 1938. They had two children: **Harold Edward** and **Amy Maud**.

Marriage Notes: Also given as Stockton on Tees

General Notes: Fri 21 Nov 1924 - .... Betty & I lunched at A.E. Kitching's at The Firs & met Scott Robertson - an old Grove House School contemporary though I had not seen him since 1876 i.e. for 48 years - he was quite recognisable though grey haired & moustached - it was very pleasant talking over times very different to these.  
Sun 2 Oct 1938 - ..... A. Edward Kitching died yesterday - I did not think I shd out-live him - he would have been 80 tomorrow - Ingram has just got home from America - he and Rachel here for tea - very nice to see them..... - *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt*.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with JP DL.
- He worked as an Ironmaster.
- He had a residence in Ayton Firs, Great Ayton, Yorkshire.

14-**Lt. Col. Harold Edward Kitching**<sup>24,32</sup> was born on 31 Aug 1885 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 18 Aug 1980 in Ayton Firs, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 94.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MBE.
- He had a residence in Elmwood, Hartburn, Stockton On Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as an Olympic Bronze medallist for rowing in 1908.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1941.

Harold married **Dora Josephine E. Pegler**, daughter of **Francis "Frank" Pegler** and **Eleanor Agnes Darbyshire**, in 1916 in East Retford, Nottinghamshire. Dora was born in 1892 in East Retford, Nottinghamshire and died in 1977 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 85. They had one daughter: **Anne Evelyn**.

15-**Anne Evelyn Kitching**<sup>24</sup> was born in 1921 and died on 13 Nov 2012 at age 91.

Anne married **Lt. Col. J. Malcolm Harrison**. They had three children: **Clare**, **Richard**, and **Christina**.

16-**Clare Harrison**

16-**Richard Harrison**

16-**Christina Harrison**

Anne next married **Edmund Leopold de Rothschild**,<sup>24</sup> son of **Lionel Nathan de Rothschild**<sup>24</sup> and **Marie Louise Eugénie Beer**, on 26 Apr 1982. Edmund was born on 2 Jan 1916 in 46 Park Street, Mayfair, London, died on 17 Jan 2009 in Inchmery House, Exbury, Hampshire at age 93, and was buried on 23 Jan 2009 in St. Katherine's churchyard, Exbury, Hampshire.

General Notes: Rothschild, Edmund Leopold de (1916– 2009), merchant banker and horticulturist, was born at 46 Park Street, Mayfair, London, on 2 January 1916, the elder son and second of the four children of Lionel Nathan de Rothschild (1882– 1942), partner of NM Rothschild & Sons, the family's bank, and Conservative MP for Aylesbury, and his wife, Marie Louise Eugénie (1892– 1975), daughter of Edmond Beer, of Paris. Eddy, as he was known from childhood, grew up at Exbury in Hampshire. After education at Harrow School and Trinity College, Cambridge, he was sent on a world tour, from October 1937 to May 1939, with a budget of £2000. He went big-game hunting in Africa, rode horseback over the Andes, and visited New Zealand, Australia, French Indochina, Burma, India, and Afghanistan. In the course of this odyssey he was received by many notable figures of the day, among them General Jan Smuts, the viceroy of India, and Mahatma Gandhi.

De Rothschild joined NM Rothschild, at New Court in the City, in June 1939, though he did not work on banking matters but in support of efforts to aid the relief of Jewish refugees from Hitler's regime. As a territorial officer in the Buckinghamshire yeomanry he began his war service in the Royal Artillery when the Second World War broke out in September. He went to France with the British expeditionary force in 1940 and later took part in the north African and Italian campaigns. Some of the fiercest action he saw was during the

## Descendants of John Pease

---

battles of Monte Cassino, where he was wounded. He ended the war in the rank of major. He was by then battery commander of 604, or P, battery, one of the three batteries of 200 (Jewish) field regiment, Royal Artillery, which was a component of the Jewish infantry brigade group. The latter had been formed in 1944 and de Rothschild's decision to join it that year was welcomed by the chief rabbi in London, Dr Joseph Hertz, as an encouragement to Jews everywhere.

In 1946 de Rothschild returned to work at NM Rothschild, of which his uncle Anthony was by then sole partner. Although not strongly inclined to pursue a career in banking Eddy de Rothschild was the only candidate both old enough and willing to join the partnership, which at that time was open only to male Rothschilds, and he felt a sense of duty to his uncle and the family. He became a partner on 1 January 1947. On 22 June 1948 he married, at the New West End Synagogue in London, Elizabeth Edith Lentner (1923–1980), the English-educated daughter of Marcell Lentner, a Jewish businessman in pre-war Vienna. They were to have four children, two boys and two girls.

De Rothschild became senior partner of NM Rothschild in 1960, a few months before his uncle Anthony's death, and in that year the bank partnership was opened to non-Rothschilds, starting with David Colville, brother of John Colville, Winston Churchill's former private secretary. The achievement of which de Rothschild was proudest as a banker was the financing, led by NM Rothschild, of the Churchill Falls hydroelectric project in Newfoundland, which, when construction work began in the 1960s, was thought to be the largest venture ever financed entirely by private enterprise. In the years after the signing of the peace treaty between the allies and Japan in 1951 de Rothschild also did much, at Churchill's behest, to help Japanese banks and security houses forge new links with the City of London. When, in 1970, NM Rothschild became the last London accepting house to relinquish its partnership status de Rothschild became the bank's chairman. He retired in 1975, but remained a director and retained an office at New Court.

After the war de Rothschild began the long process of restoring and replanting the 250-acre woodland garden at Exbury, renowned for its rhododendrons, which his father had created and which during the war, and the occupation of Exbury House by the Admiralty from 1942, had been much neglected. He resumed, on a more modest scale, his father's routine of rhododendron hybridization, and achieved many award-winning results. He also produced numerous new azalea crosses of distinction. With the Admiralty's departure from Exbury in 1955 he opened Exbury Gardens to the public. He did not, however, move back into Exbury House until 1989, preferring to reside nearby at Inchmery House, on the Solent shore, where he had spent his earliest years.

Eddy de Rothschild was an energetic, optimistic, benign, and generous man who was reluctant to say a bad word of anyone. He was a benevolent employer and a stalwart of charitable causes, especially those concerned with the welfare of ex-servicemen and women. He was for many years treasurer then vice-president of the Council of Christians and Jews. He published two books: *Window on the World* (1949), an account of his pre-war world tour, and *A Gilt-Edged Life* (1998), an autobiography. All his life he was a keen fly-fisherman and bridge player. Following his wife's death in 1980 he married secondly, on 26 April 1982, Anne Evelyn Harrison (b. 1921), daughter of Lieutenant-Colonel Harold Edward Kitching, and widow of J. Malcolm Harrison. He was appointed CBE in 1997, and in 2005 received the Royal Horticultural Society's highest award, the Victoria medal of honour. Japan honoured him with the Order of the Sacred Treasure, first class, in 1973, and he received honorary degrees from the Memorial University of Newfoundland and Salford University. He died at Exbury on 17 January 2009 following a stroke, and was survived by his second wife and the four children of his first marriage. He was buried in the churchyard of St Katherine's, Exbury, after a funeral there on 23 January; a memorial service was held at the Liberal Jewish Synagogue in St John's Wood on 21 April 2009.

### George Ireland

Sources E. de Rothschild, *Edmund de Rothschild: a gilt-edged life* (1998) · Daily Telegraph (20 Jan 2009) · The Times (21 Jan 2009); (23 Jan 2009); (27 Jan 2009); (25 Feb 2009); (5 March 2009) · New York Times (21 Jan 2009) · Horticulture Week (30 Jan 2009) · The Independent (7 Feb 2009) · Jewish Chronicle (12 Feb 2009) · Burke, Peerage · WW (2009) · personal knowledge (2013) · private information (2013) · b. cert. · m. certs. · d. cert.

Archives Rothschild Archive, New Court, St Swithin's Lane, London

Likenesses group portrait, photograph, 1960, Getty Images, London · group portrait, photograph, 1968 (with wife and daughter), Getty Images, London · P. Popper, photograph, 1970, Getty Images, London · Bassano, half-plate film negatives, 1976, NPG · D. Hill, portrait, 1984, repro. in G. Gowrie, *Derek Hill: an appreciation* (1987), 126 · photograph, 2000, Getty Images, London · photograph, after 2000, Rex Features, London · photograph, 2000, Photoshot, London · J. Edwards, portrait, repro. in RP: catalogue of the eighty fifth annual exhibition (Royal Society of Portrait Painters, 1979) · Sir A. Munnings, group portrait, oils (with family), priv. coll.; repro. in *Pictures and porcelain from the collection of Edmund L. de Rothschild* (1988), 15 · M. Noakes, oils, NM Rothschild & Sons, St. Swithin's Lane, New Court, London · obituary photographs

Wealth at death £8,355,579: probate, 23 Nov 2009, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004–14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

George Ireland, 'Rothschild, Edmund Leopold de (1916–2009)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, Jan 2013

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/100939>]

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Merchant banker and Horticulturist.
- He worked as a Senior partner of NM Rothschild in 1960.
- He worked as a Chairman of NM Rothschild in 1970.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in Inchmery House, Exbury, Hampshire.

14-**Amy Maud Kitching**<sup>32</sup> was born on 2 Oct 1887 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire, died on 15 Jun 1979 in Durban, Kwazulu-Natal, South Africa at age 91, and was buried in Stellawood Cemetery, Durban, Kwazulu-Natal, South Africa.

Amy married **David Hunt Hepburn**. David died on 21 Jan 1951. They had one son: **Ronald Edward John**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Fairhall, Reigate, Surrey.
- He worked as a Merchant in London.

### 15-Ronald Edward John Hepburn

Ronald married **Rosamond Madeleine Braithwaite**, daughter of **Geoffrey Gawen Braithwaite**<sup>27</sup> and **Madeleine Edith Aylwin-Foster**. They had three children: **Derryn Madeleine**, **Nolan Margaret**, and **Marion Jean**.

### 16-Derryn Madeleine Hepburn

### 16-Nolan Margaret Hepburn

### 16-Marion Jean Hepburn

13-**Frederick Backhouse Richardson**<sup>32,189</sup> was born on 16 Nov 1857 in Norton, Stockton on Tees, County Durham and died on 10 Aug 1859 in Norton, Stockton on Tees, County Durham at age 1.

13-**Frances Mary Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Apr 1859 in Norton, Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

Frances married **Rev. Charles Hutton Coates**,<sup>32</sup> son of **James Coates**<sup>32</sup> and **Elizabeth Sayer**, on 21 Apr 1892. Charles was born on 4 May 1857 in Lambeth, London and died on 15 Feb 1922 in Boscombe, Bournemouth, Dorset at age 64. They had one daughter: **Annie Elizabeth Hutton**.

General Notes: Royal Navy Chaplain.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at MA.
- He worked as a Vicar of Sand Hutton, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Olympic competitor Archery in 1908 in London.
- Miscellaneous: Rugby player for England, Capped 3 times.

14-**Annie Elizabeth Hutton Coates** was born on 9 Feb 1893 and died on 1 Jul 1959 at age 66. She had no known marriage and no known children.

13-**Amy Louisa Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 18 Mar 1862 in Norton, Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

13-**Edith Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Jul 1864 in Woodlands, Stockton and died on 3 Aug 1864 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

13-**Marion Josephine Richardson**<sup>32</sup> was born on 2 Jun 1866 in Woodlands, Stockton.

Marion married **Cecil Wagner Holms**, son of **Maj. Holms**. They had one son: **Eric Cecil**.

14-**Eric Cecil Holms**<sup>32</sup> was born on 18 Oct 1892.

13-**Edwin Backhouse Richardson**<sup>32,365</sup> was born on 22 May 1869 in Woodlands, Stockton, died in 1947 at age 78, and was buried in Holy Cross cemetery, Whorlton, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Potto Hall, Northallerton, Yorkshire.

Edwin married **Emilie Helena Holmes**,<sup>365</sup> daughter of **Col. H. Holmes**, in 1894. Emilie was born in 1869, died in 1951 at age 82, and was buried in Holy Cross cemetery, Whorlton, Yorkshire. They had three children: **Nora Helena**, **Violet Winifred**, and **Annie Gwendolen**.

14-**Nora Helena Richardson**<sup>365</sup> was buried in Holy Cross cemetery, Whorlton, Yorkshire.

Nora married **Lt. John Grant Edwards**, son of **John Edwards**.

14-**Violet Winifred Richardson**

Violet married **Lieut. Frank Allman Hall RN**, son of **Dr. Hall**.

14-**Annie Gwendolen Richardson** was born on 30 May 1898 in Hartburn, Stockton on Tees, County Durham and was buried in Holy Cross cemetery, Whorlton, Yorkshire. She had no known marriage and no known children.

12-**James Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 13 May 1837 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham and died on 10 Jan 1838.

11-**Elizabeth Backhouse**<sup>32,63</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1811 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 28 Mar 1891 in Leeds, Yorkshire. (12 Sep 1891 also given) at age 79, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

Elizabeth married **Henry Broadhead**,<sup>16,32,63,330</sup> son of **James Broadhead**<sup>16,366</sup> and **Rachel**,<sup>16</sup> on 28 Sep 1838 in Darlington, County Durham. Henry was born on 16 Apr 1802 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 25 Feb 1882 in Chapel Allerton, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 79. They had three children: **William Henry**, **Edward**, and **Henrietta**.

General Notes: Of Sheepscar, Leeds and also Chapel Allerton (now Chapeltown) Leeds

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Oil Merchant of Leeds.

12-**William Henry Broadhead**<sup>23,32,96,99</sup> was born on 1 Aug 1841 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 23 Apr 1900 in Leeds, Yorkshire at age 58.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He had a residence in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1855-1858 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Brush manufacturer.

William married **Hannah Maria Brightwen**,<sup>23,32,96</sup> daughter of **Charles Brightwen**<sup>16,32,127,175,189</sup> and **Hannah Rowntree**,<sup>16,32</sup> on 31 Jul 1878 in Scarborough. Hannah was born on 3 Feb 1849 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 8 Jan 1940 at age 90. They had four children: **Florence Elizabeth**, **William Edward**, **Henrietta Maria**, and **Norman Henry**.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School in 1858-1864.
- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1864-Jun 1866 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

13-**Florence Elizabeth Broadhead**<sup>32,96</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1879 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 24 Jan 1963 at age 83.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1895-Jul 1897 in York, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- She was a Quaker.

13-**William Edward Broadhead**<sup>23,32,221,314,319,367</sup> was born on 7 Mar 1881 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 29 Mar 1974 in Wallingford, Oxfordshire at age 93.

General Notes: BROADHEAD.-On 29th March, 1974, at Wallingford, Berks. William Edward Broadhead (1896-98), aged 93 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School 1890 To 1896.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1896-1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Leather manufacturer.

William married **Mary Kathleen Dobson**<sup>23,221,319,367</sup> on 13 Jul 1911 in Burley, Leeds, Yorkshire. Mary was born on 28 Feb 1881 in Leeds, Yorkshire. They had two children: **William Michael** and **Sheila Mary**.

Marriage Notes: BROADHEAD-DOBSON.-On the 13th July, 1911, at Leeds, William Edward Broadhead (1896-8), to Mary Kathleen Dobson, both of Leeds.

14-**William Michael Broadhead**<sup>23,228,367</sup> was born on 21 Apr 1913 in 30 St. Michael's Terrace, Headingley, Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 29 May 1941 at age 28.

General Notes: BROADHEAD.-On the 21st April, 1913, at 30 St. Michael's Terrace, Headingley, Leeds, Mary Kathleen (Dobson), wife of William Edward Broadhead (1896-8), a son, who was named William Michael.

Broadhead. On 29th May, 1941, William Michael Broadhead (1928-31) aged 28 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1928-1931 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Leather manufacturer in Leeds, Yorkshire.

14-**Sheila Mary Broadhead**<sup>319</sup> was born on 6 Aug 1919 in Marsden, Middleton, Ilkley, Yorkshire.

General Notes: BROADHEAD.-On the 6th August, 1919, at Marsden, Middleton, Ilkley, Mary K. (Dobson), wife of William Edward Broadhead (1896-8), a daughter, who was named Sheila Mary.

13-**Henrietta Maria Broadhead**<sup>32,90,91,134</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1883 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Ackworth School 1894 To 1899.
- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1899-Jul 1901 in York, Yorkshire.

Henrietta married **Edward Maurice Wood**,<sup>16,90,91,134</sup> son of **Robert Wood**<sup>16,96</sup> and **Mary Latchmore**,<sup>16,96</sup> on 14 Apr 1908 in FMH Leeds. Edward was born on 29 Jan 1884 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 4 Jul 1960 in Huby, Harrogate, Yorkshire at age 76. They had two children: **Janet** and **John Maurice**.

Marriage Notes: WOOD-BROADHEAD.-On the 14th April, 1908, at the Friends' Meeting House, Leeds, Edward Maurice Wood (1899-1900), of Leeds, to Henrietta Maria Broadhead, of Leeds.

General Notes: WOOD.-On 4th July, 1960, at his home at Huby, near Leeds, Edward Maurice Wood (1899-1900), aged 76 years

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1899-1900 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Builder, estate agent and Valuer.
- He worked as a Farmer.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Janet Wood**<sup>91</sup> was born on 25 Oct 1910 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

General Notes: WOOD.-On the 25th October, 1910, at Leeds, Henrietta Maria, wife of E. Maurice Wood (1899-1900), a daughter , who was named Janet .

14-**John Maurice Wood**<sup>134</sup> was born on 14 Feb 1913 in 19 St. Michael's Crescent , Headingley, Leeds, Yorkshire.

General Notes: WOOD.-On the 14th February, 1913, at 19 St. Michael's Crescent , Headingley, Leeds, Henrietta Maria (Broadhead), wife of Edward Maurice Wood (1899-1900), a son.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1927-1930 in York, Yorkshire.

John married **Marguerite Abbott Clark**.

13-**Norman Henry Broadhead**<sup>23,32,367,368,369</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1885 in Leeds, Yorkshire and died on 29 Jan 1942 in Hamilton, Ontario, Canada at age 56.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School in 1897-1901.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1901-1902 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Accountant.

Norman married **Nellie Clark Rankine**<sup>23,367,368</sup> on 16 May 1912 in 136 Markland Street, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada. Nellie was born on 18 Jul 1884 in Hamilton, Ontario, Canada. They had two children: **Marjorie Brightwen** and **William Norman David**.

Marriage Notes: BROADHEAD-RANKINE.-On the 16th May, 1912, at 136 Markland Street , Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, Norman Henry Broadhead (1901-2), of Leeds, to Nellie Clark Rankine, of Hamilton, Ontario, Canada.

14-**Marjorie Brightwen Broadhead**<sup>367</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1913 in Hamilton, Ontario, Canada. (15th given in Bootham).

General Notes: BROADHEAD.-On the 15th October, 1913, at Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, Nellie Clark (Rankine), wife of Norman Henry Broadhead (1901-2), a daughter .

14-**William Norman David Broadhead** was born on 16 Jul 1916.

12-**Edward Broadhead**<sup>32,63</sup> was born on 27 Aug 1844, died on 6 Jul 1877 in Chapel Allerton, Leeds, Yorkshire at age 32, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

12-**Henrietta Broadhead**<sup>16,23,32</sup> was born on 7 Jul 1839, died on 12 Sep 1924 at age 85, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

Henrietta married **Edward Priestman**,<sup>16,24,32,216</sup> son of **John Priestman**<sup>24,32,70,249,370</sup> and **Sarah Burgess**,<sup>16,24,370</sup> on 12 Jun 1862 in Leeds, Yorkshire. Edward was born on 19 Apr 1838 in Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 8 Aug 1920 in Ben Rhydding, Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire at age 82, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds. They had seven children: **George Edward, Howard, Bertram, Gertrude, Helen Maude, Henrietta Ada, and Harold**.

General Notes: PRIESTMAN.-On the 8th August, 1920, at Ben Rydding, Edward Priestman (1846-52), in his 83rd year.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1846-1852 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Manufacturer in Bradford, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Councillor for Bradford.

13-**George Edward Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1863.

George married **Louisa Maude Mallorie**. They had two children: **Kenneth Mallorie** and **Ronald Mallorie**.

14-**2nd Lieut. Kenneth Mallorie Priestman**<sup>23,32,290,371</sup> was born on 8 Jan 1891 in Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 31 Aug 1916 in Ancre, Somme, France. Killed in action at age 25, and was buried in Blighty Valley Cemetery, Authuille, Picardie, France. Grave I.D.21.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: K. M. PRIESTMAN, lieutenant, fell in action on August 31st. After leaving school he took up engineering as a profession and obtained his B.Sc. degree in the University of Leeds. Before receiving his commission in the Royal Engineers he served for some months as a motor driver with the F.A.U. at the front. He was home on short leave less than a fortnight before his death. Fellow-officers found him full of courage and clear-headed. " We have lost a well-beloved comrade and one of the best officers we ever had. . . . He was buried in the cemetery just near where we are now. All the officers of our Company attended-now reduced to three ! Our parson conducted the service, and men from his section acted as bearers. I am having a cross made and a frame to mark out his grave. "

SEC. LIEUT. K. M. PRIESTMAN, R.E. (1904-8), elder son of Mr. and Mrs. George E. Priestman, of Hollin Grange, Ilkley. He was educated at Ghyll Royd School, Ilkley, Bootham School, and Leeds University, where he graduated B.Sc. in 1912. He subsequently spent two years at the British Thomson-Houston Electrical Works, Rugby, and on leaving there in 1914 took up a position in his father's firm of Messrs. John Priestman & Co., Ltd., Bradford. After the outbreak of war he offered his services as a voluntary motor driver, and served in France for some months with the Friends' Ambulance Unit, obtained a commission in the R.E., October 28th, 1915, served with the B.E.F. in France and Flanders from March 6th, 1916, and was killed in action on the Somme, August 31st, 1916. He was buried in a cemetery on the east bank of the Ancre, near Authuille Church. A brother officer wrote : This morning your son was killed instantaneously whilst on reconnaissance work with his Major. . . . He has always shown the acme of courage in action, clear-headed, and a good grasp of the situation in very awkward corners. . . . We have lost a well-beloved comrade and one of the best officers we ever had. Captain J. C. Procter writes:-Lieutenant Priestman's grave is well kept and has a large white cross of wood painted with his name in black letters. It is the largest cross of its sort in the cemetery, which is perhaps why I saw it . . . . The cemetery is in a little valley, " Blighty Valley," and will be very pretty one day. . . . It has steep wooded sides and at present is full of batteries and a little tramway runs up past the graveyard.-(*Vide BOOTHAM, Vol. VIII. , p. 114*).

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ghyll Royd School in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1904-1908 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at University of Leeds.
- He worked as an engineer at the British Thomson-Houston Electrical Works in 1912-1914 in Rugby, Warwickshire.
- He worked as an engineer at Messrs. John Priestman & Co., Ltd. In Bradford, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Ambulance driver for the Friends' Ambulance Unit in 1914-1915 in France.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers.
- He resided at Hollin Grange in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire.

**14-Ronald Mallorie Priestman**<sup>23</sup> was born on 23 Aug 1894 in Bradford, Yorkshire and died in 1978 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire at age 84.

General Notes: When Laura Potts, a founding member of York Against War, visited York Castle Museum to see the First World War exhibition, 1914: When the Word Changed Forever, she was not expecting to find her Grandfather's name alongside a pay book in one of the display cabinets.

In 1964, Ronald Mallorie Priestman, donated to York Castle Museum his pay book, as well as Royal Army Medical Corps (R.A.M.C.) insignia, medals, service stripes and more from his time with the R.A.M.C. during the First World War.

Now, fifty years later, Granddaughter Laura was not only very surprised to see them on public display, but also delighted to be able to learn more about her Grandfather's time with the R.A.M.C., in a Casualty Clearing Station at the front in France.

Laura said:

"I couldn't believe it; I saw the pay book and then I saw next to it 'A soldier's pay book, R M Priestman from Ilkley, Quaker and pacifist' and I exclaimed to my friend in the middle of the museum on a busy Saturday afternoon, 'That's my Grandfather!'

"When I got home I looked into it, and later spoke to my mother and museum staff, and I discovered that my Grandfather had donated several items to the museum. I told the staff that we had more of my Grandfather's belongings from the First World War including diaries and photographs, which my brother Graham and I have now decided to donate too."

Philip Newton, Assistant Curator of History at York Castle Museum, said:

"We were amazed to hear from Laura; this is such a rarity. Laura has since brought in her Grandfather's diaries, and she will kindly be donating them to the museum. They were written daily between October 1914 and August 1916, and are such a valuable document of the war.

"Her Grandfather's items are of particular interest to us because we have relatively little in our collections relating to the Quakers during the First World War."

Ronald Priestman served with the Royal Army Medical Corps from 1914 to 1919. His pay book came to feature in the exhibition as part of the Recruitment Office section.

His diaries, and conversations with his family, will allow the museum to put the objects in a much more informative context.

York Quakers are curating their own exhibition in the Community Rooms at York Castle Museum as part of the exhibition 1914: When the World Changed Forever.

Ronald Priestman's newly donated diaries will feature in a film as part of this exhibition which will be open to the public from the beginning of November.

They will also be transcribed, with passages being released on the York Museums Trust website: [www.yorkcastlemuseum.org.uk](http://www.yorkcastlemuseum.org.uk)

Laura added:

## Descendants of John Pease

---

"I'm so glad to be able to contribute to the little heard story of those who decided on principle not to fight in the First World War. The diaries, and the photographs my brother has sent to the museum, provide a detailed account of daily life at a Casualty Clearing Station on the Western Front.

"My grandfather was a very special person in my life and my brother and I are very pleased to be able to follow his lead in donating to the museum."

<https://www.yorkmuseumstrust.org.uk/news-media/latest-news/woman-discovers-grandfathers-first-world-war-belongings-on-display-at-york-castle-museum/?recaptcha-opt-in=true>

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1907-1911 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Regimental Quartermaster Sergeant, RAMC in 1914-1918 in France.
- He worked as a Director of John Priestman & Co. Ltd., Worsted Spinners and Manufacturers in Bradford, Yorkshire.
- He resided at Upper Ewe Croft in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire.

Ronald married **Helen Carr**. They had two children: **George Kenneth** and **Helen Margaret**.

15-**George Kenneth Priestman**<sup>23</sup> was born in 1923 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire.

15-**Helen Margaret Priestman**<sup>23</sup> was born in 1924 in Ilkley, Bradford, Yorkshire.

Helen married **Kenneth G. W. Potts**. They had two children: **Laura K.** and **Graham M.**

16-**Laura K. Potts**

16-**Graham M. Potts**

13-**Howard Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1865 and died in 1931 at age 66.

13-**Bertram Priestman**<sup>23,32,89,133,349,368</sup> was born on 30 Nov 1868 in Bradford, Yorkshire and died on 19 Mar 1951 in Crowborough, Sussex at age 82.

General Notes: BERTRAM PRIESTMAN (who was at Bootham from 1883-5) was recently awarded an Honourable Mention by the Pittsburg World' s Jury. He had previously received Honourable Mention at the Paris Exhibition in 1900, and was awarded a gold and bronze medal respectively at the International Art Exhibitions at Munich in 1901 and Barcelona last year. Old Scholars may not all be aware that he is represented in the permanent collections of the National Galleries of Bavaria, Hungary, Ireland New South Wales , New Zealand, and Wales , as well, of course, as in many municipal and other public and private collections, and, happily, at Bootham.

Priestman. On 19th March, 1951, at his home at Crowborough, Sussex, Bertram Priestman, R.A. (1883/86), aged 82 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with RA in 1923.
- He was educated at Oliver's Mount School in Scarborough, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1883-1886 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an Artist.

Bertram married **Grace Henwood**. They had five children: **Barbara, Bryan, Ursula, Erica Doris,** and **Monica**.

14-**Barbara Priestman**

14-**Prof. Bryan Priestman**<sup>74</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1897 in London, died on 11 Nov 1945 in Fredericton, New Brunswick, Canada. Drowned trying to save a child. at age 48, and was buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Fredericton, New Brunswick, Canada.

General Notes: Priestman.--On 11th November, at Fredericton, Canada, in an attempt to rescue a child from drowning, Bryan Priestman (1910-14), aged 48 years.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1910-1914 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Bank Clerk in 1916.
- He worked as a member of the Friends' Ambulance Unit on 17 Apr 1916-9 Jul 1917.
- He was educated at University of Cambridge.
- He was educated at McGill University in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- He worked as a Professor Physics, University of New Brunswick in 1929 in Fredericton, New Brunswick, Canada.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Canadian Air Force in 1940.
- He worked as a Professor Physics, University of New Brunswick in Fredericton, New Brunswick, Canada.

14-**Ursula Priestman**<sup>133</sup> was born on 21 Jun 1903 in Camsix, Chelmsford, Essex.

General Notes: PRIESTMAN. - On the 21st June, 1903. at Camsix, Chelmsford. Grace, wife of Bertram Priestman (1883-6) a daughter, who was named Ursula.

14-**Erica Doris Priestman**<sup>89</sup> was born on 3 Jan 1906 in London.

General Notes: PRIESTMAN.-On the 3rd January, 1906, at London, Grace, wife of Bertram Priestman (1883-6), a daughter, who was named Erica Doris.

14-**Monica Priestman**

13-**Gertrude Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1870, died in 1954 at age 84, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

13-**Helen Maude Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 26 Feb 1872, died on 21 Nov 1958 at age 86, and was buried in FBG Adel, Leeds.

13-**Henrietta Ada Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 3 Jun 1874 and died in 1920 at age 46.

13-**Harold Priestman**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1878 and died in 1947 at age 69.

11-**Maria Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 20 Oct 1814 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 3 Nov 1887 at age 73.

Maria married **Isaac Bigland**,<sup>22,23,32,243,282</sup> son of **Amos Bigland**<sup>175,243</sup> and **Ann Cooke**,<sup>175,243</sup> on 14 Dec 1843 in Darlington, County Durham. Isaac was born on 26 Apr 1816 in Everton, Liverpool and died on 18 Jan 1890 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham at age 73. They had three children: **Ann**, **Isaac Henry**, and **Herbert**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1830 in York, Yorkshire.
- Miscellaneous: Certificate of Removal from Newcastle MM, 25 Jan 1838, Hardshaw West MM.
- He worked as a Woollen Draper in Everton, Liverpool.
- He had a residence in Everton, Liverpool.
- Miscellaneous: Certificate of Removal from Hardshaw West MM, 17 Jan 1848, Newcastle MM.
- He had a residence in Lintz Green, Consett, Newcastle upon Tyne.
- He had a residence in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as an Iron Broker.

12-**Ann Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Oct 1848.

12-**Isaac Henry Bigland**<sup>32,65</sup> was born on 1 Jun 1853 and died on 21 May 1914 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham at age 60.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Herbert Bigland**<sup>32,66</sup> was born on 20 Jul 1858, died in 1937 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 79, and was buried in FBG Linthorpe.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Herbert married **Mary Stewart**,<sup>32,66</sup> daughter of **John Stewart**, in 1878 in Redcar. Mary was born in 1857, died in 1928 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 71, and was buried in FBG Linthorpe. They had six children: **Arthur Herbert, Laura Maria, Mabel Mary, Eleanor, Ronald Cecil**, and **Eric Herbert**.

13-**Arthur Herbert Bigland**<sup>22,23,32,66,319</sup> was born on 11 Apr 1879 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire, died on 22 Feb 1919 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 39, and was buried in FBG Linthorpe.

General Notes: BIGLAND.— On the 22nd February, 1919, Arthur Herbert Bigland (1894-5), of Montreal, Canada, aged 40 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1894-1895 in York, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.

Arthur married **Lilian Brown**.

13-**Laura Maria Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Jul 1883 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1898-Dec 1899 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Mabel Mary Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Jun 1886 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

13-**Eleanor Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1888 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

13-**Ronald Cecil Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1889 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

13-**Eric Herbert Bigland**<sup>22,23,372</sup> was born in 1894 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire, died on 5 Jan 1918 in Died of wounds received in action. at age 24, and was buried in Lijssenthoek Military Cemetery, Belgium.

General Notes: BIGLAND.-On the 5th January, 1918, of wounds in action, Eric Herbert Bigland (1908-10), of Middlesbrough, aged 24 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1908-1910 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Soldier of the 4th Battalion Yorkshire Regiment.

11-**Jane Backhouse**<sup>32,181,189,254,266</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1816, died on 2 Dec 1888 at age 72, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Jane married **Hodgson Bigland**,<sup>22,23,32,113,179,181,189,254,266</sup> son of **Amos Bigland**<sup>175,243</sup> and **Ann Cooke**,<sup>175,243</sup> on 23 Feb 1843. Hodgson was born on 4 Aug 1820 in Everton, Liverpool, died on 14 Jan 1896 in Darlington, County Durham at age 75, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had ten children: **Mary Backhouse, Jane, Charles Hodgson, Anne Hodgson, Fanny, William Backhouse, Frederick, Lucy, Katharine**, and **Jonathan**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Ackworth School.
- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later to become Bootham School) in 1834-1835 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Nurseryman, Seedsman and Landscape Gardener in 1844.
- He worked as a Partner in Bigland, Athya & Co., Produce Commission Agents in 1858 in Liverpool.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He worked as a Bank Clerk in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in 3 Pierremont Crescent, Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Mary Backhouse Bigland**<sup>32,113</sup> was born on 22 Feb 1844 in Manchester and died on 7 Sep 1908 in Redcar, Yorkshire at age 64.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker Elder.

12-**Jane Bigland**<sup>32,266</sup> was born on 26 May 1847 in Manchester and died on 27 Apr 1917 in Darlington, County Durham at age 69.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Cookery Teacher in Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Charles Hodgson Bigland**<sup>32,373</sup> was born on 9 May 1851 and died on 26 Jan 1895 in Birkenhead, Cheshire at age 43.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Oxton, Birkenhead, Cheshire.
- He worked as a Paint, Oil & Colour Manufacturer. Ship and House Painter before 1886 in 22 Bath Street, Liverpool.

Charles married **Mary Elizabeth Davison**, daughter of **William Hodgson Davison**. They had four children: **Daisy, Elsie, Lilian, and Frederick**.

13-**Daisy Bigland**<sup>23,32,110,201,233,374</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1881 and died on 17 May 1912 in Heaton, Bradford, Yorkshire at age 31.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1897-1899 in York, Yorkshire.

Daisy married **2nd Lieutenant Hubert Pumphrey**,<sup>23,66,110,201,233,374</sup> son of **Thomas Edwin Pumphrey**<sup>66,96</sup> and **Mary Anna Wilson**,<sup>66,96</sup> on 11 Dec 1907 in FMH Cockerthorpe. Hubert was born in 1881 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 26 Apr 1918 in Kemmel Hill, Flanders, Belgium. Died of wounds, in action at age 37, and was buried in Tyne Cot Memorial, Flanders, Belgium. They had one daughter: **Anstice Mary**.

Marriage Notes: PUMPHREY—BIGLAND.— On the 11th December, 1907, at Cockerthorpe, Hubert Pumphrey (1895—8), of Sunderland, to Daisy Bigland, of Birkenhead.

General Notes: HUBERT PUMPHREY (1895-98), 2nd Lieut. Cheshire Regt., was killed while leading his men at Kemmel Hill April 26th, 1918. Hubert Pumphrey, son of T. E. Pumphrey, of Mayfield, Sunderland, came of an old Quaker family, one of his soldier ancestors having laid down his sword and embraced the Quaker faith in Cromwell's time. Like his brothers—the late Capt. Arnold Pumphrey, D.S.O., Durham Light Infantry, and Lieut. (Acting-Captain) Stanley W. Pumphrey, M.C., R.F.A.—he was educated at Bootham, where he was a reeve and in the football XI. After further study at the Durham College of Science he was articled to W. P. Thompson, patent agent, in Liverpool, and eventually, after becoming a member of the C.P.A., was made a partner in the firm. He represented the firm in Bradford for some years, during which time he took an interest in and worked for the Guild of Help. In the early days of the war he was secretary for the Heaton Hall Home for Belgian Refugees, but he felt this work was not enough, and that he must do what he increasingly felt to be his duty—join the fighting forces. In December, 1915, he joined the Inns of Court O.T.C., obtaining in November, 1916, a commission in the Cheshire Regiment. He went to France early in 1917, and was wounded near Ypres in July of that year, being sent home to hospital. In April, 1918, he rejoined his old battalion in France. Early in the dawn of April 26th (less than a fortnight after leaving England) he led his men in what was described as "a very gallant counter-attack" on Kemmel Hill, and while running ahead of them he was caught by machine-gun fire and instantly killed. He married in 1907 Daisy, daughter of the late Charles Bigland, of Birkenhead, who pre-deceased him, leaving one child, a daughter.  
H. K. P.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FCIPA.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1895-1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Patent Agent in Bradford, Yorkshire.
- He worked as an officer of the Cheshire Regiment.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He resided at 15 West Bank in Heaton, Bradford, Yorkshire.

14-**Anstice Mary Pumphrey**<sup>110</sup> was born on 4 Dec 1908 in Bradford, Yorkshire, died in Jul 1923 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 14, and was buried in FBG Bishopwearmouth.

General Notes: PUMPHREY.-On the 4th December, 1908, at Bradford, Daisy, wife of Hubert Pumphrey (1895-8), a daughter, who was named Anstice Mary.

13-**Elsie Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Aug 1886.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1902-1904 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Lilian Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Jul 1887 in Birkenhead, Cheshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1904-1905 in York, Yorkshire.

13-**Frederick Bigland**<sup>22,23,32</sup> was born on 28 Jan 1889 in Oxton, Birkenhead, Cheshire and died in 1971 in Santa Barbara, California, USA at age 82.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1904-1905 in York, Yorkshire.
- He had a residence in San Jose, Santa Clara County, California, USA.
- He worked as a Builder and Real Estate agent.

Frederick married **Dorothy**. They had one daughter: **Mary**.

14-**Mary Bigland** was born on 7 Sep 1914 in Santa Barbara, California, USA and died on 8 Jul 1984 in Monterey, California, USA at age 69.

Mary married **Ebenezer White Whittlesey** on 29 Dec 1946. Ebenezer was born on 13 Mar 1913 in New York, New York, USA and died on 22 Aug 1991 in Monterey, California, USA at age 78. They had one daughter: **Deborah Walton**.

### 15-Deborah Walton Whittlesey

12-**Anne Hodgson Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1859.

12-**Fanny Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1861.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Apr 1880-Jun 1881 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**William Backhouse Bigland**<sup>32,254</sup> was born on 1 Aug 1845 and died on 26 Dec 1885 in Southport, Lancashire at age 40.

William married **Isabella Wilson**.

12-**Frederick Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1849 and died on 12 Jan 1867 at age 17.

12-**Lucy Bigland**<sup>32</sup> was born on 16 May 1853 and died on 12 Mar 1859 at age 5.

12-**Katharine Bigland**<sup>32,189</sup> was born on 2 Jun 1855 and died on 15 Mar 1859 in Birkenhead, Cheshire at age 3.

12-**Jonathan Bigland**<sup>32,181</sup> was born on 26 Jul 1857 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 24 Feb 1880 in Died at sea at age 22.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11-**Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>32,366</sup> was born on 26 Dec 1809 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 12 Sep 1834 in Darlington, County Durham at age 24, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. The cause of his death was a Stroke.

11-**Charles John Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 1 Aug 1819 and died on 28 Nov 1820 at age 1.

11-**James Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Mar 1822 and died on 27 Oct 1826 at age 4.

10-**Edward Backhouse**<sup>9,32,43,83,123</sup> was born on 9 Jul 1781 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 7 Jun 1860 in Ashburne, Sunderland, County Durham at age 78, and was buried on 12 Jun 1860.

General Notes: Of Ashburne, Sunderland. Recipient in 1814 of the Gold Medal of the Society for the encouragement of Arts, Manufactures and Commerce.....

**7 June 1860, Thurs:** ..... Edward Backhouse

Snr. died this morning about 11.30. Edmund Backhouse has gone to Wales on the late Jane Fox's affairs.

**12 June 1860, Tues:** Drove in to Darlington in the wet and set Isaac Wilson on with the dog at to the *Stockton & Darlington Railway* Station. Left for Sunderland by the 8 o'clock train; Edmund Common (sic) in the train, went up to Ashburn with Edmund Backhouse and the Stobarts; at 10.30 they removed Edward Backhouse's remains to the hearse. In a very heavy squall of rain and wind we set out for the cemetery about two miles off. I went with young Meynell, Joseph Backhouse and a party I did not know, it was a complete storm around the grave; after a nice meeting in the cemetery Chapel at which Uncle John, Tregelles and Henry Binns spoke, I went into town with Edmund Backhouse & Jonathan Backhouse Hodgkin [1843-1926] & so home by express; wrote a few letters and then drove Isaac Wilson to Neasham and looked through Cookson's colts

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence before 1820 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker in 1812 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He had a residence in 1819 in Sunderland, County Durham.

11-**Edward Backhouse**<sup>24,31,32,43,83,184</sup> was born on 8 May 1808 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 May 1879 in Hastings, Sussex at age 71.

General Notes: Of Ashburne, Sunderland. Author of 'Early Church History'. Minister in the Society of Friends.

BACKHOUSE, EDWARD (1808-1879), author of 'Early Church History,' was born at Darlington on 8 May 1808. He lived from early boyhood at Sunderland, where he was a partner in collieries and in the bank which his family had been connected many years. He took no active part in business, and was a man of cultivated taste fond of travel, a good amateur painter, as a student of natural history. He devoted himself chiefly to the promotion of philanthropic and religious purposes. He was most generous and judicious supporter of various institutions in Sunderland, and said to have spent over 10,000/. a year charities. In politics he was an energetic liberal, and especially interested in questions bearing directly upon morality. In later life he was a prominent opponent of the Contagious Diseases Acts. He was a devoted member of the Society of Friends, to which his family belonged. He began to preach 1852, and two years later was 'recognised as a minister. He married Katharine Mounsey in 1856. He had no family, but he always delighted in the society of children and the promotion of their happiness. In 1874 he was impressed by the belief that he ought devote himself to writing upon church history He laboured at this task till his death 22 May 1879. His manuscripts were entrusted to Mr. Charles Tylor, who published in 1884 'Early Church History to the Dee of Constantine ; compiled by the late Edward Backhouse ; edited and enlarged by Charles Tylor.' The book, which makes no pretext to profound research, is interesting as an account of the early church by an intelligent writer from the Quaker point of view. [Preface to Early Church History by Charles Tylor; Northern Echo, 24 May 1879; Sunderland Daily Echo, 23 and 28 May 1879 ; information from the family.]

-----  
Backhouse, Edward (1808– 1879), Quaker minister and historical writer, was born at Darlington on 8 May 1808, the son of Edward and Mary Backhouse. He lived from his youth at Sunderland, where he was partner in the collieries and the bank with which his family had been connected for many years, although he took no active part in the business. He was fond of travel, a good amateur painter, and a student of natural history. He devoted himself chiefly to the promotion of philanthropic and religious causes. He was a generous supporter of various institutions in Sunderland, including a mission hall which he founded in one of the poorer districts, and is said to have spent over £10,000 a year on charities. In politics he was an energetic

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Liberal, and especially interested in questions bearing directly upon morality. In later life he was a prominent opponent of the Contagious Diseases Acts, providing significant financial support to the Ladies' National Association for their repeal. He was a devoted member of the Society of Friends, to which his family belonged. He began to preach in 1852, and two years later was recognized as a minister. In 1862 and 1863 he served as clerk to the yearly meeting of Friends in London. He married Katharine, daughter of Thomas and Mary Mounsey of Sunderland, in 1856. They had no children, but he always enjoyed the company of the young and the promotion of their happiness. From 1874 until his death he devoted himself to church history; his manuscript, edited by Charles Tylor, was published in 1884 as *Early Church History to the Death of Constantine*. The book, which makes no pretence to profound research, is interesting as an account of the early church from the Quaker point of view. Backhouse's health deteriorated in 1878; the following year he went to Hastings for a change of climate, and died there on 22 May 1879.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker and Philanthropist in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker minister in 1854 in Newcastle MM.

11-**Thomas James Backhouse**<sup>31,32,52,168,175,189,247,257</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1810 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 29 Jul 1857 in Seaton Carew, County Durham at age 47.

General Notes: **29 July 1857, Wed:** .....heard that Thomas James Backhouse had died suddenly at Seaton this morning.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Coal Owner.

12-**Thomas William Backhouse**<sup>22,23,24,31,32,98,259,260</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1842 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 13 Mar 1920 in West Hendon House, Sunderland, County Durham at age 77.

General Notes: Thomas William Backhouse (1842– 1920) was born on 14 August 1842. He lived at West Hendon House, Sunderland, and from the observatory he built there began the work which led to his being recognized as an outstanding meteorologist and astronomer. He began in 1858 to compile his *Astronomical Journal*, which eventually extended to thirty-six volumes, and published a series of fourteen maps of stars, accompanied by *A Catalogue of 9842 Stars Visible to the Naked Eye* (1911); the star maps were completed after his death. Thomas Backhouse's accurate meteorological observations were uninterrupted from 1857 until 1919; his contribution to the science was recognized by the Royal Meteorological Society, which appointed him as vice-president in 1918 and 1919. He died on 13 March 1920.

BACKHOUSE.— On the 13th March, 1920, Thomas William Backhouse (1857-59), of West Hendon House, Sunderland, aged 77 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRAS FRMetS.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1859 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Coal Owner.
- He had a residence in West Hendon House, Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**Mary Agnes Backhouse**<sup>31,32,261</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1844 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 29 May 1893 in Torquay, Devon at age 49.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-**James Edward Backhouse**<sup>22,23,31,32,96,97,98,99</sup> was born on 18 May 1845 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 29 Oct 1897 in Darlington, County Durham at age 52, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1861 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- He had a residence in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham.
- He was a Quaker.

13-**Edith Mary Backhouse**<sup>31,32,96</sup> was born on 31 Jul 1874 in Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1891-Jun 1892 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

13-**Edward Backhouse**<sup>27,32,59,97</sup> was born on 26 Oct 1876 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Aug 1922 in Switzerland at age 45.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank Manager, Barclay's Bank in County Durham.
- He had a residence in White House, Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

13-**Mabel Backhouse**<sup>32,96</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1878 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1962 at age 84.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1893-Jul 1896 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Michael James Mounsey**<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

14-**Eleanor Catherine Mounsey** was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

14-**John Backhouse Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

14-**Barbara Ann Mounsey** was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

13-**Alfred Ernest Backhouse**<sup>32,108</sup> was born on 12 Jun 1879 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Nov 1955 in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA at age 76.

Noted events in his life were:

- He emigrated to America in 1947.

13-**Elsbeth Lilian Backhouse**<sup>7,23,27,32,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,96</sup> was born on 31 Aug 1880 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Mar 1969 at age 88, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1895-Dec 1898 in York, Yorkshire.
- She was a Quaker.

14-**Neville Backhouse Hodgkin**<sup>88</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1904 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Jan 1999 at age 94.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 30th April, 1904, at Darlington, Elspeth L., wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1880-90), a son who was named Neville Backhouse.

14-**Maurice Edward Hodgkin**<sup>86,89</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1906 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 18 Nov 1909 in Darlington, County Durham at age 3, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 17th February, 1906, at Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son, who was named Maurice Edward.

14-**Oliver Henry Hodgkin**<sup>90</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1908 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died in Mar 1983 at age 75.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 27th February, 1908, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth L. , wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Oliver Henry.

Noted events in his life were:

- Miscellaneous: connected with Pretoria Metal Industries.

### 15-Janet Margaret Hodgkin

14-**Brian Maurice Hodgkin**<sup>91,101</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1910 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Jun 1963 at age 52.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 9th December, 1910, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian, wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named Brian Maurice.

### 15-Jonathan George Hodgkin

#### 16-Julian Backhouse Hodgkin

#### 16-Elspeth Rachel Bevington Hodgkin

### 15-Marigold Penelope Hodgkin

#### 16-Christopher James Mabbott

#### 16-Stephen John Mabbott

14-**Elizabeth Ann Hodgkin**<sup>92</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1912 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: HODGKIN.-On the 23rd April, 1912, at Shelley, Darlington, Elspeth L. , the wife of J. Edward Hodgkin (1888-89), a daughter , who was named Elizabeth Ann.

14-**David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin**<sup>93</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1914 in Shelleys, Darlington, County Durham and died on 1 Mar 1977 in Woden, Canberra, Australian Capital Territory, Australia at age 62.

General Notes: HODGKIN.— On the 19th September, 1914, at Shelleys, Darlington, Elspeth Lilian (Backhouse), wife of Jonathan Edward Hodgkin (1888-9), a son who was named David Kenneth Ronald.

### **Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)**

There was a large gathering in the Coombs Lecture Theatre on 9 March when the Society of Friends and members of the University held a memorial meeting for David Kenneth Ronald Hodgkin, former Registrar of the University, who died on 1 March after a brief illness. He was 62.

David Hodgkin came to Australia with his family in 1953 as Assistant Registrar in the early days of ANU. He became Deputy Registrar in 1957 and from 1961-67 he was Registrar, Institute of Advanced Studies. He was Registrar of the University and Secretary to Council from 1968 until his retirement at the end of 1974.

Born into a Quaker family in Darlington, England, David Hodgkin had wide experience of the Society of Friends in many countries. Before and during the 1939-45 war, he and his wife, Brigit, worked first at the Quaker centre, Vienna, where they helped refugees, and then served as founding wardens of the Friends International Centre in London.

Through Quaker International activities and other community interests, his active involvement in causes related to the search for peace continued throughout his life. He was a former president of the Canberra branch of the Australian Institute of International Affairs and a past-chairman of the Churches Commission on International Affairs of the Australian Council of Churches. His publications included articles on international relations, and *Quakerism: A Mature Religion for Today* (1971),

He returned to full-time Quaker service when he retired from the University and from 1974 until his death he was Secretary of the Australia Yearly Meeting of the Society of Friends. In a tribute to him, the Vice-Chancellor, Professor Anthony Low, said: 'David Hodgkin was not here when the University was founded. But he was here during all its years of major growth.

'His concern was always for people. I can testify that as a young, newly-joined member of the academic staff, 18 years ago, I was soon conscious that in the University administration there was a certain David Hodgkin, who, for no good reason I could think of, was taking an interest in how I and my family were settling into Canberra; who was apparently also interested in what my interests were, and what I was working on. He was always an exemplary listener; and as I was later to know, he was excellent too, with visitors, and with prospective appointees.'

'At the same time, he displayed a quite special dedication to the University as an institution. He cared for it; slaved for it; took pride in it. One recalls his physical presence, which was

## Descendants of John Pease

---

never intimidating; his deep bass voice; his close interest in being told something of which he had not heard before; his characteristically quick, warm chuckle. 'He brought *dignitas* to this place. Not dignity; he was not the man to stand for that. What was orderly, seemly, of good report, and imbued with the milk of human kindness — these were the things he stood for; and for these we remember him.'

'Hodgkin, David Kenneth (1914– 1977)', Obituaries Australia, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <http://oa.anu.edu.au/obituary/hodgkin-david-kenneth-1378/text1377>.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was a Quaker.
- He emigrated to Australia in 1953.
- He worked as a Registrar in Australian National University.
- He worked as a Secretary to Australia Yearly Meeting in 1972-1977.

15-**Stephen Barclay Hodgkin**

15-**Andrew Kelsey Hodgkin**

15-**Mark William Backhouse Hodgkin**

13-**Basil Henry Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 9 Sep 1882 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1953 in Bournemouth, Dorset at age 71.

14-**Emilie Margaret Backhouse**

13-**Jennett Rachel Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1883 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Jul 1973 in County Durham at age 89, and was buried in FBG Cotherstone.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Dec 1901 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Ruth Jennett Hodgkin**

15-**Gillian Ruth Barrington**

16-**Ann Yvonne Smeeth**

16-**Peter Charles Smeeth**

16-**David Timothy Smeeth**

15-**Ronald Edward Barrington**

14-**Lois Hodgkin** was born on 23 May 1919 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 22 Jan 2018 in Camelford, Devon at age 98.

General Notes: HODGKIN Lois (Auntie Lo) Died peacefully at home in Camelford on Monday 22nd January, aged 98 years. Loving Aunt of Gill and the Smeeth family. Private Cremation. A Thanksgiving Service will be held at Camelford Methodist Church on Friday February 9th at 11am. Family flowers only please, donations if desired by her request to The Faith Mission by retiring collection or c/o Stephens & Harris Funeral Directors Trewalder Delabole PL33 9ET Telephone 01840 212340.

14-**Christine Hodgkin** was born on 1 Mar 1923 in Darlington, County Durham and died in May 1995 in Bodmin, Cornwall at age 72.

13-**Kenneth James Backhouse**<sup>32,80</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1885 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 8 Jan 1912 in Crooksbury Sanatorium, Surrey at age 26.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Margaret Anne Backhouse**<sup>24,32</sup> was born on 4 May 1887 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Mar 1977 in 12 Dartford Road, Sevenoaks, Kent at age 89, and was buried on 30 Mar 1977 in Tunbridge Wells, Kent. Cremated.

General Notes: Backhouse, Margaret Ann (1887– 1977), educationist and humanitarian activist, was born at The Grange, Hurworth, near Darlington, co. Durham, on 4 May 1887, the youngest but one of ten children of James Edward Backhouse (1845– 1897) and his wife, Elizabeth Barclay Fowler (1849– 1911). Her father was a partner in Backhouse Bank, one of the three constituent elements that later merged to become Barclays, and on his death in October 1897 he left a fortune of £312,422. Her parents' families had been members of the Society of Friends for generations. She was educated at the Quaker Mount School in York.

In September 1907 Backhouse arrived in Birmingham as one of thirteen inaugural students at Westhill Training College, founded by Barrow and Geraldine Cadbury to train Sunday school leaders. Although Quaker led, it was non-denominational. Its aims were 'to train Sunday School workers by a systematic study of the needs of children, and the best methods of organisation and teaching' (U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill Archives Box 61A, minute book, Jan 1907). Among the founding group were Westhill's charismatic first principal and leading advocate of the graded Sunday school movement, the Canadian George Hamilton Archibald, and his daughter Ethel J. Archibald (later Johnston).

In common with most of the students, who were predominantly female in this period, Backhouse spent two terms at the college in 1907– 8 and later recalled that 'the horizons of our lives were changed by those few weeks at Westhill' (Parker, 5). The curriculum included child psychology and the psychology of adolescence, religious pedagogy, the history and principles of education, and practical work with children and youth groups. At the end of her period of study she returned home to Hurworth but maintained a close connection with Westhill, returning to participate in discussions on the college's future in 1911– 12. In April 1912 she accompanied Archibald, his wife, Clara, and their daughter, Ethel, on a six-month tour of Australia, New Zealand, and Canada, spreading the Westhill ethos and giving practical demonstrations of graded Sunday school teaching methods.

During the return trip by train across Canada, Backhouse and Ethel Johnston read an article in the Ladies' Home Journal on the Camp Fire Girls (CFG). Founded in America in 1910 by progressive educators and youth workers, the CFG was a highly ritualistic organization with activities and ceremonial dress based upon a perceived concept of Native American culture. It promoted a model of citizenship for girls based on maternalism and domesticity, supplemented by outdoor camping activities and civic engagement in the wider community. Attracted by ideals of character building and service for others, combined with the romance of 'primitive' cultures and ritualized ceremony, Backhouse and Ethel Johnston agreed that the Camp Fire 'would be ideal for Bournville girls' (Johnston, 134), an attraction that reflected the enthusiastic participation in this period by Quakers in idealistic and utopian youth movements, such as the order of Woodcraft Chivalry.

By February 1914 there were two Camp Fires at Bournville, arguably the earliest in England, organized under the auspices of Bournville Sunday school. Established by Hamilton Archibald in 1905 in response to a challenge from George Cadbury to put his theories into practice, the Sunday school came under the supervision of Bournville Quaker meeting and functioned as a demonstration and training school for Westhill. On Backhouse's formal return to Westhill as lecturer and warden in 1915, she taught in the Sunday school's intermediate department and served on its management committee. She also became the national figurehead of the British CFG as 'chief guardian of the fire'. Westhill became the movement's headquarters until an office was founded in London. She worked closely with another former Westhill student and secretary of the British CFG, Norah Ackerley (1896– 1974), with whom Backhouse shared her home from 1934. In addition to collaborating in the CFG they also worked on behalf of the Society of Friends nationally and in their local meeting in Bournville where Backhouse became an elder in 1923. Although the Camp Fire did extend to other parts of Britain, it never seriously challenged the established girls' organizations, and by 1934 when Backhouse relinquished her leadership its membership was approximately 2500 girls organized in 157 Camp Fires.

Backhouse had inherited an artistic talent from her father and spent her leisure hours sketching and drawing or engaging in other forms of handcraft. In 1914 she provided the line drawings to illustrate a volume entitled Nature Talks written by Ethel Archibald. Published by the Pilgrim Press, the book was aimed at primary department leaders in Sunday schools, and provided a year's lessons through nature. In March 1925 she was elected as the first female president of Birmingham Sunday School Union and used her presidency to promote issues facing adolescents, stressing the need for progressive youth work by religious organizations.

Backhouse remained on the staff at Westhill until 1935 when she retired, partly on grounds of ill health, but also as a result of internal institutional politics. From this point on she devoted her energies to Quaker concerns. She was a member of the Friends' Education Council (1937– 42), an elder of the Warwickshire monthly meeting (from 1938), and its clerk (1941– 2). She and Norah Ackerley travelled widely, visiting Friends' Service Council (FSC) centres in China and India in 1936, and in 1939 they visited the yearly meetings in Denmark and Sweden. In 1938 she was co-opted as a member of the FSC and from 1942, when she and Ackerley moved to London, she worked in the FSC offices. From 1943 to 1950 she was the council's chairman and vice-chairman of the Friends' Relief Service, and participated in the organization of Quaker relief in Europe at the end of the Second World War.

In December 1947 Backhouse travelled to Oslo to accept the Nobel peace prize on behalf of the British and American Friends alongside her American colleague Henry J. Cadbury. Whereas Cadbury was able to borrow formal dress for the official functions, Backhouse had to spend valuable clothing coupons on a new evening dress. In her public Nobel lecture she set out the history and basic principles that underpinned Quaker service, emphasizing the need for a personal relationship with those in need of relief (M. A. Backhouse, 'The international service of the Society of Friends', Les Prix Nobel en 1947, 1949). From the late 1940s to 1960s she continued to work and travel on behalf of the Friends, visiting Madagascar with Christopher B. Taylor in 1948, and in July 1951 she was one of a seven-member Quaker peace and goodwill delegation to the Soviet Union. She died of heart failure at her home, 12 Dartford Road, Sevenoaks, Kent, on 23 March 1977 and was cremated at Tunbridge Wells on the 30th.

Siân Roberts

Sources The Friend (15 April 1977) · Dictionary of Quaker biography · E. A. Johnston, George Hamilton Archibald: crusader for youth (1945) · C. M. Parker, Westhill: an informal history of seventy-five years (1982) · K. Lonsdale, ed., Quakers visit Russia (1952) · P. S. Cadbury, A personal diary of the Quaker mission to Russia (1951) · British Camp Fire Girls (1933) · J. Helgren, "'Homemaker can include the world': female citizenship and internationalism in the postwar Camp Fire Girls", Girlhood: a global history, ed. J. Helgren and C. A. Vasconcellos (2010), 304– 22 · P. Wilkinson, 'English youth movements, 1908– 30', Journal of Contemporary History, 4/2 (1969), 3– 23 · M. Freeman, 'Muscular Quakerism? The Society of Friends and youth organisations in Britain, c.1900– 1950', EngHR, 125/514 (2010), 642– 69 · M. Roof, Youth and leisure: a survey of girls' organisations in England and Wales (1935) · J. O. Greenwood, Quaker encounters, 3: Whispers of truth (1978)

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Archives Religious Society of Friends, London, papers of Margaret Backhouse and Norah Ackerley | Library of Birmingham, Central England Quakers' Archives, Bournville PM minute book · Birmingham Council of Christian Education [formerly Birmingham Sunday School Union] · U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill College Archives  
Likenesses photograph, c.1918, U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, USS 55 · photographs, U. Birm., Cadbury Research Library, Westhill College Archives · photographs, RS Friends, Lond.

Wealth at death £116,024: probate, 10 May 1977, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004– 14

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

Siân Roberts, 'Backhouse, Margaret Ann (1887– 1977)', Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, Sept 2013 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/103381>]

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1902-1905 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Warden of Westhill Training College.
- Miscellaneous: Accepted Nobel Prize with Henry J. Cadbury, 1947, Oslo, Norway.

13-**Rhoda Jane Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1889 in Hurworth Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1980 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1903-1906 in York, Yorkshire.

12-**Jonathan Backhouse**<sup>31,32,189</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1846 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 16 Aug 1855 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 8.

12-**Edith Margaret Backhouse**<sup>32,175</sup> was born on 2 May 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 28 Sep 1863 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 15.

12-**Lilias Backhouse**<sup>32,257</sup> was born on 4 Oct 1849 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 5 Aug 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 2.

12-**Arthur Backhouse**<sup>32,66</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1853 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 18 Nov 1918 in Pilmuir, Torquay, Devon at age 64.

General Notes: ARTHUR BACKHOUSE.

Arthur Backhouse was born at Sunderland in 1853, the youngest of the family of Thomas James and Margaret Backhouse.

He was delicate as a boy, and consequently did not go away to school, but he was for a time at Edinburgh University, one of a group of Friends who were studying there, and with several of whom he made a life-long friendship.

Though both his parents died in his early childhood, his father's second wife, Annie Robson, who was a relation of both sides of the family, was as much devoted to the children as his own mother had been, and it was largely owing to her great care, and after her death in 1869, to that of his sister, Mary Agnes, that he grew up to manhood. His delicacy continued throughout his life, and it was for this reason that he went to live at Torquay in 1890, where he enjoyed a quiet life in the midst of beautiful surroundings, and took a very great personal interest in his alpine garden.

At his residence, " Pilmuir," he had a large room erected for the purpose of holding religious and social gatherings, which were much appreciated by a large circle of friends and acquaintances.

He occupied a very useful position in the town as Vice-Chairman of the Hospital Board ; and was a constant and liberal supporter of the Young Men's Christian Association in Torquay, as well as in Sunderland, where he was its first President ; showing also great interest in the work of that association in the country generally.

In a testimony regarding his life and work from East Devon Monthly Meeting (to which he was for some years an efficient and careful clerk and treasurer), we find: "Naturally retiring and obliged by delicate health to lead a quiet life, the generous use of his wealth became one of his distinguishing features, whether in the large support given to missions and philanthropic undertakings or in lesser matters, and while all this will be missed in future, we shall always remember his kindness - his hospitality ; but most of all we shall think of him as a good man, not ashamed of the Gospel of Christ."

Notwithstanding his delicacy he much enjoyed foreign travel, especially in Switzerland, where though not addicted to mountain climbing he was always intensely interested in the beauty and grandeur of the mountains and also in the wonderful flora of those districts. In his journeys he obtained many photographs which he afterwards utilised for lantern slides, and so enabled those who could not travel to enjoy in picture what he so enjoyed in reality.

In the account in The Friend, 13th December, 1918, a Friend is quoted as follows : "I think we who knew him well realised his innate kindness, his pleasure in making others happy, and perhaps above all, the reverence of his attitude to everything religious. He never gave one the idea that he was ashamed of his religion, nor of the Society to which he belonged. He was not called upon to bear the suffering of a long illness, and his death seemed to come with unexpected suddenness ; but however unexpected to himself and to us, we believe that he was well

## Descendants of John Pease

---

prepared to resign his earthly stewardship, and to enter into the joy of his Lord."

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

11-**Lucy Backhouse Backhouse**<sup>32,45,62,100,137</sup> was born on 16 Dec 1812 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Mar 1872 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 59.

12-**Edward Backhouse Mounsey**<sup>9,27,32,100,142</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1840 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 9 Jan 1911 in Blackwell Hill, Darlington, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: Edward B. MOUNSEY, 70 9 Imo. 1911 Darlington. An Elder. The death of Edward Backhouse Mounsey, of Darlington, has left the Society of Friends poorer, for his was a rich nature, given freely for others. He died very suddenly of heart failure on the 9th January, in the office in which his business life was spent. He had had a slight illness during the previous autumn, but his health seemed very little impaired, and he had in no way altered his usual mode of life, and had been at meeting twice on the previous day. The elder son of John and Lucy Backhouse Mounsey, of Sunderland, he was heir to a strict Quaker tradition. His inheritance and upbringing had great influence on his character, and still more on his attitude towards life. But although his Quakerism, judged by modern standards, was strict, it was completely saved from narrowness by the natural tolerance of his disposition, which led him always to pass lenient judgment or more often not to judge at all. E. B. Mounsey's early years were spent in Sunderland, first in a house in Fawcett Street, now the chief business street of the town, and afterwards at Hendon Hill, which remained his home until his marriage. The eldest of a family of five, his home-life was particularly happy, and was especially marked by great love and reverence for his father and mother. Their wishes and his inclinations seemed identical, and it was his lifelong pleasure to endeavour worthily to follow in their footsteps. Indeed, he once remarked to his governess, when quite young - "Thou sees, it all depends on how you are brought up." A dominating personal influence of his youth, was that of his uncle Edward Backhouse, whose robust personality impressed itself powerfully on the mind of his nephew. An enduring affection existed between the two ; and it was a constant pleasure to E. B. Mounsey to recall the sayings and doings of his hero. Another influence was that of Jasper Capper Mounsey, whose whimsical fun found a ready response; for Edward Mounsey was endowed with a rich vein of native humour. After several years at the Grange School, Sunderland, he began his business life at the age of seventeen, at the opening of the Sunderland branch of the bank of J. Backhouse & Co., in which two of his uncles were partners. Later, he spent a year in London, studying at University College in company with two cousins, under the tutorship of the late William Scarnell Lean. After some years, he was called to the head office of the bank at Darlington, and in 1870 was admitted into partnership. In 1878, E. B. Mounsey married Rachel Ann Fryer, of Smelt House, near Bishop Auckland, and settled at Tees Grange, near Darlington. Six years later he moved with his family to Blackwell Hill, two miles from Darlington, which was his home until his death. More than for most men, his home and family were for him the central interest of his life. He was endowed with a capacity for great affection, and was fortunate in his opportunities for bestowing it. He found much of his happiness in the pleasures of his children, both during their childhood and later. A true child-lover, children loved him by instinct. During the last months of his life his baby grand-daughter and he became fast friends and playmates. His affections extended in marked degree to his brother and sisters, with whom he was linked by a close bond. Edward Mounsey's life was uneventful. The private bank in which he was a partner joined with others in 1896 to form Barclay & Co., Limited. He became a director of the Company ; but his chief work still lay at Darlington, where he attended daily, and took an active share in the management of the business. His balanced judgment was of great value when difficult questions required decision ; and he had the power, so useful in a banker, of being able to refuse requests pleasantly. In the public life of the town his generous nature found scope in the support of philanthropic and moral agencies. He was actively interested in the work of the Temperance Society, and his service on the Hospital Committee (latterly as chairman) was unflinching. He was in request as chairman of public meetings, for he always put the audience into a good humour and never spoke too long. E. B. Mounsey had considerable wealth, and with it simple tastes ; so that he was able to distribute largely to persons and organisations which won his sympathy. His was a sunny life. Numberless men and women are to-day grateful for a kind act or a cordial word, given not of intention, but overflowing inevitably from his heart of sympathy. He was immensely interested in everything that went on around him, and the many visitors who were welcomed at Blackwell felt at once that he was genuinely interested in their doings ; to all appearances he was never bored. This faculty made him an admirable host. He enjoyed, too, to show his guests the curiosities and oddities he had collected ; and at times would delight them with an exhibition of his skill as a conjuror, combining quickness of eye and hand with an inimitable flow of patter, which differed from that of the ordinary conjuror in that it was scrupulously truthful. In consequence of his strict Quaker upbringing, his instinctive taste for music was never developed. In photography, his love of order and method and a great capacity for taking pains were richly rewarded. A great feature of E. B. Mounsey's life from childhood and up to within a short time of his death, was the annual visit to Seaton Carew, in his youth a quiet seaside village. For many years a colony of Friends was established there each summer ; the family from Sunderland being its centre. Edward Mounsey stayed in the early days either with his uncle, or in lodgings. Later he inherited the family house, and the cobbles which was a source of constant delight through a long course of years. When an easterly wind kept the party ashore, there was endless resource in flying balloons, and kites of his own construction, and in making fireworks and letting them off before the whole population of the village. During the later years of his life, he found a new pleasure in motoring. It enabled him to see the country around his home as never before. His enjoyment was, perhaps, less in the beauty than in the infinite interest of what he saw ; and many were the happy hours spent by the side of one of his sons, map in hand, exploring lane and by-road in every direction. E. B. Mounsey was almost before anything a Friend. A great share of his time and energy was given to the work of the Society of Friends. He was brought up to look on Yearly and Quarterly Meetings as among the great events of the year. Only necessity kept him away from them. He held at one time or another nearly every office, within the Borders of Durham Quarterly Meeting, including the Clerkship, which he filled for nine years. As Elder his counsel was of great value, and to him usually fell the less pleasant duties of the office. As Overseer his time was freely given for the help of all who needed it. In Darlington Meeting he was convener of both Elders and Overseers ; and he became an unofficial court of appeal, if differences arose or difficulties needed solution. He never spoke in a meeting for worship, but he attended three times a week with the utmost regularity, and his devout worship spoke more eloquently than many a sermon, for it was known by everyone to be the reflection of his life. A cousin and near friend wrote of him : " We all feel that Edward's death has left a very wide gap in our family circle, and also in the life of the town and of the Society of Friends in this district. The more I think of his life, as we look upon it as a whole, the more I feel it was a very unusual one. His character was an uncommon mixture of sterling, steadfast worth. and of boyish enjoyment. It is very striking to see how his consistent life has told on all sorts of unlikely people. Letters have come from those

## Descendants of John Pease

---

who one would not have thought knew him at all well, telling of the lasting impression that casual interviews with him had left. His children feel that they have a rich heritage. He was one, too, who made himself felt wherever he was - though not a bit obtrusive - and his ways and sayings come back to us constantly." Part of the force of his example was due to his complete unconsciousness of his peculiar goodness. He was as incapable of a harsh judgment as of an ungenerous act ; yet he would often say, " People are very kind." " He did justice, he loved mercy, he walked humbly with his God," was quoted in Darlington meeting on the Sunday following his death ; and no words can better describe his life.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Grange School in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker's clerk. J. Backhouse & Co. In Sunderland, County Durham.
- He was educated at University College, London.
- He worked as a Banker and Partner. J. Backhouse & Co. In 1870 in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank in 1896.

13-**John Edward Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1879 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham, died on 22 May 1929 in Nutfield, Reigate, Surrey at age 49, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**John Patrick David Mounsey** was born on 1 Feb 1914 in London and died on 2 Jan 1999 at age 84.

15-**Frances Sarah Ann Mounsey**

15-**John Christopher Hugh Mounsey**

14-**Ann Mounsey**

15-**Jonathan Baines**

14-**Cmdr. Christopher Mounsey** was born on 11 Nov 1920 in London and died on 25 Jul 1944 in Action, English Channel at age 23.

14-**Elizabeth Mounsey** was born on 19 Dec 1922 in London and died in 1983 at age 61.

13-**George Fryer Mounsey**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 9 Feb 1881 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 23 Jan 1961 in Dene Croft, Newcastle at age 79.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.
- He worked as a Director of Henry Stobart & Co. Ltd.

14-**Norah Kathleen Mounsey** was born on 4 Mar 1908 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 12 Jun 1908 in Belfast, Ireland.

14-**Kathleen Sheila Mounsey** was born on 18 Jun 1909 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 31 Oct 1997 in Bromley, Kent at age 88.

15-**Allison Lucy Macgeach**

16-**Patricia Rollier**

16-**Tanya Rollier**

16-**Joanna Rollier**

15-**Kathleen Elizabeth Burdon Taylor**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

16-George Jurgens

15-Michael Christopher Burdon Taylor

16-Sarah Taylor

14-Edward Richie Mounsey was born on 14 May 1912 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1986 in Dalbeattie, Dumfries at age 74.

14-Michael Fryer Mounsey was born on 12 Sep 1915 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 26 Jul 2000 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire at age 84.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Director of Barclays Bank in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire.

15-Tessa Caroline Mounsey

16-Laura Jane Wilkins

14-Colin Anthony Mounsey

15-Joseph Backhouse Mounsey

16-Elizabeth Helen Mounsey

15-Rachel Mary Mounsey

16-Emily Josephine Mounsey

15-Sarah Elizabeth Mounsey

16-Lucy Jane Counter

16-Paul Richie Counter

13-Lucy Backhouse Mounsey<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 10 Mar 1882 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1968 at age 86.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Sep 1898-Apr 1899 in York, Yorkshire.

13-Reginald Joseph Mounsey<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1884 in Tees Grange, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 Mar 1962 in University College Hospital, London at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Leighton Park.
- He was educated at King's College, Cambridge.
- He worked as a Director of the North Bitchburn Fireclay Co. Ltd.

14-Dorothy Helen Mounsey was born on 10 Aug 1922 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Jul 2012 in Darlington, County Durham at age 89, and was buried on 27 Jul 2012 in Memorial meeting, FMH Darlington.

14-Priscilla Mary Mounsey

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-**Richard John Nunn**

14-**Anthony Edward Mounsey**

15-**Anthony Michael Mounsey**

15-**Nicola Marian Mounsey**

14-**David Reginald Mounsey**

15-**Helen Margaret Mounsey**

15-**Catherine Mary Mounsey**

14-**Margaret Lucy Mounsey**

15-**Christopher David Woodford Pratt**

15-**Rosemary Priscilla Pratt**

13-**Amelia Eliza Mounsey**<sup>27,30</sup> was born on 13 Oct 1886 in Blackwell Hill, Darlington, County Durham and died on 25 May 1978 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in 1901-1904 in York, Yorkshire.

14-**Edward Crosfield Wallis** was born on 20 Feb 1911 in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham and died on 25 Dec 1989 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire at age 78.

15-**Anthony George Henry Wallis**

16-**Robert Edward Martin Wallis**

15-**Peter Martin Wallis**

15-**Helen Elizabeth Wallis**

15-**Margaret Clare Wallis**

15-**Edward James Wallis**

14-**Henry Wallis** was born on 1 May 1912 in Haughton le Skerne, County Durham and died on 4 Dec 1989 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Electrical Engineer.

15-**Robin Wallis**

14-**Rachel Elizabeth Wallis** was born on 2 Nov 1914 in Penrith, Cumbria.

15-**Susan Elizabeth Rostas**

15-**Catherine Sarah Rostas**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Anne Rostas

14-Anthony Arthur John Wallis

15-Simon Charles Wallis

15-Paul Henry Wallis

12-Lucy Elizabeth Mounsey<sup>32,108,179,261</sup> was born on 27 Nov 1841 in Sunderland, County Durham.

12-John Wilfred Mounsey<sup>18,22,23,32,64,65,93,137,262</sup> was born on 7 Oct 1843 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 4 Jul 1914 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: MOUNSEY.— Or . the 4th July, 1914, at Sunderland, John Wilfred Mounsey (1857-60), aged 70.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1857-1860 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Commission Agent in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Shipbuilder in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Treasurer of Sunderland PM in 1889-1912 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Secretary to the Sunderland and North of England Café Co. Before 1900 in Sunderland, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

13-Ethel Mary Mounsey<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1869 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1925 at age 56.

13-Wilfred Arthur Mounsey<sup>32,137</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1871 in Sunderland, County Durham.

14-Michael James Mounsey<sup>98</sup> was born on 28 May 1905 and died in 1984 in Appleby, Cumbria at age 79.

14-Eleanor Catherine Mounsey was born on 9 Jul 1907 and died on 18 Jan 1992 at age 84.

14-John Backhouse Mounsey was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1966 at age 54.

14-Barbara Ann Mounsey was born on 22 Jul 1912 and died in 1979 at age 67.

13-John Harold Mounsey<sup>18,32,137</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1873 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 8 Dec 1951 in Ambleside, Cumbria at age 78.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in West Lawn, Sunderland.

14-Edith Ursula Mounsey was born on 16 Jul 1900 and died in 1920 at age 20.

14-Wilfred Edmund Mounsey<sup>23,94,164,262,268,269,270,271</sup> was born on 8 Dec 1902 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 2 Sep 1995 in Cumbria at age 92.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1916-1921 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at St. John's College, Cambridge in 1922-1925.
- He worked as a Schoolmaster, Doncaster Grammar School from 1926 in Doncaster, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-John Dymond Mounsey

#### 16-Graham Matthew Mounsey

##### 17-Hamish M. T. Mounsey

##### 17-Owen J. X. Mounsey

16-Mary Nicola Dymond Mounsey<sup>275</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1964 and died in 2005 at age 41.

General Notes: Update from Graham Mounsey 7/9/2010

-----  
MOUNSEY.— On 19th June, 1964, to Christine (Rushworth) and John D. Mounsey (1943-48), a daughter,, Mary.

### 15-Hester Ann Dymond Mounsey

16-Daniel Patrick Willink<sup>22</sup> was born on 17 May 1961 and died in May 2002 at age 41.

General Notes: Suicide

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1974-1975 in York, Yorkshire.

#### 17-Daniel Thomas William Willink

#### 17-Josie Willink

#### 17-Samantha Jane Willink

#### 17-Sunny Dymond Willink

#### 17-Rhiannon Willink

#### 17-Jesse James Willink

#### 17-Sirin Annabel Willink

#### 17-James Willink

#### 17-Nicholas John Willink

#### 17-Thomas Stewart Willink

#### 16-Helen Jessica Willink

#### 16-Priscilla Marian Willink

12-Anna Priscilla Mounsey<sup>32,62,261</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1847 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 4 May 1889 in Sunderland, County Durham at age 42.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Aug 1861-Oct 1862 in York, Yorkshire.
- She worked as a Schoolteacher in Sunderland, County Durham.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

- She worked as a founder of the Sunderland YWCA.
- Miscellaneous: Travelled in Egypt and Palestine with a sister, 1888.

12-**Mary Emma Mounsey**<sup>32,108,179</sup> was born on 12 May 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1940 at age 89.

11-**Alfred Backhouse**<sup>32,62</sup> was born on 28 Sep 1822 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 2 Sep 1888 in Pilmore Hall, Hurworth, Darlington, County Durham at age 65, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Of Pilmore Hall and Dryerdale, Co. Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a High Sheriff for Durham in 1883.
- He resided at Greenbank in Darlington, County Durham.
- He resided at Pilmore Hall in Hurworth on Tees, County Durham.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.

11-**Emily Backhouse**<sup>32,35,44</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1824 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 19 Mar 1869 in St. Leonards on Sea, Sussex at age 44.

12-**Thomas Edward Mounsey**<sup>22,23,32,35</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1848 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1933 at age 85.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1860-1861 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Weston super Mare Agricultural College in Weston-super-Mare, Somerset.
- He was a Quaker until he resigned his membership in 1868.
- He worked as a Bank Clerk before 1908 in Stockton on Tees, County Durham.

12-**Ada Mary Mounsey**<sup>32,35</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1849 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 11 Mar 1903 in Villa Mounsey, Montreux, Switzerland at age 53.

12-**Elizabeth Laura Mounsey**<sup>32,35</sup> was born on 20 Sep 1852 in Sunderland, County Durham and died on 19 Nov 1905 in Gravesend, Kent at age 53.

12-**Mounsey**<sup>32</sup> was born in 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham and died in 1851 in Sunderland, County Durham.

11-**Harriet Backhouse** was born on 6 Jan 1825 and died on 26 Feb 1926 at age 101.

12-**Thomas Hughes** was born on 22 Sep 1847.

12-**Elizabeth Hughes** was born on 14 Sep 1850.

12-**Mary Hughes** was born on 16 Mar 1854.

12-**Jane Hughes** was born on 14 Jun 1856.

12-**Hannah Hughes** was born on 16 Mar 1859 and died on 10 Jun 1929 at age 70.

13-**Harriet Parsons** was born in 1878 and died on 31 Jul 1925 at age 47.

13-**Thomas Parsons** was born in Nov 1880.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**John Parsons** was born in 1880.

13-**William Parsons** was born on 22 Dec 1885 and died on 1 Nov 1914 at age 28.

14-**Esther Parsons** was born on 22 Apr 1908 and died on 9 Oct 1998 at age 90.

14-**William Parsons**

14-**Elsie Parsons**

13-**Isaac Parsons**

13-**Albert Parsons**

13-**Edward Parsons**

13-**Harold Parsons**

13-**Elsie Parsons**

12-**Daniel Hughes** was born on 21 Feb 1861.

12-**Harriet Hughes**

12-**Sarah Jane Hughes** was born in 1866.

10-**James Backhouse**<sup>9,32</sup> was born on 11 Nov 1782 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Jul 1837 in Darlington, County Durham at age 54.

General Notes: Of West Lodge, Darlington

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker.

10-**Jane Backhouse**<sup>16,32</sup> was born on 27 Mar 1783 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 18 Mar 1875 at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1801 in York, Yorkshire.

11-**Anne Backhouse Robson**<sup>32,61</sup> was born on 14 Mar 1817 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 15 Sep 1886 in Darlington, County Durham at age 69, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Maria Jane Whitwell**<sup>32</sup> was born on 6 Aug 1841 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 14 Sep 1890 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire at age 49, and was buried in FBG Hitchin, Hertfordshire.

13-**William Lucas**<sup>32</sup> was born on 11 Jul 1866 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire and died on 22 Oct 1940 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire at age 74.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Clifton College.

13-**Helen Lucas**<sup>32</sup> was born on 13 Jan 1868 in Hitchin, Hertfordshire.

12-**Edward Robson Whitwell**<sup>32</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1843 in Sunderland, County Durham, died on 14 Oct 1922 in The Friarage, Yarm, Yorkshire at age 79, and was buried in Darlington

## Descendants of John Pease

---

West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DL for County Durham.
- He was awarded with JP for the North Riding of Yorkshire.
- He worked as a JP for County Durham.
- He worked as a Vice-Chairman and Managing Director Horden Collieries Ltd.
- He had a residence in The Friarage, Yarm, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Mountaineer.
- Miscellaneous: Member of The Alpine Club.

13-**Annie Violet Whitwell**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1873 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham.

14-**Mary Violet Buszard** was born on 19 Oct 1900 in London.

15-**Irene Violet Tickell** was born on 19 Sep 1922 in Chatham, Kent and died in 2003 in Devon at age 81.

15-**Maj. Gen. Marston Eustace Tickell** was born on 18 Nov 1923 in Chatham, Kent and died on 8 Sep 2009 at age 85.

General Notes: Tickell moved to HQ Northern Ireland in 1971 and, during the next two years, served three commanding generals and three Army commanders in an operational climate which became steadily more demanding. His time there saw the first British soldier killed, internment (with all its problems), Bloody Sunday, and operations to end the no-go areas of Belfast and Londonderry. Restoring security control in the two main cities was highly exacting, but Tickell succeeded with calm, meticulous planning and decisive execution. He was appointed CBE at the end of his tour.

Marston Eustace Tickell, elder son of the late Major-General Sir Eustace Tickell, was born at Chatham on November 18 1923 and educated at Wellington. Like his father, he was commissioned into the Sappers. He commanded a platoon in 100 (Royal Monmouthshire) Field Company RE in the final year of the campaign in north-west Europe. His company was committed to a series of bridging operations – across the Orne, the Seine, the Meuse and the Rhine, where his regiment built the first British bridge.

Over the River Weser, his company built what was reported to be the only successful tank crossing; finally, despite considerable harassment by the enemy, they bridged the Elbe. Tickell's service in this campaign was marked by a commander-in-chief's commendation, a mention in despatches, and finally a Military Cross. His citation noted: "Wherever danger was to be found, there was Lieutenant Tickell."

In September 1946 he was granted a place to read Mechanical Science at Cambridge. He gained a first-class honours degree after two years and was then persuaded to stay on for a further year's course in Engineering. He was awarded another first, and the top prize, and ended the year rowing at Henley as Captain of Boats of his college, Peterhouse.

After spells at the School of Military Engineering; in Germany and at Staff College, he spent two years in the Military Operations branch of the Ministry of Defence, a demanding job for which he was appointed MBE. In 1957 Tickell took command of 23 Field Squadron in Libya and accompanied it to Cyprus. There were then teaching posts at the Royal Military College of Science at Shrivenham, and at the Staff College.

He later moved to Paderborn, Germany, where he took over command of 4th Divisional Engineers. Sometimes his men would practise bridging the fast-flowing River Weser, which he had done 20 years earlier.

He usually let his squadron commanders get on with it, but had the knack of arriving about 10 minutes before disaster struck and gently suggesting a way to avoid it.

In 1968 there were serious floods in Somerset and Devon, and 12 Engineer Brigade, of which Tickell had taken command, constructed eight military bridges within two days to replace those washed away. Attendance at the Indian National Defence College, New Delhi, was followed by the move to Northern Ireland.

In 1972 he was promoted to major-general and appointed engineer-in-chief, the professional head of the Royal Engineers (just like his father, who lived long enough to appreciate the event). His final appointment was that of commandant, Royal Military College of Science. He retired from the Army in 1978.

Tickell had a natural friendliness and wore his cleverness lightly. A talented sailor, he took part in 40 or so ocean races and won many prizes.

These included five Fastnets, including the ill-fated 1979 race, during which he was credited with saving the lives of everyone on his boat.

Settled in Devon, Tickell was colonel commandant RE (1978-83), president of the Institution of Royal Engineers (1979-82) and honorary colonel, Engineer and Transport Staff Corps (1983-88).

Marston Tickell died on September 8. He married, in 1961 Pamela Read, daughter of Vice-Admiral Arthur Read, who survives him.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with CBE MC CEng FICE.
- He worked as an officer of the Royal Engineers.

**15-Capt. Richard Linley Tickell**

**16-Robert Marston Tickell**

**16-Janet Mary Tickell**

**14-Irene Catherine Buszard** was born on 19 Oct 1900 in London.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Hospital Matron.

**14-Ellen Louisa Buszard**

**13-Edward Leatham Whitwell**<sup>32</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1875 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died on 16 Nov 1935 in Pentyrch, Glamorgan at age 60.

**14-Henry Edward Leatham Whitwell** was born on 27 Apr 1902 in Newport, Fife and died on 9 Jan 1955 at age 52.

**13-Henry Cecil Whitwell**<sup>32</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1876 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died on 8 Sep 1950 at age 73.

**13-Janet Muriel Whitwell**<sup>27,32</sup> was born on 1 Jan 1878 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham.

**13-Gladys Rachel Whitwell**<sup>27,32,277</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1882 in Barton Hall, Darlington, County Durham and died in 1970 in Aldershot, Hampshire at age 88.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with Order of St. Sava.

**14-Richard Arthur Harrison** was born on 18 Aug 1907 in Earley, Reading, Berkshire and died in Dec 1986 in Dorset at age 79.

**14-Mary Muriel Daphne Harrison**

**15-Sir Peter Llewellyn Gwynn-Jones**<sup>277</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1940 in Tanfield, Ripon, Yorkshire and died on 21 Aug 2010 at age 70.

General Notes: KCVO. In 1970 he joined the College of Arms and became assistant to Sir Anthony Richard Wagner, who was the Garter Principal King of Arms, and in 1973 was appointed Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms in Ordinary. In 1982 he was promoted to herald, and served until 1995 as Lancaster Herald of Arms in Ordinary and as House Comptroller of the College of Arms. In 1995 he was appointed Garter Principal King of Arms. was Inspector of Regimental Colours from 2 October 1995, and Inspector of Royal Air Force Badges from 1996. As Garter Principal King of Arms he was also appointed in 1995 Genealogist to the Order of the Bath, Genealogist of the Order of St Michael and St George, and Genealogist of the Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem. He was Secretary of the Harleian Society from 1981 until 1994, and non-executive Vice-President of The Heraldry Society from 1996. Gwynn-Jones was appointed Lieutenant of the Royal Victorian Order in 1994, promoted Commander of the Royal Victorian Order in 1998, and appointed Knight of Justice of the Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem in 1995. In anticipation of his retirement HM The Queen promoted Gwynn-Jones Knight Commander of the Royal Victorian Order in the 2010 New Year Honours.

-----  
He was Garter Principal King of Arms, Genealogist of the Orders of the Bath, of St Michael and St George, and Order of St John, all from 1995 to his retirement in March 2010. Earlier career: Assistant to Garter King of Arms, 1970; Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms, 1973; Secretary, Harleian Society, 1981 to 94; House Comptroller of College of Arms, 1982 to 95; Lancaster Herald of Arms, 1982 to 95. Inspector of Regimental Colours, 1995 to 2010, of RAF Badges, 1996 to 2010. Freeman and Liveryman:

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Painter Stainers Co., 1997; Scriveners Co., 1997. Hon. Citizen, State of Tennessee, 1991. FSA 1997. KStJ 1995

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with KCVO FSA KStJ.
- He was educated at Wellington.
- He was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge.
- He worked as an Assistant to Garter King of Arms in 1970.
- He worked as a Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms in 1973.
- He worked as a House Comptroller of College of Arms in 1982-1995.
- He worked as a Lancaster Herald of Arms in 1982-1995.
- He worked as a Garter Principal King of Arms in 1995-2010.

14-**Barbara Anne Harrison**

15-**Llyn Georgina Mead**

15-**Richard William Edward Mead**

15-**Vivienne Rowena Mead**

15-**Miriam Diana Mead**

12-**Annie Marion Stuart Dale**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1853 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 23 Jul 1929 at age 75, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Sir James Backhouse Dale 2nd Bt.**<sup>32</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1855 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Jul 1932 at age 77.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a JP.
- He had a residence in Carlbury Hall, Piercebridge, Darlington, County Durham.

10-**John Backhouse**<sup>9,16,32,50,126,178,330</sup> was born on 20 Mar 1784 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 17 Aug 1847 in Shull, County Durham at age 63, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker.

John married **Elizabeth Church**,<sup>16,32,50,126,178</sup> daughter of **Matthew Church**<sup>16,32</sup> and **Ann Dearman**,<sup>16</sup> on 25 May 1809 in Cork, County Cork, Ireland. Elizabeth was born in 1784 in Cork, County Cork, Ireland. (1792 also given), died on 2 Sep 1812 in Darlington, County Durham at age 28, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had three children: **Ann**, **John Church**, and **Eliza**.

11-**Ann Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 2 May 1810 and died on 29 May 1829 at age 19.

11-**John Church Backhouse**<sup>16,32,36,50,124,186,189,247,330</sup> was born on 8 Aug 1811 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Nov 1858 in Blackwell, Darlington, County Durham (11th also given) at age 47, and was buried on 17 Nov 1858 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: **10 Nov 1858, Wed:** To Southend to dinner, after dinner, called on Edmund Backhouse, poor John Church Backhouse died this morning about 6.30 after a very long decline, latterly he looked as if at anytime his summons might come. He made a quiet, conscious close.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

**17 Nov 1858, Wed:** Walked round the garden and then as far as Miridon Bridge, to meeting with Minnie, walked on to Blackwell Lane with T.A. Cockin, met John Church Backhouse's funeral there, a number of carriages and a great many on foot. At the grave side, a short address from John Hodgkin, and Isaac Sharp in prayer, a very neat grave, Gurney turned faint & I walked home with him. At meeting, a sermon from James Backhouse, from John Hodgkin & Bevan Braithwaite and a beautiful prayer from Uncle John. After meeting, walked to Woodlands with William Fowler and thence with him to Southend. Joseph Rowntree there, chatted with him a little, a few words with my father about Benjamin Coleman.  
*The (Unpublished) Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Secretary of the South Durham British India Society.

John married **Anna Gurney**,<sup>16,32,50,124,129,186,189,247,330</sup> daughter of **Joseph John Gurney**<sup>16,24,32,36,41,42,45,48,50,83,126,129,185,189,247,330,359,362,375,376,377,378,379,380,381</sup> and **Jane Birkbeck**,<sup>16,42,129,382</sup> on 8 Nov 1843. Anna was born on 21 Dec 1820 in Earlham Hall, Earlham, Norfolk, died on 17 Jan 1848 in HMS Bulldog, Palermo, Sicily at age 27, and was buried in Livorno, Tuscany, Italy. They had two children: **John Henry** and **Eliza Jane**.

Noted events in her life were:

- Miscellaneous: "The Flower of Earlham".

**12-John Henry Backhouse**<sup>75,124,142,247</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1844 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 20 Jul 1869 in Blackwell, Darlington, County Durham at age 24, and was buried on 24 Jul 1869 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Privately tutored by William Scarnell Lean in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Banker in Darlington, County Durham.

**12-Eliza Jane Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 23 Mar 1847 in Pisa, Italy, died on 26 Nov 1847 in Pisa, Italy, and was buried in Livorno, Tuscany, Italy.

**11-Eliza Backhouse**<sup>32,50,178</sup> was born on 2 Sep 1812 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 5 Mar 1884 in Blackwell, Darlington, County Durham at age 71, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Eliza Barclay, 71 5 3 mo. 1884

Blackwell, Darlington. A Minister. Widow of Robert Barclay.

Eliza Barclay was the youngest of the three children of John and Eliza Backhouse, of Darlington. Her mother died on the day of her birth; her father subsequently married again, when she came under the excellent influence and example of her step-mother Katherine Backhouse.

But the earlier years of her childhood were passed, as those of motherless children often are, under circumstances that suppress natural merriment and light-heartedness. Her own impression of her childhood was, that she was self-willed and difficult to manage, partly because no one understood her. She was a thoughtful child, gifted with a vigorous understanding and good abilities; there was also a strong poetic vein of sentiment in her nature, which, with ardent affections, prepared her to take all the events of life with enthusiasm, and to tremble, as it were, under emotions, to which a less sensitive nature might have been a stranger. But, as one often sees in the ingredients that go to make up character, some, that seem to be in strongest contrast in youth, are blended under the discipline of Providence and the influence of Divine grace, until they become the branches upon which there is more abundant fruit. Thus in Eliza Barclay's life, that which became conspicuous in her, was the union of a powerful judgment with a sympathy so minute in its comprehension of the surroundings of others, that she could meet and help by her counsel persons of very varied temperament and experience, and could encourage each to bring his or her gifts first in consecration to the Giver, and then under a cultivation that should make them yet more available for the welfare of men and the glory of God.

She was for some years a pupil of Susannah Corder in her school at Stoke Newington, and retained through life a grateful remembrance of the wisdom and patience, as well as the loving religious influence exercised over her by S. C. during those years, so important in the formation of her principles and character. Not long after she left school she had to suffer the first of those remarkable bereavements which were so often repeated, until she remained the only living representative of her father's family. She lost her only sister by rapid consumption after an attack of fever, which had also carried off a young friend to whom both the sisters were much attached.

Eliza Barclay married, in 1841, Robert, the eldest son of Robert and Elizabeth Barclay, of Leyton. Few will remember her as a wife. Only for six months did this happy union continue, and the experience of its deep joys was mingled from the first with grave anxieties regarding the health of her husband, who rapidly declined, until he also was taken from her in the 27th year of his age. It would seem as though he had some presentiment of the lot that would be apportioned to her, when he wrote on the opening page of her notebook, under date Sixth month 2nd, 1841: - "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly, and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He that calleth you, who also will do it. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved; He that keepeth thee will not slumber," &c. (to the end of the Psalm). "May this, my precious one, be thy experience, and may est thou be blessed in all thy work and in all thy path, - the love of thy Lord be peculiarly with thee in tender gentle care for thee, to shelter thee, and to smooth thy path for thee, and to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

help thee in all its trials, and yet give thee to perfect it before Him. And that I may be thy companion in this path, ' as heirs together of the grace of life,' is the earnest desire of thy tenderly attached. - K. B."

Only four days after they had entered their new home her husband's health obliged them to leave it for Leamington, in Warwickshire, that he might place himself under the advice of an eminent physician, who resided there ; and here they remained until his death in Third month, 1842. Her father had had an attack of paralysis on their wedding-day, " which," as she wrote at the time, " added much to the trial of leaving my home ; but as thy day, so shall thy strength be,'

I felt to be wonderfully fulfilled in the events of that day." She continues, " After our wedding we had a delightful journey in Wales, and though its brightness was in some degree shaded by my beloved father's state, yet I think clouds only served to bring forth more fully the sweetness, and comfort, and support of such a bond at such a time. I felt if that precious one " (alluding to her husband) "were near to share in them, trials would lose more than half their weight. Every day made me more and more sensible of the treasure bestowed upon me in such a husband, and I think our hearts were at times softened under the feeling of the richness of the blessings the Lord was granting to us." She only left him once during these months of undisturbed enjoyment of each other's society, that she might spend a few days with her parents. She wrote on returning from this visit : - " To-morrow I am to return to Leamington. My heart is often far too insensible to the many blessings bestowed upon me, but in the prospect of returning to my precious husband I do feel something of a fresh sense of the inestimable blessing bestowed on me in this clearest earthly treasure. Oh, that I may never rest in the enjoyment and solace of such a comfort, and give to him the love that ought to be bestowed on a far Higher Object, forgetting what in days past was clearly shown to me- that this precious gift was designed to be a means of helping me on my way heavenward, and of bringing me into far greater dedication and unreserved surrender of the whole heart. Poor, weak, helpless, do I feel myself to be, and Thou alone, oh, Holy Father, canst renew a right spirit within me; but I beseech Thee to work in me to will and to do of Thy good pleasure, that I may in nothing prove a hindrance, or hurt the exercise of spirit of my beloved R.; but that I may be able to strengthen him in all that Thou art calling for at his hands."

Again she writes, as the illness deepened " When my heart is overwhelmed within me, lead me to the Rock that is higher than I. Were it not for something of the feeling of this Rock, my poor heart would indeed have been almost overwhelmed. Many and deep have of late been my anxieties on account of my most precious husband, who I cannot but fear is becoming more and more ill. Oh, gracious Father, if consistent with Thy holy will, restore I beseech Thee my precious husband ! Raise him up again to become still more conspicuously Thy devoted servant, and enable us to give our first affections unto Thee, who alone hast a right to them; and if Thou still seest meet yet more deeply to afflict, oh, be very near to me, enabling me to bow in submission." She alludes at a subsequent period to this : - " Deep indeed were the rendings of bitter grief which filled my heart at this time in the fearful foreboding that my inexpressibly precious husband would be taken from me ; and when obliged to go out for exercise, I sought lonely places where I might weep unseen. The sweetness and tenderness of his love, which nothing could exceed, so completely overcame me, that I scarcely knew how to account to him for what seemed like a weakness ; but surely these feelings must have been in degree intended as a preparation for the awful stroke which was coming upon me."

Her husband's strength rapidly declined for the last few weeks of his illness, during which she was his almost constant attendant. She writes of the last day of his life : - " Pressing my hand very earnestly and drawing me close towards him, he said, in a clear voice, ' I want thee, my love, not to allow thyself to be made weak, by not saying or doing what thou seest is best.' Consciousness continued almost to the last ; nearly his last words were, - ' I want to walk with my mother, - there with my mother and thee.'

His eyes were often fixed upwards, and once I was struck by observing him, as though viewing some object before him, bow his head three times with great reverence. About twenty minutes before the close, a smile of inexpressible sweetness and brightness came over his countenance, and turning to me he exclaimed ' Oh ! how very meet ! dying ! a warm embrace, but I can't finish ! ' and his purified spirit was released from its earthly tabernacle to join that company, whose robes washed and made white in the blood of their Redeemer are by Him for ever led unto Fountains of living Waters."

These extracts may appear somewhat out of date at the present time ; but as this solemn event gave the key-note to all her future, and the peaceful death of every Christian adds its own testimony to the triumphs won by Christ over death hell and the grave, we trust that the recital may fitly introduce our beloved friend to our readers, as one deeply instructed in the school of affliction.

Eliza Barclay returned to her father's house, and might truly be described as " a widow and desolate," submissive in will, but crushed in spirit, yet, as the following memoranda show, not un comforted. " In the midst of very great distress this morning my mind has been a little comforted and strengthened by reading some of my most precious husband's journal, wherein his faith and trust in his Saviour are so sweetly set forth that it has given me a little renewed confidence in that power which can work all things for us as we cleave closely and faithfully to Him. And oh, what abundant reason have I to trust, to serve, to love Him all my life long, who has in so signal a manner been near to help me in the hour of indescribable distress ! What can be too great a sacrifice, that I should not freely offer it unto the Lord ?

She naturally became closely united to her husband's family, which, while it served to solace her sorrows, plunged her sympathising heart again and again into bereavement. Three of his sisters and two beloved sisters-in-law were removed between the years 1844 and 1848, four of them in one year ; and in 1847 her own father died. About six months later her only brother was left a widower with one little boy of five years old. She then felt that her place was with him, and she removed to Blackwell, near Darlington, and devoted herself to their comfort until her brother's death in 1858, when the sole charge of his son devolved upon her. It was her earnest aim in the education of her nephew to prepare him for a life of usefulness, by the cultivation of every talent on the groundwork of Christian principle ; and with this object, after some years of private tuition, she removed with him to London, where he matriculated with honours at the London University. But his life also was of short duration. Full of promise he was cut off in the twenty- fourth year of his age, in the summer of 1869, and she was left to dwell alone, amidst the memories of past delights and ties almost the stronger for having been so few and so shortlived. This severe affliction was in degree aggravated by her having been in the Shetland Islands - acting as companion to S. F. Smiley, during a religious engagement - when the illness began. She hastened home to find her precious son-like nephew already almost beyond hope, in fever that quickly became typhus. But a triumphant end was granted him and she bowed her will to that of her Heavenly Father.

The following extracts from letters and memoranda belong to this period. Under date Seventh month 25th, 1869, she writes to one of her sisters-in-law, " Oh, darling, my heart seems impelled to use the language, I have seen of the travail of my soul and am satisfied. ' His mercy is on them that fear Him from generation to generation.' Wonderfully has this been displayed, beyond what we could have asked or thought ; and now his precious voice still speaks to me, helping to sustain my sometimes sinking faith. ' He is the true God ; we know it, we have felt it. He died that we might rest in Him. Yes, dying for our sins - Him alone ! ' And almost the last words were, ' Thanks be unto God who has given me the victory, and is giving me an entrance into His

kingdom through Jesus Christ ! "

*" My suffering, my comforting,*

*Alternate at Thy will,*

*I will trust Thee, my Father,*

*I trust Thee and am still ! "*

" Sometimes the life seems almost crushed from body and soul ; but I cling to the words, and do know it, ' In that He Himself hath suffered being tempted, He is able also to succour them that are tempted.' I am helped on from day to day, and shall be, I fully believe ; but oh, how all the brightness of life is gone in a moment ! His rich mind and affection, which were such jewels to me, and which I fondly counted my own for years to come. Truly the wrestlings of my soul for this precious one have been great indeed, and who shall say they are not answered; though as by another storm, which has again laid my all in ruins. May they do their appointed work ! . . . The external beauty which all comes out in this exquisite weather, with its rich glow over the harvest fields, points to the higher beauty of which he now partakes, his young soul ripened for its fulness. And what will all these sorrows be when our time comes ? Surely but as a drop of bitter in the ocean of love. I often dare not trust myself to dwell upon all he was to me. No one knew fully, for my love to him was too deep ever to speak much of it. As he grew to manhood, I saw what the besetments of the world in various ways were to many, and felt what they might be to him. . . . I have thought I held him so loosely, and that I craved nothing for him, and for myself in him, but his highest good ; and now there is something even of awfulness in the thought that I have been too impatient for the mature fruit, and that God has taken me at my word, answered my prayers, and given him in all their fulness the choicest blessings, not of the earth beneath, but of the Heaven above. But when I look at the richness of the mercy, the unspeakably tender love, that has so crowned his end, my soul is more than satisfied, and every doubting, troubled thought is hushed into rest and peace. . . . I seek to anchor my stricken heart on all this mercy, and the Hand that does most realisingly sustain. I dare not look at my blank future - the web of life so utterly cut off, I know not how it is to be taken up again; earth, as it were, gone with him and all that centred in him. One hour at a time is all I can meet."

But we must not, whilst dwelling upon her peculiarly severe domestic bereavements, omit some allusion to the many objects of public interest to which she gave her personal attention and liberal support. The public schools of the Society of Friends at Ayton, Ackworth and York owed much to her heart-felt interest in and sympathy with the teachers, and her enjoyment of " the young life," as she called it, which was so sorrowfully absent from her own home. One who saw much of her, during the years of her active usefulness in connection with these institutions, has contributed the following sketch : -

"In 1848, when Eliza Barclay became a member of the Ackworth Committee, I well remember her coming amongst us in the West Wing, and bringing with her an inspiring influence. Her love of poetry and nature, the culture gained by reading and travelling, and the generous wish to share these intellectual advantages with others less favourably circumstanced, made intercourse with her a privilege. Very rarely, if ever, have I met with any non-professional who could enter so minutely and feelingly into the duties and aims, the hopes and disappointments of the teacher ; her quick perception and ready sympathy enabling her to look at these things from the standpoint of others, whose surroundings differed from any she had known in her own personal experience. Thus in even the earlier days of her connection with the school some of us learnt to prize her clear judgment and the frankness and kindness with which she would discuss educational questions with us, and what we then learnt to prize became, as years passed on, increasingly valuable, stimulating and helpful.

"A striking feature in Eliza Barclay's character was her love of children and young people. She attracted them to herself, and had the faculty of drawing them out to express freely their thoughts and feelings. Combined with this love for them, was the desire that they should be well taught, and so trained physically, morally, and intellectually, that their natural faculties, guided by religious principle, and developed " by reason of use," might be fitted to make the divine gift of life a blessed thing for themselves and others. This desire naturally led her to consider how she herself could assist in the work of education. Her ideal of a wise educator was comprehensive, and she rejoiced when she could assist the young teacher to aim at a high standard. She early recognised the fact that young women in our Society were not favourably circumstanced for qualifying themselves to become teachers ; the conviction grew upon her that they required a longer course of training as pupil teachers, and that they ought to pass a series of examinations testing the education they had received before they began the work themselves. A definite provision was needful to enable them to have this professional training, and the York Mount School Training Department is mainly indebted to her exertions and liberality on their behalf for its present efficiency. She watched over its growth, collected funds for it, gave largely herself to its maintenance, and promoted its welfare by all means in her power. Her visits to the Mount were refreshing and helpful both to the teachers and pupils, for she made their interests her own. She encouraged the games, attended the classes, and liked to be present at the lessons given by the pupils in the Training Department, often by an apt quotation or inquiry giving collateral information or eliciting it from others. She earnestly desired that the sense of responsibility might be cultivated in those who intended to become teachers, so that without magnifying their office they should recognise that it is an honourable one, and one in which they might do service for their Lord by calling out the powers of their future pupils, and guiding them by their example in the right direction. She reminded them that each talent should be consecrated to the service of Christ, and then, though the path they had to tread might be a narrow one, if they trusted in Him, they would find it full of joy, and His blessing would rest upon them. But whilst the Training Department was an object of special regard to E. B., the whole school shared in her kindly ministrations. Many will remember the earnest prayers offered up at the morning and evening readings on behalf of the assembled household. ' I am glad Mrs. Barclay is coming, for she always remembers the servants in her prayers/ was the remark of one of the domestics, when she heard we were expecting a visit from our valued friend. Few persons have been more richly gifted with true Christian sympathy, and loving insight how best to strengthen the hands of those on whom the care and oversight of the school chiefly rested. She helped to bear the heavier burdens herself, whilst the lighter ones she often removed by her cheerful views and wise advice."

As regards Eliza Barclay's gifts as a minister, they were such as appealed more to the heart than the head. Her own large experience of suffering and of the strong consolations provided through Christ for suffering of every kind, led her to dwell much upon the heart utterances of the Psalms, blending these with tender invitations to accept the sustaining sympathy of Christ, who was touched with the feeling of our infirmities, and in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. The importance of early heart surrender to Him, - the peace of obedience, - the repose of unmixed reliance on Him, which excludes self-righteousness, were often enlarged upon, and one of her favourite texts, and one which she alluded to shortly before her death, with emphasis as regarded herself, was, " Not by works of righteousness that we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us by the washing of regeneration and the renewing of the Holy Ghost which He shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour." Such was the message of glad tidings committed to her and delivered with great humility in few words, and perhaps with almost too pressing a sense of her unfitness for such a service, as the following extract will show : -

" Twelfth month 15th, 1844. - I intend going to spend a few days at Ayton School. I feel peculiarly my inability to be of much use, but as this little visit has rather pressed upon my mind for

## Descendants of John Pease

---

some months, I think I must go in faith, earnestly desiring that the wisdom which is from above may be with me, enabling me, not only by word but by influence, to be of some little service among the girls. I sometimes long to see a little more clearly than I do my way as regards active benevolent occupations : I desire not to wrap my talent in a napkin, or to live to myself ; on the other hand I have never felt it my place during the last three years to enter in the same active way as I once did into philanthropic objects My visit to Ayton was a very satisfactory one ; - another proof to me that it is well to wait for and take little openings for doing good which do not exactly come in the line of accustomed duty. It was in some degree marred from want of more faithfulness, but I think I was helped a little to relieve my mind to the dear children. How exceedingly compassionate is our Heavenly Shepherd to the weakness of His flock ! The misery I have known from unfaithfulness sometimes makes me feel as though I should be willing to purchase peace at any price, though I think nothing can be more repugnant to my nature than having to expose myself as a public spectacle. It is truly becoming a fool before men ; but then how awfully do the words come before me, 'He that denieth Me before men, &c, till I am brought to bow under the power, and feel that all earthly things are light in comparison with losing an interest in Him whose right it is to use His children as it pleaseth Him, and who can give power even to the feeblest of His little ones, to put on strength in His name, and to feel that at His presence even the mountains can flow down and be cast into the midst of the sea. But the withering effects of unfaithfulness ! I shudder at the thought of the blast from the wilderness which seems to dry up every green thing within the soul, when not given up to manifested duty. It seems to distance me from the warmth of His love, who calls for a willing sacrifice."

She was not often away from home on ministerial engagements, but within her own meeting the gift of faithful eldership was remarkably combined with that of ministry in private and public. In the year 1874 she had a serious illness, with symptoms affecting the heart and bringing before her the probability that her life might terminate suddenly. Of these she writes : - " So these are warnings to which I hope I shall give heed, and, as long as life is allotted me, be able still to make use of it for others, without unduly wasting my powers. It certainly brings the uncertainty of life very closely before me ; and while I desire thoroughly to sift my foundations, and not in any way to deceive myself, the power of trusting myself wholly, whether for life or death, to my all-sufficient Eedeemer is mercifully given, and the unspeakable blessedness of a union for ever with Him, is often prominently before me."

" Sixth month 5th, 1874. Tunbridge Wells. - Should I be taken away before my return .home, I want to leave the tenderest farewell of love to my precious mother, who has been to me not only an excellent mother, but sister and friend. My brothers and sisters,\*\* *Her husband's family.* tenderly beloved, will miss me, and life has many precious ties ; but these must be severed one after another, and for them, and for all whom I love, my most earnest desire is that Jesus may be their first and last, that they may realise to the very full the unspeakable blessedness of trusting wholly to Him. Oh, without a shred of my own to trust to, I feel that, whether for life or death, in His arms I am safe, utterly unworthy as I am. Tenderly have I been cherished by you all, my beloved brothers and sisters. Dear Friends of my own meeting, farewell in the Lord. May grace and power more and more abound among you, quickening you with the life hid with Christ in God."

Although she recovered a considerable amount of health, she had for the remainder of her life to limit her active duties to her lessened bodily powers, and these were still further curtailed by an affection of her eyes, which for a time, it was feared, would end in total blindness. From this she was, however, spared, and after a year or two of dependence and increasing darkness, which she bore with wonderful equanimity, one eye recovered considerable power, and the blessing of sight was welcomed back with great thankfulness. Indeed the last four or five years of her life were a time of fulness of peace and disengagement of heart from anxiety or care, during which it might truly be said " that her peace flowed as a river, and her righteousness was as the waves of the sea."

The following extracts show how, as the outward day darkened upon her, the path shone brighter and brighter onwards to the perfect day :-

" Third month 28th, 1875. Bournemouth. - Nearly a year come round since I was first taken ill, and now I can emphatically say, 4 Lord, what shall I render for all Thy benefits towards me ? ' May the Lord show me what I can do for Him here. It seems so little ; my powers in many ways so circumscribed by inability to read, from inflamed eyes, or to write, that I sometimes feel shut up, as it were, into a corner ; but it is the Lord's will, and therefore must be best. Oh, it is wonderful how He sweetens even His crosses by His love. My trials ! how small and light, compared with some around me ! I am surrounded by luxuries and choice blessings. That from my quiet corner I may be enabled to give a drop of comfort to any sorrowful one is my longing desire."

"Eleventh month 11th, 1878. Blachwell. - It is not often that I feel inclined to write in this book, now that life is advanced with me, and none to come after me who might learn some lessons from my experience ; yet I do like sometimes to record my many mercies, and the tender loving-kindness which seems over, around, and about me. . . . Home mercies abound, but in the world at large things are dark and gloomy. The untold miseries of war abroad, and great poverty and suffering among the unemployed workmen, especially in the North and Wales, also in America, and various parts of the Continent. What will be the end of it all only One knows ! But God rules in the kingdom of men,' is always the comfort to fall back upon. For some great ends the present conflicts may be permitted, ultimately for the establishment of Christ's kingdom upon the earth, and letting in the light of the Gospel on countries now benighted."

Under date 4th of Fourth month, 1880, are some straggling lines, almost illegible, which affectingly tell of vanishing sight. " How very very long it is since I have written anything in this book, and it seems of little use now that I cannot read what I write ; and yet I must record my thankfulness for the many, many mercies left me, now that the power of sight is almost gone. To be so dependent as I am is a trial, a deep trial, yet how wonderfully does my dear Lord take away the sting of it, and make me under what seemed so very sad to rejoice more and more in His loving-kindness, His tender mercies, that He is all-sufhcient for all things. And can I not trust that, if I become quite blind, still I may be able to rejoice in the brightness of Him, who came to be a light to the world ? It alters my life a good deal, so many things that I cannot do ; but in my quiet seclusion I lead a very happy life, and hope I am not quite cut off from being of some little use in the world. Life to me seems so uncertain, that the end may come any day, that I do feel it such a blessing to take and enjoy each day as it comes, only just resting all upon Him for time and eternity."

Two years and a half later she takes up the book of remembrances again, and with a firmer .hand, adds, "I have found this book. Its strange blurred pages are records of indistinct sight, but they show how merciful God l^as been to me in giving me the power of again seeing so much better than was the case for a year or two. It is an unspeakable blessing when at one time I saw nothing before me but total darkness ; yet it is one of the marvels of God's grace and power how He eases to the mind trials, though they would be unspeakable, and enables us to say, "Not my will but Thine be done.' "

The following, copied from a letter written about a year and a half before her death, describes one of those happy social evenings frequently spent at Blackwell by various classes of persons, which partook more or less of a religious tone, blended with the pleasures of congenial company in her pretty garden. Sometimes it was a Temperance festival, sometimes a treat for the villagers, many of whom, to her great joy, had become much changed under the good influences she brought to bear on them.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Eighth month 19th, 1882. - " I am enjoying my time here with dear E without distraction, and enjoying to see her enjoyment of everybody and everything around her. She had a most successful Bible- woman's treat yesterday. The cloudy sky of the morning broke into an exquisite sunset as we sat in the tent which she had had placed so as to face the west, concluding the treat with what she called ' an informal meeting.' J. B. H read Ps. 92, and she spoke so nicely to them. There were about thirty to thirty-five Christian workers, a good strong body for so comparatively small a district, and she had a dozen or more visitors, chosen for their interest in Christian objects, which included some of the ministers of different congregations. These seemed delighted with the ease of the occasion, and I tried mentally to photograph the scene on my memory. Dear E looked so benevolent and happy. A large plant of red begonia on a table behind her, which caught the rays of the declining sun and gleamed out in a sort of glorified sheen around her in contrast with the shade of the rest of the tent, and in front of us the fir trees stood out in sharp, dark outline against what Jean Ingelow calls ' day's golden death;' and there stood dear E , among her happy guests and helpers, loving and beloved, herself like a sunset, bright at eventide after a somewhat stormy day. I find her particularly at rest, with no one to be anxious about, all strain removed, only afraid ' she lives in too much luxury,' when I say how much I enjoy this sitting-room which she has appropriated to my use. You know how fond she is of hymns, so when the women gathered in the tent for tea she said, 'Wouldn't they like to sing a little before they begin ? ' The after-meeting too, ended with a hymn, which she said somebody suggested, for they could not do without a hymn; and then she asked me, of all people, to sing at supper-time ; so you see her heart was full of song, and I wished I had the gift."

This love of psalms and hymns and spiritual songs was very marked; so He who had been her morning light became more and more her evening song. Though she had no educated ear for tune, she was keenly alive to its soothing influence. A hymn that she especially delighted to have sung or repeated to her, as descriptive of her own feelings, was one that begins :

*" My life flows on in endless song,  
I hear the music ringing,  
It finds an echo in my soul,  
How can I keep from singing?"*

This hymn and another - " We speak of the realms of the blest" - were read to her a short time before her death by her faithful friend and companion Phyllis Lowe.

The end came with little warning, though a tendency to faintness had alarmed her attendants the day before, when she remarked to her maid, who was likely to leave her service in a few weeks, I think thou wilt very likely be with me at the end." And so it proved ; the faintness returned on the morning of the 5th of Third month, after a night of reposeful sleep, and in a few minutes she was gently released to her blessed rest in the Lord.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a member of the Ackworth School Committee in 1848.
- She worked as a Quaker Minister in 1852.

Eliza married **Robert Barclay**,<sup>32,50,80,178</sup> son of **Robert Barclay**<sup>16,32,50,58,120,124,126,178,257</sup> and **Elizabeth Gurney**,<sup>16,50,123,124,178</sup> on 9 Sep 1841. Robert was born on 20 Apr 1815 in Leyton, London and died on 5 Mar 1842 in Leamington Spa, Warwickshire at age 26.

General Notes: Death also given as 4 May 1842

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Banker.

John next married **Katherine Capper**,<sup>32,126,178,330</sup> daughter of **Jasper Capper**<sup>16,24,32,44,198,257,263,329,330,335</sup> and **Anne Fry**,<sup>16,32,44,174,198,257,263,329,330</sup> on 13 Aug 1823 in FMH Gracechurch Street, London. Katherine was born on 16 Oct 1792 in Gracechurch Street, London, died on 16 Mar 1882 in Stoke Newington, London at age 89, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: Katharine Backhouse, 89 16 3 mo. 1882 Darlington. A Minister. Widow of John Backhouse.

The readers of the Annual Monitor will be comparatively few who remember the subject of the following memorial in the vigour of her days. Yet there is a value peculiar to itself, in the testimony of a long life, from early childhood to extreme old age, to the faithfulness of our God and Saviour.

K. Backhouse was the fourth daughter of Jasper and Ann Capper, of Stoke Newington, and was born in the year 1792.

Being one of a large family of children, nine of whom lived to grow up, her education was a very practical one, and her active powers were early called into requisition in the home circle. As she grew older, visiting and nursing the sick poor was one of her special duties. This being at the period when vaccination for the small-pox had been recently introduced, she entered into it with so much interest that she undertook it on a large scale for the poor children of Stoke Newington, and received a medical diploma for vaccinating upwards of a thousand children.

The energy of K. Capper was great, and her lively, active mind delighted in opportunities of helping or doing kindnesses to others. In Joseph Gurney Bevan, the family of young people had a most kind and improving friend, and at the age of seventeen, K. C. studied Greek that she might be able to read to him in the Greek Testament, he having become blind in his declining years ; and in after-life she frequently referred to the benefit she had derived from his company and conversation. By their parents they were carefully watched over, and instructed in religious truth, and at the age of nineteen, K. C. first spoke in the ministry in Gracechurch Street Meeting, of which she was then a member, and by which she was afterwards acknowledged as a minister.

In 1823 she was married to John Backhouse, of Darlington. In reference to this event she writes in her journal : - "J. B. left me last evening, after being in town about ten days. During his visit my heart has been turned to the Lord for direction in this most important matter. Sometimes I have asked that if this is indeed the husband designed for me, I might feel him to be standing on Christ the immovable Bock ; and I may, with humble gratitude record, that we have been mercifully condescended unto by being permitted unitedly to feel the presence of the Most High to be with us as we have waited upon Him together. He knows the integrity of our hearts in this business, and how earnestly we both desire not to take one step in it without His holy sanction. To Him do I

## Descendants of John Pease

---

commit myself and my cause, in a lowly confidence that He will preserve me from error. This evening, while retired in my room, with a sincere desire to see the Divine will in this concern, I was unexpectedly impressed with the belief that we should be given to each other as the Lord's precious gifts, and that He would bless us together ; also that He would give me wisdom to go in and out before the dear children as I look to Him for it ; and under the humbling prevalence of this feeling I have at this time desired afresh to dedicate my whole heart to Him who so graciously condescends to my unworthy soul. May I ever serve, honour, and obey Him."

Beautifully did she fill the place of step- mother to J. B.'s motherless children, whose warm affection she gained by her loving and judicious care. In the circle to which she belonged she was greatly valued ; her clear and sound judgment often decided a point which might otherwise have been perplexing. Her ready sympathy and wise counsel were frequently sought by her friends. Especially in seasons of sickness and affliction were her visits most cordially welcomed, and will long be remembered by those who had the privilege of her acquaintance. Watchfulness over herself and desire to be found doing her Master's work, were conspicuous in her character, and to her, in no common degree, might be applied the words, - she " visited the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and kept herself unspotted from the world."

During the years 1831 to 1840 K. B. travelled much as a minister of the Gospel, and, accompanied by her husband or some other congenial companion, she visited the meetings in Scotland, and those in many parts of England. Service in her own Quarterly Meeting was not unfrequently called for, and her humility and devotedness of spirit and power of sympathy gained her ready access to those to whom her mind was drawn. Her ministry was concise and clear, and was much valued by her friends ; yet we find in her journal the following entry, which may serve for the encouragement of those who, feeling that it is laid upon them to speak for their Master, may be discouraged by a sense of their inability to express what is in their hearts : - " When I compare the services of some of my beloved friends with my own poor performances, dry and barren as they sometimes appear to me, I am almost ready to be overwhelmed with discouragement, and to think I had better never again attempt to speak in the name of the Lord ; and yet when the command seems to be given, how can I refrain ? It may be that it is for my own humiliation, and from this I do not desire to shrink ; but if it is because of anything wrong in me that so little life and power attend my speaking, oh be pleased gracious Lord to do it away for Thy name's sake and Thy honour's sake." Again: " I have been much humbled of late, or at least I trust so, under the sense of my great unprofitableness, now nearly entering my sixtieth year. I can look back and deeply deplore my profitless life, the little I have done or said for my good Master ; for Him who has done, and is doing, all for me. I long to live to His praise, and, if I might be so permitted, to win souls to Him ; yet I feel laid down, laid aside as it were, and dare not set myself to work in any way of my own desiring. I fear I am sometimes criminally backward in promoting His cause, and yet I do desire not to be so. Surely I do love my Saviour ; at least I earnestly wish to do so, and even this wish cannot originate in me. Lord, wilt Thou show me how, when, and where to serve Thee, and oh, strengthen me to maintain the watch, that I may know Thy will. Oh, give me power to obey even in the smallest requiring, and however humiliating."

In 1847 K. B. was deprived of her beloved husband, who died at Shull, a favourite moorland retreat of his. For six years previously he had been much of an invalid from an attack of partial paralysis, which came on suddenly, and was at first attended with severe suffering. This was greatly soothed by the unwearied attentions of his devoted wife ; and in this deep trial they knew what it was to partake largely of the consolations of Christ, as shown by the following extracts from memoranda made at this time : -

" He (J. B.) expressed his thankfulness that he had never had even one regret at the sudden loss of his powers, but that he had been enabled to say, ' Thy will be done ; ' that he believed we had both been enabled to take refuge under the shadow of the Almighty in this hour of great calamity. He was sweetly affectionate, and said if I was spared to him he should want for nothing as to nursing, and remarked that our love was founded on that which was not shaken by these storms - even on Christ." Again : " We had a sweet morning together, pouring out our souls in prayer that He who knows our need will be pleased to enable us so to sustain the infirmities of flesh and spirit as to promote His glory, and that for His dear Son's sake He will, in the end, grant us an inheritance among the blessed."

After so many years of the endearing dependence of suffering, K. B. most keenly felt the separation. She writes : - " How shall I recount my feelings on re-entering this dear abode (Beechwood), doubly dear to me as the spot he so much liked, and where we have passed so many hours together ? No language could set forth all that my heart has endured, yet I am bound to add that mercy and love have upheld my drooping spirit, and that my solitary hours have been sweetened by a sense of heavenly goodness, and of the perfect happiness of my most precious one ; indeed, his purified spirit seems to be about me. And now may the God of my life, who attracted my childish heart to Himself, and who accepted graciously the mid-day surrender, seeing He gave me a precious husband who was like a part of my own soul, and has been pleased to redeem and sanctify him and take him from all his earthly shackles - may He, my Lord and my God, also mercifully accept the sacrifice of my widowed heart, and make it His dwelling-place."

The death of her husband was followed after no long interval by another bereavement, which she keenly felt, in the death of her daughter-in-law, Anna Backhouse. She writes, Second month 2nd, 1848 : " To-day came the following deeply affecting letter from my precious son, which has plunged us into sorrow indeed :-

*On board the Bulldog War Steamer, off Palermo, First month 1st, 1848. "My dearest Mother and Eliza. - I scarcely know how to find words to convey to you the dispensation with which it has pleased our Heavenly Father to visit me. My precious Anna is no more ! On account of the state of things here (an insurrection) we have never been able to inform you of our arrival here on the 12th ult., immediately after which disturbances commenced, and on Seventh-day evening we were obliged to come on board this ship. . . . We were, in fact, driven to come here, as she was evidently losing ground at Naples. . . . She found the air of this place suit her, and said she felt much more comfortable. Yesterday she was quite nicely, and was on deck, which she much enjoyed ; and this morning, after a good night, she again came on about eleven o'clock. Soon after this the courier, who with Mary Ann (her maid) was in another ship, came on board, and told us M. A. was not comfortable there. I went to the captain, and got leave for her to come on board ; and my dearest followed me, unknown to me, to speak to him also. On going back to her chair she complained of shortness of breath. . . . She soon became alarmingly ill. We laid her down on deck, and two medical men on board gave her every attention. She at once became aware of her situation, and said she was " going to Jesus, and to her dearest papa,\* and that she felt very comfortable." Kemedies revived her for a time. She begged to see Johnny, kissed him, and told Sarah to take good care of him ; and frequently said how very comfortable she felt, but that it was a strange place to die in, surrounded as she was by the strangers on board, who were very feeling and kind. At last she gradually became quiet, and sank most easily away. It was an awful time, and I can yet scarcely believe it is not a dream. . . . I feel there is only one source to which I can look for comfort, and may I obtain it in my deep affliction.*

" Your most affectionate,

" John C. Backhouse.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

" P.S. - I was unable to send this yesterday, so add that I have this morning followed her precious remains to the cemetery. . . . The captain and some of his officers accompanied me, and as we stood round the grave in our own simple manner, I could not but long that the feeling of her inexpressible happiness might enable me to bear with resignation this agonising stroke.' "

Humility and submission to the will of God were conspicuous features of Katharine Back-house's character ; bereavement therefore did not induce her to yield herself to any weak indulgence in grief, but rather to inquire what was the work left for her to do. Her executive activity enabled her in days of vigour, whilst acting upon her favourite motto, always to do the must-be's before the may-he's, to get through an amount of work, which to one of slower habits would seem impossible.

Surrounded by a large circle of relations, who looked up to her with loving affection, and often sought advice, her correspondence was necessarily extensive ; and even to those with whom she was but little acquainted, if she felt she could give a warning word she did it, often at much cost to herself ; and her faithfulness was at times rewarded by very sincere thanks. She loved to open her house to the messengers of the Lord, who found in her a true and sympathizing friend. Her bright and cheerful spirit always made her home especially attractive to the young.

For several years K. B. acted as Clerk to the Women's Yearly Meeting, a position from which she exceedingly shrank, but in which her character shone never more brightly, when her deep spiritual experience, her good judgment, and calm dignity, had a marked influence upon the meeting, and often gave a wise direction to the various deliberations that occupied it.

She writes (*Fourth month 6th, 1850*) :- "I do intensely feel having to open the Yearly Meeting, with all which it involves this year ; and, oh ! how earnestly do I ask for wisdom and discretion according to my need. My soul would sink within me were it not for the promises from Him who has all power unto those who have none, which I truly feel to be my case." And again (*Fifth month 12th, 1851*) : "I have had such a baptism as regards the approaching Yearly Meeting as I have seldom known. My soul has indeed been cast down within me, but I have remembered Him in whom alone is my trust, and have desired to commit all to Him. Lord ! do Thou keep me, not only from wilful disobedience, but from any mistakes whereby dishonour might be brought upon Thy precious truth. Oh, may this be exalted over all, and Thy great name glorified through Jesus Christ. I want, Thou knowest, to have no will but Thine, and that the little remainder of my day may be devoted unto Thee alone, who hast the right to rule and reign within and over me."

Entire loneliness, as to outward companionship, was often her position ; but, as we see by her memoranda, it was indeed cheered by the love of her Saviour, and almost to the last days of her life to be left alone with Him, to commune with Him, was her delight.

She writes (*Eleventh month 6th, 1850*) : - " Much have I dwelt on the sweet memory of my precious husband, and have been afresh comforted in the belief that he would not have been dear to me but for his love to Christ ; for the more I saw His image reflected in him, the more tenderly I loved him. Oh, then, do I not love my blessed Saviour, and, unworthy as I am, may I not believe that it is because He first loved me, and gave Himself for me ; and now I am cast upon Him, have no one to lean on but Him. "Well, then, to Him I will joyfully go, for He will never turn me away. The poor lone widow He will shelter and befriend. Oh, how does this sweet confidence support me

"Many religious persons appear perplexed about the nature of the joys of eternity ; and at times distressed because they do not feel that assurance of partaking in them which would be fully satisfactory. It seems to me that we have little to do with either. We ought to have no desire so earnest, no joy so great, as the accomplishment of our Heavenly Fathers will, and if as we journey on through time this is our true experience, we may safely commit ourselves to Him both for time and for eternity. Possibly the joy of the latter may consist in the unobstructed fulfilment of the Lord's will, and in His holy presence. Is it not a state attainable even here, wherein this is so continually aspired after that it becomes the atmosphere in which the soul delights to live, patiently enduring suffering for the sake of that gracious Redeemer who gave Himself for us ] Secure in the wisdom and mercy of His appointments, and willing to rest therein with loving confidence, this is all the assurance which I dare ask, all that is needful for a Christian." " *Twelfth month 20th, 1855*. - My friends have been very kind in visiting me, and I am grateful to them ; but, unavoidably, much solitude is my lot, and I do not wish it otherwise. When shut-in alone with Jesus I sometimes feel a nearness to Him and dependence on Him that is more to me than the dearest, closest earthly tie."

*Second month 21st, 1856*.- It was said by an aged saint in New York, ' I have been forty years living on the will of the Lord, and I find it love ; ' and similar may be my testimony to His mercy and His love. ! it is good to live upon His will, and I desire to have no life in anything contrary to it."

After a time of much conflict of spirit, she writes : - " I have mourned in secret while passing through this ordeal ; but ! the loving-kindness of my God to me this morning is not to be described, for I cannot fully set it forth. He has sweetly convinced me that I may leave the things that are behind, believe that all is washed away in the blood of Christ, and hide myself in Him.

! mercy infinite, indescribable ! Now I have only to lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset me, and run with patience the race which is set before me, looking unto Jesus the Author and Finisher of my faith. ! blessed assurance, blessed Saviour ! To Thee may I henceforth look without perplexing myself about the past ; daily applying to the blood of sprinkling, patiently endeavouring each day to do Thy will - willing to be nothing, to appear so in the sight of others ; even to be despised, so that Thou art exalted, and Thy name glorified."

" *Third month 22nd, 1859*. - How sweet is it, and how wholly undeserved, to be permitted to

refer my every need, temporal and spiritual, to my Heavenly Father, through Jesus, my adorable Redeemer ; I cannot fully describe the rest, the joy, which I have lately experienced in thus continually committing myself and my all to Him, and it is wonderful to discover His tender mindfulness of even my outward necessities and comforts, so that external affairs and many minor things have been ordered marvellously for me.

! it is sweet to trust Him."

" *Fifth month 8th, 1864*.- I do long that Christ may so draw me to Himself, and keep me so near, that I may perfectly reflect His image, that all may see and know that I have been with Him, and learnt of Him, that He may be glorified by my being filled with love, gentleness, meekness, humility, and every Christian grace. To Jesus do I desire to consecrate body, soul, and spirit."

" *Eleventh month 14th, 1870*. - Relieved in spirit by being, enabled, before the Scripture reading this morning, to express my desire for us all, that this might never sink into a mere form, but that our hearts might be lifted up in prayer for a blessing on the reading, that we might know the entrance of the words of Jesus to give life to our souls ; and that such times might prove times of refreshing from Him."

" *Fourth month 10th, 1871*. - I wish here to remark as regards myself, that in looking back upon my long life, I see that whenever I have trusted in myself, my good resolutions, my natural powers, &c, I have signally failed ; but when my trust has been only in Jesus, even respecting small outward concerns, all has prospered ; if not in the expected way, still in the best possible way."

" *Ninth month 26th, 1871*. - In my nature I believe there is much of what the French term *empressement* seems best to describe ; an earnestness in the pursuit of what it appears right should be accomplished, which, I believe, may have had its use in youth and middle age, when I had often much to engage my attention ; but it does not seem to comport with old age, and I very much

## Descendants of John Pease

---

desire to know deliverance from all that intercepts my dwelling in c the quiet habitation,' waiting to be taught my daily lessons in the Saviour's school. Especially it is my prayer that things may have their proper places, and that none of the daily affairs of life may be pursued too earnestly, but that all may be attended to in quietness and meekness, the heart being continually lifted up in perfect confidence to Him who does mercifully undertake for us even in secular things so as to bring about His own designs."

Toward the end of 1876 K. B.'s health received a severe shake from a sudden but short attack of loss of consciousness. From this she never fully recovered, and only twice during the five remaining years of her life was she able to unite with her friends in public worship. She much enjoyed her garden, and with cheerful submission she reconciled herself to limited powers, always feeling that whatever was permitted by her Heavenly Father was sure to be the right discipline for her. Thankfulness for all His gifts was the clothing of her spirit, and words of praise from the psalms or hymns were often on her lips. *Under date 20th Sixth month, 1877*, K. B. says :- " Now after about eight months upstairs, much of the time in bed, I may write that I fell down insensible at my bedroom door on the 22nd of Tenth month, 1876, and have since experienced much of the goodness of my gracious God and Saviour. He has repeatedly laid me low, and again given me evidence of His loving-kindness. This day is the third on which I have come down to dinner, and I have been once at a week-day meeting." First-day. - " A one, and thankful to be so ; although from some unknown cause there is little ability to cry availingly for help from Him who only knows the depth of my unworthiness, and the feebleness of my powers, both of body and of mind. But oh, how thankfully I remember that He graciously compassionates those who desire, however faintly, to love Him above all. Lord ! do with me as Thou wilt ! "

1878. - " And now what can I write but the praises of my gracious Heavenly Father, Jesus my Redeemer, and the Holy Spirit my Sanctifier !  
! may the work be completed, and my unworthy soul prepared, ivhenever the summons may be sent, to enter His courts with joy and thanksgiving ! "

*"Eleventh month 8th, 1880.* - A truly touching letter from dear Edwin Waterhouse tells me of the death, yesterday, of his precious mother, my darling niece, Mary Waterhouse. She was like my own child from her very early years. She passed sweetly away to the Heavenly Kingdom. ! may I also, through infinite mercy, follow her there, when the call is sent." Prostration of mind and body gradually increased as age advanced. But her faith never failed- thankfulness for all her mercies washer constant theme. One especial mercy , to which she often referred, was the blessing of having such a faithful attendant as her maid, Mary, who, in the 56th year of her service, ably cared to the last for her beloved mistress with devoted and unwearied tenderness.

In the Second month of 1882, K. B. took a slight cold, which yet did not prevent her coming down stairs even on the last day of her life. Soon after retiring to rest on the evening of the 16th the call she had so longed for came. Her prayer the night before had been that, "with the morning rays she might wake in Heaven." And so, in her 90th year, this loved and honoured one most gently passed away to be " for ever with the Lord."

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Quaker minister.

10-**Ann Backhouse**<sup>32</sup> was born on 28 Oct 1785 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 7 Aug 1852 at age 66.

9-**Edward Pease**<sup>16</sup> was born on 1 Feb 1748 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Jul 1791 in Darlington, County Durham at age 43, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stuffmaker and Woolcomber in Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Selfe Pennitt**<sup>16</sup>, daughter of **Thomas Pennitt**<sup>16</sup> and **Selfe Smart**<sup>16</sup> on 13 Aug 1778 in FBG Great Ayton. Selfe was born on 5 May 1759 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire, died on 14 Sep 1829 in Darlington, County Durham at age 70, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had four children: **Pennitt, Elizabeth, Selfe, and Thomas**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They were Quakers.

10-**Pennitt Pease**<sup>123</sup> was born on 13 Jun 1779 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 5 Jun 1860 in Darlington, County Durham at age 80.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Joseph Tatham's Academy in 1790 in Leeds, Yorkshire.

10-**Elizabeth Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1780 and died on 17 Jul 1781.

10-**Selfe Pease**<sup>16,30,130</sup> was born on 16 Sep 1781 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 2 Apr 1871 at age 89.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at York Quarterly Meeting, Girls School. (Later became The Mount School) in 1795 in York, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Selfe married **Henry Frederick Smith**,<sup>16,30,130</sup> son of **Frederick Smith**<sup>178</sup> and **Sarah Oldham**,<sup>383</sup> on 20 Sep 1804. Henry was born before 1785 and died in 1862 in America. They had four children: **Sarah, Edward Pease, Caroline,** and **Anna Selfe**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Pharmaceutical Chemist in London.
- Miscellaneous: Was his the school in Darlington that bore his name?, Abt 1827, Darlington, County Durham.

11-**Sarah Smith**<sup>30,130,338</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1807 and died on 24 Jan 1876 at age 68.

Sarah married **Rolles Driver**,<sup>30,130,384</sup> son of **Samuel Driver**<sup>16,168,338</sup> and **Sophia Rolles**,<sup>16,338</sup> on 6 Aug 1835. Rolles was born on 22 Jun 1811 in Tottenham, London and died in 1902 at age 91. They had one son: **Samuel Rolles**.

General Notes: 31st July 1841. Went to Southampton and had a welcome reception from my cousins, Rolles Driver and Sarah. Had to regret in this family a departure from simplicity in speech, furniture and attire. Whilst much of sincerity of desire may dwell in the bosoms of those who possess and do these things my belief is that the spirit of truth as lived in and obeyed, would do away with all connected with this part of the pride of life and so refine the spirit that its enjoyment would be, etc. *The Diaries of Edward Pease*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Timber merchant in Shirley, Southampton, Hampshire.
- He worked as a Sheriff of Southampton 1865 - 1878.
- He worked as a Mayor of Southampton 1883.

12-**Prof. Samuel Rolles Driver**<sup>24,30,338</sup> was born on 2 Oct 1846 in Southampton, Hampshire and died on 26 Feb 1914 in Oxford at age 67.

General Notes: Driver, Samuel Rolles (1846– 1914), biblical scholar and Church of England clergyman, was born at Southampton on 2 October 1846, the only son of Rolles Driver, of that city, and his wife, Sarah, daughter of H. F. Smith, of Darlington. His parents were originally Quakers. At the age of sixteen he entered Winchester College as a commoner, and it was at school that he began the study of Hebrew. From Winchester he passed with a classical scholarship to New College, Oxford, in 1865. A distinguished undergraduate career (BA, 1870; MA, 1872) was followed by a fellowship in 1870 and a tutorship in classics in 1875 at his college. His reading had been unusually wide, and the scientific bent of his mind had declared itself early, a factor of importance later in his career.

During this period Driver wrote A Treatise on the Use of the Tenses in Hebrew (1874, revised in 1881 and 1892). It was the first attempt in English to expound the principles of Hebrew syntax on lines at once philosophical and scientific, and it established his reputation as a Hebraist. As a result he was appointed to the Old Testament Revision Company (1875– 84). Meanwhile, on 16 September 1882, E. B. Pusey died; and on 23 October W. E. Gladstone offered Driver the vacant regius professorship of Hebrew, and canonry of Christ Church, Oxford. At the time (December 1881) Driver was only in deacon's orders; he was ordained priest in December 1882, and the letters patent were dated 5 January 1883. From June of that year until his death he lived in Christ Church.

In England, Driver faced a difficult task, that of reconciling Christian faith with biblical criticism and with the scientific outlook engendered by the work of Darwin. John William Colenso and Samuel Davidson had already questioned traditional Old Testament scholarship; subsequently, the translation of the works of the continental scholars, Heinrich Ewald and Abraham Kuenen, had introduced English scholars to new techniques of biblical criticism. Further, in *The O.T. in the Jewish Church* (1881) and *The Prophets of Israel* (1882), W. Robertson Smith had passionately advocated biblical criticism from an evangelical perspective. Driver more than any one else came to be trusted as a guide through this period of transition. His published sermons showed how faith could be reconciled with science, and his Genesis commentary of 1904 was said to have saved the faith of a generation; it was said that he taught the faithful criticism, and the critics faith.

During the thirty-one years of his professorship Driver devoted himself to teaching and writing and to encouraging the work of younger men. His publishing record in this period was remarkable. His *Notes on Samuel* (1890; enlarged edn, 1913) and his contributions to the *Oxford Hebrew Lexicon* (1891– 1905) set a standard which raised the whole level of Hebrew scholarship. He wrote distinguished if unoriginal commentaries in one form or another on nearly half of the Old Testament. But of all his books the *Introduction to the Literature of the Old Testament* (1891; 9th edn, 1913) had the widest influence in scholarly circles. Characteristically Driver did not accept the so-called Graf– Wellhausen theory of the Pentateuch, which identified and dated sources for the books of Moses, until he had worked over the field for himself. Between 1882 and 1889, however, he became convinced, and in the *Introduction* he explained and cautiously endorsed this transformation of Old Testament studies. To enthusiasts Driver's moderation seemed disappointing; in general, however, the book was welcomed as authoritative, and it was singularly well timed. It remains the best account of the documentary hypothesis in English.

Driver visited Palestine in 1888 and in 1908 he gave the first of the Schweich lectures of the British Academy, under the title *Modern Research as Illuminating the Bible*. For his pupils he

## Descendants of John Pease

---

insisted on a firm grounding in Hebrew grammar and vocabulary, before any engagement with 'higher criticism'. Many a preface acknowledges the time and trouble he would spend on the work of others, and though he was retiring and self-effacing by nature, he did not shrink from necessary controversy. Moreover, through the revolution in biblical studies which he helped to bring about, his own Christian faith remained unshaken.

Driver married on 7 July 1891 Mabel (b. 1866/7), elder daughter of Edmund Burr, of Burgh, Norfolk; they had three sons and two daughters. Their eldest son was Sir Godfrey Rolles Driver (1892– 1975), Hebraist and Semitist. Driver died on 26 February 1914, aged sixty-seven, at Christ Church, Oxford, and was survived by his wife.

G. A. Cooke, rev. J. W. Rogerson

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Fellow of New College, Oxford 1870-1883.
- He worked as a Regius Professor of Hebrew and Canon of Christ Church, Oxford. 1883-1914.

Samuel married **Mabel Burr**, daughter of **Edmund Burr**. They had five children: **Godfrey Rolles**, **Cyril Edward**, **Sylvia Mabel**, **Cynthia May**, and **Gerald Bernard**.

13-**Prof. Sir Godfrey Rolles Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1892 in Oxford and died on 22 Apr 1975 at age 82.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford 1919.
- He worked as a Professor of Semitic Philology, Oxford. Orientalist. Semitic and Assyrian scholar.

Godfrey married **Madeline Mary Golding**<sup>338</sup> in 1924. Madeline was born in 1902 and died in 1991 at age 89. They had three children: **Mary Madeline**, **Susanna**, and **Joanna**.

14-**Mary Madeline Driver**

14-**Susanna Driver**

Susanna married **Dr. Hugh Bernard Charman**, son of **Bernard Hedley Charman** and **Alexina Robertson**. They had two children: **Sarah Jane** and **Judith Anne**.

15-**Sarah Jane Charman**

Sarah married **David Binnie**. They had two children: **Alfred John** and **Atalanta Sophia Grace**.

16-**Alfred John Binnie**

16-**Atalanta Sophia Grace Binnie**

15-**Judith Anne Charman**

Judith married **Nicholas Brian Farrimond**. They had two children: **Olivia Katherine Charman** and **Lucas Maximillian Charman**.

16-**Olivia Katherine Charman Farrimond**

16-**Lucas Maximillian Charman Farrimond**

14-**Joanna Driver**

13-**Cyril Edward Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1894 in Oxford, Oxfordshire and died on 10 Jun 1947 in Hamadan, Persia at age 53.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Radley.

Cyril married **Alice Maclaren Whittst**. They had two children: **Jean Patricia** and **Audrey Pamela**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 14-Jean Patricia Driver

14-Audrey Pamela Driver<sup>338</sup> was born in 1927 and died in 2001 at age 74.

13-Sylvia Mabel Driver<sup>338</sup> was born in 1896 in Oxford, Oxfordshire.

Sylvia married **Maj. Ralph Frederick Symonds**.<sup>338</sup> Ralph was born on 17 Aug 1894 and died in 1971 in Oxford, Oxfordshire at age 77. They had two children: **Bernard Leckie** and **Michael Driver**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Radley.

14-Bernard Leckie Symonds<sup>338</sup> was born in 1930 and died on 16 Feb 2007 at age 77.

General Notes: Symonds. On 16.2.2007 Bernard Leckie Symonds (b, 1944-1948). He went up to Christ Church, Oxford, then to the Royal Agricultural College, Cirencester and became a farmer. He was a breeder of quality stock and his farm was a home to Irish Draught Horses. He was well-known in the philatelic world. His father, R.F. Symonds, his brother, M.D. Symonds, and his uncle, C. Driver, were at Radley.

*The Radleian 2007*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Radley.
- He was educated at Christ Church, Oxford.
- He was educated at Royal Agricultural College, Cirencester.
- He worked as a Farmer.

Bernard married **Pamela Audrey Ogdon**. They had two children: **Sarah Caroline** and **Elizabeth Jane**.

### 15-Sarah Caroline Symonds

### 15-Elizabeth Jane Symonds

14-Maj. Michael Driver Symonds<sup>338</sup> was born in 1934 and died on 14 Aug 1991 in Henley on Thames, Oxfordshire at age 57.

General Notes: On 14th August 1991 Michael Driver Symonds (Morgan's G. 1947-52). He completed his national service with the Oxford and Bucks Light Infantry in Germany and afterwards joined the Territorial Army and served as Commanding Officer of the Henley branch for a time. On retiring from this post he was promoted to the rank of Major and awarded the T.D. He attended the National College of Rubber Technology and then went on to Redland Holdings Ltd. He worked as sales manager for Blackhawk Automotive Products during which time he travelled extensively and based himself in Henley. In recent years he worked at their head office and was only able to spend weekends in Henley. He was a keen rowing man and was a past captain of Henley Rowing Club, an associate member of Leander Club and was involved in radio communications at Henley Royal Regatta. He was Hon. General Secretary of the Henley Town and Visitors' Regatta from 1972 until his death. He was reputed to have had a laugh so loud that it echoed in Marlow! His brother was at Radley.

*The Radleian 1991*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with TD.
- He worked as a sales manager for Blackhawk Automotive Products.
- He worked as a Captain of Henley Rowing Club.
- He worked as a Hon. General Secretary, Henley Town and Visitors' Regatta in 1972-1991.

13-Cynthia May Driver<sup>338</sup> was born in 1898.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Cynthia married **Rev. Cedric William Farrer**,<sup>338</sup> son of **William Ernest Farrer** and **Florence Beatrice**. Cedric was born in 1891, was christened on 30 Sep 1891 in Didsbury, Manchester, and died in 1953 at age 62.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Vicar of Stanton Harcourt in 1922.
- He worked as a Vicar of Northmoor in 1934.

13-**Gerald Bernard Driver**<sup>338</sup> was born in 1908 and died in 1909 at age 1.

11-**Edward Pease Smith** was born on 9 Jun 1816 in Croydon, Surrey and died on 1 Nov 1877 at age 61.

General Notes: MR. EDWARD PEASE SMITH was born on the 9th of June, 1816, at Croydon. His parents belonged to the Society of Friends, and he was carefully educated under their auspices. About the year 1833, he entered the office of the Stockton and Darlington railway, after which, among other works at the commencement of his career, he was engaged, between the years 1838 to 1840, as sub-resident Engineer, upon the North Midland railway, then in course of construction near Chesterfield. It was during this period that Mr. Smith first became acquainted with Mr. J. T. Leather, ASSOC. Inst. C.E., who was the contractor for a portion of the line.

Mr. Smith had a good knowledge of and a taste for mechanical engineering, which led him, after an interval of a few years, to establish works at Southampton. Here his attention was devoted to marine engines, and especially to their furnaces, with a view to the durability of the boilers and the economy of coal. He was not, however, satisfied with the commercial success of his efforts in this direction, and turned his attention wholly to civil engineering.

In the year 1851, Mr. Smith undertook the charge of the Portland breakwater works, as Resident Manager for the contractor, Mr. J. T. Leather. He carried out the system of water supply for the works, by bringing the water from the south side of the island, for which purpose steam' pumping power of an efficient kind was provided, and entirely arranged by him. He also isolated the Verne fortifications by a cutting in the solid rock, 100 feet wide, by 75 feet deep, and carried out other important works in scarping the Verne rock. The works of

the Weymouth Waterworks Company were constructed under his supervision during this period. In 1859 he went to the Cape of Good Hope, with Mr. A. T. Andrews, M. Inst. C.E., in connection with the harbour works at Table Bay. In 1860-61, he designed and carried out the circular staging for constructing the large pier-head at the outer end of the Portland breakwater, and the fort erected upon it; and in connection therewith arranged an ingenious system of tipping the deposit, and afterwards building the masonry by means of radiating steam-girder travellers of wide span, the steam crabs upon which could command any point below them. This arrangement was subsequently used by Mr. Smith in the construction of other large works, among which may be mentioned the forts at Spithead, Gilkicker Fort, and in the works for the extension of Portsmouth Dockyard. In 1861 the contract was taken by Mr. Leather for the construction of the forts at Spithead; and the whole of the arrangements for carrying out these works, including concrete-block making, plant, shipping pier, special barges for transport, and circular stages for the construction, were designed by Mr. Smith. In connection with the Spithead forts, it may be mentioned that not a single accident of a serious character happened throughout, and the arrangements were in fact almost perfect. A special feature in all his contrivances was the extreme care with which he provided an ample margin of safety to minimise the risk to life. In 1862, he was also engaged under Mr. (now Sir John) Hawkshaw, Past-President Inst. C.E., in the operations connected with works to remedy the failure of the St. Germain's sluice of the Middle Level drainage. Before the completion of the superstructure of the Spithead forts in the beginning of the year 1867, Mr. Smith undertook for Messrs. Leather, Smith, and Co., the charge, as General Manager, of the important works, then commencing, for the extension of Portsmouth Dockyard, and was chiefly instrumental in modifying and improving the suggested means for successfully executing that work, and he had the satisfaction of seeing the success of his arrangements. There was only one effort of any consequence connected with the works which was not entirely successful. This was an attempt to execute excavations in deep mud by means of dredging machines working from staging.

It was of importance to commence this excavation, and, from the nature of the mud and its position and depth, ordinary means were inapplicable, and floating dredgers were out of the question.

Complete and well-arranged dredging machines of light construction, worked by steam, were put upon travellers of 64-foot span, of nearly the ordinary pattern in use on works in which Mr. Smith was concerned, and these dredged the mud and put it into wagons at the end of the travellers, from whatever position the dredgers upon them might be, without much difficulty and very economically. But the strains upon the staging and traveller were too great, due partly to the fact that beds of peat with trees and roots were met with, and below the peat in some cases hard rock, the exact position of which was not known until it was touched by the dredger. In the end this method of performing the work had to be abandoned, and the machinery provided for it was converted into an effective means for working inclines. Though of a sanguine disposition and less careful, like many another genius, when his own affairs only were at stake, Mr. Smith possessed distinguished talents as an engineer, and was most discreet and prudent in all matters in which the interests of others were concerned. He was bold in his ideas, but always weighed carefully the probable result of any action, and spared no pains to ensure success. In works of the magnitude of those of which Mr. Smith had charge, many difficulties of course had to be met, and his promptness and resource were on all occasions noticeable. He possessed in a marked degree the happy faculty of carrying his assistants with him in all his efforts, and was ever ready to hear and fairly consider any suggested improvement in arrangements, however differing from his own views, and frankly to give credit to those under him for what was their due. Mr. Smith had considerable experience in matters connected with diving, beyond those in which that operation had to be resorted to in carrying out the construction of works of which he had charge, as in the recovery of valuable property lost by shipwreck, and he was much looked up to for his judgment by the men he employed. His views as to the limit to which it was possible to carry diving operations usefully were very decided, and perhaps few had more experience from which to draw conclusions.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Mr. Smith continued to hold the position of General Manager of the Portsmouth dock extension works till March 1876, when he finally retired in consequence of failing health. He died on the 1st of November, 1857.

Mr. Smith was elected an Associate of the Institution of Civil Engineers on the 2nd of February, 1864.

NOTICE is hereby given, that the Partnership heretofore subsisting between us the undersigned, Edward Pease Smith and Thomas Ashby the younger, under the firm of Smith and Ashby, carrying on trade as Manufacturing Engineers and Boiler Makers, at Southampton, in the town and county of the town of Southampton, was this day dissolved by mutual consent, as and from the 16th day of February instant. And notice is hereby further given, that the business will in future be carried on by the said Edward Pease Smith alone, by whom all debts owing to or by the said late copartnership will be received and paid.— Dated this 26th day of February 1849.

Edward P. Smith.

Thomas Ashby, jr.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with AICE.
- He worked as a Manufacturing engineer and Boilermaker, "Smith & Ashby before 1849 in Southampton.
- He worked as a Civil engineer.

Edward married **Jane** in 1860 in Millbrook, Southampton, Hampshire. Jane died on 15 Feb 1888.

11-**Caroline Smith** was born on 15 May 1818 and died on 1 Nov 1833 at age 15.

11-**Anna Selfe Smith** was born on 22 Jan 1820 and died on 6 Jul 1837 at age 17.

10-**Thomas Pease**<sup>16,370</sup> was born on 18 May 1786 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 17 Sep 1849 in Darlington, County Durham at age 63, and was buried in Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Chemist and Druggist in Darlington, County Durham.

Thomas married **Margaret Watkin**,<sup>16</sup> daughter of **John Watkin**, on 10 Apr 1826 in St. Cuthbert's Church, Darlington, County Durham. Margaret was born about 1806, died on 26 Sep 1890 in Darlington, County Durham about age 84, and was buried in Darlington, County Durham. They had three children: **Edward Thomas**, **Margaretta Selfe**, and **Martha Maria**.

11-**Edward Thomas Pease** was born on 4 Feb 1827 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 27 Dec 1897 in Darlington, County Durham at age 70, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

General Notes: There was another branch of our family at Darlington, that of the Edward Thomas Peases. My grandfather always spoke nicely of them and of his "Cousin Edward Thomas" but as they had left the Society of Friends, and all Southend save my grandfather and father had become bigoted teetotallers - and the other Peases distilled whisky and sold wine and spirits there was little in common henceforth between Southend and Oaklea. *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Wholesale Wine & Spirit Merchant in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Oaklea, Darlington, County Durham.
- His obituary was published in the Northern Echo, Darlington.

Edward married **Mary Anne Friend**, daughter of **Hugh Watson Friend** and **Hannah Fell**, on 4 Aug 1853. Mary was born in 1823 in Hexham, Northumberland, was christened on 18 Oct 1823 in Hexham, Northumberland, died on 23 May 1897 in Oaklee, Darlington, County Durham at age 74, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham. They had seven children: **Edith Marian**, **Edward Thomas**, **Hugh Watkin**, **Alfred John**, **Gertrude Emily**, **Frank Ernest**, and **Herbert Friend**.

12-**Edith Marian Pease** was born on 15 Aug 1854.

Edith married **George Gatey** on 15 Aug 1881. George was born in 1849 in Keswick, Cumbria and died after 1901. They had one son: **George**.

General Notes: Of Ambleside

## Descendants of John Pease

---

In 1881 census, he describes himself as a widow?

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor. Fisher & Gatey in Windermere, Cumbria.
- He resided at Grove House about 1873 in Bowness on Windermere, Cumbria.
- He resided at Market Place in Ambleside, Cumbria.

13-**George Gatey** was born about 1875 in Keswick, Cumbria.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Solicitor. George Gatey & Son in Ambleside, Cumbria.

12-**Edward Thomas Pease-Watkin** was born on 9 Sep 1856, died on 10 Feb 1885 in Darlington, County Durham at age 28, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Ada Henrietta Handley**, daughter of **Henry Honyman Handley** and **Sarah Mary**, on 20 Feb 1882. Ada was born on 4 Nov 1854 and was christened on 10 Dec 1854 in Calcutta, West Bengal, India. They had one son: **Edward Handley**.

13-**Maj. Edward Handley Pease-Watkin**<sup>11</sup> was born on 21 Aug 1883 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1956 at age 73.

General Notes: DSO 1917. Royal Horse Artillery. Served 11 years with battery in India. He was on six months leave and shooting big game in Nyasaland, when war broke out. Commandeered by the Governor there and fought in East Africa for 18 months then transferred to France. Mentioned in despatches five times, wounded twice, gassed once. Address given as Tees Grange, Darlington. Left £4,000 bequest by his grandfather Edward Thomas Pease.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Uppingham.
- He resided at Tees Grange in Darlington, County Durham.

Edward married **Monica Mary Handley**, daughter of **Lt. Col. A. Handley**. They had four children: **Mary Pamela, John, Edward Thomas Handley**, and **James Francis**.

14-**Mary Pamela Pease-Watkin** was born in 1921 and died on 14 Mar 2013 at age 92.

14-**John Pease-Watkin** was born on 6 Jan 1925 and died on 19 Jan 1925.

14-**Edward Thomas Handley Pease-Watkin** was born in 1927 and died on 16 Mar 2020 at age 93. The cause of his death was Corona19 virus.

General Notes: Edward Thomas Handley died peacefully on 16th March aged 93. Beloved husband of Margaret, father of Mary, Anne, David and Janet and dearly loved grandfather and great grandfather. Past Headmaster of Packwood Haugh School. Owing to coronavirus a family funeral will be held at Leintwardine church and a memorial service will take place at a later date.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Haileybury.
- He was educated at Emmanuel College in Cambridge.
- He worked as a Headmaster, Packwood Haugh School in Park Bank, Shrewsbury, Shropshire.

Edward married **Alice Margaret Roberts**. Alice was born in 1929, died on 1 Oct 2020 at age 91, and was buried in Leintwardine Church, Herefordshire. They had four children: **Mary Margaret, Elizabeth Anne, David Edward Handley**, and **Janet Patricia**.

General Notes: Alice Margaret (nee Roberts) died peacefully on October 1st aged 91. Loving wife of the late Edward, adored sister of the late John, wonderful mother to Mary, Anne, David and Janet, brilliant granny and great granny. Her infectious humour and kind nature will be greatly missed by all. Cremation in Aylesbury on Friday October 16th at

## Descendants of John Pease

---

11:30 a.m. and internment to follow at a later date at Leintwardine church. *Daily Telegraph, 6th October 2020.*

15-**Mary Margaret Pease-Watkin**

15-**Elizabeth Anne Pease-Watkin**

15-**David Edward Handley Pease-Watkin**

15-**Janet Patricia Pease-Watkin**

14-**James Francis Pease-Watkin** was born in Jul 1930.

General Notes: Daily Telegraph 22 July 2020. James Pease-Watkin of Chagford, died at home on 13th July 2020. He was much loved by his family and his many friends. We have really appreciated the many messages of support. There will be a funeral, for family members only, on the 22nd July.  
Was this J F P-W's son, William James P-W, or was it J F P-W?

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Wellington.
- He worked as a Company Director.

James married **Ella Mary Anna Tucker**. They had four children: **William James, John Edward, Matthew Charles, and Katherine Susan**.

15-**William James Pease-Watkin**

15-**John Edward Pease-Watkin**

15-**Matthew Charles Pease-Watkin**

15-**Katherine Susan Pease-Watkin**

12-**Hugh Watkin Pease** was born on 25 May 1858, died on 14 Jan 1859 in Darlington, County Durham, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

12-**Maj. Alfred John Pease**<sup>11</sup> was born on 23 Nov 1859 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1934 in Rusthall, Tonbridge, Kent at age 75.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with FRCI. FRGS.
- He was educated at University College & Kings College in London.
- He emigrated to New Zealand.
- He worked as a Grain and Wool Broker in 1889 in Riversdale, New Zealand.
- He resided at Riversdale in New Zealand.
- He had a residence in 1894 in Manchester.
- He worked as a McKerrow & Pease. Colonial Produce brokers and merchants in 22 Corn Exchange Buildings, Manchester.
- He had a residence in 1901 in Stretford, Lancashire.

Alfred married **Emilie Marie Weidner** on 31 Oct 1888 in Port Chalmers, New Zealand. Emilie was born in 1863 in Dunedin, Otago, New Zealand and died in 1934 in Rusthall, Tonbridge, Kent at age 71. They had three children: **Herbert Ernest, Hazel Oaklea Friend, and Maui Riversdale**.

13-**Maj. Herbert Ernest Pease**<sup>11,77</sup> was born on 10 Aug 1889 in Dunedin, New Zealand and died on 27 Aug 1959 in Njoro, Kenya at age 70.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

General Notes: There was an anecdotal story given by Col. Sir Hugh Boustead in his autobiography *"The Wind of Morning"* Chatto & Windus 1971. *"We were told that the first and most essential equipment of our new careers was a working knowledge of colloquial Arabic. General Huddleston was so aware of this, that he had recently sent for an officer of some months' service, Major Pease, who was then commanding the Police in Medani, and told him to write an easy book for new Bimbashis with the basic illustrations of Arabic rules and grammar in their simplest form. The humble Pease, startled and anxious, had said to General Huddleston, "But Sir, I am the last person you should ask to do this, as my knowledge is very limited." The General replied, "I want a bloody fool to write a book for bloody fools." So the meeting dissolved in laughter and Pease produced a most practical although by no means highbrow grammar-cum-vocabulary in alliterated Arabic."*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with DSO.
- He worked as an Assistant District Commissioner & Police Commander on 2 Feb 1925 in Wad Medani, Blue Nile Province, Sudan.
- He worked as a Commandant of Police in Blue Nile Province, Sudan.
- He had a residence in Njoro, Kenya.

Herbert married **Hon. Cynthia Frances Charlotte Chaloner**,<sup>77</sup> daughter of **Richard Godolphin Walmesley Chaloner 1st Baron Gisborough**<sup>77</sup> and **Margaret Brocklesby Davis**, on 28 Sep 1921 in Guisborough, Yorkshire. Cynthia was born in 1895 in Melksham, Wiltshire, died on 6 Oct 1937 in Wood Farm, Henham at age 42, and was buried on 9 Oct 1937 in Guisborough, Yorkshire. They had three children: **Guy Edward Chaloner**, **Richard Hume Melik**, and **Michael Walter Long**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Priory Cottage, Guisborough, Yorkshire.

14-**Guy Edward Chaloner Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1922 in Guisborough, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He worked as a Lands Inspector in Khartoum, Sudan.

Guy married **Eileen Joan Cosgrove**. They had three children: **Peter Riversdale**, **Nicholas Friend Chaloner**, and **Toby Richard Chaloner**.

15-**Peter Riversdale Chaloner**

15-**Nicholas Friend Chaloner Pease**

15-**Toby Richard Chaloner Pease**

Guy next married **Robin**. They had one son: **Jonathan**.

15-**Jonathan Pease**

Jonathan married **Maddi**. They had one son: **(No Given Name)**.

16-**Pease**

14-**Richard Hume Melik Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1926 in Guisborough, Yorkshire and died on 14 Feb 1961 in Moiben, Uasin Gishu, Kenya at age 34.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Moiben & Nairobi, Kenya.

Richard married **Wendylla Gladys Briggs**. They had two children: **Christopher Melik** and **Michael Bruce**.

15-**Christopher Melik Pease**

# Descendants of John Pease

---

## 15-Michael Bruce Pease

## 14-Michael Walter Long Pease

13-**Hazel Oaklea Friend Pease** was born in 1891 in Dunedin, Otago, New Zealand and died in 1959 at age 68.

Hazel married **Francis Winstone Scott**, son of **Walter Leonard Winston Scott** and **Alice May Startin**, on 1 Jun 1920 in St Cuthbert's, North Meols, Lancashire. Francis was born in 1884 and died on 14 May 1948 at age 64. They had one son: **Rivers**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Stockbroker in Tunbridge Wells, Kent.
- Miscellaneous: His first wife was Ernestine Bowes-Lyon.

14-**Rivers Scott** was born on 11 Dec 1921 and died on 22 May 2014 at age 92.

### General Notes: **Rivers Scott**

Literary editor and publisher who rescued a biography of Boris Johnson and as a young man escaped from an Italian PoW camp.

A self-effacing man who lived for books, Rivers Scott enjoyed three careers - as a literary editor, as a publisher, and as a literary agent. He combined sound editorial advice with the character of a convivial host, often at his beloved Garrick Club.

The political commentator Andrew Gimson recalled that the first draft of his biography of Boris Johnson had failed to tell the story properly, but that with a few deft touches Scott had rescued the situation. "As an editor, he had a good ear and sense of humour," Gimson said. "He also had beautiful manners, not in a prissy way, but in the sense of being considerate." Scott helped John Major with the early chapters of his autobiography until Major chose to go it alone, and friends were amused when the chapters for which Scott had been responsible were singled out for praise by reviewers. However, Scott was always too modest to beat his own drum very loudly.

Rivers Scott was born in 1921 near Tunbridge Wells, Kent, and was brought up in a large house outside Speldhurst. His father, Francis Winstone Scott, was a stockbroker and had been married to Ernestine Bowes-Lyon before she left him for another man. Francis continued to bring up their two sons, and soon afterwards met Hazel Pease, a nurse in France, whom he married. Rivers had a happy childhood with a nanny and cook. At Eton he discovered a keen interest in history. Around the age of 19 he decided to convert to Catholicism and his faith remained a profoundly held conviction throughout his life.

He read history at Trinity College, Cambridge until he was old enough to join the army as an officer cadet at which point he was posted to Tunisia with the 17th/21st Lancers, a "posh" tank regiment that had been recommended by his father. He saw action at the Battle of Kasserine Pass in February 1943, in which he displayed unusual strength in rescuing the driver from his tank before it was burnt. Taken prisoner by the Germans, he was sent to Italy, where he improved his French and learnt some Italian while most of his fellow prisoners played bridge.

When Italy surrendered in September 1943, the camp's pro-British commandant told the prisoners to leave. Scott walked out of the camp with 600 other prisoners shortly before the Germans arrived to take charge. He travelled north - hidden in haylofts and fed by Italian farmers - and eventually made it over the Alps into Switzerland, where he was first interned but subsequently worked as an interpreter.

After the war he went to live in Paris for a year. He had intended to live in a garret but was invited to lodge with the mother of a friend in her apartment in the grand 16th arrondissement. Having returned to London, he saw an advertisement in the Spectator offering a magazine for sale called the Young Briton for £900. He persuaded his father to back him in the venture, bought the magazine, changed it into an Anglo-French magazine, and marketed it to schools. After three years he sold it to a publishing group. He then found work as a freelancer on the Times Educational Supplement and before long he joined the staff at Printing House Square.

In 1955 he married Christina Dawson, the daughter of the eminent Catholic historian and amateur scholar Christopher Dawson. They went on to have five sons: Hugh, a software developer; Julian, a translator; Antony, a stud manager; Christopher, director of music at a London prep school; and Dominic, a professor of Philosophy.

After a spell on The Daily Telegraph he was appointed as literary editor on The Sunday Telegraph and found his métier. He took a break from literary journalism when he joined Hodder & Stoughton - still then privately owned - as an editor specialising in non-fiction. "He was an admired and imaginative editor, and a scrupulous grammarian, beloved of the authors with whom he worked," recalled one colleague.

He also agreed to become literary editor of Now!, Sir James Goldsmith's short-lived and much-mocked weekly news magazine. When it closed after two years he received a year's salary as a pay-off and decided to switch careers again. This time he established a literary agency called Scott Ferris Associates. Over the ensuing years he cultivated the quaint habit of attending the health farm Shrubland Hall to detox before, not after, his annual trip to the Frankfurt Book Fair.

"He was a marvellous editor as he had such an unobtrusive and lucid style," said Julia Jones, his niece and an author. Although he never wrote a book of his own, he wrote introductions for reprints, reviewed crime fiction, ran a newsletter about new books translated from German, and contributed reviews to the Catholic press.

Following the death of his wife, and after a reasonable gap, he moved in with his business partner Gloria Ferris, the ex-wife of the writer Paul Ferris. They retired to south Wales but continued to spend time in London. "My career has always been a matter of pure chance," he once said. "I fell into jobs. I was offered jobs and I took them."

Rivers Scott, literary editor and publisher, was born on December 11, 1921. He died on May 22, 2014, aged 92

## Descendants of John Pease

---

*The Times. 19th August 2014.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Eton.
- He was a Catholic.
- He worked as an officer of the 17th/21st Lancers.
- He worked as a Literary editor of The Sunday Telegraph.
- He worked as an Editor for Hodder and Stoughton.
- He worked as a Publisher.
- His obituary was published in The Times on 19 Aug 2014.

Rivers married **Christina M. S. Dawson**, daughter of **Prof. Christopher Henry Dawson** and **Valery Mary Mills**, in 1955. Christina was born in 1922. They had five children: **Hugh Christopher Francis, Julian P., Antony M., Christopher P., and Dominic John.**

**15-Hugh Christopher Francis Scott**

**15-Julian P. Scott**

**15-Antony M. Scott**

**15-Christopher P. Scott**

**15-Prof. Dominic John Scott**

**13-Capt. Maui Riversdale Pease** was born on 16 Dec 1892 in Dunedin, Otago, New Zealand and died in 1975 at age 83. Another name for Maui was Capt. Maui Rivers Pease.

General Notes: 1949 travels to Rio de Janeiro and explains himself to be married. Who was his wife?

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Officer of the Durham Light Infantry in 1914-1920.

**12-Gertrude Emily Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1862 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1935 at age 73.

Gertrude married **Dr. Thomas Houghton Mitchell**,<sup>385</sup> son of **Adam Mitchell**, on 6 Jun 1894 in Darlington, County Durham. Thomas was born in 1863 in Limerick, Ireland and died on 26 Aug 1946 in Rothay Garth, Ambleside, Cumbria at age 83. They had four children: **Mairin Marion, Edward P. H., Edith, and Gertrude.**

General Notes: Worked as doctor in Inverness and Ayr. Doctor in Ambleside, Cumbria (Westmorland) where he worked as locum to Dr Redmayne in 1887 before taking over the practice. BMJ 21 sep 1946 On Aug. 26 Dr. THOMAS HOUGHTON MITCHELL died at his home in Ambleside, where he had practised for over half a century. Dr. Mitchell exemplified the best type of old-fashioned family doctor, beloved and trusted by very many as a faithful friend in the wide district in which he practised. He was born in Limerick in 1863, one of three brothers who all became doctors. He qualified as L.R.C.P.&S.Ed. in 1883 after completing his studies at Trinity College, Dublin, and took the M.D. degree at Durham in 1904. Entering Freemasonry in 1905 he gained many Masonic distinctions. Dr. G. Ainslie Johnston writes: After qualifying Dr. Mitchell spent two or three years holding hospital resident appointments at Inverness and Ayr and first came to Ambleside as locum tenent to the late Dr. H. Redmayne in 1887, when I had the pleasure of making his acquaintance, which led to a lifelong and very close friendship. Dr. Redmayne took him into partnership, and on Dr. Redmayne's retirement his brother-in-law, the late C. H. Hough, F.R.C.S., retiring from the senior surgeons of the Derbyshire Royal Infirmary, became Dr. Mitchell's partner. Dr. Mitchell had a great sense of humour and was very widely read; he wrote a little and published "Ars medendi of Shakespeare," and engaged in his younger days in lawn tennis, golf, and bridge (especially the two latter) in his, often scanty, leisure time. He had a very wide circle of friends among the residents and the visitors who come to our Lake District, who will long remember him. He married in 1893 Miss Gertrude Pease of Darlington, who died in 1935, and lost his only son on active duty with the R.A.F. at the end of the first world war. He is survived by three daughters, one of whom, Mairin Mitchell, F.R.G.S., is a well-known writer on maritime subjects.

*British Medical Journal 21 September 1946*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Physician 1887 To 1946 in Ambleside, Cumbria.
- His obituary was published in the British Medical Journal on 21 Sep 1946.

13-**Mairin Marion Mitchell** was born on 20 May 1895 in Ambleside, Cumbria and died in Oct 1986 in Uckfield, Sussex at age 91.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was awarded with FRGS.
- She worked as a Writer on marine subjects.

13-**Lieut. Edward P. H. Mitchell** was born in 1898 in Ambleside, Cumbria, died on 7 May 1918 in Killed In Action with the RAF at age 20, and was buried in Cairo War Memorial Cemetery, Egypt. (Grave O. 164.).

13-**Edith Mitchell**

13-**Gertrude Mitchell**

12-**Frank Ernest Pease** was born on 17 Jan 1864 in Darlington, County Durham, was christened on 19 Feb 1864 in Holy Trinity Church, Darlington, died on 27 Jun 1957 at age 93, and was buried in County Durham West Cemetery, Darlington, Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Croft House, Croft on Tees, County Durham.

Frank married **Diana Amelia Ridley Thompson**, daughter of **Ridley Thompson** and **Diana**, on 20 Mar 1893. Diana was born on 2 Nov 1861, was christened on 18 Dec 1861 in Paston, Northamptonshire, died on 10 Oct 1923 at age 61, and was buried in County Durham West Cemetery, Darlington, Durham. They had two children: **Ernest Ridley** and **Maurice Watson Ridley**.

13-**Ernest Ridley Pease** was born on 23 Apr 1895 in Darlington, County Durham, was christened on 30 May 1895 in Holy Trinity Church, Darlington, and died on 14 Feb 1966 in Troutbeck, Windermere, Cumbria at age 70.

General Notes: Shell-shocked. France 1916

He and his wife Ruth, lived at Longtail Cottage, Troutbeck Bridge.... between Ambleside and Windermere, Cumbria. We would visit them periodically. My last clear recollection of Ruth was at New Dungeon Ghyll in Langdale, my childhood home, when she visited sometime around 1970-71. My father, JGP, last visited Ruth sometime in the early 1980s. *Charles E. G. Pease*

Ernest married **Ruth Evelyn Ayscough Stockdale**, daughter of **Rev. Ernest Ayscough Stockdale** and **Mary**, in 1935 in Richmond, Surrey. Ruth was born on 29 Jun 1901 in Middleton Tyas, Yorkshire and died about 1985 about age 84. They had no children.

13-**Maurice Watson Ridley Pease**<sup>156</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1899 in Darlington, County Durham, was christened on 27 Jun 1899 in Holy Trinity Church, Darlington, and died on 12 Jul 1981 at age 82.

General Notes: Lived at some period in Manchester. From 1936, they holidayed as a family at Tayvallich with Joseph and Veronica Pease (Lord Gainford) and family.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Croft on Tees, County Durham.
- He had a residence in 1939-1946 in Isle of Danna, Argyll.

Maurice married **Kathleen Ida Primrose Gordon Davies**.<sup>156</sup> Kathleen was born on 13 Apr 1902 in Thornton le Moor, Yorkshire and died about 1957 about age 55. They had two children: **Robin Slingsby** and **Ian Maurice**.

14-**Robin Slingsby Pease**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

15-Victoria Julia Diana Pease

15-Peter Gordon Charles Pease

15-Annabel Primrose Robin Pease

14-Ian Maurice Pease

Ian married **Rosemary Vera Evans**, daughter of **Maj. Henry Kenneth Douglas Evans** and **Annie Vera Thompson**. They had two children: **Alastair Kenneth Frank** and **Caroline Jane**.

15-Alastair Kenneth Frank Pease

15-Caroline Jane Pease

12-**Herbert Friend Pease** was born on 26 Apr 1866, died on 7 Jun 1874 in Darlington, County Durham at age 8, and was buried in Darlington West Cemetery, Darlington, County Durham.

11-**Margaretta Selfe Pease** was born on 30 Aug 1828 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 6 Jan 1907 in Darlington, County Durham at age 78, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

11-**Martha Maria Pease**<sup>16</sup> was born on 29 Nov 1831 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 13 Oct 1890 at age 58.

Martha married **Robert Thompson**<sup>16</sup> on 29 Jul 1863. Robert died on 13 Feb 1884. They had one daughter: **Maria Pease**.

12-**Maria Pease Thompson** was born on 15 Aug 1864, died in 1932 at age 68, and was buried in St. Mary the Virgin, Whickham, County Durham.

Maria married **Dr. Hugh Percy Bennett**, son of **Dr. James Heaton Bennett** and **Ellen Maria Wade**, on 27 Mar 1890 in St. Cuthbert's, Darlington, County Durham. Hugh was born in 1863 in Redcar, Yorkshire, was christened on 5 Mar 1864 in Redcar, Yorkshire, died on 20 Jul 1952 at age 89, and was buried in St. Mary the Virgin, Whickham, County Durham.

General Notes: WE regret to announce the death on July 20, after a short illness, of Mr. Hugh Percy Bennett. In recent years he had lived in retirement, seldom attending any medical meetings, but he played a prominent part in ophthalmological activities a generation ago. He was born in 1863 at Redcar, graduated M.B., C.M. from the University of Edinburgh in 1893, and having completed his house appointments in Edinburgh, became a clinical assistant at Moorfields. He then practised ear, nose, and throat surgery, as well as ophthalmology, at South Shields, and later moved to Newcastle where he devoted himself exclusively to eye work, having become a colleague of the late Mr. A. S. Percival on the honorary staff of the Northumberland, Durham, and Newcastle Eye Infirmary. Here he later held the post of senior ophthalmic surgeon until his retirement in 1934. Mr. Bennett performed valuable work as an ophthalmic referee under the Workmen's Compensation Act, belonged to the North of England Ophthalmological Society and the Ophthalmological Society of the United Kingdom, and was elected vice-president of the ophthalmological section at the annual meeting of the British Medical Association held in 1921 at Newcastle upon Tyne. His eponymous epilation forceps are still in use to-day. He was particularly well known for his surgical skill as well as for his kindness to patients.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Surgeon in South Shields and Newcastle.
- His obituary was published in the British Medical Journal.

9-**Elizabeth Pease** was born on 22 Dec 1749 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 12 Oct 1751 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1.

9-**John Pease** was born on 10 Feb 1753 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 26 Oct 1774 in Darlington, County Durham at age 21.

9-**George Pease** was born on 11 Aug 1755 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 15 May 1823 in Darlington, County Durham at age 67.

8-**George Pease**<sup>28,30,35</sup> was born on 2 Feb 1715 in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire and died on 16 Jan 1786 in Darlington, County Durham at age 70.

General Notes: Fought as a soldier in the 1745 rebellion with the Scots Greys.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Soldier in Culloden.
- He worked as a Wool merchant in Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Wool merchant in Darlington, County Durham.
- He was baptized on 23 Feb 1715 in Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

George married **Hannah Illingworth**.<sup>28,30,35</sup> Hannah was born on 21 Aug 1719 and died on 27 Feb 1796 in Darlington, County Durham at age 76. They had six children: **Hannah, Joseph, William, George, Ann, and Margaret**.

General Notes: Eloped from school.....

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 1 Sep 1719 in Shafton.

9-**Hannah Pease**<sup>30,35</sup> was born on 30 May 1744.

General Notes: Lived with her great uncle from when she was a young girl.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 5 Jul 1744.

9-**Joseph Pease**<sup>30,35</sup> was born on 11 Jul 1745 in Wakefield.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Woolcomber.

9-**William Pease**<sup>30,35</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1746 in Alverthorp.

9-**George Pease**<sup>30,35</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1752 and died on 3 Feb 1781 in Darlington, County Durham at age 28.

9-**Ann Pease**<sup>28,30,35</sup> was born on 23 Mar 1762 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 10 Oct 1857 in Darlington, County Durham at age 95, and was buried on 25 Oct 1857 in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was a Quaker.

Ann married **John Frank**<sup>28,30,35</sup> on 21 Feb 1795 in Darlington, County Durham. John was born in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham, died on 27 Apr 1852 in Darlington, County Durham, and was buried in Gainford, Darlington, County Durham. They had seven children: **Jane, Edward, Hannah Pease, Mary, Elizabeth, Margaret, and Ann**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Currier in Darlington, County Durham.

10-**Jane Frank** was born on 25 Feb 1796 in Darlington, County Durham, died before 10 Aug 1871 in County Lunatic Asylum, Wandsworth, Surrey, and was buried on 10 Aug 1871 in Wandsworth, Surrey.

General Notes: Ann.

Ann Pease, dau. of George Pease (b.2/2/1715, bp.23/2/1715 Felkirk, Yorkshire, d.16/1/1786 Darlington, Durham) and Hannah Illingworth (b.21/8/1719, bp.1/9/1719, d.27/2/1796 Darlington), had four older siblings; Joseph (b.1744 Barnsley), William (b.25/1/1746 Alverthorp), George (b.15/10/1752, d.3/2/1781 Darlington) and Hannah (b.30/5/1744).

## Descendants of John Pease

---

George Pease was born to Joseph Pease (b.1676, bu.24/9/1719 Felkirk) and Ann Coldwell (b.8/3/1681, bu.21/11/1725 Felkirk) whom married on 3/9/1706, and had four siblings; Ann (b.1707), Joseph (b.1709), Edward (b.26/9/1711 Shafton, d.14/11/1785 Darlington) and Mary (b.1719).

Joseph Pease has two older brothers, William and Nicholas. The parents of the three boys were William Pease (bu.22/12/1692) whom married Margaret (11/5/1720) in 1666.

William Pease was the younger of four siblings; Isabella (b.1642), Nicholas (b.1643, d.1650, bu.4/9/1650), Nicholas (b.1647), and Elizabeth (b.1650, d.1686) all the children of Nicholas Pease (bu.14/5/1654 Fishlake).

Nicholas was the son of Thomas Pease (b.15/4/1572, d.16/1/1643) and Anna Beaumont (bu.14/2/1632) (m.2/2/1606 Fishlake) whom had a total of seven children; William, Thomas (b.1613, bu.8/10/1666), John (b.1616, bu.14/2/1672), George (b.1621, bu.7/6/1680), Elizabeth and Isabella (bu.17/8/1615).

Thomas was the youngest child of six born to George Pease and Susanna; Robert (b.1605), Nicholas (bu.1627 Fishlake), Elizabeth, Alicia (b.7/11/1568, bu.17/11/1568) and Francis (bu.4/5/1600)

George Pease was one of six sons; William (b.1530 Fishlake, d.10/3/1597), Thomas, Richard, Robert and Arthur, fathered by Edward Pease (b.1515 Great Baddow).

Edward was the son of John Pease.

Sources: LDS Family Search Trees and Independent Research ([www.pennyghael.org.uk/Edward%20Pease.pdf](http://www.pennyghael.org.uk/Edward%20Pease.pdf))

Noted events in her life were:

- She resided at Middlesbrough in 1871.

Jane married **Edward Elgee** on 28 Aug 1821 in St. Cuthbert's Church, Darlington (1824 also given). Edward was born in 1792 in Darlington, County Durham and died in Mar 1867 in Newington, Surrey at age 75. They had nine children: **Catharine Pease, Edward Pease, Jane Frank, John Frank, John Frank, Ann Pease, Jeremiah, Joseph, and Thomas William.**

General Notes: POSSIBLE FAMILY:

Father: Thomas Elgie

Mother: Cicely Hickes

Paternal Grandfather: John Elgie

Maternal Grandfather: Jonathan Hickes

Brother: Thomas Elgie (b.1784)

Brother: Matthew Elgie (b.1788)

Brother: John Elgie (b.1786)

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at Snowfields 1827 or 1828.
- He worked as a Victualler between 20 Jul 1827 and 31 Jul 1829.
- He worked as a Currier between 1841 and 1852.
- He resided at 10 & 6 Park Place between 1851 and 1861.

11-**Catharine Pease Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born before 31 Dec 1823 in Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 21 Dec 1823.

11-**Edward Pease Elgee**<sup>30</sup> was born on 1 May 1825 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 30 Aug 1889 in Edmonton, London at age 64.

General Notes: Married Mary Ann Blyth (b.1826apx, d.Nov 1866 at Durham) in August 1849 at Darlington, Durham. They had 5 known children John Edward (bp.05/06/1850), Thomas Charles (bp.08/07/1851), Jane Alice (bp.01/06/1853), Edward Blyth (bp.25/04/1855), Kate Maria (b.1858apx). After Mary's death, by 1871, Edward was living in a lodging house that was kept by Margaret Beattie, a widower. Edward, listed as Edwin, was staying with Edward, a 16 year old relative. The following year, Edward remarried Margaret Beattie (b.1836apx, d.02/1924 at Edmonton) in February at Shoreditch, Middlesex. By 1881, they had two children together, Herbert (b.1873apx) and Margeret (b.1874apx), and Edward now had two step-sons, Samuel Beattie

## Descendants of John Pease

---

(b.1866apx) and Albert Beattie (b.1867apx).

Edward married **Mary Ann Blyth**<sup>30</sup> in Aug 1849 in Darlington, County Durham. Mary was born about 1826 and died in Nov 1866 in Durham about age 40. They had five children: **John Edward, Thomas Charles, Jane Alice, Edward Blyth**, and **Kate Marian**.

12-**John Edward Elgee**<sup>30</sup> was christened on 5 Jun 1850.

12-**Thomas Charles Elgee**<sup>30</sup> was born on 25 Jun 1851 in Darlington, County Durham and was christened on 8 Jul 1851.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Accountant in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Thomas married **Jane Coates**, daughter of **Richard Coates**. They had three children: **Frank, Alan**, and **Amy Marian**.

13-**Frank Elgee** was born on 8 Nov 1880 in King's Road, North Ormesby and died in 1944 at age 64.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Archaeologist.
- He worked as a Curator of the Dorman Museum in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Frank married **Harriet Wragg**.

13-**Alan Elgee** was born on 1 Nov 1882 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

13-**Amy Marian Elgee** was born on 15 Jan 1887.

12-**Jane Alice Elgee** was christened on 1 Jun 1853.

Jane married **Dr. David William Aitken**. They had six children: **Jessie Mary, Annie, William Emerson, Lucy Agnes, John Mcleod**, and **Ethel Jane**.

13-**Jessie Mary Aitken** was born on 26 Aug 1881.

13-**Annie Aitken** was born on 11 Jul 1883.

13-**William Emerson Aitken** was born on 2 Aug 1885.

13-**Lucy Agnes Aitken** was born on 28 Jul 1887.

13-**John Mcleod Aitken** was born on 27 May 1889.

13-**Ethel Jane Aitken** was born on 10 Mar 1891.

12-**Edward Blyth Elgee** was christened on 25 Apr 1855.

Edward married **Elizabeth Bertin**.

12-**Kate Marian Elgee** was born about 1858.

Edward next married **Margaret Beattie** in Feb 1871 in Shoreditch. Margaret was born about 1836 and died in Feb 1924 in Edmonton, London about age 88. They had two children: **Herbert Pease** and **Margaret Marian**.

12-**Herbert Pease Elgee** was born in 1872 and died on 2 Jul 1943 in Katoomba, New South Wales, Australia at age 71.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Rose Bay, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia.
- He had a residence in Woodford, New South Wales, Australia.

Herbert married **Mary**. They had five children: **Marjorie, Kathleen, Daphne, Dorothy,** and **Edward**.

13-**Marjorie Elgee**

13-**Kathleen Elgee**

13-**Daphne Elgee**

13-**Dorothy Elgee**

13-**Edward Elgee**

12-**Margaret Marian Elgee** was born about 1874.

11-**Jane Frank Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born on 25 Jun 1827 in St Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, died before 7 Apr 1845 in Lewisham, London, and was buried on 7 Apr 1845 in Lewisham, London.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 20 Jul 1827.

11-**John Frank Elgee** was born before 20 Jul 1827 in Bermondsey, London, was christened on 20 Jul 1827 in St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, and died about 1828 in Bermondsey, London.

11-**John Frank Elgee**<sup>30</sup> was born on 11 Apr 1829 in Bermondsey, London, was christened on 31 Jul 1829 in St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, and died in Feb 1910 in Guisborough, Yorkshire at age 80.

General Notes: Married his aunt, Isabella Frank (b.1828apx, d.02/1898 Darlington, Father: Edward Frank) on 06 August 1863 at Wakefield, York, after residing with her in 1861. They had Frank (b.1864, d.1866), Marion K. (b.1868apx). After the death of his wife, John was living as a boarder at 10 Victoria Road, Middlesbrough in 1901.

1891 Census: Living with Marion K., daughter and Elizabeth Frank, (83yrs) aunt.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank manager in 1879 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Bank Agent. Backhouses Bank in 1861 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He resided at Cleveland Villa in 1871 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Coal Owner, Coke and Firebrick manufacturer in 1881 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Retired Bank Manager in 1891-1901 in 10 Victoria Road, Middlesbrough.

John married **Isabel Frank**,<sup>30</sup> daughter of **Edward Frank**<sup>30</sup> and **Isabel Bowser**, on 6 Aug 1863 in Wakefield. Isabel was born about 1828 and died in Feb 1898 in Darlington, County Durham about age 70. They had two children: **Frank** and **Kate Marian**.

12-**Frank Elgee** was born on 6 Oct 1864 and died on 27 Jun 1866 at age 1.

12-**Kate Marian Elgee** was born on 10 Apr 1867.

11-**Ann Pease Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born about 1830 in Bermondsey, London and died in Sep 1926 in Southwark, London about age 96.

General Notes: Married Thomas Mills Ott (bp.19/02/1832 at St Mary Newington, d.10/1901 at Southwark, Father: William, Mother: Mary), on 14 Apr 1852 at St George The Martyr Southwark.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Banns were read on 21st march, 28th March and 4th April 1852. They lived at Southwark Bridge Road at the time of their wedding. They had seven children, Charles Ridley (b.1852apx), Edward William (b.1856apx), Ann Alice (b.1859apx), Jane Mary (b.1863apx), Isabel Jessie (b.1867apx), John Elgee (b.1868apx), Thomas (b.1870apx).

Ann married **Thomas Mills Ott** in 1852. Thomas was christened on 19 Feb 1832 in St. Mary's, Stoke Newington and died in Oct 1901 in Southwark, London at age 69. They had seven children: **Charles Ridley, Edward William, Ann Alice, Jane Mary, Isabel Jessie, John Elgee, and Thomas.**

12-**Charles Ridley Ott** was born in 1852 in Walworth, London.

Noted events in his life were:

- He resided at No. 42 In 1881 in Ellerdale Street, Lewsiham.
- He resided at No. 2 In 1891 in Brewster Cottages, Lewisham.
- He resided at No. 57 In 1901 in Porthcawe Road, Sydenham.

Charles married **Hannah Elizabeth Ford**. They had seven children: **Charles Thomas, William, Alfred, Ellen, Alice, Hannah, and Polly.**

13-**Charles Thomas Ott** was born in 1877.

Charles married **Ethel Gladys Williams**.

13-**William Ott** was born in 1879.

13-**Alfred Ott** was born in 1880.

13-**Ellen Ott** was born in 1885.

13-**Alice Ott** was born in 1887.

13-**Hannah Ott** was born in 1891.

13-**Polly Ott** was born in 1893.

12-**Edward William Ott** was born about 1856.

12-**Ann Alice Ott** was born about 1859.

12-**Jane Mary Ott** was born about 1863.

12-**Isabel Jessie Ott** was born about 1867.

12-**John Elgee Ott** was born about 1868.

12-**Thomas Ott** was born about 1870.

11-**Jeremiah Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born about 1834 in St George the Martyr, Southwark, died in Oct 1873 in St Saviour, Southwark about age 39, and was buried on 21 Oct 1873 in Victoria Park Cemetery, Hackney, Middlesex.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in 1841.
- He had a residence in 1867.
- He was employed between 1851 and 1861.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Jeremiah married **Eliza Lampard**,<sup>386</sup> daughter of **William Lampard** and **Charlotte**, on 11 Feb 1867 in St Mary, Newington, Surrey. Eliza was born about 1841. They had four children: **Jane Mary, Eliza Ellen, Harriett Lousia**, and **Amy Isabella**.

General Notes: 1851 Census - Father: William Lampard (56yrs), Mother: Charlotte (52yrs), Brother: Robert (19yrs), Niece: Maria Darth (9yrs). 1861 Census - Sister: Mary A. (9yrs), Brother: William J. (6yrs), Walter (6mo). Married 17 May 1885 to Henry Bell, widower, at St Mary Magdalene, Southwark.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was employed in 1881.
- She was employed in 1861.
- She had a residence in 1881.

12-**Jane Mary Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born in Aug 1862 in Newington, Surrey and died in Nov 1925 in Southwark, London at age 63. Another name for Jane was Jennie.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Machinist in 1881.

Jane married **Alfred Hilleard**,<sup>386</sup> son of **Richard Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> and **Mary**, on 13 Apr 1884 in Walworth, London. Alfred was born in Nov 1851 in St. George Southwark, Surrey and died in Nov 1936 in Southwark, London at age 85. Another name for Alfred was Alfred Hillyard. They had ten children: **Alfred Percy G., William Reuben, Ethel Maud Bertha, Beatrice Rachel Harriet Louise, Edith Constance May, Stanley Harold, Amy Melinda, Percy Alexander, Winifred Patience**, and **Henry**.

Marriage Notes: Married in the Parish of All Saints.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They have conflicting marriage information of Nov 1899.

13-**Alfred Percy G. Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born in May 1885 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Aug 1897 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey at age 12.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 2 May 1888.

13-**William Reuben Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born in Nov 1886 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Feb 1920 in Dartford, Kent at age 33.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 18 Jul 1888.

William married **Beatrice May Sycamore**. They had one daughter: **Lucy R.**

### 14-**Lucy R. Hilleard**

13-**Ethel Maud Bertha Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born on 6 Aug 1888 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Nov 1975 in Lambeth, London at age 87.

General Notes: Never Married.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 5 Jan 1895.

13-**Beatrice Rachel Harriet Louise Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born on 28 Jun 1890 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Feb 1976 in Shepway, Kent at age 85. Another name for Beatrice was Harriet Beatrice Louise Hilleard.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence between 5 Apr 1891 and 31 Mar 1901.
- She was baptized on 9 Jan 1895.

Beatrice married **Frederick Charles Elliot Ewins**,<sup>386</sup> son of **Henry Ewins**<sup>386</sup> and **Alice Elliot**,<sup>386</sup> in Feb 1910 in Bromley, Kent. Frederick was born in Aug 1886 in Bromley, Kent and died in Aug 1960 in Bromley, Kent at age 74. They had seven children: **Ivy Constance**, **Cecil D. F.**, **Vera Elsie**, **Phyllis Derby**, **Norman Eric**, **Peggy V. J.**, and **Pamela L. W.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence on 31 Mar 1901.
- He had a residence on 31 Mar 1901.
- He had a residence on 2 Apr 1911.
- He was employed on 31 Mar 1901.
- He was employed on 2 Apr 1911.
- He was employed on 28 Jun 1930.
- He was employed on 26 Sep 1939.

14-**Ivy Constance Ewins**<sup>386</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1910 in Bromley, Kent and died on 23 Dec 1982 in Bromley, London at age 72. Another name for Ivy was Beatrice Ivy Constance Ewins.

General Notes: Ivy was never known by her birth name of Beatrice, which was also her mothers name. On all documentation, Ivy states her name as Ivy Constance Ewins, or in one case as Ivy B. C. Ewins.

Ivy had two children before her marriage to Patrick Arthur Miles, one in 1924, at the age of 14, and one in 1926, at the age of 16. Their fathers surname was Smith.

Ivy married **Unknown Smith**. They had two children: **Betty S. J.** and **Pearl E.**

15-**Betty S. J. Ewins**

15-**Pearl E. Ewins**

Ivy next married **Patrick Arthur Miles**<sup>386</sup> on 28 Jun 1930 in Bromley, Kent. Patrick was born on 21 Jun 1909 in Bromley, Kent and died on 27 Dec 1987 in West Super Mare, Somerset at age 78. They had one son: **Ronald Patrick**.

15-**Ronald Patrick Miles**

Ronald married **Jean White**. They had one daughter: **Laura Virginia**.

16-**Laura Virginia Miles**

Laura married someone. She had one son: **Ant**.

17-**Ant Miles**

14-**Cecil D. F. Ewins**

14-**Vera Elsie Ewins**<sup>386</sup> was born on 20 Jan 1913 in Bromley, Kent and died in Dec 1998 in Bromley, London at age 85.

Vera married **Arthur John Lee**.

14-**Phyllis Derby Ewins**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

14-**Norman Eric Ewins**<sup>386</sup> was born on 13 Nov 1916 in Bromley, Kent and died in Mar 2002 in Bromley, London at age 85. Another name for Norman was Doy Ewins.

14-**Peggy V. J. Ewins**

14-**Pamela L. W. Ewins**

Beatrice next married **William Ewens**<sup>386</sup> in Nov 1961 in Folkestone, Kent. William was born on 2 Oct 1888 and died in Nov 1974 in Shepway, Kent at age 86.

13-**Edith Constance May Hilleard**

Edith married **Ernest Albert Glur**, son of **Jacob Glur**. They had two children: **Winifred E. H.** and **Betty C. E.**

14-**Winifred E. H. Glur**

14-**Betty C. E. Glur**

13-**Stanley Harold Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born in Aug 1893 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Aug 1893 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 30 Aug 1893.

13-**Amy Melinda Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born in Feb 1895 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Feb 1970 in Bromley, London at age 75.

General Notes: Never Married.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 10 Apr 1895.

13-**Percy Alexander Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born in May 1898 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Feb 1899 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 29 Jun 1898.

13-**Winifred Patience Hilleard**<sup>386</sup> was born on 7 Apr 1900 in St. Saviour Southwark, Surrey and died in Nov 1918 in Southwark, London at age 18.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 5 Dec 1900.

13-**Henry Hilleard**

12-**Eliza Ellen Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born in Oct 1868 in Newington, Surrey. Another name for Eliza was Ellen Elizabeth Elgee.

12-**Harriett Lousia Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born on 12 Jan 1866 in Newington, Surrey.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 9 Mar 1884.

12-**Amy Isabella Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born in Feb 1872 in St Saviour, Southwark.

General Notes: Married: 1896 at Strand, London to Frederick Gay or Henry Spice

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated in 1881.

11-**Joseph Elgee** was born in 1837 in London.

11-**Thomas William Elgee**<sup>386</sup> was born in Feb 1840 in St George the Martyr, Southwark and died in Jul 1896 in St Olave, Southwark at age 56.

General Notes: Married Charlotte Morris (Father: Andrew Morris, Moulder) on 25 May 1862 and again on 11 Feb 1867 at St Mary Newington and had five children, Thomas (b.1863apx), Benjamin Andrew (b.1864apx), Charlotte Jane (b.1866apx), Ellen Elizabeth (b.1868apx), Alice Mary (b.1871apx).

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated in 1851.
- He was employed in 1861.
- He had a residence between 1867 and 1871.
- Criminal: 3 May 1875.
- Criminal: 3 Sep 1883.
- Criminal: 20 Oct 1885.

Thomas married **Charlotte Morris**. They had five children: **Thomas, Benjamin Andrew, Charlotte Jane, Ellen Elizabeth, and Alice Mary**.

12-**Thomas Elgee** was born about 1863.

12-**Benjamin Andrew Elgee** was born about 1864.

12-**Charlotte Jane Elgee** was born about 1866.

12-**Ellen Elizabeth Elgee** was born about 1868.

12-**Alice Mary Elgee** was born about 1871.

10-**Edward Frank**<sup>30</sup> was born on 7 Apr 1797 in Darlington, County Durham and died on 16 May 1880 in Darlington, County Durham at age 83.

Edward married **Isabel Bowser**. They had four children: **Edward, Bessie, Jane Ann, and Isabel**.

11-**Edward Frank**<sup>30</sup> was born in Darlington, County Durham.

11-**Bessie Frank**

Bessie married **Richard Render**.

Bessie next married **Charles Crozier**.

11-**Jane Ann Frank**

Jane married **William Vickerson Thirlwell**. They had two children: **Frank and William**.

12-**Frank Thirlwell** was born on 1 Jun 1859.

12-**William Thirlwell** was born in Oct 1862.

11-**Isabel Frank**<sup>30</sup> was born about 1828 and died in Feb 1898 in Darlington, County Durham about age 70.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Frank Elgee** was born on 6 Oct 1864 and died on 27 Jun 1866 at age 1.

12-**Kate Marian Elgee** was born on 10 Apr 1867.

Edward next married **Margaretta Dickenson**. They had two children: **Frederick John** and **Eleanor**.

11-**Frederick John Frank** was born on 5 Oct 1842 in Darlington, County Durham.

Frederick married **Fanny Craggs**, daughter of **Thomas Craggs**. They had two children: **Edith Isabel** and **Ruth Madeline**.

12-**Edith Isabel Frank** was born on 20 Apr 1878.

12-**Ruth Madeline Frank** was born on 16 Jan 1884.

11-**Eleanor Frank**

Eleanor married **W. Robson**.

10-**Hannah Pease Frank**<sup>16,306</sup> was born on 17 Nov 1798 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 13 May 1871 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 72, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as a Governess to Jonathan Backhouse's children.

Hannah married **John Thistlethwaite**<sup>16,306</sup> son of **Anthony Thistlethwaite** and **Mary Atkinson**, on 7 Jun 1831 in St. Cuthbert's Church, Darlington, County Durham. John was born on 26 Jun 1804 in Stonehouse, Leayat, Dent, Yorkshire, died on 6 Apr 1841 in Darlington, County Durham at age 36, and was buried in FBG Skinnergate, Darlington, County Durham. They had four children: **William Pease**, **Mary Ann**, **John Anthony**, and **Henry**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Woolstapler of Bradford & Darlington.
- He was a Quaker but disowned.

11-**William Pease Thistlethwaite**<sup>306</sup> was born on 29 Aug 1832 in Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 11 Mar 1848 in Ayton School, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 15, and was buried in FBG Ayton.

11-**Mary Ann Thistlethwaite**<sup>306</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1834 in Bradford, Yorkshire, died on 19 Feb 1870 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 35, and was buried in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Mary married **Jonathan Storrow**.

11-**John Anthony Thistlethwaite** was born on 14 Apr 1837 in Darlington, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Clerk to David Dale.... Later, Sir David Dale 1st Bt. In Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as a Clerk with Hopkin's & Co. Later Hopkins, Gilkes & Co. In Darlington, County Durham.
- He worked as an Ironmaster in Haverton Hill, County Durham.
- He worked as a Secretary. North Yorkshire Iron Co.
- He worked as a Shipping agent in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He resided at No 17 in St. John's Terrace, Middlesbrough.

John married **Dorothy Jowsey**, daughter of **Richard Jowsey** and **Mary**, on 18 Dec 1866 in St. Hilda's Church, Middlesbrough. Dorothy died after 1910. They had seven children: **Mary Jane**, **Agnes Alice**, **Frank Arthur**, **Florence Kate**, **Amy Marion**, **Frank Henry**, and **Richard Jowsey**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Mary Jane Thistlethwaite**<sup>306</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1867 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Mary married **Reuben Tomlinson Millott**. They had one son: **John O'Neale**.

13-**John O'Neale Millott**<sup>306</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1902 in Mansfield, Nottinghamshire.

12-**Agnes Alice Thistlethwaite**<sup>306</sup> was born on 19 Mar 1869 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Agnes married **Edwin Greenwood**. They had one daughter: **Dorothy**.

13-**Dorothy Greenwood**<sup>306</sup> was born on 24 Feb 1897 in Batley, Yorkshire.

12-**Frank Arthur Thistlethwaite** was born on 1 Dec 1870 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and died on 22 Oct 1874 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 3.

12-**Florence Kate Thistlethwaite** was born on 20 Aug 1872 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

12-**Amy Marion Thistlethwaite** was born on 18 Jul 1875 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Amy married **James William Taylor**. They had one daughter: **Dorothy**.

13-**Dorothy Taylor** was born on 29 Jul 1906 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

12-**Frank Henry Thistlethwaite** was born on 1 Sep 1878 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an employee of Dunkerley & Co. in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Clerk in 1910 in London.

Frank married **Edith Gertrude Shore**, daughter of **Charles Shore**.

12-**Richard Jowsey Thistlethwaite** was born on 28 Jan 1881 in Middlesbrough and died on 17 Jan 1885 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 3.

11-**Henry Thistlethwaite** was born on 29 Nov 1840 in Darlington, County Durham and died in 1841 in Darlington, County Durham at age 1.

10-**Mary Frank**<sup>15,28</sup> was born on 29 Apr 1803 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 21 Jan 1877 in Balla Wray, Windermere, Cumbria at age 73, and was buried in FBG Colthouse, Hawkshead, Cumbria.

Mary married **Jeremiah Dixon**,<sup>15,24,28</sup> son of **John Dixon**<sup>15,16,28,32</sup> and **Elizabeth Waynman**,<sup>15,16,28</sup> on 21 Feb 1833 in St. Cuthbert's, Darlington, County Durham. Jeremiah was born on 6 Apr 1804 in Darlington, County Durham, died on 1 Aug 1882 in Ulverston, Cumbria at age 78, and was buried in FBG Colthouse, Hawkshead, Cumbria. They had seven children: **John, Augusta Ann, Raylton, Amelia, Robert, Waynman, and Mary Frank**.

General Notes: They rented Balla Wray, Windermere from their son-in-law, James Richardson, who built it.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Bank Agent in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He was a Quaker but disowned in Darlington, County Durham.
- He had a residence in Balla Wray, Windermere, Cumbria.

11-**John Dixon**<sup>15,28,387</sup> was born on 2 Jan 1835 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 29 Jan 1891 in Croydon, Surrey at age 56.

General Notes: JOHN DIXON was born on the 2nd of January, 1835. He was the eldest son of the late Jeremiah Dixon, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, who came of a well-known Quaker family of coal-owners at Cockfield, in the county of Durham, some of whom were distinguished as engineers and scientists even in the last century. His uncle, the late John Dixon, was the first Chief Engineer of the Stockton and Darlington Railway, and was associated with George Stephenson in making the original surveys for that work. John Dixon, the subject of this

## Descendants of John Pease

---

notice, received his education at Dr. Bruce's school in Newcastle, and became, in January, 1851, an articled pupil of the late Robert Stephenson. Soon after the completion of his articles, he was appointed Engineer and Manager at the Bishopwearmouth Ironworks of the Consett Iron Company; but in 1864, after a brief adventure in iron manufacture at Bedlington, he removed to London, where he began a successful career as engineer and contractor, which was continued till his death. In this capacity he carried out many important works in various parts of the world, commencing with the landing-stages on the Thames Embankment, piers at Southport and at Douglas, Isle of Man, and the large iron piers and wharves at Huelva in Spain, for the Rio Tinto Company. A bridge over the Nile at Cairo was his next work, followed by extensive drainage and sanitary works at Rio Janeiro, and piers in Mexico and Para on the Amazon. In 1875, in connection with Mr. Richard Rapier, he got the concession for, and made, the first railway in China, from Shanghai to Woosung. It was very successful and popular among the natives for a time, but, owing to the prejudices of the ruling Mandarins, was bought by the Chinese Government and taken up in October, 1877; not, however, before thousands of the people had had practical experience of its utility. Mr. Dixon's discovery of an unexpected supply of fresh water in the rock of Gibraltar was due to his geological knowledge, and brought him into high repute with the military authorities and the War Department, who purchased his concession. His next enterprises were in Portugal, where he constructed the Custom House piers at Lisbon, and a 60-mile line of railway, for which he was awarded by King Luis I. an Order of Merit. Bridges at Waterford in Ireland, and docks and harbour extensions at Port Talbot, in Wales, occupied him for some time, and almost his last important undertaking was the rebuilding of Hammersmith suspension bridge over the Thames, for the Metropolitan Board of Works. But the work of all others which brought him most repute, both for the public spirit and the ingenuity displayed in it, was the initiation and carrying out of the transport from Alexandria to London of the famous Cleopatra's Needle, now on the Thames Embankment, which bears his name on the bronze tablet of its pedestal. In this enterprise he was supported by the late Sir Erasmus Wilson, F.R.S., to the extent of £10,000, but, owing to the unfortunate salvage claims, he was a financial loser to almost the same amount - a fact which has never been sufficiently known and appreciated. In 1888 he was induced to visit the colonies in South Africa, in the hope of benefiting by the change, but, broken down in health, he never thoroughly rallied after his return, and died on the 28th of January, 1891, at the comparatively early age of fifty-six. Mr. Dixon's personal qualifications were those which go to the making of a great contractor. Original in conception as regards the practical carrying out of works, and guarded by his engineering training against mistakes of a theoretical nature, he faced difficulties with a light heart and found them but a stimulant to greater efforts. He tendered for the construction of the Forth Bridge, and was quite prepared to undertake that work single-handed, but the directors did not deem it prudent to entrust it to any one man. His enthusiasm was contagious, and the hesitations and doubts of engineers and financiers were often swept away by his vigorous and cheery eloquence. He was an accomplished amateur artist, and his water-colour drawings, mostly sea-pieces, were frequently hung in various exhibitions in London. His loss will be deeply felt by a large circle of friends, who esteemed highly his great abilities, his indomitable enterprise and genial personal qualities, which will secure him a high position among Newcastle worthies. He was some years ago accorded by the University of Durham the honorary degree of M.A. Mr. Dixon was a Lieutenant of the City of London. He was elected an Associate - Member on the 7th of December, 1869.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with AInstCE (Hon) MA.
- He was educated at Dr. Bruce's school in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as an Articled engineer to Robert Stephenson in 1851.
- He worked as an Engineer and Manager of the Consett Ironworks.
- He worked as an Iron master, the Bedlington Ironworks, in partnership with Jasper Capper Mounsey. In 1861-1865 in Bedlington Rolling Mills, Blyth Dene, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Civil Engineer in London.
- He worked as a Lieutenant for the City of London.

John married **Mary England**, daughter of **George England**. They had 11 children: **Sarah, George England, Augusta Mary, Cornelia Clara, Norah Waynman, Maud Marian, Ethel Grace, Alexandria Osman, John Ralph, Robert**, and **Hilda Monti**.

12-**Sarah Dixon** was born on 14 Jul 1863 and died on 14 Jul 1863.

12-**George England Dixon**<sup>387</sup> was born on 12 May 1864 in Consett, County Durham.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Warehouseman in 1914.
- He had a residence in 1914 in The Hermitage, Thames Ditton, Surrey.

George married **Elsie Kitty Punchard**.

12-**Augusta Mary Dixon** was born on 2 Jul 1865.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-Cornelia Clara Dixon<sup>387</sup> was born on 17 Sep 1866.

12-Norah Waynman Dixon was born on 20 Aug 1867.

12-Maud Marian Dixon was born on 9 Aug 1868.

12-Ethel Grace Dixon was born on 9 Jan 1870.

12-Alexandria Osman Dixon<sup>387</sup> was born on 6 May 1871.

12-John Ralph Dixon was born on 21 Oct 1872.

12-Robert Dixon was born on 11 Oct 1873 and died on 16 Oct 1873.

12-Hilda Monti Dixon was born on 29 Nov 1874.

11-Augusta Ann Dixon<sup>15,23,28,80</sup> was born on 16 Dec 1836 in Westgate, Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 5 Aug 1913 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland at age 76.

Augusta married **James Richardson**,<sup>15,23,28,31,80,282</sup> son of **John Richardson**<sup>16,28,31,58,62,65,79,199</sup> and **Sarah Augusta Balkwill**,<sup>16,28,31,58,62,65,79,171,199</sup> on 17 Jun 1857 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland. James was born on 26 Sep 1831 in The Gables, Summerhill Grove, Newcastle and died on 16 Jun 1890 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland at age 58. They had 12 children: **Amelia Constance, Augusta Maria, Cornelius, Julia, Laura, Helena, Sara, James Alaric, Frank, Dorothea, John R.,** and **Nicholas.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Lawrence Street School (later became Bootham School) in 1843-1845 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Bootham School in 1846-1847 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Leather manufacturer in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Quaker Elder.
- He worked as a Member of Newcastle Lit. & Phil. Society in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Clerk to Durham QM.
- He worked as a Director of the Friends' Provident Institution.
- He had a residence in Balla Wray, Windermere, Cumbria.

12-Amelia Constance Richardson<sup>23,388</sup> was born on 1 Jan 1859 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1949 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland at age 90.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1874-Dec 1875 in York, Yorkshire.

Amelia married **Alfred Holmes**,<sup>23,31,388</sup> son of **William Henry Holmes**<sup>16,31,79,81,389</sup> and **Mary Jane Brockbank**,<sup>79,81,389</sup> on 30 Jul 1884. Alfred was born on 18 Oct 1853 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 20 Jul 1933 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland at age 79. They had seven children: **Stephen, Bertha, Mary, Oliver, Constance, Alison,** and **William Ingram.**

General Notes: ALFRED HOLMES (1865-70) died on July 20th, 1933, at the age of 79. On leaving Bootham, he went to Owens College, Manchester, and then into business with his father, in the firm of W. H. Holmes and Sons, paint manufacturers. He and his brother later founded J. H. Holmes and Co., a firm of electrical engineers. He took a keen interest in the affairs of the Society of Friends, and was for several years Clerk of Durham Quarterly Meeting. He also rendered notable service to the Newcastle Literary and Philosophical Society, of which he was honorary secretary for over 40 years, and to the work of University Extension Lectures. In recognition of his services in the latter connection, he received the honorary degree of M.A. from Cambridge University in 1917. He was Chairman of the Friends Provident and Century Insurance Offices for eleven years, and also served as a Representative Governor of Durham University College of Medicine, Newcastle. In 1884 he married Amy Constance Richardson, and their marriage was a very happy one. He leaves his wife, and their eight children. His death puts an end to a long career of public service. *Bootham magazine - December 1933*

## Descendants of John Pease

---

HOLMES.— On July 20th, Alfred Holmes, M.A. (1865-70), aged 79 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1865-1870 in York, Yorkshire.
- He worked as a Colour Manufacturer in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as an Electrical Engineer in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He worked as a Clerk to Durham QM in 1896-1900.
- He worked as a Director of the Friends' Provident Institution.

13-**Stephen Holmes** was born on 22 Jul 1886.

13-**Bertha Holmes** was born on 24 Jan 1888.

13-**Mary Holmes** was born on 1 Sep 1889.

13-**Oliver Holmes** was born in 1892.

13-**Constance Holmes** was born in 1894.

13-**Alison Holmes** was born in 1897.

13-**William Ingram Holmes** was born in 1898 and died on 18 Aug 1940 in Denbighshire, Wales at age 42.

12-**Augusta Maria Richardson**<sup>31</sup> was born on 6 Jun 1860 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in Feb 1938 at age 77.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at The Mount School in Jan 1874-Dec 1875 in York, Yorkshire.

Augusta married **Dr. John Richard Baumgartner**,<sup>31</sup> son of **John Percy Baumgartner** and **Eliza**, on 3 Aug 1887. John was born in 1846 and died in 1920 at age 74. They had four children: **Tryce Mary, Cicely, Augusta Knight, and Verena**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a MRCS. Of Newcastle.

13-**Tryce Mary Baumgartner** was born on 20 May 1888.

13-**Cicely Baumgartner** was born on 26 Aug 1889.

13-**Augusta Knight Baumgartner** was born in 1892.

13-**Verena Baumgartner** was born in 1895.

12-**Cornelius Richardson** was born on 1 Dec 1861 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 5 May 1865 at age 3.

12-**Julia Richardson** was born on 5 Apr 1863 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 21 May 1869 at age 6.

12-**Laura Richardson** was born on 24 Nov 1864 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

12-**Helena Richardson** was born on 19 Feb 1866 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Sara Richardson** was born on 20 Oct 1867 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

12-**James Alaric Richardson**<sup>23,104,110,310,345</sup> was born on 18 Mar 1869 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in 1958 at age 89.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1881-1883 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at Newcastle College of Science in 1888.
- He worked as an Assistant Secretary, Nat. Hist. Society of Northumberland & Durham.
- He worked as a Leather Manufacturer in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.
- He resided at Anster in 1935 in Grainger Park Road, Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

James married **Annie Kathleen Hayward**, daughter of **William Hayward**<sup>23</sup> and **Elizabeth Alexander**. They had three children: **Eleanor, Laura, and James**.

13-**Eleanor Richardson**<sup>23,345</sup> was born on 24 Dec 1905 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

General Notes: RICHARDSON.-On the 24th December, 1905, at Newcastle-on-Tyne, Kathleen, wife of James Alaric Richardson (1881-3), a daughter, who was named Eleanor .

13-**Laura Richardson**<sup>23,104</sup> was born on 29 Jun 1907 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died in Feb 1997 in Kendal, Cumbria at age 89. She had no known marriage and no known children.

General Notes: RICHARDSON.-On the 29th June, 1907, at Newcastle-on-Tyne, Annie Kathleen, wife of J. Alaric Richardson (1881-83), a daughter.

13-**James Richardson**<sup>23,110</sup> was born on 19 Sep 1908 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

General Notes: RICHARDSON.-On the 19th September, 1908, at Newcastle-on-Tyne, A. Kathleen, wife of J. Alaric Richardson (1881-3), a son, who was named James.

12-**Frank Richardson** was born on 4 Nov 1870 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

12-**Dorothea Richardson** was born on 13 Dec 1872 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

12-**John R. Richardson**<sup>77</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1874 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland.

12-**Nicholas Richardson**<sup>23,232</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1876 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 18 Oct 1957 in Newtonville, Massachusetts, USA at age 81.

General Notes: RICHARDSON.-On 18th October, 1957, at Newtonville, U.S.A., Nicholas Richardson (1890-93), aged 81 years.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Bootham School in 1890-1893 in York, Yorkshire.
- He was educated at University of Durham in 1894-1897.
- He emigrated to America in 1910.
- He worked as a Mining Engineer.
- He resided at 81 Prescott Street in 1935 in Newtonville, Massachusetts, USA.

Nicholas married **Harriet Morse**.

11-**Sir Raylton Dixon**<sup>15,24,28,31,59</sup> was born on 8 Jul 1838 in Westgate, Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland, died on 28 Jul 1901 in Gunnergate Hall, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 63, and was buried in St. Cuthbert's, Middlesbrough.

General Notes: Dixon, Sir Raylton (1838– 1901), shipbuilder, was born on 8 July 1838 at Westgate, Newcastle upon Tyne, the second of at least three sons of Jeremiah Dixon of Balla Wray, Ambleside, Westmorland, a bank employee, and his wife, Mary, née Frank. His elder brother, John Dixon, an engineer, was involved in the transfer of Cleopatra's Needle from Egypt to the Thames Embankment in 1879. Dixon was privately educated before being apprenticed to Coutts and Parkinson, shipbuilders, of Willington quay on Tyneside. From there he moved in 1856 to

## Descendants of John Pease

---

work for Charles Mitchell & Co., iron shipbuilders, at Walker, on the Tyne.

Dixon moved to Teesside in 1859 as manager of the former Rake Kimber shipyard in Middlesbrough, which Richardson, Duck & Co. had just taken over, and three years later, with a partner, Thomas Backhouse, he bought the yard. They later added the former Candlish Fox and David Jays yards to establish the Cleveland Dockyard, which they ran with the help of Dixon's younger brother Waynman. Dixon married Elizabeth (b. c.1842), née Walker, of Glasgow in 1863; they had two sons and six daughters, one of whom married a member of the Bolckow family. By the time Backhouse retired in 1873, and Dixon became sole owner, they had built more than eighty ships. Although they built mainly passenger and cargo steamers, the yard launched its first warship, HMS Tourmaline, in 1875, and went on to build many more naval vessels, especially gunboats and cruisers, for the Royal Navy and several foreign governments, in association with Harroway, the naval architect. Between 1873 and 1882 output grew from 5000 tons a year to 27,000 tons. When Dixon launched his first steel ship in 1883 his workforce had grown to 2300. Despite the depression of 1884 to 1887, when production at the yard shrank to 24 per cent of the 1883 output and many workers were laid off, the yard survived, and in 1886 the SS Santiago, the largest ship ever built on the Tees, was launched to be used on the north Atlantic route of the Wilson Line. In 1887 Dixon took over a yard on the site of the old Teesside Iron and Engine Works, and by 1889 had increased his tonnage to over 40,000 tons. In 1889 Dixon was the largest shipbuilder on the Tees, launching 48 per cent of the total output that year, and seven of the ten largest ships built on the Tees between 1889 and 1914 were made at the Cleveland Dockyard, including the SS Montrose (1897), the first Teesside ship over 5000 tons, and the SS Manchester City (1898), which was 7696 tons. The firm became a limited liability company, Sir Raylton Dixon & Co. Ltd, in 1897, and by the time of Dixon's death over 500 ships had been built at the yard, which had expanded to 7 berths. The company built steamers for all the leading passenger lines, including P. & O., and Union Castle, and for mercantile marines all over the world.

Dixon had other business concerns. He was a director of Sadler & Co. Ltd, chemical manufacturers of Middlesbrough, Robert Stephenson & Co., the Newcastle engineering company, and the Elder, Dempster Shipping Company, Liverpool. He joined the Institution of Naval Architects in 1868, serving twice on the council, and was a member of the North East Coast Institution of Engineers and Shipbuilders. A man with very wide interests, Dixon enjoyed drawing caricatures and photography, and was first president of the Tees Amateur Boating Club. A good shot, he was a major in the 1st North Yorkshire artillery volunteers for eighteen years. He was also a churchwarden of St Hilda's parish church in Middlesbrough. In the 1880s, Dixon moved into Gunnergate Hall, Marton, built by the ironmaster John Vaughan, partner of Henry Bolckow, who had lived nearby in Marton Hall.

A member of Middlesbrough town council from 1868 to 1874, and from 1878 to 1884, Dixon served as mayor of Middlesbrough from 1888 to 1889, when the prince and princess of Wales opened the new town hall and municipal buildings. His yard was given the contract for a ferry steamer when his proposal for a transporter bridge linking the two sides of the Tees was turned down. He contested Middlesbrough as a Conservative in the general election of 1885, but was defeated by the sitting member, Isaac Wilson, a Cleveland ironmaster. A JP for Middlesbrough from 1872 and on the commission of the peace for the North Riding of Yorkshire from 1885, Dixon served as deputy lieutenant of the county in 1889. He was knighted for public services in 1890, and was appointed a freeman of the borough of Middlesbrough.

Sir Raylton Dixon died at his home, Gunnergate Hall, on 28 July 1901 after a long illness; he was survived by his wife. He had been one of the leading shipbuilders in the north-east. The yard was taken over by Lambert Bros. Ltd during the First World War, although members of the Dixon family retained their influence, and was closed in 1921.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an apprentice to Coutts and Parkinson, shipbuilders in Tyneside.
- He worked as an employee of Charles Mitchell & Co., Shipbuilders in 1856 in Walker, Newcastle upon Tyne.
- He worked as a Shipbuilder of Middlesbrough.
- He had a residence in Gunnergate Hall, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Raylton married **Elizabeth Walker**,<sup>28,31</sup> daughter of **Robert Walker**, on 5 Aug 1863 in Row, Dumbartonshire, Scotland. Elizabeth was born in 1841 and died on 29 Jan 1915 in Undercliff, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 74. They had eight children: **Mary Alice Elizabeth, Florence Lilian, Bessie May, Ada Beatrice Averil, Clive Macdonnell, Mabel Cochrane, Harald Raylton, and Amy Gertrude Inga Raylton.**

12-**Mary Alice Elizabeth Dixon** was born on 22 Oct 1864 and died on 16 Jun 1962 in East Hambleton, Nunthorpe, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 97.

Mary married **Robert Adamson**, son of **William Adamson**.

12-**Florence Lilian Dixon** was born on 20 Mar 1866 and died on 15 May 1949 at age 83.

Florence married **Col. Edward Joicey**<sup>390</sup> on 12 Jan 1887 in Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire. Edward was born on 11 Jul 1865 in Claremont Place, Newcastle-upon-Tyne and died on 2 Nov 1944 in Blenkinsopp Hall, Haltwhistle, Northumberland at age 79. They had five children: **Florence Muriel, Edward Raylton, Clive Montague, Maud Averill, and Helen Audrey.**

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.

13-**Florence Muriel Joicey** was born on 30 Aug 1889 in Blenkinsopp Hall, Haltwhistle, Northumberland and died on 31 Dec 1947 at age 58.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

13-**Edward Raylton Joicey**<sup>24</sup> was born on 29 Nov 1890 in Blenkinsopp Hall, Haltwhistle, Northumberland and died on 25 May 1955 at age 64.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.
- He had a residence in Blenkinsopp Castle, Greenhead, Northumberland.

Edward married **Violet Mary Tipton**,<sup>24</sup> daughter of **Henry Edmund Tipton** and **Mary Ann Eliza Garrod**, on 22 Sep 1921 in St. Margaret's Church, Westminster, London. Violet was born on 26 Jul 1886 in Hackney, London and died on 18 Jul 1956 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland at age 69. Another name for Violet was Violet Loraine. They had two children: **John Edward** and **Richard Raylton**.

General Notes: Loraine, Violet [real name Violet Mary Tipton; married name Violet Mary Joicey] (1886-1956), actress, was born in Kentish Town, London, on 26 July 1886, the daughter of Henry Edmund Tipton, commercial clerk, and his wife, Mary Ann Eliza Garrod. She was educated at Trevelyan House, Brighton, and went on the stage at the age of sixteen as a chorus girl. Although her status was humble her surroundings were not, for her first job was in the Drury Lane pantomime of 1902, Mother Goose. Small parts in musical plays followed at once and carried her through to 1905, in which year she had her first taste of straight acting, in a revival of the old farce Our Flat by Mrs Musgrave at the Comedy Theatre, and of the variety stage when she appeared in revue at the Palace. By now well launched, she toured for George Edwardes in the George Grossmith musical comedies The Spring Chicken and The Girls of Gottenburg; made her first venture on to the 'halls' as a single turn at the old Oxford Theatre; became a popular principal boy in provincial pantomimes; and in 1911 returned with glory to her starting point, playing lead in the Drury Lane pantomime Hop o' my Thumb. When war broke out in 1914 she was already a well-known performer. In 1914 and 1915 she found a place in a series of revues at the London Hippodrome: Hullo, Tango!, Business as Usual, and Push and Go. Her big chance came in April 1916 when The Bing Boys are Here was put on at the Alhambra in Leicester Square and she was given the leading female part, Emma, with George Robey playing Lucius Bing. This entertainment caught the special taste of the troops on leave and, with its two sequels-the not altogether successful The Bing Girls are There (1917) and the immensely popular The Bing Boys on Broadway (1918)-it made the Alhambra a rallying place for men in uniform until long after the fighting was over.

Violet Loraine became a considerable star. With her warm, friendly personality, her gaiety, her rich humour, and the sincerity she could bring to such basically sentimental songs as 'If you were the only girl in the world' or 'Let the great big world keep turning', she was a symbol of delight; the public-armed forces and civilians alike-took her to its heart. As often happens when a stage artist makes a popular hit, the magnitude of Violet Loraine's success was due to the chance that she was on a particular spot with particular talents at a particular time. There was a public need, and she was there to supply it. The success itself, however, she had earned for herself by hard work. After the war she appeared in Eastwood Ho! by Oscar Asche and Dornford Yates at the Alhambra (1919), and in the revues The Whirligig at the Palace (1920), and London, Paris and New York at the London Pavilion (1921). In September 1921 she announced her retirement from the stage and married, on 22 September, Edward Raylton Joicey MC (1890-1955), eldest son of Colonel Edward Joicey, of Blenkinsopp Hall, Haltwhistle, Northumberland. They had two sons.

In May 1928 Violet Loraine took part in a charity performance of The Scarlet Pimpernel by Baroness Orczy and Montague Barstow at the Palace and later that year she made a return to the professional stage, playing the name part in Clara Gibbings. This was not the kind of venture to appeal to her old public and it seemed-like other returns that she made in 1932 and 1934-to be evidence of a passing desire for a glimpse of her old world of the theatre rather than a serious intention to win back her former place in it. She died at the Royal Victoria Infirmary, Newcastle upon Tyne, on 18 July 1956.

W. A. Darlington, rev. K. D. Reynolds

Sources

J. Parker, ed., Who's who in the theatre, 6th edn (1930) · Burke, Gen. GB (1937) · The Times (20 July 1956) · private information (1971)

Archives

SOUND BL NSA, performance recordings

Likenesses four photographs, 1915-34, Hult. Arch. · C. Buchel and Hassall, lithograph, NPG

Wealth at death £52,846 19s. 2d.: probate, 1956, CGPLA Eng. & Wales

© Oxford University Press 2004-15

All rights reserved: see legal notice Oxford University Press

W. A. Darlington, 'Loraine, Violet (1886-1956)', rev. K. D. Reynolds, Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University Press, 2004; online edn, Jan 2009

[<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/34598>

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Actress and Singer, using the name Violet Loraine.

14-**Maj. John Edward Joicey** was born on 22 Sep 1923 in London and died on 31 Jul 1981 in London at age 57.

John married **Lorna Milne Keith**, daughter of **Alexander Milne Keith** and **Daphne Eyre Straker**. They had three children: **Fiona Astrid**, **Lucinda Loraine**, and **Sabina Alexandra**.

15-**Fiona Astrid Joicey**

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Fiona married **Patrick James Lees-Millais**, son of **John Ronald Raoul Lees-Millais** and **Lavinia Charlotte Lees**. They had two children: **Marcus John** and **Rory Raoul**.

16-**Marcus John Lees-Millais**

16-**Rory Raoul Lees-Millais**

15-**Lucinda Loraine Joicey**

15-**Sabina Alexandra Joicey**

14-**Richard Raylton Joicey** was born on 6 Oct 1925 in London and died in 1994 at age 69.

Richard married **Joanna Crewe Thompson**.

13-**Capt. Clive Montague Joicey**<sup>390</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1891 in Blenkinsopp Hall, Haltwhistle, Northumberland and died on 5 Jun 1917 in Greenland Hill, Arras, France. Killed in action at age 25.

General Notes: CAPTAIN C. M. JOICEY

Northumberland Fusiliers

Druries 06-09 Aged 25 June 5th, 1917

Second son of Colonel Edward Joicey (O.H.), of Blenkinsopp, Haltwhistle, Northumberland, and of Mrs. Joicey.

Trinity Hall, Cambridge.

Captain Joicey joined the 4th Battalion Northumberland Fusiliers, T.F., in 1913. He went to the Front in April, 1915, and was wounded at the second Battle of Ypres. He rejoined his Regiment in February, 1916, and was again wounded in the following May. He returned to the Front again in April, 1917, and was killed in action on June 5th, 1917, while gallantly leading his men in an attack on Greenland Hill, near Arras.

A brother-officer wrote to his father: — " I knew your son Clive very well indeed, but I am sorry to say not for long. We came out here together this last time and have been practically together ever since. I was with Clive an hour before he was killed. He was on my left, about 120 yards further down the trench. I found him as cheery as ever, his old self, and a good man to be with when going over the bags. I heard afterwards that he led his Company to the first objective, cheering the men on to the last, until he was killed instantaneously by a shell. His Company did gloriously and took all objectives. I know that was largely due to Clive's great dash and fearlessness . . . there is some consolation in knowing that he died doing his duty at the head of his men."

CLIVE MONTAGU JOICEY

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at Harrow.
- He was educated at Trinity Hall, Cambridge.
- He worked as an Officer of the Northumberland Fusiliers.

13-**Maud Averill Joicey** was born on 4 Feb 1893 and died on 14 Aug 1952 at age 59.

Maud married **Capt. Colin Moncrieff Laing** on 21 Aug 1915. Colin was born on 18 Sep 1884 in Bishopwearmouth, County Durham. They had two children: **Audrey** and **Arthur**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Glendale, Haltwhistle, Northumberland.

14-**Audrey Laing**

14-**Arthur Laing**

13-**Helen Audrey Joicey** was born on 17 Apr 1894.

Helen married **Maj. John Allgood Straker**, son of **John Coppin Straker**, on 2 Sep 1915 in St Cuthberts, Greenhead, Northumberland. John was born on 25 Aug 1888 and died in 1970

## Descendants of John Pease

---

at age 82. They had three children: **John Joicey**, **Averil Allgood**, and **Clive Balgray**.

14-**John Joicey Straker** was born on 30 Apr 1917 and died about 1970 about age 53.

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Stagshaw House, Corbridge, Northumberland.

John married **Angela Ridley**.

14-**Averil Allgood Straker**

Averil married **Neil Speke**, son of **Capt. Herbert Benjamin Speke** and **Sybil Reed**.

14-**Clive Balgray Straker** was born on 20 Apr 1926 and died on 31 Jul 1980 at age 54.

Clive married **Pamela Baker-Cresswell**, daughter of **Capt. Addison Joe Baker-Cresswell**.

12-**Bessie May Dixon** was born on 5 May 1867 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and died in 1944 at age 77.

Bessie married **Henry William Ferdinand Bolckow**, son of **Carl Ferdinand Henry Bolckow** and **Margaret Chambers**, on 17 Jun 1890. Henry was born in 1865 in Marton, Yorkshire and died in 1947 at age 82. They had two children: **Dorothy May** and **Henry Cuthbert Raylton**.

13-**Dorothy May Bolckow** was born in 1893.

13-**Henry Cuthbert Raylton Bolckow** was born in 1897 and died in 1944 at age 47.

12-**Ada Beatrice Averil Dixon** was born on 30 Oct 1868.

Ada married **Percival Dacre Williams**. Percival was born in 1865.

12-**Maj. Clive Macdonnell Dixon** was born on 10 Feb 1870 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire, died on 5 Nov 1914 in Ypres, Belgium at age 44, and was buried on 6 Nov 1914 in Nieuwkerke Churchyard, West Flanders, Belgium. Grave J.2.

General Notes: CLIVE MacDONNELL DIXON, of Chapelgarth, Stokesley, Yorkshire, was the eldest son of Sir Raylton Dixon, Ship Builder, of Gunnergate Hall near Middlesborough, and of Lady Dixon, daughter of Robert Walker, M.D. He entered the School in 1884, left in 1887, and was gazetted to the 26th Lancers, then stationed at Lucknow, in 1890.

He saw service in the Chitral Campaign of 1895, receiving the Medal with Clasp, and went with the Indian Contingent to South Africa, on the outbreak of War in 1899. During the siege of Ladysmith he was A.D.C to Sir George White, and Camp Commandant. He served through the whole War, was awarded the Brevet rank of Major, and received the two Medals with eight Clasps.

When this War was over he resigned his Commission, but immediately on the outbreak of War with Germany, Colonel MacEwen applied for Major Dixon to be his Second in Command, and he crossed to France with the Regiment in August, 1914.

He took part in the Retreat from Mons, and the Battles of the Marne and of the Aisne. He was mortally wounded when in temporary command of the 16th Lancers, who were gallantly holding their own in the trenches, against the enemy's attacks, near Ypres, on November 5th, 1914. Age 45. He was mentioned in Despatches of January 14th, 1915.

The following are extracts from letters from the General Commanding the Brigade, his Colonel and brother Officers "It was a grand and gallant action, and gave one more proof of his splendid spirit. I never can tell you what good work he has done here, both in his skill and capacity in handling troops and in his grand constancy and cheerfulness in our moments of anxiety." "I sent in his name for gallantry, on the second day of the Mons Battle, for carrying out of action, under a heavy shell fire, a man of the 18th Hussars, whose horse was shot - a typical act on his part.

"He was adored by everyone, Officers and men. One of the finest characters I ever came across. He was a very fine soldier and did not know the meaning of fear."

"He was acting most gallantly at the time he was shot, rallying some French who were next to us, and behaving in the splendid way that always him as the very best The example set is one that all might envy." And one of the men of the Regiment, writing home to his mother, said "Major Dixon ran along the trench, telling us to stick it out and show what we were made of and as all of us were very fond of him, we did stick

He was a keen sportsman and, also, a successful artist. He exhibited several large pictures at the Royal Academy. He married, in 1898, Lilian, daughter of John Bell, of Rushpool Hall, Saltburn, and Algiers, and had six children.

-----  
**Wednesday (3rd April 1907)** '96 Lavender, Kit, Clive & Inga Dixon & I rode in the afternoon to Helmsley having tea at Chop Yat & getting wet before we rode into the stable yard at the Black Swan & were welcomed by our old hostess Mrs Robinson who has been there for 30 years I think. On Thursday we rode out to the meet of the Sinnington at

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Harriet Air where we met Nellie & Lillian Dixon in the latter's buggy '96 the latter two joined our party at the Black Swan for the night '96 we had a pretty day among the woods & moors with a fairly good field '96 Helmsley is Master now & Henley hunts the hounds - we had not much sport - but ran a fox to ground in Yacker Grain after a little run in which Clive & I had the best of it by dint of scaling a very steep hill on foot '96 On Friday Kit went off to Darlington by an early train & we rode home via Bransdale leaving at 10.40 & getting in before 3 '96 At 4 Lady De L'Isle, Laline & Dick Astell & a Miss Verecker came to tea.

**Fri 26 April 1907** '96 Took T.B. to tea with the Clive Dixons '96 enjoyed Clive & Lillians' studio very much - they are both true artists '96 they dined with us, also Bertie Godman. *The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

There are in fact almost countless entries concerning Clive and his family, the above two being representative examples.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as an Artist and Illustrator.
- He worked as an officer of the 16th Lancers.

Clive married **Lilian Margaret Bell**, daughter of **John Bell** and **Margaret Elizabeth Robinson**, in 1898 in Guisborough, Yorkshire. Lilian was born in 1875 and died in 1963 at age 88. They had three children: **Margaret**, **John Bell**, and **Barbara**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Langbaugh Hall, Great Ayton, Yorkshire.
- They had a residence in Chapelgarth, Little Broughton, Stokesley, Yorkshire.

Noted events in her life were:

- She worked as an Artist and illustrator.

13-**Margaret Dixon** was born on 7 Jun 1899 in Simla, Himachal Pradesh, India, was christened on 22 Jul 1899 in Simla, Himachal Pradesh, India, and died in 1972 at age 73.

Margaret married **Dr. Geoffrey Sparrow** in Sep 1921 in Stokesley, Yorkshire. Geoffrey was born on 13 Jul 1887 in Ivy Bridge, Plymouth, Devon and died in 1969 at age 82. They had three children: **Joanna M.**, **Philippa Mary**, and **Anthony John**.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was awarded with MC.
- He worked as a Physician in 5 North Street, Horsham, Sussex.

14-**Joanna M. Sparrow** was born in 1922.

14-**Philippa Mary Sparrow**

14-**Anthony John Sparrow** was born on 4 Jul 1931 and died on 2 Mar 2005 in Milford, Connecticut, USA at age 73.

13-**John Bell Dixon**<sup>77</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1907 and died in Mar 1990 in Surrey at age 82.

John married **Patricia Margeurite Dorman**,<sup>77</sup> daughter of **Arthur John Dorman** and **Dorothy Helen Inman**, on 5 Sep 1933 in Yarm, Yorkshire. Patricia was born on 6 Aug 1911 and died in 1983 in Surrey at age 72. They had three children: **Robert Clive**, **Diana Margaret**, and **Peter Richard John**.

14-**Robert Clive Dixon**

14-**Diana Margaret Dixon**

14-**Peter Richard John Dixon**

13-**Barbara Dixon** was born in 1911 in Chapelgarth, Little Broughton, Stokesley, Yorkshire.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

12-**Mabel Cochrane Dixon** was born on 15 Sep 1871.

Mabel married **Otho Cowan Bond** in 1902 in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire. Otho was born in 1875 in Lewisham, London.

12-**Harald Raylton Dixon**<sup>387</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1872 and died in 1950 at age 78.

Harald married **Dorothea Margaret Johnson**,<sup>387</sup> daughter of **Walter Johnson**<sup>97</sup> and **Margaret Florence Bell**, on 1 Aug 1899 in East Rounton, Northallerton, Yorkshire. Dorothea was born in 1874 in Rounton Grange, Northallerton, Yorkshire. They had five children: **Ada Katharine, Geoffrey Raylton, Henry Walter, Daphne Hilda, and Edward**.

13-**Ada Katharine Dixon**<sup>387</sup> was born in 1900.

13-**Geoffrey Raylton Dixon**<sup>387</sup> was born in 1901.

13-**Henry Walter Dixon**<sup>387</sup> was born in 1904.

13-**Daphne Hilda Dixon**<sup>27,77</sup> was born on 20 Apr 1908 in Redcar, Yorkshire and died in Sep 1985 in Northallerton, Yorkshire at age 77.

Daphne married **David Gurney Whitwell**,<sup>27,77</sup> son of **Joseph Fry Whitwell**<sup>27,391</sup> and **Ruth Gurney**,<sup>27</sup> on 5 Sep 1929 in Stainton, Yorkshire. David was born on 26 Oct 1902 in Great Ayton, Yorkshire and died on 29 Apr 1934 in London at age 31. They had two children: **Joseph Harald** and **William Richard**.

General Notes: Sun 29 April 1934 – We had the sad news in the evening that David Whitwell died this day at noon – aged 32 leaving Daphne & 2 small boys – we feel much for her & Ruth – I believe his illness started with having his tonsils out & was followed by splenic (sic) anaemia – he was a tall strongly built man – he died in a London Nursing Home – *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

14-**Joseph Harald Whitwell**

Joseph married **Ann Mary Guthe**, daughter of **Julius Ernst Guthe** and **Agnes Mary Renwick**. They had three children: **Belinda Rosemary, Andrew David, and Olivia Daphne**.

15-**Belinda Rosemary Whitwell**

15-**Andrew David Whitwell**

Andrew married **Joanna Shaw**, daughter of **Thomas Derrick Shaw** and **Janet Staniland**. They had three children: **Tessa Harriet, Henrietta Tilly, and Otilie Hermione**.

16-**Tessa Harriet Whitwell**

16-**Henrietta Tilly Whitwell**

16-**Otilie Hermione Whitwell**

15-**Olivia Daphne Whitwell**

Olivia married **Stephen Leonard Grundy**. They had three children: **Gavin John, Ryan James, and Ian Joseph**.

16-**Gavin John Grundy**

16-**Ryan James Grundy**

16-**Ian Joseph Grundy**

14-**William Richard Whitwell**

William married **Rosemary Sowerby Spencer**, daughter of **Ralph Thornton Trevelyan Spencer** and **Dorothy Sowerby**, on 25 Aug 1962 in Manfield, Yorkshire. Rosemary was born on 27 Aug 1936 in Newcastle upon Tyne, Northumberland and died on 23 Jun 1985 in Nunthorpe, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 48. They had two children: **Amanda Louise** and **David Oliver**.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

### 15-Amanda Louise Whitwell

Amanda married **Christopher Raymond Conroy**, son of **Michael Joseph Conroy** and **Mary Christina Elisabeth McGuinness**. They had two children: **Isa Rose** and **Violet Christina**.

### 16-Isa Rose Conroy

### 16-Violet Christina Conroy

### 15-David Oliver Whitwell

William next married **Mary Wendy Elisabeth Carlton Porter**.

Daphne next married **Oliver A. Owen**.

13-**Edward Dixon**<sup>24</sup> was born in 1910.

12-**Amy Gertrude Inga Raylton Dixon** was born on 10 Dec 1877 and died on 16 Jul 1939 in East Hambleton, Nunthorpe, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 61. She had no known marriage and no known children.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in East Hambleton, Nunthorpe, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

11-**Amelia Dixon**<sup>15,28</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1840 and died in 1907 at age 67.

11-**Robert Dixon**<sup>15</sup> was born on 2 Aug 1842 and died on 26 Dec 1842.

11-**Waynman Dixon**<sup>15,28</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1844, died on 24 Jan 1930 in Ayton House, Great Ayton, Yorkshire at age 85, and was buried on 27 Jan 1930.

General Notes: **Fri 24 Jan 1930** – OME - Waynman Dixon died today aged 86 – at Ayton House.

**Mon 27 Jan 1930** – OME – attended Waynman Dixon's funeral.

*The (unpublished) Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.*

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Civil Engineer & Shipbuilder in Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

Waynman married **Anne Elfleda Lawrance**<sup>15,28</sup> in 1896 in Richmond, Yorkshire. Anne was born in 1858 and died on 1 Jun 1938 in Ardencaple, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire at age 80. They had two children: **Elfleda Mary Waynman** and **Betty Waynman**.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They had a residence in Grove Hill Lodge, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire.

12-**Elfleda Mary Waynman Dixon**<sup>387</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1897 in Grove Hill Lodge, Marton, Middlesbrough, Yorkshire and was christened on 20 Oct 1897 in St. John's Church, Middlesbrough.

12-**Betty Waynman Dixon** was born in 1899.

Betty married **George Frederick Stevens-Guille** on 14 Sep 1927 in Stokesley, Yorkshire. George was born in 1899 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire and died in 1966 in Bideford, Devon at age 67. They had one son: **John De Carteret**.

13-**John De Carteret Stevens-Guille** was born in 1928 and died on 19 Sep 2008 in Budleigh Salterton, Devon at age 80.

## Descendants of John Pease

---

Noted events in his life were:

- He had a residence in Yatton Court, Beaford, Devon.

11-**Mary Frank Dixon**<sup>15,28</sup> was born on 26 Oct 1845.

10-**Elizabeth Frank** died in 1896 in Ambleside, Cumbria.

10-**Margaret Frank** was born in Feb 1807 and died on 28 Oct 1807.

10-**Ann Frank**

Ann married **Rev. Thomas Binney**.

9-**Margaret Pease** was born in 1764.

8-**Mary Pease**<sup>30</sup> was born in 1719 in Shafton, Felkirk, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

6-**Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1650 and died in 1686 in Fishlake, Yorkshire at age 36.

5-**Isabella Pease** was buried on 17 Aug 1615.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 8 Dec 1611.

3-**Arthur Pease**

# Source Citations

---

1. John George Hall, A History of South Cave & other Parishes, 1892 (Edwin Ombler, Hull).
2. James Worsley Pennyman, Pennyman of Ormesby (1904 (John Sampson, York)).
3. Joseph Foster, Pedigrees of the County Families of Yorkshire, 1874 (Printed by W. Wilfred Head, Plough Court, Fetter Lane, London.).
4. Sir Bernard Burke, Genealogical & Heraldic History Landed Gentry GB/I, 1894 (Harrison,London).
5. Blain Biographical Directory of Anglican Clergy in the South Pacific, [http://anglicanhistory.org/nz/blain\\_directory/directory.pdf](http://anglicanhistory.org/nz/blain_directory/directory.pdf).
6. Harrow School, editor, *Harrow Memorial of The Great War II*, Volume II (London: Philip Lee Warner, publisher to The Medici Society, 1918).
7. A & C Black, "Who's Who 2016 incorporating Who Was Who," database(<http://www.ukwhoswho.com>).
8. Munk's Roll. Royal College of Physicians database,<http://munksroll.rcplondon.ac.uk/Biography/> (accessed 27 Jul 2012).
9. Maberly Phillips, A History of Banks, Bankers & Banking in Northumberland, 1894 (Effingham Wilson & Co., Royal Exchange, London).
10. Munk's Roll. Royal College of Physicians database,<http://munksroll.rcplondon.ac.uk/Biography/> .
11. Who's Who, 1926, (MacMillan).
12. Stephen Coke to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
13. Peter Beauclerk Dewar, Burke's Landed Gentry, 2001.
14. (Helen) Eva McNeill (Oban, Argyll) to Sir Alfred E. Pease Bt., Letter, 4 feb 1936.
15. Norman Penney. FSA. FR Hist.S., My Ancestors, 1920 (Headley Brothers).
16. "Edward H. Milligan, British Quakers in Commerce & Industry 1775-1920, 2007 (Sessions of York)."
17. John Burke, Genealogical & Heraldic History Commoners V1.2.3.4.
18. Frederick Arthur Crisp, Visitation of England & Wales, 1917-1919, Multiple Volumes (Privately Printed in restricted numbers.).
19. Australian Dictionary of Biography, Current as of 2015, <http://adb.anu.edu.au/biography>.
20. Maj. Other John Windsor-Clive, "Pedigree descent of Elizabeth Crowley," supplied 21st July 2012 by Windsor-Clive.
21. Charlotte Farmer, The Descendants of Maud Clapham and Henry Armstrong, 4th October 2011.
22. Jenny Woodland, editor, *Bootham School Register 2012* (York: Bootham Old Scholars Association, 2012).
23. Old York Scholars Association, editor, *Bootham School Register 1935* (York: Bootham School, 1935).
24. *The Oxford Dictionary of National Biography (ODNB)* (Oxford, England: The Oxford University Press, 2016).
25. Harold Waring Atkinson MBE MA FSG, *The Families of Atkinson of Roxby and Thorne - and Dearman of Braithwaite* , Limited to 500 copies (10 Eastbury Avenue, Northwood, Middlesex: By the author. Printed by Headley Brothers, 1933).
26. Augustine Birrell, *Sir Frank Lockwood - A Biographical Sketch* (London: Smith Elder & Co., 1898).
27. R. Seymour Benson, Descendants of Isaac & Rachel Wilson, Vol I. 1915. (Middlesbrough). Including successive Volumes & loose sheet updates to about 1965.
28. George Blundell Longstaff, The Langstaffs of Teesdale & Weardale, 1923 (Inc. Dixon of Raby & Cockfield.).
29. Dr. Arthur Raistrick, *Quakers in Science and Industry*, Re-print if 1950 original. (York: William Sessions, 1993).
30. *Joseph Foster, Pease of Darlington, 1891 (Private)*.
31. Anne Ogden Boyce, Richardsons of Cleveland, 1889 (Samuel Harris & Co., London).
32. Joseph Foster, *The Descendants of John Backhouse, Yeoman of Moss Side* (Privately printed by the Chiswick Press. 1894).
33. Darryl Lundy, The Peerage, <http://thepeerage.com/>, February 2010-August 2015.
34. George Sherwood, editor, *The Pedigree Register*, Volume III (London: The Society of Genealogists, June 1913).
35. Henry Ecroyd Smith, Smith of Doncaster & Connected Families, 1878 (Private).
36. John Hyslop Bell, *British Folks & British India Fifty Years Ago; Joseph Pease and his Contemporaries* (Manchester: John Heywood, 1891).
37. Joseph Foster, Pedigree of Wilson of High Wray & Kendal, 1871 (Head, Hole & Co. London).
38. George Macaulay Trevelyan, The Life of John Bright, 1913 (Constable & Co., London).
39. Geoffrey Elliott, The Mystery of Overend & Gurney, 2006 (Methuen).

## Source Citations

---

40. Prof. Rufus M. Jones, *Later Periods of Quakerism* (London: Macmillan and Co., 1921), ii.
41. Charles Tylor, editor, *Samuel Tuke : His Life, Work and Thoughts* (London: Headley Bros., 1900).
42. Joseph Bevan Braithwaite, editor, *Memoirs of Joseph John Gurney*, Volumes 1 and 2 (Norwich, Norfolk: Fletcher & Alexander, 1854).
43. *Annual Monitor 1879-1880* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
44. *Annual Monitor 1870-1871* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
45. *Annual Monitor 1872-1873* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
46. Phebe Doncaster, *John Stephenson Rowntree. His Life and Work* (London: Headley Brothers, 1908).
47. William Jones, *Quaker Campaigns in Peace and War* (London: Headley Brothers, 1899).
48. Samuel Hare, *Memoir of John Sharp-Late Superintendent of Croydon School* (Bishopsgate, London: William & Frederick G. Cash, 1857).
49. Eliza Orme LLB, *Lady Fry of Darlington* (London: Hodden & Stoughton, 1898).
50. Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt., *Rachel Gurney of The Grove* (London: Headley Brothers, 1907).
51. *Annual Monitor 1833-1834* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
52. *Annual Monitor 1858-1859* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
53. Jason Jowitt, E-Mail Message Jowitt of Leeds, 7th June 2011, Archive Correspondence.
54. Sandys B. Foster, Pedigrees of Jowitt, Christmas 1890 (W. H. & L. Collingridge. City Press, London. Private Circulation).
55. Caroline Hare (Née Rous), *Life and Letters of Elizabeth L. Comstock* (London: Headley Bros., 1895).
56. *Annual Monitor 1868-1869* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
57. *Annual Monitor 1871-1872* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
58. *Annual Monitor 1846-1847* (London & York: Executors of William Alexander, 1846).
59. Sir Joseph Gurney Pease Bt., A Wealth of Happiness and Many Bitter Trials, 1992 (William Sessions, York).
60. *Annual Monitor 1897-1898* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
61. *Annual Monitor 1887-1888* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
62. *Annual Monitor 1889-1890* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
63. *Annual Monitor 1877-1878* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
64. *Annual Monitor 1916-1917* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
65. *Annual Monitor 1914-1915* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
66. *Annual Monitor 1919-1920* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
67. (George Clement B) & (William Prideaux C) Boase & Courtney, *Bibliotheca Cornubiensis*, Vols. I, II, III. (London: Longmans, Green, Reader & Dyer, 1882).
68. Compiled by Joseph Foster, *Royal Lineage of Our Noble & Gentle Families*, 1884 (Privately Printed by Hazell, Watson & Viney. London.).
69. Joseph Foster, editor, *Some account of the Pedigree of the Forsters of Cold Hesledon* (Sunderland: William Henry Hills, 1862).
70. *Annual Monitor 1909-1910* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
71. William Wade Hinshaw, editor, *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, Volume III (New York City & Long Island) (Ann Arbor, Michigan: Edwards Brothers Inc., 1940).
72. Prof. David Ransome, "The Ransome family of Ipswich"; comprising a collection of assorted family notes and data to Charles E. G. Pease.
73. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 16 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, April 1934).
74. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 22 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, January 1946).
75. Louise Creighton, *The Life and Letters of Thomas Hodgkin* (London: Longman's, Green & Co., 1917).
76. Frances Anne Budge, *Isaac Sharp, an Apostle of the Nineteenth Century* (London: Headley Brothers, 1898).
77. Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt, *The Diaries of Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt.* (Not published. In family possession.).
78. William Nicolle Oats, *A Question of Survival-Quakers in Australia in the Nineteenth Century* (St. Lucia, London & New York: University of Queensland Press, 1985); Original book furnished by Marie Kau, with appreciation and gratitude.

## Source Citations

---

79. *Annual Monitor 1874-1875* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
80. *Annual Monitor 1913-1914* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
81. *Annual Monitor 1905-1906* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
82. Eliot Howard (Compiler), *Eliot Papers* (London: Edward Hicks Jnr., 1895).
83. William Robinson, editor, *Friends of a Half Century. 1840 - 1890* (London and Ashford, Kent.: Edward Hicks, Bishopsgate & H D & B Headley, Ashford, 1891).
84. *Annual Monitor 1875-1876* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
85. Elizabeth Howard (1779-1869), *Fragments of Family History* (-: Privately published, 21 November 1862).
86. *Annual Monitor 1910-1911* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
87. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 1 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, September 1902).
88. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 2 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, September 1904).
89. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 3 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, June 1906).
90. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 4 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, June 1908).
91. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 5 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, March 1911).
92. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 6 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, May 1912).
93. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 7 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1914).
94. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 25 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, November 1952).
95. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 25 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, May 1954).
96. The Mount School Admission Registers, York.
97. Arthur Charles Fox-Davies, *Armorial families: A Directory of Gentlemen of coat-armour., 1919 & 1929* (Hurst & Blackett, London).
98. George Sherwood, editor, *The Pedigree Register, I* (London: The Genealogical Society, 1907-1910).
99. *Annual Monitor 1900-1901* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
100. *Annual Monitor 1911-1912* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
101. Jonathan G. and Jennifer A. Hodgkin, "Hodgkin, Bevington and other Quaker connections," supplied before 2016 by Jonathan G. and Jennifer A. Hodgkin, Essex; Personal meeting, Isle of Mull. 10 June 2016.
102. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 2 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, May 1905).
103. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 1 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, May 1903).
104. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 3 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, October 1907).
105. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 18 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, July 1937).
106. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 28 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, May 1962).
107. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 33 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, November 1978).
108. Edited by Lucy Violet Hodgkin, George Lloyd Hodgkin 1880-1918, 1921 (Private Circulation. Printed by The Edinburgh Press.).
109. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 2 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, February 1905).
110. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 4 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, February 1909).
111. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 5 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, May 1911).
112. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 16 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, July 1933).
113. *Annual Monitor 1908-1909* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
114. Judi Hodgkin to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
115. Sandys B. Foster, *Pedigrees of Wilson, Birkbeck & Benson, (Christmas 1890 (Private Circulation. Collingbridge, London))*.
116. Dr. Maurice W. Kirby, *Men of Business & Politics, 1984* (George Allen & Unwin).
117. Edited. Charles Mosley, *Burke's Peerage & Baronetage, 2003* (107th Edition).

# Source Citations

---

118. Augustus J. C. Hare, *The Gurneys of Earlham* (156 Charing Cross Road, London: George Allen, 1895); The accounts are good, except for the affectation of "name-dropping"; the dates given, however, are not entirely accurate.
119. *Annual Monitor 1873-1874* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
120. *Annual Monitor 1854-1855* (London, York & Bristol: Executors of William Alexander, 1855).
121. *Annual Monitor 1894-1895* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
122. Joshua Fayle BA (London & Cambridge), *The Spitalfields Genius* (London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1884).
123. *Annual Monitor 1860-1861* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
124. Augustus J. C. Hare, *The Gurneys of Earlham* (156 Charing Cross Road, London: George Allen, 1895).
125. W. H. Bidwell, *Annals of an East Anglian Bank, 1900* (Agas H. Goose, Norwich).
126. *Annual Monitor 1847-1848* (London & York: Executors of William Alexander, 1847).
127. *Annual Monitor 1850-1851* (London & York: n.p., 1850).
128. Norman Penney FSA FRHistS, editor, *Journal of the Friends' Historical Society*, XVI No.3 - XVI No.4 (London: The Friends' Historical Society, 1918-1919).
129. Harriet Howell Kirkbride, *A Brief Sketch of the Life of Anna Backhouse* (Burlington, New Jersey: John Rodgers, 1852).
130. Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt., editor, *The Diaries of Edward Pease* (Bishopsgate, London: Headley Bros., 1907).
131. *Annual Monitor 1903-1904* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
132. Dr. James Thayne Covert (Emeritus Professor of History, University of Portland), *A Victorian Marriage - Mandell & Louise Creighton* (London: Hambledon and London, 2000).
133. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 1 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, October 1903).
134. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 6 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, May 1913).
135. *Annual Monitor 1892-1893* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
136. Humphrey Lloyd, *The Quaker Lloyds in the Industrial Revolution, 1975* (Hutchinson of London).
137. Charles Wilmer Foster, Joseph J. Green, *History of the Wilmer Family, 1888* (Goodall & Suddick, Leeds.).
138. *Annual Monitor 1891-1892* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
139. *Annual Monitor 1885-1886* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
140. *Annual Monitor 1866-1867* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
141. Sylvia Calmady-Hamlyn (Buckfast, Devon) to Sir Joseph Gurney Pease, letters, Between 1950-1962; privately held by Pease.
142. Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt., "The Diaries of Sir Joseph Whitwell Pease Bt." (MS Unpublished).
143. Walford's, *The County families of the United Kingdom, 1919* (Spottiswoode & Ballantyne, London.).
144. Hon. George Pease, editor, *The Letters of Joseph Pease 1914-1918* (N.p.: Private publication, 2008).
145. Harry Beauchamp Yerburgh, *Leaves from a Hunting Diary in Essex* (London: Vinton & Co. Ltd., 1900).
146. Lt.-Col. John Murray DSO, editor, *Magdalen College Record* (Albermarle Street, London: John Murray, 1922).
147. Sir Alfred Edward Pease Bt., *A Private Memoir of Sir Thomas Fowler Bart.* (London: Published privately, Printed by William Clowes & Son Ltd., 1905).
148. Steve (W. S. D.) Scott to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
149. *Who's Who 2000*, (A & C Black).
150. *Debrett's. People of Today, 2006* (Debrett's).
151. Dr. Michael Marsh, *Updates to The Wilson Pedigree, 1995-1996*, Dr. Michael Marsh. (Privately published).
152. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 21 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1943).
153. Linda Lear, *Beatrix Potter - The extraordinary life of a Victorian genius.* (London: Allen Lane, 2007).
154. Margaret Armstrong Elliot, *Native of Eskdale - Another Country* (Kirkby Stephen, Cumbria: Hayloft Publishing Ltd., 2016).
155. Rt. Hon. Sir Edward Fry GCB, GCMG, PC, FRS., editor, *James Hack Tuke. A Memoir* (London: Macmillan & Co., 1899).
156. Joseph Edward Pease 3rd Baron Gainford of Headlam, *The Memoirs of Joseph Edward Pease* (: Published Privately by George Pease, 4th Baron Gainford, 2012).

## Source Citations

---

157. Sir John Colville, *The Fringes of Power*, 1985 (Hodder and Stoughton).
158. Hon. John Michael Pease "Edited by Mary MacLauchlan and the Hon. George Pease", *Taynish. A History of the Ross Estate* (Geldaruel, Argyll, Scotland: Argyll Publishing, 2010).
159. Anna M. Stoddart, *Sainted Lives. Elizabeth Pease Nichol* (London: J. M. Dent, 1899).
160. *Annual Monitor 1881-1882* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
161. Burke's, *Burke's Peerage & Gentry*, 2002-2011.
162. Sir Alfred E. Pease Bt., Sir Edmund Loder Bt., 1923 (John Murray, Albermarle Street, London).
163. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 13 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1927).
164. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 33 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, November 1977).
165. Various contributors, *Bootham School Magazine*, 1902 to 2010 (incomplete), Vol 1. No 1. to Vol. 39 No.4 (The O.Y.S.A).
166. Caroline S. Goulden, "Pyper and Armstrong families," supplied 5 Nov 2014 by Goulden; In correspondence with C. E. G. Pease.
167. Caroline S. Goulden, *The Autobiography of Helen Mary Pyper* (Croydon, Surrey: C. S. Goulden, 2011).
168. *Annual Monitor 1857-1858* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
169. *Annual Monitor 1843-1844* (London, York and Bristol: Executors of William Alexander, 1843).
170. Jo Anne Van Tilburg, *Among Stone Giants*, 2003 (Scribner. New York).
171. *Annual Monitor 1915-1916* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
172. *Annual Monitor 1855-1856* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
173. Alice Harford, editor, *Annals of the Harford Family* (London: The Westminster Press, 1909).
174. *Wiltshire Notes and Queries 1905-1907*, Volume V (Devizes, Wiltshire: George Simpson Jnr., 1908).
175. *Annual Monitor 1863-1864* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
176. *Annual Monitor 1861-1862* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
177. *Annual Monitor 1862-1863* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
178. *Annual Monitor 1884-1885* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
179. *Annual Monitor 1896-1897* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
180. Pete Smee. (In communication), E-Mail Message <http://thesmeefamily.com>, 3 August 2011, e-mail Archive.
181. *Annual Monitor 1880-1881* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
182. Mary Albright Hollings, *Life of Sir Colin Scott-Moncrieff*, 1917 (John Murray, London).
183. William White (1820-1900), *Friends in Warwickshire*, 1894 (Edward Hicks, London).
184. *Annual Monitor 1906-1907* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
185. *Annual Monitor 1888-1889* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
186. *Annual Monitor 1848-1849* (London & York: Executors of William Alexander, 1848).
187. *Annual Monitor 1898-1899* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
188. Michael Holliday <http://www.communicate.co.uk/york/newmarske/index.phtml>, New Marske, Yorkshire to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
189. *Annual Monitor 1859-1860* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
190. Joseph Hoyland Fox, *The Woollen manufacture at Wellington, Somerset* (187 Picadilly, London: Arthur L. Humphreys, 1914).
191. Jonathan Evans as per Guy Roberts, "Descendants of John Mellor Chapman," supplied 2013 by Evans.
192. Joseph Foster, *The County Families of Yorkshire*, Volume III (Plough Court, Fetter Lane, London: W. Wilfred Head, 1874).
193. Sir Edmund Thomas Bewley M.A., LL.D., *The Bewleys of Cumberland & their Irish and other Descendants* (Dublin, Ireland: William McGee, 1902).
194. *Annual Monitor 1844-1845* (London, York & Bristol: Executors of William Alexander, 1844).
195. *Annual Monitor 1904-1905* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).

## Source Citations

---

196. Assorted contributors, *Memorials of Deceased members of the Society of Friends* (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Joseph and William Kite, 1843).
197. *Annual Monitor 1878-1879* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
198. William & Thomas Evans, *Piety Promoted*, 1854 (Friends Book Store, Philadelphia. 4 Vols.).
199. *Annual Monitor 1845-1846* (London, York & Bristol: Executors of William Alexander, 1845).
200. Ethel Armes, *The Story of Coal and Iron in Alabama* (Tuscaloosa, Alabama: The University of Alabama Press, 2011 (Re-publishing)).
201. *Annual Monitor 1912-1913* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
202. H. Montgomery Hyde, Norman Birkett. *The Life of Lord Birkett of Ulverston*, 1964 (Hamish Hamilton).
203. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 20 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, July 1940).
204. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 21 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, July 1943).
205. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 25 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, May 1953).
206. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 26 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, May 1955).
207. Anthony Allen, "The Allen Family of Thorpe Salvin, Yorkshire," supplied October 2013-February 2015 by Anthony Allen.
208. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 29 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, November 1966).
209. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 3 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, September 1906).
210. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 4 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, October 1908).
211. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 5 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, October 1910).
212. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 15 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1931).
213. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 4 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, October 1909).
214. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 6 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, March 1914).
215. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 7 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, March 1916).
216. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 10 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1920).
217. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 22 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, July 1946).
218. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 21 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, March 1944).
219. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 23 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, March 1948).
220. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 29 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, May 1965).
221. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 5 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, November 1911).
222. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 34 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, November 1988).
223. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 35 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, November 1989).
224. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 4 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, March 1910).
225. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 17 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1935).
226. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 17 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, July 1935).
227. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 19 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, March 1940).
228. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 20 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, July 1941).
229. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 31 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, November 1972).
230. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 33 - No. 7* (York: Bootham School, November 1981).
231. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 6 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, March 1913).
232. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 27 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, May 1958).
233. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 9 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1918).
234. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 17 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1934).

## Source Citations

---

235. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 17 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1935).
236. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 20 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1941).
237. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 21 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, July 1944).
238. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 28 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, November 1962).
239. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 32 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, May 1974).
240. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 4 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, May 1909).
241. For Private Circulation Assorted Contributors, *History of the Carlile Family : Paisley Branch* (N.p.: Warren & Son - The Wykeham Press, 1909).
242. Edited by Emma Gibbins, *Records of the Gibbins Family*, 1911 (Private. Cornish Bros., Birmingham).
243. The Society of Friends, *Hardshaw West (Liverpool) Membership Records* (Liverpool: Hardshaw West Archive, From 1837).
244. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 12 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, April 1926).
245. Julian F. K. Ashby to Charles Edward Gurney Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
246. *Private Memoranda & Letters of Louisa Pease* (Mark Lane, London: Richard Barrett, 1862).
247. *Annual Monitor 1869-1870* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
248. John Somervell, *Some Westmorland Wills 1686-1738* (Highgate, Kendal: Titus Wilson & Son, 1928).
249. *Annual Monitor 1867-1868* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
250. *Annual Monitor 1901-1902* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
251. Donald Gordon, Vancouver, e-mail coresspondence, 13th January 2012, "Pease Family connections".
252. Tom Cruikshanks, Whitley Bay, e-mail.
253. Tom Cruikshanks, Whitley Bay, e-mail, 10 Nov 2011.
254. W. Robinson, editor, *Annual Monitor 1886-1887* (N.p.: n.p., 1887).
255. June Scott (Curtis), Australia to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
256. Alfred Joseph Brayshaw CBE. JP. DL., "Brayshaw Family History"; book manuscript. to Charles E. G. Pease, , Prepared from 1985 onwards. With generous permission of Mike Brayshaw.
257. *Annual Monitor 1852-1853* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
258. Benjamin Beck, Foster, Watson and Associated families, <http://benbeck.co.uk/fh>, 2013.
259. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 10 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, July 1920).
260. Prof. Thomas Hockey, editor, *The Biographical Encyclopedia of Astronomers* (New York: Springer-Verlag, 2007).
261. *Annual Monitor 1893-1894* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
262. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 24 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, June 1949).
263. Bernard Thistlethwaite FRHistS, *The Bax Family* (London: Headley Brothers, 1936).
264. Katherine Backhouse, editor, *A Memoir of Samuel Capper* (Bishopsgate, London: William & Frederick G. Cash, 1855).
265. J. Horsfall Turner FRHS, *The History of Brighouse, Rastrick & Hipperholme* (Bingley, Lancashire: Thomas Harrison & Sons, 1893).
266. *Annual Monitor 1917-1918* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
267. George Sherwood, editor, *The Pedigree Register*, Volume III (London: The Society of Genealogists, 1915-1916).
268. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 13 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1927).
269. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 14 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, July 1928).
270. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 15 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1931).
271. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 16 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1933).
272. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 1 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, March 1904).
273. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 1 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, May 1902).

## Source Citations

---

274. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 24 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, May 1951).
275. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 29 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, November 1964).
276. Joseph Jackson Howard, editor, *Visitation of England & Wales 1893-1921* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
277. Sir Peter Llewellyn Gwynn-Jones KCVO FSA KStJ. to Charles E. G. Pease, letters; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
278. Mary Pryor Hack, *Mary Pryor - A Life Story of 100 years ago* (27 Paternoster Row, London: Hodden & Stoughton, 1887).
279. Robin Campbell Bosanquet to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
280. *Annual Monitor 1902-1903* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
281. Philip Waite to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
282. *Annual Monitor 1890-1891* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
283. Richard Seebohm, 5 Generations of Quaker Seebohms 1790-1990, 24 feb 1994, Hitchin Historical Society.
284. William Alexander, *Some Account of the Life & Religious Experience of Mary Alexander* (N.p.: Printed privately by C. Peacock of York, 1811).
285. Josiah Forster, editor, *Piety Promoted 1829*, Part 11 (Gracechurch Street, London: Harvery & Darton, 1829).
286. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 8 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, March 1917).
287. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 14 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1928).
288. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 10 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, April 1922).
289. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 7 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, June 1915).
290. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 8 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, October 1916).
291. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 10 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1921).
292. *Annual Monitor 1883-1884* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
293. William Nicolle Oats, *A Question of Survival-Quakers in Australia in the Nineteenth Century* (St. Lucia, London & New York: University of Queensland Press, 1985).
294. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 22 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, July 1945).
295. Carol Herben, "Dr George Cox and the Private Township of Coxtton" (Journal, Illawarra Historical Society Inc., July-August 2007).
296. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 5 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, March 1912).
297. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 3 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, May 1907).
298. Thomas M. King, *History of San Jose Quakers, West Coast Friends* (-: www.lulu.com, 2012).
299. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 19 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1938).
300. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 18 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, July 1936).
301. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 21 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1942).
302. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 25 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, November 1954).
303. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 18 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1936).
304. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 20 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1941).
305. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 25 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, November 1953).
306. Bernard Thistlethwaite, *The Thistlethwaite Family - A study in Genealogy* (Bishopsgate, London: Printed by Headley Brothers for Private circulation, 1910).
307. *Annual Monitor 1865-1866* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
308. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 1 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, February 1903).
309. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 13 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, April 1928).
310. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 2 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, May 1904).
311. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 13 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, July 1926).
312. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 19 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1939).

## Source Citations

---

313. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 12 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, December 1924).
314. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 32 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, November 1974).
315. *Annual Monitor 1864-1865* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
316. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 19 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1939).
317. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 9 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, August 1919).
318. Ben Beck to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
319. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 9 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1919).
320. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 10 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1921).
321. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 12 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, April 1925).
322. Heather and Michael Randall, "Wright, Hunt and Capper family records," supplied 10 November 2014 by Heather and Michael Randall, Shropshire.
323. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 2 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, October 1905).
324. Vivien Haresnape to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
325. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 7 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, March 1915).
326. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 15 - No. 1* (York: Bootham School, July 1930).
327. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 24 - No. 3* (York: Bootham School, May 1950).
328. *Annual Monitor 1876-1877* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
329. Thomas Nicholas MA. PhD. FGS., *Annals & Antiquities of the Counties & County Families of Wales*, Volumes I & II (Paternoster Row, London: Longmans, Green, Raeder & Co., 1872).
330. *Annual Monitor 1882-1883* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
331. George Sherwood, editor, *The Pedigree Register*, I (London: The Genealogical Society, 1907-1910), I.
332. Maree Posthuma, E-Mail MessageHorsnaill Family, 16 August 2011, Email archive.
333. Liz Oliver, "Neave/Barritt/Reynolds Pedigrees," supplied 2012 by Liz Oliver.
334. Dasha Brandt, "The Cleverly Family"; report to Charles E. G. Pease, , 1st May 2012.
335. Ruth {Barritt} Webster, Australia to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
336. Edward Hoare, *Early History & Genealogy of the Families of Hore and Hoare*, 1883 (Alfred Russell Smith, Soho Square, London).
337. Dr. Hugh Charman, Stokesley, Yorkshire to Charles Edward Gurney Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease, Isle of Mull; This includes the dataset that is drawn from the copy of the Driver family pedigree chart, which was copied by Dr. Hugh Charman on my behalf at the Record Office in Northallerton. Charles E. G. Pease. 3rd November 2011.
338. Dr. Hugh Charman, Stokesley, Yorkshire to Charles Edward Gurney Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease, Isle of Mull.
339. *Annual Monitor 1853-1854* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
340. Sally Morris, "The Wright, Capper and Hagen Families"; reported from site to Charles E. G. Pease, 2013.
341. Amice Macdonell Lee, *In Their Several Generations* (Plainfields, New Jersey: Interstate Printing Corp., 1956).
342. Sandys Birket Foster, *The Pedigrees of Beakbane of Lancaster, Bragg of Netherend, Clapham of Newcastle upon Tyne, Harrison of Grassgarth and Waithman of Lindeth* (London: Sandys B. Foster (For private circulation), Christmas 1890).
343. Virginia King Berry, "A family record"; digital images (<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/j/o/n/Virginia-B-Jones/WEBSITE-0001/UHP-0006.html>).
344. June Scott (Curtis), Australia to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail, 14th April 2012; privately held by Pease.
345. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 2 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, February 1906).
346. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 12 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1925).
347. Chris Durrant, "Journal of the Pioneer Association of South Australia" (MS. Bernard Barton Alexander, 2012).
348. Russell Cooper, South Australia to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
349. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 24 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, November 1951).
350. Alan Richard Milstead, Argyll, Scotland to Charles Edward Gurney Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
351. Rev. Joseph Hunter, editor, *Familie Minorum Gentium* (London: The Harleian Society, 1894-1896).

## Source Citations

---

352. Harriet Landseer to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
353. Lilian Clarke, *Family Chronicles*, 1912 (Perkins & Co., Wellingborough).
354. Rev. Charles Rogers LLd, *Genealogical Memoirs of the Scottish House of Christie* (London: The Royal Historical Society, 1878).
355. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 29 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, May 1966).
356. Sarah Kimbell to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail correspondence; privately held by Pease.
357. Daniel Darwish to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Pease.
358. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 11 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, April 1924).
359. John Woolf Jordan LL.D., editor, *Colonial Families of Philadelphia*, Volumes I & II (New York & Chicago: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1911).
360. Harrow School, editor, *Harrow Memorial of The Great War I*, Volume I (London: Philip Lee Warner, publisher to The Medici Society, 1918).
361. Dr. Peter Virgin, Sydney Smith, 1994 (Harper Collins).
362. Sarah Elizabeth Fox (née Tregelles, *Edwin Octavius Tregelles - Civil Engineer & Minister of the Gospel* (27 Paternoster Row, London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1892).
363. Charlotte Sturge, *Family Records*, Published for private circulation (London: Abraham Kingdon & Co., 1882).
364. Susan E. Gay, *Old Falmouth* (London: Headley Brothers, 1903).
365. Arthur Charles Fox-Davies, *Directory of Gentlemen of Coat Armour*. 7th ed., 1929 (Hurst & Blackett, London).
366. *Annual Monitor 1834-1835* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
367. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 6 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, November 1913).
368. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 6 - No. 2* (York: Bootham School, November 1912).
369. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 20 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, April 1942).
370. *Annual Monitor 1849-1850* (London & York: Executors of William Alexander, 1849).
371. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 8 - No. 4* (York: Bootham School, June 1917).
372. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 8 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, May 1918).
373. *Annual Monitor 1895-1896* (N.p.: n.p., n.d.).
374. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 3 - No. 6* (York: Bootham School, February 1908).
375. Compiled by P. B., *A Memoir of Edward Foster Brady*, 1839 (Harvey & Darton, Gracechurch Street, London).
376. Edited by Richard F. Mott, *Memoir and Correspondence of Eliza P. Gurney*, 1884 (J. B. Lippincott, Philadelphia).
377. Verily Anderson, *The Northrepps Grandchildren*, 1968 (Hodder & Stoughton).
378. Prof. Rufus M. Jones, *Later Periods of Quakerism* (London: Macmillan and Co., 1921).
379. Augustus John Cuthbert Hare, *The Gurneys of Earham* (London: George Allen & Co., 1895); The accounts are good, except for the affectation of "name-dropping"; the dates given, however, are not entirely accurate.
380. *Wiltshire Notes and Queries 1896-1898*, Volume II (Devizes, Wiltshire: George Simpson Jnr., 1899).
381. Cringleford Historical Society, *A History of Intwood and Keswick* (Cringleford, Norwich, Norfolk: Cringleford Historical Society, 1998).
382. Augustus John Cuthbert Hare, *The Gurneys of Earham* (London: George Allen & Co., 1895).
383. Croydon Advertiser Offices, *Croydon in the Past* (Croydon: n.p., 1883).
384. Dr. Hugh Charman, Stokesley, Yorkshire to Charles Edward Gurney Pease, e-mail, October 2011, "The Driver Family"; privately held by Pease, Isle of Mull.
385. "Death of Dr. Thomas Houghton Mitchell," *British Medical Journal*, 21 September 1946.
386. "George Pease of Darlington," compiled by Ant Miles; supplied by Miles, 26th March 2012.
387. Dr. Ian Pearce, Great Ayton, Yorkshire to Charles E. G. Pease, e-mail; privately held by Charles E. G. Pease.
388. *Bootham School Magazine Volume 16 - No. 5* (York: Bootham School, December 1933).
389. J. George Brockbank of Birmingham, *The Brockbanks of Swarthmore*, (Copy courtesy of Stephen Ross) (Edmund Strett & Livery Street, Birmingham: Hudson & Sons, Printers, 1908).
390. Harrow School, editor, *Harrow Memorial of The Great War V*, Volume V (London: Philip Lee Warner, publisher to The Medici Society, 1919).

## Source Citations

---

391. A & C Black, "Who's Who 2016 incorporating Who Was Who," database(<http://www.ukwhoswho.com> : accessed 25 Sep 2012).